

Chaṭṭhasaṅgītipiṭakam

Vinayaṭake

MAHĀVAGGAPĀLI



Buddhavasse 2552

Marammavasse 1370

AD. 2008

Romanized from Myanmar version printed in 1967

© Buddhasāsana Society

Pāḷi Series 03

First published in 2008 by Ministry of Religious Affairs

Yangon, Myanmar

THE PĀLI ALPHABET
IN BURMESE AND ROMAN CHARACTERS

VOWELS

အ a အာ ā ဣ i ဤ ī ဥ u ဦ ū ဧ e ဩ o

CONSONANTS WITH VOWEL "A"

က ka	ခ kha	ဂ ga	ဃ gha	င ṅa
စ ca	ဆ cha	ဇ ja	ဈ jha	ည ṇa
ဋ ta	ဌ tha	ဍ ḍa	ဎ ḍha	ဏ ṇa
တ ta	ထ tha	ဒ da	ဓ dha	န na
ပ pa	ဖ pha	ဗ ba	ဘ bha	မ ma

ယ ya ရ ra လ la ဝ va သ sa တ ha ဠ ḷa ၵ ṁ

VOWELS IN COMBINATION

-၁ ၵ = ā ၵ = i ၵ = ī ၵ - ၵ = u ၵ - ၵ = ū - = e -၁ ၵ = o

က ka	ကာ kā	ကိ ki	ကီ kī	ကု ku	ကူ kū	ကေ ke	ကော ko
ခ kha	ခါ khā	ခိ khi	ခီ khī	ခု khu	ခု khū	ခေ khe	ခေါ kho ...

CONJUNCT-CONSONANTS

ကက kka	ဃ န္ဂha	ဏ န္ဓha	ဈ သ္ဃa	ဠ ပla	ဣ လla
ကွ kka	ဣ ငca	ဣ န္ဓa	ဣ သ္ဃa	ဣ ပba	လျ လya
ကျ kya	ဣ ငcha	ဣ န္ဓa	ဣ နta	ဣ ဗbha	လှ လha
ကြ kri	ဣ ဣja	ဣ န္ဓa	ဣ နtva	ဣ ဗya	ဝှာ vha
ကလ kla	ဣ ဣjha	ဣ တta	ဣ နtha	ဣ ဗra	ဣာာ sta
ကွ kva	ဣ ဣṅha	ဣ တtha	ဣ နnda	ဣ မpa	ဣာာာ strā
ချ khya	ဣ ဣṅha	ဣ တtva	ဣ နndra	ဣ မpha	ဣာာာာ sna
ခွ khva	ဣ ဣṅca	ဣ တtya	ဣ နndha	ဣ မba	ဣာာာာာ sva
ဂွ gga	ဣ ဣṅcha	ဣ တtra	ဣ နnna	ဣ မbha	ဣာာာာာာ ssa
ဣွ ggha	ဣ ဣṅja	ဣ ဒdda	ဣ နnya	ဣ မma	ဣာာာာာာာ sma
ချ ဣya	ဣ ဣṅjha	ဣ ဒddha	ဣ နnha	ဣ မmya	ဣာာာာာာာာ sva
ဂြ gra	ဣ တta	ဣ သdya	ဣ ပppa	ဣ မmha	ဣာာာာာာာာာ hma
ကံ ṅka	ဣ တttha	ဣ ဒdra	ဣ ပppha	ဣ ယyya	ဣာာာာာာာာာ hva
ခံ ṅkha	ဣ ဒdda	ဣ ဒdva	ဣ ပpya	ဣ ယyha	ဣာာာာာာာာာာ ḷha
ဂံ ṅga					

၁	၂	၃	၄	၅	၆	၇	၈	၉	၀
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	0

Mahāvaggapāḷi

Mātikā

Piṭṭhaṅka

1. Mahākhandaḥka

1. Bodhikathā	...	...	1
2. Ajapālakathā	...	...	3
3. Mucalindakathā	...	...	3
4. Rājāyatanakathā	...	...	4
5. Brahmayācanakathā	...	...	5
6. Pañcavaggiyakathā	...	...	10
7. Pabbajjākathā	...	...	21
8. Mārakathā	...	...	27
9. Pabbajjūpasampadākathā	...	...	28
10. Dutiyamārakathā	...	...	29
11. Bhaddavaggiyavatthu	...	...	30
12. Uruveḷapāṭihāriyakathā	...	...	31
13. Bimbisārasamāgamakathā	...	...	45
14. Sāriputtamoggallānapabbajjākathā	...	...	50
15. Upajjhāyavattakathā	...	...	56
16. Saddhivihārikavattakathā	...	...	63
17. Paṇāmitakathā	...	...	68
18. Ācariyavattakathā	...	...	73
19. Antevāsikavattakathā	...	...	81
20. Paṇāmanā khamāpanā	...	...	86
21. Bāla-abyattavatthu	...	...	88
22. Nissayapaṭippassaddhikathā	...	...	89
23. Upasampādetabbapañcaka	...	...	90

Mātikā	...	...	Piṭṭhaṅka
24. Upasampādetabbachakka	...	...	94
25. Aññatitthiyapubbakathā	...	...	98
26. Pañcābādhavatthu	...	...	101
27. Rājabhaṭṭavatthu	...	...	103
28. Aṅgulimālacoravatthu	...	...	104
29. Kārabhedakacoravatthu	...	...	105
30. Likhitakacoravatthu	...	...	105
31. Kasāhatavatthu	...	...	106
32. Lakkhaṇāhatavatthu	...	...	106
33. Ināyikavatthu	...	...	106
34. Dāsavatthu	...	...	107
35. Kammārabhaṇḍuvatthu	...	...	107
36. Upālidārakavatthu	...	...	108
37. Ahivātakarogavatthu	...	...	109
38. Kaṇṭakavatthu	...	...	110
39. Āhunderikavatthu	...	...	110
40. Nissayamuccanakakathā	...	...	111
41. Rāhulavatthu	...	...	115
42. Sikkhāpadakathā	...	...	117
43. Daṇḍakammavatthu	...	...	117
44. Anāpucchāvaraṇavatthu	...	...	118
45. Apalāṇavatthu	...	...	118
46. Kaṇṭakasāmaṇeravatthu	...	...	119
47. Paṇḍakavatthu	...	...	119
48. Theyyasamvāsakavatthu	...	...	120
49. Tiracchānagatavatthu	...	...	120
50. Mātughātakavatthu	...	...	121
51. Pitughātakavatthu	...	...	122

Mātikā	...	...	Piṭṭhaṅka
52. Arahantaghātakavatthu	...	...	123
53. Bhikkhunīdūsakavatthu	...	...	123
54. Ubhatobyañjanakavatthu	...	...	124
55. Anupajjhāyakādivatthūni	...	...	124
56. Apattakādivatthu	...	...	125
57. Napabbājetabbadvattiṃsavāra	...	...	126
58. Alajjīnissayavatthūni	...	...	127
59. Gamikādinissayavatthūni	...	...	128
60. Gottena anussāvanānujānanā	...	...	129
61. Dve-upasampadāpekkhādivatthu	...	...	129
62. Gabbhavīsūpasampadānujānanā	...	...	129
63. Upasampadāvidhi	...	...	130
64. Cattāro nissayā	...	...	133
65. Cattāri akaraṇīyāni	...	...	134
66. Āpattiyā adassane ukkhittakavatthūni	...	...	135
67. Uddānagāthā	...	...	136

2. Uposathakkhandhaka

68. Sannipātānujānanā	...	...	139
69. Pātimokkhuddesānujānanā	...	...	140
70. Mahākappinavatthu	...	...	143
71. Sīmānujānanā	...	...	144
72. Uposathāgārakathā	...	...	145
73. Uposathappamukhānujānanā	...	...	146
74. Avippavāsasīmānujānanā	...	...	147
75. Sīmāsamūhanana	...	...	149
76. Gāmasīmādi	...	...	150
77. Uposathabhedādi	...	...	150
78. Saṅkhittena pātimokkhuddesādi	...	...	151

Mātikā	Piṭṭhaṅka
79. Vinayapucchanakathā	152
80. Vinayavissajjanakathā	153
81. Codanākathā	154
82. Adhammakammaṭṭikkosanādi	154
83. Pātimokkhuḍḍesaka-ajjhesanādi	156
84. Pakkhagaṇanādi-uggahaṇānujānanā	157
85. Pubbakaraṇānujānanā	158
86. Disaṅgamikādivatthu	160
87. Pārisuddhidānakathā	161
88. Chandadānakathā	163
89. Ñātakādiggaṇakathā	164
90. Ummattakasammuti	165
91. Saṅghuposathādippabheda	166
92. Āpattipaṭikammavidhi	168
93. Āpatti-āvikaraṇavidhi	169
94. Sabhāgāpattipaṭikammavidhi	170
95. Anāpattipannarasaka	172
96. Vaggāvaggasaññīpannarasaka	176
97. Vematikapannarasaka	177
98. Kukkucapakatapannarasaka	178
99. Bhedapurekkhārapannarasaka	180
100. Sīmokkantikaṭṭhā	184
101. Liṅgādidassana	185
102. Nānāsamvāsakādīhi uposathakaraṇaṃ	187
103. Na gantabbavāra	187
104. Gantabbavāra	189
105. Vajjanīyapuggalasandassanā	189
106. Uddānagāthā	190

Mātikā

Piṭṭhaṅka

3. Vassūpanāyikakkhandhaka

107. Vassūpanāyikānujānanā	...	...	192
108. Vassāne cārikāpaṭikkhepādi	...	...	192
109. Sattāhakaraṇīyānujānanā	...	...	193
110. Pañcannaṃ appahitepi anujānanā	...	...	199
111. Sattannaṃ appahitepi anujānanā	...	...	205
112. Pahiteyeva anujānanā	...	...	206
113. Antarāye anāpattivassacchedavāra	...	...	206
114. Saṃghabhede anāpattivassacchedavāra	...	...	209
115. Vajādīsu vassūpagamaṇaṃ	...	...	211
116. Vassaṇanupagantabbaṭṭhānāni	...	...	212
117. Adhammikakatikā	...	...	213
118. Paṭissavadukkaṭāpatti	...	...	213
119. Uddānagāthā	...	...	219

4. Pavāraṇākkhandhaka

120. Aphāsukavihāra	...	...	220
121. Pavāraṇābheda	...	...	224
122. Pavāraṇādānānujānanā	...	...	225
123. Ñātakādiggaṇakathā	...	...	227
124. Saṃghapavāraṇādippabheda	...	...	228
125. Āpattiṭṭhikammavidhi	...	...	231
126. Āpatti-āvikaṇṇavidhi	...	...	232
127. Sabhāgāpattiṭṭhikammavidhi	...	...	232
128. Anāpattiṭṭhikammavidhi	...	...	233
129. Vaggāvaggasaññīpannasaka	...	...	237
130. Vematikapannarasaka	...	...	238
131. Kukkucapakatannarasaka	...	...	239

Mātikā	...	...	Piṭṭhaṅka
132. Bhedapurekkhārapannarasaka	...	...	240
133. Sīmokkantikapecyyāla	...	...	244
134. Divasanānattha	...	...	244
135. Liṅgādidassana	...	...	245
136. Nānāsamvāsakādīhi pavāraṇā	...	...	246
137. Nagantabbavāra	...	...	247
138. Gantabbavāra	...	...	249
139. Vajjanīyapuggalasangassanā	...	...	249
140. Dvevācīkāḍipavāraṇā	...	...	250
141. Pavāraṇāṭhapanā	...	...	253
142. Thullaccayavattukādi	...	...	257
143. Vatthuṭhapanādi	...	...	258
144. Bhaṇḍanakāravatthu	...	...	259
145. Pavāraṇāsaṅgaha	...	...	261
146. Uddānagāthā	...	...	263

5. Cammakkhandaḥaka

147. Soṇakoḷivisavatthu	...	...	265
148. Diḡuṇādi-upāhanapaṭikkhepa	...	...	272
149. Sabbanīlikāḍipaṭikkhepa	...	...	272
150. Omukkagūṇaṅguṇūpāhanānujānana	...	...	274
151. Ajjhārāme upāhanapaṭikkhepa	...	...	275
152. Kaṭṭhapādukāḍipaṭikkhepa	...	...	276
153. Yānāḍipaṭikkhepa	...	...	280
154. Uccāsayanamahāsayanapaṭikkhepa	...	...	280
155. Sabbacammaṭapaṭikkhepa	...	...	281
156. Gihivikatānuññātādi	...	...	283
157. Soṇakuṭikaṇṇavatthu	...	...	283

Mātikā	...	...	Piṭṭhaṅka
158. Mahākaccānassa pañcavaraparidassanā	...	...	284
159. Uddānagāthā	...	...	288

6. Bhesajjakkhandhaka

160. Pañcabhesajjakathā	...	...	290
161. Mūlādibhesajjakathā	...	...	292
162. Pilindavacchavatthu	...	...	299
163. Guḷādi-anujānanā	...	...	303
164. Antovuṭṭhādipaṭikkhepakathā	...	...	304
165. Uggahitapaṭiggahaṇā	...	...	305
166. Paṭiggahitādi-anujānanā	...	...	307
167. Satthakammaṭapaṭikkhepakathā	...	...	309
168. Manussamaṃsapaṭikkhepakathā	...	...	310
169. Hatthimaṃsādipaṭikkhepakathā	...	...	312
170. Yāgumadhugolaḷakānujānanā	...	...	314
171. Taruṇapasannamahāmattavatthu	...	...	316
172. Belaṭṭhakaccānavatthu	...	...	318
173. Pāṭaligāmavatthu	...	...	321
174. Sunidhavassakāravatthu	...	...	323
175. Koṭigāme saccakathā	...	...	325
176. Ambapālīvatthu	...	...	326
177. Licchavīvatthu	...	...	326
178. Sīhasenāpativatthu	...	...	328
179. Kappiyabhūmi-anujānanā	...	...	335
180. Meṇḍakagahapativatthu	...	...	337
181. Pañcagorasādi-anujānanā	...	...	341
182. Keṇiyajaṭilavatthu	...	...	342

Mātikā	Piṭṭhaṅka
183. Rojamallavatthu	345
184. Vuḍḍhapabbajitavatthu	347
185. Catumahāpadesakathā	348
186. Uddānagāthā	349

7. Kathinakkhandhaka

187. Kathinānujānanā	351
188. Ādāyasattaka	353
189. Samādāyasattaka	354
190. Ādāyachakka	355
191. Samādāyachakka	356
192. Ādāyapannarasaka	357
193. Samādāyapannarasakādi	360
194. Vippakatasamādāyapannarasaka	360
195. Ānāsādoḷasaka	362
196. Āsādoḷasaka	364
197. Karaṇīyadoḷasaka	367
198. Apavilāyananavaka	369
199. Phāsuvihārapañcaka	371
200. Palibodhāpalibodhakathā	373
201. Uddānagāthā	374

8. Cīvarakkhandhaka

202. Jīvakavatthu	377
203. Seṭṭhibhariyāvatthu	380
204. Bimbisārarājavatthu	382
205. Rājagahaseṭṭhivatthu	383

Mātikā	Piṭṭhaṅka
206. Setṭhiputtavatthu	386
207. Pajjotarājavatthu	387
208. Siveyyakadussayugakathā	389
209. Samatimsavirecanakathā	390
210. Varayācanākathā	392
211. Kambalānujānanādikathā	393
212. Paṃsukūlapariyesanakathā	394
213. Cīvarapaṭiggāhakasammutikathā	395
214. Bhaṇḍāgārasammuti-ādikathā	396
215. Cīvararajanakathā	398
216. Chinnakacīvarānujānanā	400
217. Ticīvarānujānanā	401
218. Atirekacīvarakathā	402
219. Visākhāvatthu	404
220. Nisīdanādi-anujānanā	409
221. Pacchimavikappanupagacīvarādikathā	411
222. Saṃghikacīvaruppādakathā	414
223. Upanandasakyaputtavatthu	415
224. Gilānavatthukathā	417
225. Matasantakakathā	419
226. Naggiyapaṭikkhepakathā	421
227. Kusacīrādipaṭikkhepakathā	421
228. Sabbanīlakādipaṭikkhepakathā	422
229. Vassaṃvuṭṭhānaṃ anuppannacīvarakathā	423
230. Saṃghe bhinne cīvaruppādakathā	425
231. Duggahitasuggahitādikathā	425
232. Aṭṭhacīvaramātikā	427
233. Uddānagāthā	428

Mātikā

Piṭṭhaṅka

9. Campeyyakkhandhaka

234. Kassapagottabhikkhuvatthu	...	...	430
235. Adhammena vaggādikammakathā	...	...	434
236. Ñattivipannakammādikathā	...	...	435
237. Catuvaggakaraṇādikathā	...	...	439
238. Pārivāsikādikathā	...	...	442
239. Dvenissāraṇādikathā	...	...	443
240. Adhammakammādikathā	...	...	445
241. Upālīpucchākathā	...	...	448
242. Tajjanīyakammakathā	...	...	453
243. Niyassakammakathā	...	...	456
244. Pabbājanīyakammakathā	...	...	457
245. Paṭisāraṇīyakammakathā	...	...	457
246. Adassane ukkhepanīyakammakathā	...	...	458
247. Appaṭīkamme ukkhepanīyakammakathā	...	...	458
248. Appaṭinissagge ukkhepanīyakammakathā	...	...	459
249. Tajjanīyakammaṭippassaddhikathā	...	...	459
250. Niyassakammaṭippassaddhikathā	...	...	463
251. Pabbājanīyakammaṭippassaddhikathā	...	...	463
252. Paṭisāraṇīyakammaṭippassaddhikathā	...	...	464
253. Adassane ukkhepanīyakammaṭippassaddhikathā	...	...	464
254. Appaṭīkamme ukkhepanīyakammaṭippassaddhikathā	...	...	465
255. Appaṭinissagge ukkhepanīyakammaṭippassaddhikathā	...	...	465
256. Tajjanīyakammavivādakathā	...	...	466
257. Niyassakammavivādakathā	...	...	468
258. Pabbājanīyakammavivādakathā	...	...	468
259. Paṭisāraṇīyakammavivādakathā	...	...	468
260. Adassane ukkhepanīyakammavivādakathā	...	...	469

Mātikā	Piṭṭhaṅka
261. Appaṭikamme ukkhepanīyakammavivādakathā	... 469
262. Appaṭinissagge ukkhepanīyakammavivādakathā	... 470
263. Tajjanīyakammaṭippassaddhikathā	... 470
264. Niyassakammaṭippassaddhikathā	... 472
265. Pabbājanīyakammaṭippassaddhikathā	... 473
266. Paṭisāraṇīyakammaṭippassaddhikathā	... 473
267. Adassane ukkhepanīyakammaṭippassaddhikathā	... 474
268. Appaṭikamme ukkhepanīyakammaṭippassaddhikathā	474
269. Appaṭinissagge ukkhepanīyakammaṭippassaddhikathā	475
270. Uddānagāthā	... 476

10. Kosambakakkhandhaka

271. Kosambakavivādakathā	... 480
272. Dīghāvuvatthu	... 487
273. Bālakaloṇakagamanakathā	... 497
274. Pācinavaṃsadāyagamanakathā	... 497
275. Pālileyyakagamanakathā	... 499
276. Aṭṭhārasavatthukathā	... 501
277. Osāraṇānujānanā	... 506
278. Saṃghasāmaggīkathā	... 506
279. Upālisamghasāmaggīpucchā	... 508
280. Uddānagāthā	... 510

Mahāvaggapālimātikā niṭṭhitā.

Vinayapīṭaka

Mahāvaggapāḷi

Namo tassa Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa.

1. Mahākhandhaka

1. Bodhikathā

1. * Tena samayena Buddho Bhagavā Uruvelāyaṃ viharati najjā Nerañjarāya tīre bodhirukkhāmūle paṭhamābhisambuddho. Atha kho Bhagavā bodhirukkhāmūle sattāhaṃ ekapallaṅkena nisīdi vimuttisukhapaṭisaṃvedī¹. Atha kho Bhagavā rattiyaṃ paṭhamaṃ yāmaṃ paṭiccasamuppādaṃ anulomapaṭilomaṃ manasākāsi “avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ, saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti, evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. Avijjāyatveva asesavirāgaṇirodhā saṅkhāraṇirodho, saṅkhāraṇirodhā viññāṇaṇirodho, viññāṇaṇirodhā nāmarūpaṇirodho, nāmarūpaṇirodhā saḷāyatanaṇirodho, saḷāyatanaṇirodhā phassaṇirodho, phassaṇirodhā vedanāṇirodho, vedanāṇirodhā taṇhāṇirodho, taṇhāṇirodhā upādānaṇirodho, upādānaṇirodhā bhavaṇirodho, bhavaṇirodhā jātiṇirodho, jātiṇirodhā jarāmaṇaṇi sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā nirujjhanti, evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hotī”ti.

* Khu 1. 77 piṭṭhādīsū Udānēpi.

1. Vimuttisukhaṃ paṭisaṃvedī (Ka)

Atha kho Bhagavā etamatthaṃ viditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi—

“Yadā have pātubhavanti dhammā,
 Ātāpino jhāyato brāhmaṇassa.
 Athassa kaṅkhā vapayanti sabbā,
 Yato pajānāti sahetudhamman”ti.

2. * Atha kho Bhagavā rattiyā majjhimaṃ yāmaṃ paṭiccasamuppādaṃ anulomapaṭilomaṃ manasākāsi “avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti -pa- nirodho hoti”ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā etamatthaṃ viditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi—

“Yadā have pātubhavanti dhammā,
 Ātāpino jhāyato brāhmaṇassa.
 Athassa kaṅkhā vapayanti sabbā,
 Yato khayāṃ paccayānaṃ avedī”ti.

3. + Atha kho Bhagavā rattiyā pacchimaṃ yāmaṃ paṭiccasamuppādaṃ anulomapaṭilomaṃ manasākāsi “avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti -pa- nirodho hoti”ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā etamatthaṃ viditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi—

“Yadā have pātubhavanti dhammā,
 Ātāpino jhāyato brāhmaṇassa.
 Vidhūpayāṃ tiṭṭhati mārasenaṃ,
 Sūriyova¹ obhāsayaṃantalikkhan”ti.

Bodhikathā niṭṭhitā.

1. Suriyova (Sī, Syā, Kam)

* Khu 1. 78 piṭṭhe Udānepi.

+ Khu 1. 78-79 piṭṭhesupi.

2. Ajapālakathā

4. * Atha kho Bhagavā sattāhassa accayena tamhā samādhimhā vuṭṭhahitvā bodhirukkhamulā yena Ajapālanigrodho tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Ajapālanigrodhamūle sattāhaṃ ekapallaṅkena nisīdi vimuttisukhapaṭisaṃvedī. Atha kho aññataro Humhuṅkajātiko brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhim sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ t̥hito kho so brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam etadavoca “kittāvatā nu kho bho Gotama brāhmaṇo hoti, katame ca pana brāhmaṇakaraṇā¹ dhammā”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā etamatthaṃ viditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi—

+ “Yo brāhmaṇo bāhitapāpadhammo,
Nihumhuṅko nikkasāvo yatatto.
Vedantagū vusitabrahmacariyo,
Dhammena so brahmavādaṃ vadeyya.
Yassussadā natthi kuhiñci loke”ti.

Ajapālakathā niṭṭhitā.

3. Mucalindakathā

5. ++ Atha kho Bhagavā sattāhassa accayena tamhā samādhimhā vuṭṭhahitvā Ajapālanigrodhamulā yena Mucalindo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Mucalindamūle sattāhaṃ ekapallaṅkena nisīdi vimuttisukhapaṭisaṃvedī. Tena kho pana samayena mahā akālamegho udapādi sattāhavaddalikā sītavātaduddinī. Atha kho Mucalindo nāgarājā sakabhavanā nikkhamitvā Bhagavato kāyaṃ sattakkhattuṃ bhogehi parikkhipitvā uparimuddhani mahantaṃ phaṇaṃ karitvā aṭṭhāsi “mā Bhagavantam sītaṃ, mā Bhagavantam uṇhaṃ, mā Bhagavantam daṃsamakasavātātāpasarīsapasamphasso”ti².

1. Brāhmaṇakārakā (Ka) brāhmaṇakarāṇā (?)

2. Siriṃsapa... (Sī, Syā, Kam)

* Khu 1. 80 piṭṭhe Udānepi.

+ Khu 10. 129 piṭṭhe Nettipāḷiyampi.

++ Khu 1. 87, 88 piṭṭhesu Udānepi.

Atha kho Mucalindo nāgarājā sattāhassa accayena viddhaṃ
vigatavalāhakaṃ devaṃ viditvā Bhagavato kāyā bhoge viniveṭhetvā
sakavaṇṇaṃ paṭisaṃharitvā māṇavakavaṇṇaṃ abhinimminivā Bhagavato
purato aṭṭhāsi pañjaliko Bhagavantaṃ namassamāno. Atha kho Bhagavā
etamatthaṃ viditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi—

* “Sukho viveko tuṭṭhassa, sutadhammassa passato.
Abyāpajjaṃ sukhaṃ loke, paṇabhūtesu saṃyamo.

* Sukhā virāgatā loke, kāmānaṃ samatikkamo.
Asmimānassa yo vinayo, etaṃ ve paramaṃ sukhaṃ”ti.

Mucalindakathā niṭṭhitā.

4. Rājāyatanakathā

6. Atha kho Bhagavā sattāhassa accayena tamhā samādhimhā
vuṭṭhahitvā Mucalindamūlā yena Rājāyatanam tenupasaṅkami,
upasaṅkamitvā Rājāyatanamūle sattāhaṃ ekapallaṅkena nisīdi
vimuttisukhapaṭisaṃvedī. Tena kho pana samayena Tapussa¹ Bhallikā vāṇijā
Ukkalā taṃ desaṃ addhānamaggappaṭipannā honti. Atha kho
Tapussabhallikānaṃ vāṇijānaṃ ñāṭisālohitā devatā Tapussabhallike vāṇije
etadavoca “ayaṃ mārisā Bhagavā Rājāyatanamūle viharati
paṭhamābhisambuddho, gacchatha taṃ Bhagavantaṃ manthena ca
madhupiṇḍikāya ca patimānetha, taṃ vo bhavissati dīgharattaṃ hitāya
sukhāyā”ti. Atha kho Tapussabhallikā vāṇijā manthaṅca madhupiṇḍikaṅca
ādāya yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ
abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu, ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho Tapussabhallikā
vāṇijā Bhagavantaṃ etadavocum “paṭiggaṇhātu no bhante Bhagavā
manthaṅca madhupiṇḍikaṅca, yaṃ amhākaṃ assa dīgharattaṃ hitāya
sukhāyā”ti. Atha kho Bhagavato etadahosi “na kho Tathāgatā hatthesu
paṭiggaṇhanti, kimhi nu kho ahaṃ paṭiggaṇheyyaṃ manthaṅca
madhupiṇḍikaṅca”ti.

* Abhi 4. 163 piṭṭhe Kathāvattupāḷiyampi.

1. Tapassu (Sī)

Atha kho cattāro mahārājāno Bhagavato cetasā cetoparivitakkamaññāya catuddisā cattāro selamaye patte Bhagavato upanāmesuṃ “idha bhante Bhagavā paṭiggahaṇhātu manthañca madhupiṇḍikañcā”ti. Paṭiggahesi Bhagavā paccagge selamaye patte manthañca madhupiṇḍikañca, paṭiggahetvā paribhuñji. Atha kho Tapussabhallikā vāṇijā Bhagavantam (onītapattapāṇim viditvā Bhagavato pādesu sirasā nipatitvā Bhagavantam) etadavocuṃ “ete mayam bhante Bhagavantam saraṇam gacchāma dhammañca, upāsake no Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupete saraṇam gate”ti. Te ca loke paṭhamam upāsakā ahesuṃ dvevācikā.

Rājāyatanakathā niṭṭhitā.

5. Brahmayācanakathā

7. * Atha kho Bhagavā sattāhassa accayena tamhā samādhimhā vuṭṭhahitvā Rājāyatanamūlā yena Ajapālanigrodho tenupasaṅkami. Tatra sudam Bhagavā Ajapālanigrodhamūle viharati. Atha kho Bhagavato rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evam cetaso parivitakko udapādi “adhigato kho myāyam dhammo gambhīro duddaso duranubhodho santo paṇīto atakkāvacaro nipuṇo paṇḍitavedanīyo, ālayarāmā kho panāyam pajā ālayaratā ālayasammuditā, ālayarāmāya kho pana pajāya ālayaratāya ālayasammuditāya duddasam idam ṭhānam yadidam idappaccayatāpaṭiccasamuppādo, idampi kho ṭhānam sududdasam yadidam sabbasaṅkhārasamatho sabbūpadhipaṭinissaggo taṇhākkhayo virāgo nirodho nibbānam. Ahañceva kho pana dhammam deseyyam, pare ca me na ājāneyyūṃ, so mamassa kilamatho, sā mamassa vihesā”ti. Apissu Bhagavantam imā anacchariyā gāthāyo paṭibhaṃsu pubbe assutapubbā—

“Kicchena me adhigatam, halam dāni pakāsituṃ.
Rāgadosaparetehi, nāyam dhammo susambudho.

() Sī-Syā-pothakesu natthi.

* Ayam brahmayācanakathā Dī 2. 30 piṭṭhādīsu ca; Ma 1. 224 piṭṭhādīsu ca, Ma 2. 291 piṭṭhādīsu ca; Saṃ 1. 138 piṭṭhādīsūpi ca āgatā.

Paṭisotagāmiṃ nipuṇaṃ, gambhīraṃ duddasaṃ aṇuṃ.
Rāgarattā na dakkhanti, tamokhandhena āvuṭṭā¹”ti.

Itiha Bhagavato paṭisañcikkhato appossukkatāya cittaṃ namati, no dhammadesanāya.

8. Atha kho brahmuno Sahampatissa Bhagavato cetasā cetoparivittakkamaññāya etadahosi “nassati vata bho loko, vinassati vata bho loko, yatra hi nāma Tathāgatassa Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa appossukkatāya cittaṃ namati², no dhammadesanāyā”ti. Atha kho brahmā Sahampati seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samiñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samiñjeyya, evameva brahmaloke antarahito Bhagavato purato pāturahosi. Atha kho brahmā Sahampati ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā dakkhiṇajāṇumaṅgalaṃ pathaviyaṃ nihantvā yena Bhagavā tenañjaliṃ paṇāmetvā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “desetu bhante Bhagavā dhammaṃ, desetu Sugato dhammaṃ, santi sattā apparajakkhajātikā, assavanatā dhammassa parihāyanti, bhavissanti dhammassa aññātāro”ti. Idamavoca brahmā Sahampati, idaṃ vatvāna athāparaṃ etadavoca—

“Pāturahosi Magadhesu pubbe,
Dhammo asuddho samalehi cintito.
Apāpuretaṃ³ Amatassa dvāraṃ,
Suṇantu dhammaṃ vimalenānubuddhaṃ.

Sele yathā pabbatamuddhaniṭṭhito,
Yathāpi passe janataṃ samantato.
Tathūpamaṃ dhammamayaṃ sumedha,
Pāsādamāruyha samantacakkhu.
Sokāvatiṇṇaṃ janatamapetasoko,
Avekkhassu jātijarābhibhūtaṃ.

1. Āvaṭṭā (Sī)

2. Namissati (?)

3. Avāpuretaṃ (Sī)

Uṭṭhehi vīra vijitasāṅgāma,
 Satthavāha aṇaṇa¹ vicara loke.
 Desassu² Bhagavā dhammaṃ,
 Aññātāro bhavissantī”ti.

[Evaṃ vutte Bhagavā brahmānaṃ Sahampatiṃ etadavoca “mayhampi kho brahme etadahosi ‘adhigato kho myāyaṃ dhammo gambhīro duddaso duranubodho santo paṇīto atakkāvacaro nipuṇo paṇḍitavedaniyo, ālayarāmā kho panāyaṃ pajā ālayaratā ālayasammuditā, ālayarāmāya kho pana pajāya ālayaratāya ālayasammuditāya duddasaṃ idam ṭhānaṃ yadidaṃ idappaccayatāpaṭṭicasamuppādo, idampi kho ṭhānaṃ sududdasaṃ yadidaṃ sabbasaṅkhārasamatho sabbūpadhipaṭṭinissaggo taṇhākkhayo virāgo nirodho nibbānaṃ. Ahañceva kho pana dhammaṃ deseyyaṃ, pare ca me na ājāneyyūṃ, so mamassa kilamatho, sā mamassa vihesā’ti. Apissu maṃ brahme imā anacchariyā gāthāyo paṭibhaṃsu pubbe assutapubbā—

“Kicchena me adhigataṃ, halaṃ dāni pakāsituṃ.
 Rāgadosaparetehi, nāyaṃ dhammo susambudho.
 Paṭisotagāmiṃ nipuṇaṃ, gambhīraṃ duddasaṃ aṇuṃ.
 Rāgarattā na dakkhanti, tamokhandhena āvuṭā’ti.

Itiha me brahme paṭisañcikkhato appossukkatāya cittaṃ namati, no dhammadesanāyā”ti.

Dutiyampi kho brahmā Sahampati Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “desetu bhante Bhagavā dhammaṃ, desetu Sugato dhammaṃ, santi sattā apparajakkhajātikā, assavanatā dhammassa parihāyanti, bhavissanti dhammassa aññātāro”ti. Idamavoca brahmā Sahampati, idaṃ vatvāna athāparaṃ etadavoca—

1. Anaṇa (Ka) 2. Desetu (Ka)

[] Sī-Syā-pothakesu natthi, Mūlapaṇṇāsakepi Pāsārāsīsutte brahmayācanā sakim yeva āgatā.

“Pāturahosi Magadhesu pubbe.
 Dhammo asuddho samalehi cintito.
 Apāpuretaṃ amatassa dvāraṃ.
 Suṇantu dhammaṃ vimalenānubuddhaṃ.

Sele yathā pabbatamuddhaniṭṭhito,
 Yathāpi passe janataṃ samantato.
 Tathūpamaṃ dhammamayaṃ sumedha,
 Pāsādamāruyha samantacakkhu.
 Sokāvatiṇṇaṃ janatamapetasoko,
 Avekkhassu jātijarābhibhūtaṃ.

Uṭṭhehi vīra vijitasaṅgāma,
 Satthavāha aṇaṇa vicara loke.
 Desassu Bhagavā dhammaṃ,
 Aññātāro bhavissantī”ti.

Dutiyampi kho Bhagavā brahmānaṃ Sahampatiṃ etadavoca “mayhampi kho brahme etadahosi ‘adhigato kho myāyaṃ dhammo gambhīro duddaso duranubodho santo paṇīto atakkāvacaro nipuṇo paṇḍitavedaniyo, ālayarāmā kho panāyaṃ pajā ālayaratā ālayasammuditā, ālayarāmāya kho pana pajāya ālayaratāya ālayasammuditāya duddasaṃ idaṃ ṭhānaṃ yadidaṃ idappaccayatāpaṭiccasamuppādo, idampi kho ṭhānaṃ sududdasaṃ yadidaṃ sabbasaṅkhārasamatho sabbūpadhipaṭinissaggo taṇhākkhayo virāgo nirodho Nibbānaṃ. Ahañceva kho pana dhammaṃ deseyyaṃ pare ca me na ājāneyyūṃ, so mamassa kilamatho, sā mamassa vihesā’ti. Apissu maṃ brahme imā anacchariyā gāthāyo paṭibhaṃsu pubbe assutapubbā—

‘Kicchena me adhigataṃ, halaṃ dāni pakāsituṃ.
 Rāgadosaparetehi, nāyaṃ dhammo susambudho.
 Paṭisotagāmiṃ nipuṇaṃ, gambhīraṃ duddasaṃ aṇuṃ.
 Rāgarattā na dakkhanti, tamokhandhena āvuṭā’ti.

Itiha me brahme paṭisañcikkhato apposukkatāya cittaṃ namati, no dhammadesanāyā”ti.

Tatīyampi kho brahmā Sahampati Bhagavantam etadavoca “desetu bhante Bhagavā dhammaṃ, desetu Sugato dhammaṃ, santi sattā apparajakkhajātikā, assavanatā dhammassa parihāyanti, bhavissanti dhammassa aññātāro”ti. Idamavoca brahmā Sahampati, idaṃ vatvāna athāparaṃ etadavoca—

“Pāturahosi Magadhesu pubbe,
Dhammo asuddho samalehi cintito.
Apāpuretaṃ amatassa dvāraṃ.
Suṇantu dhammaṃ vimalenānubuddhaṃ.

Sele yathā pabbatamuddhaniṭṭhito,
Yathāpi passe janataṃ samantato.
Tathūpamaṃ dhammamayaṃ sumedha,
Pāsādamāruyha samantacakkhu.
Sokāvatiṇṇaṃ janatamapetasoko,
Avekkhassu jātijarābhībhūtaṃ.

Uṭṭhehi vīra vijitasaṅgāma,
Satthavāha aṇaṇa vicara loke.
Desassu Bhagavā dhammaṃ,
Aññātāro bhavissanti”ti.]

9. Atha kho Bhagavā brahmuno ca ajjhesanaṃ veditvā sattesu ca kāruṇṇataṃ paṭicca Buddhacakkhunā lokaṃ volokesi, addasā kho Bhagavā Buddhacakkhunā lokaṃ volokento satte apparajakkhe mahārajakkhe tikkhindriye mudindriye svākāre dvākāre suviññāpaye duviññāpaye appekacce paralokavajjabhayadassāvīne¹ viharante appekacce na paralokavajjabhayadassāvīne¹ viharante, seyyathāpi nāma uppaliniyaṃ vā paduminiyaṃ vā puṇḍarīkiniyaṃ vā appekaccāni uppalāni vā padumāni vā puṇḍarīkāni vā udake jātāni udake samvaḍḍhāni udakānuggatāni anto

1. Dassāvīno (Sī, Syā, Kam)

nimuggaposīni, appekaccāni uppalāni vā padumāni vā puṇḍarīkāni vā uduke jātāni uduke saṃvaḍḍhāni samodakam̐ t̐hitāni, appekaccāni uppalāni vā padumāni vā puṇḍarīkāni vā uduke jātāni uduke saṃvaḍḍhāni udakam̐ accuggamma t̐hitāni¹ anupalittāni udakena, evamevaṃ Bhagavā Buddhacakkhunā lokam̐ volokento addasa satte apparajakkhe mahārajakkhe tikkhindriye mudindriye svākāre dvākāre suviññāpaye duviññāpaye appekacce paralokavajjabhayadassāvīne viharante appekacce na paralokavajjabhayadassāvīne viharante, disvāna brahmānam̐ Sahampatim̐ gāthāya paccabhāsi—

“Apārutā tesam̐ amatassa dvārā,
Ye sotavanto pamuñcantu saddham̐.
Vihimsasaññī paguṇam̐ na bhāsim̐,
Dhammam̐ paṇītam̐ manujesu brahme”ti.

Atha kho brahmā Sahampati “katāvakāso khomhi Bhagavatā dhammadesanāyā”ti Bhagavantam̐ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇam̐ katvā tatthevantaradhāyi.

Brahmayācanakathā niṭṭhitā.

6. Pañcavaggiyakathā

10. * Atha kho Bhagavato etadahosi “kassa nu kho aham̐ paṭhamam̐ dhammam̐ deseyyam̐, ko imam̐ dhammam̐ khippameva ājānissatī”ti. Atha kho Bhagavato etadahosi “ayam̐ kho Āḷāro Kālāmo paṇḍito byatto medhāvī dīgharattam̐ apparajakkhajātiko, yannūnāham̐ Āḷārassa Kālāmassa paṭhamam̐ dhammam̐ deseyyam̐, so imam̐ dhammam̐ khippameva ājānissatī”ti. Atha kho antarahitā devatā Bhagavato ārocesi “sattāhakālaṅkato bhante Āḷāro Kālāmo”ti. Bhagavatopi kho ñāṇam̐ udapādi “sattāhakālaṅkato

1. Tiṭṭhanti (Sī, Syā)

* Ma 1. 226 piṭṭhādīsūpi; Ma 2. 293 piṭṭhādīsūpi ca.

Ālāro Kālāmo”ti. Atha kho Bhagavato etadahosi “mahājāniyo kho Ālāro Kālāmo, sace hi so imaṃ dhammaṃ suṇeyya, khippameva ājāneyyā”ti. Atha kho Bhagavato etadahosi “kassa nu kho ahaṃ paṭhamāṃ dhammaṃ deseyyaṃ, ko imaṃ dhammaṃ khippameva ājānissatī”ti. Atha kho Bhagavato etadahosi “ayaṃ kho udako¹ rāmaputto paṇḍito byatto medhāvī dīgharattaṃ apparajakkhajātiko, yannūnāhaṃ Udakassa Rāmaputtassa paṭhamāṃ dhammaṃ deseyyaṃ, so imaṃ dhammaṃ khippameva ājānissatī”ti. Atha kho antarahitā devatā Bhagavato ārocesi “abhidosakālaṅkato bhante Udako Rāmaputto”ti. Bhagavatopi kho nāṇaṃ udapādi “abhidosakālaṅkato Udako Rāmaputto”ti. Atha kho Bhagavato etadahosi “mahājāniyo kho Udako Rāmaputto, sace hi so imaṃ dhammaṃ suṇeyya, khippameva ājāneyyā”ti.

Atha kho Bhagavato etadahosi “kassa nu kho ahaṃ paṭhamāṃ dhammaṃ deseyyaṃ, ko imaṃ dhammaṃ khippameva ājānissatī”ti. Atha kho Bhagavato etadahosi “bahukārā kho me pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū, ye maṃ padhānapahitattaṃ upaṭṭhahimsu, yannūnāhaṃ pañcavaggiyānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ paṭhamāṃ dhammaṃ deseyyaṃ”ti. Atha kho Bhagavato etadahosi “kahaṃ nu kho etarahi pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū viharantī”ti. Addasā kho Bhagavā dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena pañcavaggiye bhikkhū Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharante Isipatane migadāye. Atha kho Bhagavā Uruvelāyaṃ yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Bārāṇasī tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi.

11. Addasā kho Upako ājīvako Bhagavantaṃ antarā ca Gayaṃ antarā ca bodhiṃ addhānamaggappaṭipannaṃ, disvāna Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “vipasannāni kho te āvuso indriyāni, parisuddho chavivaṇṇo pariyodāto, kaṃ’si tvaṃ āvuso uddissa pabbajito, ko vā te Satthā, kassa vā tvaṃ dhammaṃ rocesi”ti. Evaṃ vutte Bhagavā Upakaṃ ājīvakaṃ gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi—

1. Uddako (Sī, Syā)

- + * “Sabbābhibhū sabbavidūhamasmi,
Sabbesu dhammesu anūpalitto.
Sabbañjaho taṇhākkhaye vimutto,
Sayam abhiññāya ka’ muddiseyyam.
- ++ * Na me ācariyo atthi, sadiso me na vijjati.
Sadevakasmim lokasmim, natthi me paṭipuggalo.
- * Aham hi Arahā loke, aham Satthā anuttaro.
Ekomhi Sammāsambuddho, sītibhūtosmi nibbuto.
- * Dhammacakkaṃ pavattetuṃ, gacchāmi Kāsinaṃ puram.
Andhībhūtasmiṃ lokasmim, āhañchaṃ¹ amatadundubhin”ti.
Yathā kho tvaṃ āvuso paṭijānāsi, arahasi Anantajinoti.
- * “Mādisā ve Jinā honti, ye pattā āsavakkhayaṃ.
Jitā me pāpakā dhammā, tasmāhamupaka² Jino”ti.

Evam vutte Upako ājīvako “huveyyapāvuso³”ti vatvā sīsam okampetvā ummaggaṃ gahetvā pakkāmi.

12. Atha kho Bhagavā anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Bārāṇasī Isipatanaṃ migadāyo, yena pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami. Addasaṃsu kho pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū Bhagavantaṃ dūratova āgacchantam, disvāna aññamaññaṃ katikaṃ⁴ saṅṭhapesuṃ “ayaṃ āvuso samaṇo Gotamo āgacchati bāhulliko padhānavibbhanto āvatto bāhullāya, so neva abhivādetabbo, na paccuṭṭhātabbo, nāssa pattacīvaraṃ paṭiggahetabbam, api ca kho āsanaṃ ṭhapetabbam, sace so ākaṅkhissati, nisīdissatī”ti. Yathā yathā kho Bhagavā pañcavaggiye bhikkhū upasaṅkamati tathā tathā⁵ pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū nāsakkhimsu sakāya katikāya

1. Āhaññim (Ka)

2. Tasmāhamupakā (Sī)

3. Huveyyapāvuso (Sī) huveyyāvuso (Syā)

4. Idam padam kesuci natthi.

5. Tathā tathā te (Sī, Syā)

+ Khu 1. 64 piṭṭhe Dhammapadepi.

* Abhi 4. 218 piṭṭhe Kathāvatthupāliyaṃpi.

++ Khu 11. 228 piṭṭhe Milindapañhepi.

saṅṭhātuṃ, asaṅṭhahantā Bhagavantam paccuggantvā eko Bhagavato pattacīvaram paṭiggahesi, eko āsanam paññapesi, eko pādodakam eko pādapīṭham eko pādakaṭhalikam upanikkhipi. Nisīdi Bhagavā paññatte āsane, nisajja kho Bhagavā pāde pakkhālesi. Apissu¹ Bhagavantam nāmena ca āvusovādena ca samudācaranti. Evaṃ vutte Bhagavā pañcavaggiye bhikkhū etadavoca “mā bhikkhave Tathāgataṃ nāmena ca āvusovādena ca samudācaratha², Araham bhikkhave Tathāgato Sammāsambuddho, odahatha bhikkhave sotam, amatamadhigataṃ, ahamanusāsāmi, aham dhammam desemi, yathānusiṭṭham tathā paṭipajjamānā³ na cirasseva yassatthāya kulaputtā sammadeva agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajanti, tadanuttaram brahmacariyapariyosānam diṭṭhevadhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissathā”ti. Evaṃ vutte pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū Bhagavantam etadavocum “tāyapi kho tvam āvuso Gotama iriyāya⁴ tāya paṭipadāya tāya dukkarakārikāya nevajjhagā uttari manussadhammā⁵ alamariyañāṇadassanavisesam, kim pana tvam etarahi bāhulliko padhānavibbhanto āvatto bāhullāya adhigamissasi uttari manussadhammā alamariyañāṇadassanavisesan”ti. Evaṃ vutte Bhagavā pañcavaggiye bhikkhū etadavoca “na bhikkhave Tathāgato bāhulliko, na padhānavibbhanto, na āvatto bāhullāya, Araham bhikkhave Tathāgato Sammāsambuddho, odahatha bhikkhave sotam, amatamadhigataṃ, ahamanusāsāmi, aham dhammam desemi, yathānusiṭṭham tathā paṭipajjamānā na cirasseva yassatthāya kulaputtā sammadeva agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajanti, tadanuttaram brahmacariyapariyosānam diṭṭhevadhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissathā”ti. Dutiyampi kho pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū Bhagavantam etadavocum -pa-. Dutiyampi kho Bhagavā pañcavaggiye bhikkhū etadavoca -pa-. Tatiyampi kho pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū Bhagavantam etadavocum “tāya pi kho tvam āvuso Gotama iriyāya tāya paṭipadāya tāya dukkarakārikāya nevajjhagā uttari manussadhammā alamariyañāṇadassanavisesam, kim pana tvam etarahi bāhulliko

1. Api ca kho (Pāsārāsisutta)

3. Yathānusiṭṭham paṭipajjamānā (Syā)

5. Uttarimanussadhammam (Syā, Ka)

2. Samudācarittha (Si, Syā)

4. Cariyāya (Syā)

padhānavibbhanto āvatto bāhullāya adhigamissasi uttari manussadhammā alamariyaññadassanavisesan”ti. Evaṃ vutte Bhagavā pañcavaggiye bhikkhū etadavoca “abhiññātha me no tumhe bhikkhave ito pubbe evarūpaṃ pabhāvitametān”ti¹. Nohehaṃ bhante. Arahaṃ bhikkhave Tathāgato Sammāsambuddho, odahatha bhikkhave sotāṃ, amatamadhigataṃ, ahamanusāsāmi, ahaṃ dhammaṃ desemi, yathānusiṭṭhaṃ tathā paṭipajjamānā na cirasseva yassatthāya kulaputtā sammadeva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti, tadanuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭhevadhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissathāti. Asakkhi kho Bhagavā pañcavaggiye bhikkhū saññāpetuṃ. Atha kho pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū Bhagavantaṃ sussūsiṃsu, sotāṃ odahiṃsu, aññā cittaṃ upaṭṭhāpesuṃ.

13. Atha kho Bhagavā pañcavaggiye bhikkhū āmantesi—

* Dve’me bhikkhave antā pabbajitena na sevitabbā. Katame dve², yo cāyaṃ kāmesu kāmasukhallikānuyogo hīno gammo pothujjaniko anariyo anatthasaṃhito, yo cāyaṃ attakilamathānuyogo dukkho anariyo anatthasaṃhito. Ete kho bhikkhave ubho ante anupagamma majjhimā paṭipadā Tathāgatena abhisambuddhā cakkhukaraṇī ñāṇakaraṇī upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati. Katamā ca sā bhikkhave majjhimā paṭipadā Tathāgatena abhisambuddhā cakkhukaraṇī ñāṇakaraṇī upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati, ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi. Ayaṃ kho sā bhikkhave majjhimā paṭipadā Tathāgatena abhisambuddhā cakkhukaraṇī ñāṇakaraṇī upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati.

14. Idaṃ kho pana bhikkhave dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, jātipi dukkhā, jarāpi dukkhā, byādhipi dukkho, maraṇampi dukkhaṃ, appiyehi sampayogo dukkho, piyehi vippayogo dukkho, yampicchaṃ na labhati tampi dukkhaṃ, saṃkhittena

1. Bhāsitametanti (Sī, Syā, Ka) Ṭikāyo oloketabbā.

2. Idaṃ padadvayaṃ Sī-Syā-pothhakesu natthi.

* Saṃ 3. 368 piṭṭhādīsupi.

pañcupādānakkhandhā¹ dukkhā. Idam kho pana bhikkhave dukkhasamudayaṃ² ariyasaccam, yāyaṃ taṇhā ponobbhavikā³ nandirāgasahagatā⁴ tatrataṭṭrābhinandinī. Seyyathidaṃ, kāmataṇhā bhavataṇhā vibhavataṇhā. Idam kho pana bhikkhave dukkhanirodham² ariyasaccam, yo tassā yeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti anālayo. Idam kho pana bhikkhave dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccam, ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Seyyathidaṃ, sammāditṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

15. “Idam dukkham ariyasaccan”ti me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum upapādi ñāṇam upapādi paññā upapādi vijjā upapādi āloko upapādi. “Tam kho panidam dukkham ariyasaccam pariññeyyan”ti me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum upapādi ñāṇam upapādi paññā upapādi vijjā upapādi āloko upapādi. “Tam kho panidam dukkham ariyasaccam pariññātan”ti me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum upapādi ñāṇam upapādi paññā upapādi vijjā upapādi āloko upapādi.

“Idam dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccan”ti me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum upapādi ñāṇam upapādi paññā upapādi vijjā upapādi āloko upapādi. “Tam kho panidam dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccam pahātabban”ti me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum upapādi ñāṇam upapādi paññā upapādi vijjā upapādi āloko upapādi. “Tam kho panidam dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccam pahīnan”ti me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum upapādi ñāṇam upapādi paññā upapādi vijjā upapādi āloko upapādi.

“Idam dukkhanirodham ariyasaccan”ti me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum upapādi ñāṇam upapādi paññā upapādi vijjā upapādi

1. Pañcupādānakkhandhāpi (Ka)

2. Ettha “idam dukkham ariyasaccanti ādisu dukkhasamudayo dukkhanirodhoti vattabbe dukkhasamudayaṃ dukkhanirodhanti liṅgavipallāso kato”ti Paṭisambhidāmaggaṭṭhakathāyaṃ vuttaṃ. Visuddhimaggaṭṭikāyaṃ pana uppādo bhayantipāṭhavaṇṇanāyaṃ “satipi dvinnam padānam samānādhikaraṇabhāve liṅgabhedo gahito, yathā dukkhasamudayo ariyasaccan”ti vuttaṃ. Tesu “dukkhasamudayo ariyasaccan”ti sakaliṅgikapāṭho “dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccan”ti pāḷiyā sameti.

3. Ponobbhavikā (Ka)

4. Nandirāgasahagatā (Sī, Syā)

āloko udapādi. “Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ sacchikātabban”ti me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi ñāṇaṃ udapādi paññā udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi. “Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ sacchikatan”ti me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi ñāṇaṃ udapādi paññā udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi.

“Idaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccan”ti me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi ñāṇaṃ udapādi paññā udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi. “Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ bhāvetabban”ti me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi ñāṇaṃ udapādi paññā udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi. “Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ bhāvitan”ti me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi ñāṇaṃ udapādi paññā udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi.

16. Yāvakīvañca me bhikkhave imesu catūsu ariyasaccesu evaṃ tiparivaṭṭaṃ dvādasākāraṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇadassanaṃ na suvisuddhaṃ ahosi, neva tāvāhaṃ bhikkhave sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya “anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho”ti¹ paccaññāsīm. Yato ca kho me bhikkhave imesu catūsu ariyasaccesu evaṃ tiparivaṭṭaṃ dvādasākāraṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇadassanaṃ suvisuddhaṃ ahosi, athāhaṃ bhikkhave sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya “anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho”ti¹ paccaññāsīm. Ñāṇaṃ pana me dassanaṃ udapādi, akuppā me vimutti, ayamantimā jāti, natthi dāni punabbhavoti. Idamavoca Bhagavā, attamaṇā pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanduntī².

Imasmim ca pana veyyākaraṇasmim bhaññamāne āyasmato Koṇḍaññassa virajaṃ vītamalaṃ dhammacakkhum udapādi “yaṃ kiñci samudayadhammaṃ, sabbaṃ taṃ nirodhadhammaṃ”ti.

1. Abhisambuddho (Sī, Syā)

2. Idamavoca -pa- abhinanduntivākyam Sī-Syā-pothakesu natthi.

17. Pavattite ca pana Bhagavatā dhammacakke bhummā devā saddamanussāvesum “etaṃ Bhagavatā Bārāṇasiyaṃ Isipatane migadāye anuttaraṃ dhammacakkaṃ pavattitaṃ appaṭivattiyaṃ samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā devena vā mārena vā brahmunā vā kenaci vā lokasmiṃ”ti. Bhummānaṃ devānaṃ saddaṃ sutvā Cātumahārājikā devā saddamanussāvesum -pa-. Cātumahārājikānaṃ devānaṃ saddaṃ sutvā Tāvatisā devā -pa- Yāmā devā -pa- Tusitā devā -pa- Nimmānaratī devā -pa- Paranimmitavasavattī devā -pa- Brahmakāyikā devā saddamanussāvesum “etaṃ Bhagavatā Bārāṇasiyaṃ Isipatane migadāye anuttaraṃ dhammacakkaṃ pavattitaṃ appaṭivattiyaṃ samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā devena vā mārena vā brahmunā vā kenaci vā lokasmiṃ”ti. Itiha tena khaṇena tena layena¹ tena muhuttana yāva brahmalokā saddo abbhuggacchi. Ayañca dasasahasilokadhātu saṃkampi sampakampi sampavedhi, appamāṇo ca uḷāro obhāso loke pāturahosi atikkamma devānaṃ devānubhāvaṃ. Atha kho Bhagavā imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi “aññāsi vata bho Koṇḍañño, aññāsi vata bho Koṇḍañño”ti. Iti hidaṃ āyasmato Koṇḍaññassa “Aññāsikoṇḍañño”tveva nāmaṃ ahoṣi.

18. Atha kho āyasmā Aññāsikoṇḍañño diṭṭhadhammo pattadhammo viditadhammo pariyoḡāḷhadhammo tiṇṇavicikiccho vigatakathamkatho vesārajjappatto aparappaccayo Satthusāsane Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “labheyyāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato santike pabbajjaṃ, labheyyaṃ upasampadan”ti. “Ehi bhikkhū”ti Bhagavā avoca “svākkhāto dhammo, cara brahmacariyaṃ sammā dukkhassa antakiriyāyā”ti. Sāva tassa āyasmato upasampadā ahoṣi.

19. Atha kho Bhagavā tadavasese bhikkhū dhammiyā kathāya ovadi anusāsi. Atha kho āyasmato ca Vappassa āyasmato ca Bhaddiyassa Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya ovadiyamānānaṃ anusāsiyamānānaṃ virajaṃ vītamalaṃ dhammacakkhuṃ udapādi “yaṃ kiñci samudayadhammaṃ, sabbaṃ taṃ nirodhadhammaṃ”ti.

1. Tena layenāti padadvayaṃ Si-Syā-pothakesu natthi.

Te diṭṭhadhammā pattadhammā veditadhammā pariyoḡāḥhadhammā tiṇṇavicikicchā vigatakathaṁkathā vesārajjappattā aparappaccayā Satthusāsane Bhagavantam etadavocum “labheyyāma mayam bhante Bhagavato santike pabbajam, labheyyāma upasampadan”ti. “Etha bhikkhavo”ti Bhagavā avoca “svākkhāto dhammo, caratha brahmacariyam sammā dukkhassa antakiriyyā”ti. Sāva tesam āyasmantānam upasampadā ahoṣi.

Atha kho Bhagavā tadavasese bhikkhū nīhārabhatto dhammiyā kathāya ovadi anusāsi. Yam tayo bhikkhū piṇḍāya caritvā āharanti, tena chabbaggo yāpeti. Atha kho āyasmato ca Mahānāmassa āyasmato ca Assajissa Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya ovadiyamānānam anusāsiyamānānam virajam vītamalam dhammacakkhum udapādi “yam kiñci samudayadhammam, sabbam tam nirodhadhammam”ti. Te diṭṭhadhammā pattadhammā veditadhammā pariyoḡāḥhadhammā tiṇṇavicikicchā vigatakathaṁkathā vesārajjappattā aparappaccayā Satthusāsane Bhagavantam etadavocum “labheyyāma mayam bhante Bhagavato santike pabbajam, labheyyāma upasampadan”ti. “Etha bhikkhavo”ti Bhagavā avoca “svākkhāto dhammo, caratha brahmacariyam sammā dukkhassa antakiriyyā”ti. Sāva tesam āyasmantānam upasampadā ahoṣi.

20. Atha kho Bhagavā pañcavaggiye bhikkhū āmantesi—

* Rūpam bhikkhave anattā, rūpañca hida bhikkhave attā abhavissa, nayidam rūpam ābādhāya samvatteyya, labbhettha ca rūpe “evam me rūpam hotu, evam me rūpam mā ahoṣi”ti. Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave rūpam anattā, tasmā rūpam ābādhāya samvattati, na ca labbhati rūpe “evam me rūpam hotu, evam me rūpam mā ahoṣi”ti. Vedanā anattā, vedanā ca hidam bhikkhave attā abhavissa, nayidam vedanā ābādhāya samvatteyya, labbhettha ca vedanāya “evam me vedanā hotu, evam me vedanā mā ahoṣi”ti. Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave vedanā anattā, tasmā vedanā ābādhāya samvattati, na ca labbhati vedanāya “evam me vedanā hotu, evam me vedanā mā ahoṣi”ti. Saññā anattā, saññā ca hidam bhikkhave attā abhavissa, nayidam saññā ābādhāya samvatteyya,

* Sam 2. 55 piṭṭhādīsipi.

labbhettha ca saññāya “evaṃ me saññā hotu, evaṃ me saññā mā ahoṣī”ti. Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave saññā anattā, tasmā saññā ābādhāya saṃvattati, na ca labbhati saññāya “evaṃ me saññā hotu, evaṃ me saññā mā ahoṣī”ti. Saṅkhārā anattā, saṅkhārā ca hidaṃ bhikkhave attā abhavissaṃsu, nayidaṃ¹ saṅkhārā ābādhāya saṃvatteyyuṃ, labbhettha ca saṅkhāresu “evaṃ me saṅkhārā hontu, evaṃ me saṅkhārā mā ahesun”ti. Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave saṅkhārā anattā, tasmā saṅkhārā ābādhāya saṃvattanti, na ca labbhati saṅkhāresu “evaṃ me saṅkhārā hontu, evaṃ me saṅkhārā mā ahesun”ti. Viññāṇaṃ anattā, viññāṇaṃ hidaṃ bhikkhave attā abhavissa, nayidaṃ viññāṇaṃ ābādhāya saṃvatteyya, labbhettha ca viññāṇe “evaṃ me viññāṇaṃ hotu, evaṃ me viññāṇaṃ mā ahoṣī”ti. Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ anattā, tasmā viññāṇaṃ ābādhāya saṃvattati, na ca labbhati viññāṇe “evaṃ me viññāṇaṃ hotu, evaṃ me viññāṇaṃ mā ahoṣī”ti.

21. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esoḥasmaṃ, eso me attā”ti. No hetāṃ bhante. Vedanā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esoḥasmaṃ, eso me attā”ti. No hetāṃ bhante. Saññā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esoḥasmaṃ, eso me attā”ti. No hetāṃ bhante. Saṅkhārā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esoḥasmaṃ, eso me attā”ti. No hetāṃ bhante. Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esoḥasmaṃ, eso me attā”ti. No hetāṃ bhante.

1. Nayime (Ka)

22. Tasmātiha bhikkhave yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumāṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā, yaṃ dūre¹ santike vā, sabbaṃ rūpaṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Yā kāci vedanā atītānāgatapaccuppannā ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikā vā sukhumā vā hīnā vā paṇītā vā, yā dūre santike vā, sabbā vedanā “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Yā kāci saññā atītānāgatapaccuppannā ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikā vā sukhumā vā hīnā vā paṇītā vā, yā dūre santike vā, sabbā saññā “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Ye keci saṅkhārā atītānāgatapaccuppannā ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikā vā sukhumā vā hīnā vā paṇītā vā, ye dūre santike vā, sabbe saṅkhārā “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumāṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā, yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ viññāṇaṃ netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ.

23. Evaṃ passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmimpi nibbindati, vedanāyapi nibbindati, saññāyapi nibbindati, saṅkhāresupi nibbindati, viññāṇasmimpi nibbindati, nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ vimuttamiti ñāṇaṃ hoti, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti pajānātīti.

24. Idamavoca Bhagavā, attamaṇā pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanduntī². Imasmiṃ ca pana veyyākaraṇasmiṃ bhaññamāne pañcavaggiyānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ anupādāya āsavehi cittāni vimuccīmsu. Tena kho pana samayena cha loke arahanto honti.

Pañcavaggiyakathā niṭṭhitā.

Paṭhamabhāṇavāro.

1. Yaṃ dūre vā (Syā)

2. Abhinanduntī (Syā)

7. Pabbajjākathā

25. Tena kho pana samayena Bārāṇasiyaṃ Yasō nāma kulaputto seṭṭhiputto sukhumālo hoti, tassa tayo pāsādā honti eko hemantiko, eko gimhiko, eko vassiko, so vassike pāsāde cattāro māse¹ nippurisehi tūriyehi paricārayamāno na heṭṭhāpāsādaṃ orohati. Atha kho Yasassa kulaputtassa pañcahi kāmagaṇehi samappitassa samaṅgībhūtassa paricārayamānassa paṭikacceva² niddā okkami, pariṇassapi niddā okkami, sabbarattiyō ca telapadīpo jhāyati. Atha kho Yasō kulaputto paṭikacceva pabujjhivā addasa sakāṃ pariṇaṇaṃ supantaṃ aññissā kacche vīṇaṃ aññissā kaṅṭhe mudingaṃ aññissā kacche āḷambaraṃ aññaṃ vikesikaṃ aññaṃ vikkheḷikaṃ aññaṃ vippalapatiyo hatthappattaṃ susānaṃ maññe, disvānassa ādīnava pāturahosi, nibbidāya cittaṃ saṅṭhāsi. Atha kho Yasō kulaputto udānaṃ udānesi “upaddutaṃ vata bho, upassaṭṭhaṃ vata bho”ti.

Atha kho Yasō kulaputto suvaṇṇapādukāyo ārohitvā yena nivesanadvāraṃ tenupasaṅkamaṃ, amanussā dvāraṃ vivarīṃsu “mā Yasassa kulaputtassa koci antarāyamaḥāsi agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajjāyā”ti. Atha kho Yasō kulaputto yena nagaradvāraṃ tenupasaṅkamaṃ, amanussā dvāraṃ vivarīṃsu “mā Yasassa kulaputtassa koci antarāyamaḥāsi agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajjāyā”ti. Atha kho Yasō kulaputto yena Isipatanaṃ migadāyo tenupasaṅkamaṃ.

26. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā rattiyā paccūsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhāya ajjhokāse caṅkamaṃ, addasā kho Bhagavā yasaṃ kulaputtaṃ dūratova āgacchantaṃ, disvāna caṅkamā orohitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Atha kho Yasō kulaputto Bhagavato avidūre udānaṃ udānesi “upaddutaṃ vata bho, upassaṭṭhaṃ vata bho”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā yasaṃ kulaputtaṃ etadavoca “idaṃ kho Yasa anupaddutaṃ, idaṃ anupassaṭṭhaṃ, ehi Yasa nisīda, dhammaṃ te desessāmi”ti. Atha kho Yasō kulaputto “idaṃ kira

1. Vassike pāsāde vassike cattāro māse (Sī)

2. Paṭikacceva (Sī)

anupaddutaṃ, idaṃ anupassaṭṭhan”ti haṭṭho udaggo suvaṇṇapādukāhi orohitvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnassa kho Yasassa kulaputtassa Bhagavā anupubbim̐ kathaṃ kathesi, seyyathidaṃ, dānakathaṃ sīlakathaṃ saggakathaṃ kāmānaṃ ādīnavaṃ okāraṃ saṅkilesaṃ nekkhamme ānisaṃsaṃ pakāsesi. Yadā Bhagavā aññāsi Yasam̐ kulaputtam̐ kallacittam̐ muducittam̐ vinīvaraṇacittam̐ udaggacittam̐ pasannacittam̐, atha yā Buddhānaṃ sāmukkaṃsikaṃ dhammadeśanā, taṃ pakāsesi dukkhaṃ samudayaṃ nirodhaṃ maggaṃ, seyyathāpi nāma suddhaṃ vatthaṃ apagatakāḷakaṃ sammadeva rajanaṃ paṭiggaṇheyya, evameva Yasassa kulaputtassa tasmim̐yeva āsane virajaṃ vītamalaṃ dhammacakkhuṃ udapādi “yaṃ kiñci samudayadhammaṃ, sabbaṃ taṃ nirodhadhammaṃ”ti.

27. Atha kho Yasassa kulaputtassa mātā pāsādaṃ abhiruhitvā Yasam̐ kulaputtam̐ apassantī yena seṭṭhi gahapati tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā seṭṭhim̐ gahapatim̐ etadavoca “putto te gahapati Yaso na dissatī”ti. Atha kho seṭṭhi gahapati catuddisā assadūte uyyojetvā sāmāmyeva yena Isipatanaṃ migadāyo tenupasaṅkami. Addasā kho seṭṭhi gahapati suvaṇṇapādukānaṃ nikkhepaṃ, disvāna taṃyeva anugamāsi¹. Addasā kho Bhagavā seṭṭhim̐ gahapatim̐ dūratova āgacchantaṃ, disvāna Bhagavato etadahosi “yannūnāhaṃ tathārūpaṃ iddhābhisaṅkhāraṃ abhisaṅkhāreyyaṃ, yathā seṭṭhi gahapati idha nisinna idha nisinnaṃ Yasam̐ kulaputtam̐ na passeyyā”ti, atha kho Bhagavā tathārūpaṃ iddhābhisaṅkhāraṃ abhisaṅkhāresi. Atha kho seṭṭhi gahapati yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam̐ etadavoca “api bhante Bhagavā Yasam̐ kulaputtam̐ passeyyā”ti. Tena hi gahapati nisīda, appeva nāma idha nisinna idha nisinnaṃ Yasam̐ kulaputtam̐ passeyyāsīti. Atha kho seṭṭhi gahapati “idheva kirāhaṃ nisinna idha nisinnaṃ Yasam̐ kulaputtam̐ passissāmī”ti haṭṭho udaggo Bhagavantam̐ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnassa kho seṭṭhissa gahapatissa Bhagavā anupubbim̐ kathaṃ kathesi, seyyathidaṃ, dānakathaṃ sīlakathaṃ saggakathaṃ kāmānaṃ ādīnavaṃ okāraṃ saṅkilesaṃ nekkhamme

1. Anugamā (Sī, Syā)

ānisaṃsaṃ pakāsesi. Yadā Bhagavā aññāsi seṭṭhim gahapatim kallacittam muducittam vinīvaraṇacittam udaggacittam pasannacittam, atha yā Buddhānaṃ sāmukkaṃsikā dhammadesanā, tam pakāsesi dukkham samudayaṃ nirodham maggaṃ, seyyathāpi nāma suddham vattham apagatakāḷakam sammadeva rajanam paṭiggaṇheyya, evameva seṭṭhissa gahapatissa tasmimyeva āsane virajam vītamalam dhammacakkhum udapādi “yam kiñci samudayadhammam, sabbam tam nirodhadhamman”ti. Atha kho seṭṭhi gahapati diṭṭhadhammo pattadhammo veditadhammo pariyogāḷhadhammo tiṇṇavicikiccho vigatakathamkatho vesārajjappatto aparappaccayo Satthusāsane Bhagavantam etadavoca “abhikkantam bhante, abhikkantam bhante, seyyathāpi bhante nikkujjitam¹ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūḷhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotam dhāreyya ‘cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhantī’ti, evamevaṃ Bhagavatā anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāham bhante Bhagavantam saraṇam gacchāmi dhammañca bhikkhusaṃghañca, upāsakam maṃ Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇam gatan”ti. Sova loke paṭhamam upāsako ahosi tevāciko.

28. Atha kho Yasassa kulaputtassa pituno dhamme desiyamāne yathādiṭṭham yathāviditam bhūmim paccavekkhantassa anupādāya āsavehi cittam vimucci. Atha kho Bhagavato etadahosi “yasassa kho kulaputtassa pituno dhamme desiyamāne yathādiṭṭham yathāviditam bhūmim paccavekkhantassa anupādāya āsavehi cittam vimuttam, abhabbo kho Yaso kulaputto hīnāyāvattitvā kāme paribhuñjitum seyyathāpi pubbe agārikabhūto, yannūnāham tam iddhābhisaṅkhāram paṭippassambheyyan”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā tam iddhābhisaṅkhāram paṭippassambhesi. Addasā kho seṭṭhi gahapati Yasam kulaputtam nisinnam, disvāna Yasam kulaputtam etadavoca “mātā te tāta Yasa parideva² sokasamāpannā, dehi mātuyā jīvitan”ti. Atha kho Yaso kulaputto Bhagavantam ullokesi. Atha kho Bhagavā seṭṭhim gahapatim etadavoca “tam kim maññasi gahapati, yassa sekkhena ñāṇena sekkhena dassanena dhammo diṭṭho vidito seyyathāpi tayā, tassa yathādiṭṭham yathāviditam bhūmim paccavekkhantassa

1. Nikujjitam (Ka)

2. Paridevi (Ka)

anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuttaṃ, bhabbo nu kho so gahapati hīnāyāvattitvā kāme paribhuñjituṃ seyyathāpi pubbe agārikabhūto”ti. No hetam bhante. Yasassa kho gahapati kulaputtassa sekkhena nāṇena sekkhena dassanena dhammo diṭṭho vidito seyyathāpi tayā, tassa yathādiṭṭham yathāviditaṃ bhūmiṃ paccavekkhantassa anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuttaṃ, abhabbo kho gahapati Yaso kulaputto hīnāyāvattitvā kāme paribhuñjituṃ seyyathāpi pubbe agārikabhūtoti. Lābhā bhante Yasassa kulaputtassa, suladdham bhante Yasassa kulaputtassa, yathā Yasassa kulaputtassa anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuttaṃ, adhivāsetu me bhante Bhagavā ajjatanāya bhattam Yasena kulaputtana pacchāsamaṇenāti. Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṇhībhāvena. Atha kho seṭṭhi gahapati Bhagavato adhivāsanam viditvā utṭhāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇam katvā pakkāmi. Atha kho Yaso kulaputto acirapakkante seṭṭhimhi gahapatimhi Bhagavantam etadavoca “labheyyāham bhante Bhagavato santike pabbajjam, labheyyam upasampadan”ti. “Ehi bhikkhū”ti Bhagavā avoca “svākkhāto dhammo, cara brahmacariyam sammā dukkhassa antakiriyāyā”ti. Sāva tassa āyasmato upasampadā ahoṣi. Tena kho pana samayena satta loke arahanto honti.

Yasassa pabbajjā niṭṭhitā.

29. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya āyasmatā Yasena pacchāsamaṇena yena seṭṭhissa gahapatissa nivesanam tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Atha kho āyasmato Yasassa mātā ca purāṇadutiyikā ca yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisīdimsu. Tāsam Bhagavā anupubbim katham kathesi, seyyathidam, dānakatham sīlakatham saggakatham kāmānam ādīnavam okāram saṅkilesam nekkhamme ānisaṃsam pakāsesi. Yadā tā Bhagavā aññāsi kallacittā muducittā vinīvaraṇacittā udaggacittā pasannacittā, atha yā Buddhānam sāmukkaṃsikā dhammadesanā, tam pakāsesi dukkham samudayam nirodham

maggaṃ, seyyathāpi nāma suddhaṃ vatthaṃ apagatakālakāṃ sammadeva rajanaṃ paṭiggaṇheyya, evameva tāsāṃ tasmimīyeva āsane virajaṃ vītamaḷaṃ dhammacakkhuṃ udapādi “yaṃ kiñci samudayadhammaṃ, sabbaṃ taṃ nirodhadhammaṃ”ti. Tā diṭṭhadhammā pattadhammā viditadhammā pariyoḡāḷhadhammā tiṇṇavicikicchā vigatakathaṃkathā vesārajappattā aparappaccayā Satthusāsane Bhagavantaṃ etadavocum “abhikkantaṃ bhante, abhikkantaṃ bhante -pa-. Etā mayāṃ bhante Bhagavantaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāma dhammaṅca bhikkhusaṃghaṅca, upāsikāyo no Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetā saraṇaṃ gatā”ti. Tā ca loke paṭhamaṃ upāsikā ahesuṃ tevācika.

Atha kho āyasmato Yasassa mātā ca pitā ca purāṇadutiyaikā ca Bhagavantaṅca āyasmantaṅca Yasāṃ paṇītena khādanīyena bhojanīyena sahatthā santappetvā sampavāretvā Bhagavantaṃ bhuttāviṃ onītapattapāṇim ekamantaṃ nisīdimīsu. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmato Yasassa mātaraṅca pitaraṅca purāṇadutiyaikaṅca dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā samādapetvā samuttejetvā sampahaṃsetvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi.

30. Assosum kho āyasmato Yasassa cattāro gihisahāyakā Bārāṇasiyaṃ seṭṭhānuseṭṭhīnaṃ kulānaṃ puttā Vimalo Subāhu Puṇṇaji Gavampati “yaso kira kulaputto kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito”ti, sutvāna nesaṃ etadahosi “na hi nūna so orako dhammavinayo, na sā orakā pabbajjā, yattha Yaso kulaputto kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito”ti. Te¹ yenāyasmā Yaso tenupasaṅkamiṃsu, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ Yasāṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ atṭhaṃsu. Atha kho āyasmā Yaso te cattāro gihisahāyake ādāya yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Yaso Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ime me bhante cattāro gihisahāyakā Bārāṇasiyaṃ seṭṭhānuseṭṭhīnaṃ kulānaṃ puttā Vimalo Subāhu Puṇṇaji Gavampati, ime² Bhagavā ovadatu

1. Te cattāro janā (Ka)

2. Ime cattāro (Ka)

anusāsātū”ti. Tesam Bhagavā anupubbim katham kathesi, seyyathidam, dānakatham silakatham saggakatham kāmānam ādinavam okāram samkilesam nekkhamme ānisaṃsam pakāsesi, yadā te Bhagavā aññāsi kallacitte muducitte vinīvaraṇacitte udaggacitte pasannacitte, atha yā Buddhānam sāmukkaṃsikā dhammadesanā, tam pakāsesi dukkham samudayam nirodham maggam, seyyathāpi nāma suddham vattham apagatakālakam sammadeva rajanam paṭiggaṇheyya, evameva tesam tasmimyeva āsane virajam vītamalam dhammacakkhum udapādi “yam kiñci samudayadhammam, sabbam tam nirodhadhamman”ti. Te diṭṭhadhammā pattadhammā veditadhammā pariyogāḷhadhammā tiṇṇavicikicchā vigatakathamkathā vesārajappattā aparappaccayā Satthusāsane Bhagavantam etadavocum “labheyyāma mayam bhante Bhagavato santike pabbajjam, labheyyāma upasampadan”ti. “Etha bhikkhavo”ti Bhagavā avoca “svākkhāto dhammo, caratha brahmacariyam sammā dukkhassa antakiriyyāyā”ti. Sāva tesam āyasmantānam upasampadā ahosi. Atha kho Bhagavā te bhikkhū dhammiyā kathāya ovadi anusāsi, tesam Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya ovadiyamānānam anusāsiyamānānam anupādāya āsavahi cittāni vimuccimsu. Tena kho pana samayena ekādasa loke arahanto honti.

Catugihisahāyakapabbajjā niṭṭhitā.

31. Assosum kho āyasmato Yasassa paññāsamattā gihisahāyakā jānapadā pubbānupubbakānam kulānam puttā “yaso kira kulaputto kesamassum ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajito”ti. Sutvāna nesam etadahosi “na hi nūna so orako dhammavinayo, na sā orakā pabbajjā, yattha Yaso kulaputto kesamassum ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajito”ti, te yenāyasmā Yaso tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantam Yasam abhivādetvā ekamantam aṭṭhamsu. Atha kho āyasmā Yaso te paññāsamatte gihisahāyake ādāya yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami,

upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Yaso Bhagavantam etadavoca “ime me bhante paññāsamattā gihisahāyakā jānapadā pubbānupubbakānaṃ kulānaṃ puttā, ime Bhagavā ovadatu anusāsātū”ti. Tesam Bhagavā anupubbim katham kathesi, seyyathidaṃ, dānakatham silakatham saggakatham kāmānaṃ ādīnavaṃ okāraṃ saṃkilesaṃ nekkhamme ānisaṃsaṃ pakāsesi. Yadā te Bhagavā aññasi kallacitte muducitte vinīvaraṇacitte udaggacitte pasannacitte, atha yā Buddhānaṃ sāmukkaṃsika dhammadesanā, taṃ pakāsesi dukkhaṃ samudayaṃ nirodhaṃ maggaṃ, seyyathāpi nāma suddhaṃ vatthaṃ apagatakāḷakaṃ sammadeva rajanaṃ paṭiggaṇheyya, evameva tesam tasmiṃyeva āsane virajaṃ vītamalaṃ dhammacakkhum udapādi “yaṃ kiñci samudayadhammaṃ, sabbaṃ taṃ nirodhadhammaṃ”ti. Te diṭṭhadhammā pattadhammā viditadhammā pariyoḡāḷhadhammā tiṇṇavicikicchā vigatakathamkathā vesārajappattā aparappaccayā Satthusāsane Bhagavantam etadavocum “labheyyāma mayaṃ bhante Bhagavato santike pabbajam, labheyyāma upasampadan”ti. “Etha bhikkhavo”ti Bhagavā avoca “svākkhāto dhammo, caratha brahmacariyam sammā dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ”ti. Sāva tesam āyasmantaṃ upasampadā ahoṣi. Atha kho Bhagavā te bhikkhū dhammiyā kathāya ovadi anusāsi, tesam Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya ovadiyamānaṃ anusāsiyamānaṃ anupādāya āsavehi cittāni vimuccimsu. Tena kho pana samayena ekasatṭhi loke arahanto honti.

Paññāsaḡihisahāyakapabbajjā niṭṭhitā.

8. Mārakathā

32. Atha kho Bhagavā te bhikkhū āmantesi * “muttāhaṃ bhikkhave sabbapāsehi ye dibbā ye ca mānusa, tumhepi bhikkhave muttā sabbapāsehi ye dibbā ye ca mānusa. Caratha bhikkhave cārikaṃ bahujanahitāya bahujanasukhāya lokānukampāya atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānaṃ, mā ekena dve agamittha, desetha bhikkhave dhammaṃ ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhekalyāṇaṃ pariyoṣānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyam pakāsetha, santi sattā

* Saṃ 1. 106-7 piṭṭhesu Mārasamyuttepi.

apparajakkhajātikā, assavanatā dhammassa parihāyanti, bhavissanti dhammassa aññātāro, ahampi bhikkhave yena Uruvelā Senānigamo tenupasaṅkamissāmi dhammadesanāyā”ti.

33. Atha kho māro pāpimā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Baddhosi sabbapāsehi, ye dibbā ye ca mānūsā.
Mahābandhanabaddhosi, na me samaṇa mokkhasī”ti.

Muttāham¹ sabbapāsehi, ye dibbā ye ca mānūsā.
Mahābandhanamuttomhi, nihato tvamasi antakāti.

* “Antalikkhacaro pāso, yvāyam carati mānaso.
Tena tam bādhayissāmi, na me samaṇa mokkhasī”ti.

* Rūpā saddā rasā gandhā, phoṭṭhabbā ca manoramā.
Ettha me vigato chando, nihato tvamasi antakāti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā “jānāti maṃ Bhagavā, jānāti maṃ Sugato”ti dukkhī dummano tatthevantaradhāyīti.

Mārakathā niṭṭhitā.

9. Pabbajjūpasampadākathā

34. Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū nānādisā nānājanapadā pabbajjāpekkhe ca upasampadāpekkhe ca ānenti “Bhagavā ne pabbājessati upasampādessati”ti, tattha bhikkhū ceva kilamanti pabbajjāpekkhā ca upasampadāpekkhā ca. Atha kho Bhagavato rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evam cetaso parivitakko udapādi “etarahi kho bhikkhū nānādisā nānājanapadā pabbajjāpekkhe ca upasampadāpekkhe ca ānenti ‘Bhagavā ne

1. Muttoham (Sī, Syā)

* Sam 1. 113 piṭṭhe Mārasaṃyuttepi.

pabbājessati upasampādessatī'ti, tattha bhikkhū ceva kilamanti pabbajjāpekkhā ca upasampadāpekkhā ca, yannūnāhaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ anujāneyyaṃ tumheva dāni bhikkhave tāsu tāsu disāsu tesu tesu janapadesu pabbājetha upasampādethā'ti. Atha kho Bhagavā sāyanhasamayāṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito etasmim̐ nidāne etasmim̐ pakaraṇe dhammim̐ kathāṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “idha mayhaṃ bhikkhave rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi ‘etarahi kho bhikkhū nānādisā nānājanapadā pabbajjāpekkhe ca upasampadāpekkhe ca ānenti Bhagavā ne pabbājessati upasampādessatīti, tattha bhikkhū ceva kilamanti pabbajjāpekkhā ca upasampadāpekkhā ca, yannūnāhaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ anujāneyyaṃ tumheva dāni bhikkhave tāsu tāsu disāsu tesu tesu janapadesu pabbājetha upasampādethā'ti, anujānāmi bhikkhave tumheva dāni tāsu tāsu disāsu tesu tesu janapadesu pabbājetha upasampādetha. Evañca pana bhikkhave pabbājetabbo upasampādetabbo—

Paṭhamāṃ kesamassuṃ ohārāpetvā¹ kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādāpetvā ekamaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ kārāpetvā bhikkhūnaṃ pāde vandāpetvā ukkuṭikaṃ nisīdāpetvā añjaliṃ paggaṇhāpetvā ‘evaṃ vadehī’ti vattabbo ‘Buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi, dhammaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi, saṅghaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi. Dutiyampi Buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi, dutiyampi dhammaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi, dutiyampi saṅghaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi. Tatiyampi Buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi, tatiyampi dhammaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi, tatiyampi saṅghaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi’ti. Anujānāmi bhikkhave imehi tīhi saraṇagamaṇehi pabbajjaṃ upasampadan’ti.

Tīhi saraṇagamaṇehi upasampadākathā niṭṭhitā.

10. Dutiyamārakathā

35. Atha kho Bhagavā vassaṃvuṭṭho² bhikkhū āmantesi * “mayhaṃ kho bhikkhave yoniso manasikārā yoniso sammappadhānā anuttarā vimutti anupattā anuttarā vimutti sacchikatā, tumhepi bhikkhave yoniso

1. Ohāretvā (Ka)

2. Vassaṃvuttho (Sī)

* Saṃ 1. 116 piṭṭhepi.

manasikārā yoniso sammappadhānā anuttaraṃ vimuttiṃ anupāpuṇātha, anuttaraṃ vimuttiṃ sacchikarothā”ti. Atha kho māro pāpimā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Baddhosi mārāpāsehi, ye dibbā ye ca mānūsā.

Mahābandhanabaddhosi¹, na me samaṇe mokkhasī”ti.

Muttāham mārāpāsehi, ye dibbā ye ca mānūsā.

Mahābandhanamuttomhi², nihato tvamasi antakāti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā “jānāti maṃ Bhagavā, jānāti maṃ Sugato”ti dukkhī dummano tatthevantaradhāyi.

Dutiyamāarakathā niṭṭhitā.

11. Bhaddavaggiyavattu

36. Atha kho Bhagavā Bārāṇasiyam yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Uruvelā tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi. Atha kho Bhagavā maggā okkamma yena aññataro vanasaṅgo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā taṃ vanasaṅgaṃ ajjhogāhetvā aññatarasmim rukkhamūle nisīdi. Tena kho pana samayena tiṃsamattā Bhaddavaggiyā sahāyakā sapajāpatikā tasmim vanasaṅge paricārenti, ekassa pajāpati nāhosi, tassa atthāya vesī ānītā ahoṣi. Atha kho sā vesī tesu pamattesu paricārentesu bhaṅgaṃ ādāya palāyittha, atha kho te sahāyakā sahāyakassa veyyāvaccam karontā taṃ itthim gavesantā taṃ vanasaṅgaṃ āhiṅgantā addasaṃsu Bhagavantam aññatarasmim rukkhamūle nisinnam, disvāna yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam etadavocum “api bhante Bhagavā ekaṃ itthim passeyyā”ti. Kim pana vo kumārā itthiyāti. Idha mayam bhante tiṃsamattā Bhaddavaggiyā sahāyakā sapajāpatikā imasmim vanasaṅge paricārimhā, ekassa pajāpati nāhosi, tassa atthāya vesī ānītā ahoṣi, atha kho sā

1. Mārābandhanabaddhosi (Sī, Syā)

2. Mārābandhanamuttomhi (Sī, Syā)

bhante vesī amhesu pamattesu paricārentesu bhaṇḍaṃ ādāya palāyittha, te mayāṃ bhante sahāyakā sahāyakassa veyyāvaccāṃ karontā taṃ itthiṃ gavesantā imaṃ vanasaṇḍaṃ ahiṇḍamāti. Taṃ kiṃ maññaṭṭha vo kumārā, katamaṃ nu kho tumhākaṃ varaṃ, yaṃ vā tumhe itthiṃ gaveseyyātha, yaṃ vā attānaṃ gaveseyyāthāti. Etadeva bhante amhākaṃ varaṃ, yaṃ mayāṃ attānaṃ gaveseyyāmaṃti. Tena hi vo kumārā nisīdatha dhammaṃ vo desessāmīti, “evaṃ bhante”ti kho te Bhaddavaggiyā sahāyakā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu. Tesāṃ Bhagavā anupubbiṃ kathaṃ kathesi, seyyathidaṃ, dānakathaṃ sīlakathaṃ saggakathaṃ kāmānaṃ ādīnavaṃ okāraṃ saṃkilesaṃ nekkhamme ānisaṃsaṃ pakāsesi, yadā te Bhagavā aññāsi kallacitte muducitte vinīvaraṇacitte udaggacitte pasannacitte, atha yā Buddhānaṃ sāmukkaṃsikaṃ dhammadesanā, taṃ pakāsesi dukkhaṃ samudayaṃ nirodhaṃ maggaṃ, seyyathāpi nāma suddhaṃ vatthaṃ apagatakāḷakaṃ sammadeva rajanaṃ paṭiggaṇheyya, evameva tesāṃ tasmimīyeva āsane virajaṃ vītamalaṃ dhammacakkhuṃ udapādi “yaṃ kiñci samudayadhammaṃ, sabbaṃ taṃ nirodhadhammaṃ”ti. Te diṭṭhadhammā pattadhammā veditadhammā pariyoḡāḷhadhammā tiṇṇavicikicchā vigatakathaṃkathā vesārajappattā aparappaccayā Satthusāsane Bhagavantaṃ etadavocūṃ “labheyyāma mayāṃ bhante Bhagavato santike pabbajjaṃ, labheyyāma upasampadan”ti. “Etha bhikkhavo”ti Bhagavā avoca “svākkhāto dhammo, caratha brahmacariyaṃ sammā dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ”ti. Sāva tesāṃ āyasmantānaṃ upasampadā ahoṣi.

Bhaddavaggiyasahāyakānaṃ vatthu niṭṭhitaṃ.

Dutiyabhāṇavāro.

12. Uruvelapāṭihāriyakathā

37. Atha kho Bhagavā anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Uruvelā tadavasari. Tena kho pana samayena Uruvelāyaṃ tayo jaṭilā paṭivasanti Uruvelakassapo Nadīkassapo Gayākassapoti, tesu

Uruvelakassapo jaṭilo pañcannaṃ jaṭilasatānaṃ nāyako hoti vināyako aggo pamukho pāmokkho, Nadikassapo jaṭilo tiṇṇaṃ jaṭilasatānaṃ nāyako hoti vināyako aggo pamukho pāmokkho, Gayākassapo jaṭilo dvinnāṃ jaṭilasatānaṃ nāyako hoti vināyako aggo pamukho pāmokkho. Atha kho Bhagavā yena Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa assamo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Uruvelakassapaṃ jaṭilaṃ etadavoca “sace te Kassapa agaru, vaseyyāma ekarattaṃ agyāgāre”ti. Na kho me mahāsamaṇa garu, caṇḍettha nāgarājā iddhiṃ āsiviso ghoraviso, so taṃ mā viheṭhesīti. Dutiyampi kho Bhagavā Uruvelakassapaṃ jaṭilaṃ etadavoca “sace te Kassapa agaru, vaseyyāma ekarattaṃ agyāgāre”ti. Na kho me mahāsamaṇa garu, caṇḍettha nāgarājā iddhiṃ āsiviso ghoraviso, so taṃ mā viheṭhesīti. Tatiyampi kho Bhagavā Uruvelakassapaṃ jaṭilaṃ etadavoca “sace te Kassapa agaru, vaseyyāma ekarattaṃ agyāgāre”ti. Na kho me mahāsamaṇa garu, caṇḍettha nāgarājā iddhiṃ āsiviso ghoraviso, so taṃ mā viheṭhesīti. Appeva maṃ na viheṭheyya, iṅgha tvaṃ Kassapa anujānāhi agyāgāranti. Vihara mahāsamaṇa yathāsukhanti. Atha kho Bhagavā agyāgāraṃ pavisitvā tiṇasanthāraṃ paññapetvā nisīdi pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā.

38. Addasā kho so nāgo Bhagavantaṃ paviṭṭhaṃ, disvāna dummano¹ padhūpāyi². Atha kho Bhagavato etadahosi “yannūnāhaṃ imassa nāgassa anupahacca chaviṅca cammaṅca maṃsaṅca nhāruṅca aṭṭhiṅca aṭṭhimiṅjaṅca tejasā tejaṃ pariyādiyeyyan”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā tathārūpaṃ iddhābhisāṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharitvā padhūpāyi. Atha kho so nāgo makkhaṃ asahamāno pajjali. Bhagavāpi tejodhātum samāpajjitvā pajjali. Ubhinnaṃ sajotibhūtānaṃ agyāgāraṃ ādittaṃ viya hoti sampajjalitaṃ sajotibhūtaṃ. Atha kho te jaṭilā agyāgāraṃ parivāretvā evamāhaṃsu “abhirūpo vata bho mahāsamaṇo nāgena viheṭhiyati”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā

1. Dukkhi dummano (Sī, Syā)

2. Pakhūpāsi (Ka)

tassā rattiyā accayena tassa nāgassa anupahacca chaviñca cammañca maṁsañca nhāruñca aṭṭhiñca aṭṭhimiñjañca tejasā tejaṁ pariyādiyivā patte pakkhipivā Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa dassesi “ayaṁ te Kassapa nāgo pariyādinno¹ assa tejasā tejo”ti. Atha kho Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa etadahosi “mahiddhiko kho mahāsamaṇo mahānubhāvo, yatra hi nāma caṇḍassa nāgarājassa iddhimato āsivisassa ghoravisassa tejasā tejaṁ pariyādiyissati, natveva ca kho arahā yathā ahan”ti.

39. Nerañjarāyaṁ Bhagavā, Uruvelakassapaṁ jaṭilaṁ avoca.

Sace te Kassapa agaru, viharemu ajjaṇho aggisālamhīti².

Na kho me mahāsamaṇa garu,

Phāsukāmovā taṁ nivāremi.

Caṇḍettha nāgarājā.

Iddhimā āsiviso ghoraviso.

So taṁ mā viheṭhesīti.

Appeva maṁ na viheṭheyya,

Ingā tvāṁ Kassapa anujānāhi agyāgāranti.

Dinnanti naṁ veditvā,

Abhīto³ pāvīsi bhayamatīto.

Disvā isiṁ pavitṭhaṁ, ahināgo dummano padhūpāyi.

Sumanamanaso adhimano⁴, manussanāgopi tattha padhūpāyi.

Makkhañca asahamāno, ahināgo pāvakova pajjali.

Tejodhātusukusalo, manussanāgopi tattha pajjali.

Ubhinnaṁ sajotibhūtānaṁ,

Agyāgāraṁ ādittaṁ hoti sampajjalitaṁ sajotibhūtaṁ.

Udicchare jaṭilā,

Abhirūpo vata bho mahāsamaṇo.

Nāgena viheṭhiyatīti bhaṇanti.

1. Pariyādiṇṇo (Ka)

2. Aggisaraṇamhīti (Sī, Syā)

3. Asambhīto (Sī)

4. Avimano (katthaci), navimano (Syā)

Atha tassā rattiyā¹ accayena,
 Hatā nāgassa acciyo honti².
 Iddhimato pana ṭhitā³,
 Anekavaṇṇā acciyo honti.

Nīlā atha lohitikā,
 Mañjiṭṭhā pītakā phalikavaṇṇāyo.
 Aṅgīrasassa kāye,
 Anekavaṇṇā acciyo honti.

Pattamhi odahitvā,
 Ahināgam brāhmaṇassa dassesi.
 Ayaṃ te Kassapa nāgo,
 Pariyādinno assa tejasā tejoti.

Atha kho Uruvelakassapo jaṭilo Bhagavato iminā iddhipāṭihāriyena abhippasanno Bhagavantam etadavoca “idheva mahāsamaṇa vihara, aham te⁴ dhuvabhattenā”ti.

Paṭhamam pāṭihāriyam.

40. Atha kho Bhagavā Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa assamassa avidūre aññatarasmim vanasaṇḍe vihāsi. Atha kho cattāro mahārājāno abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappam vanasaṇḍam obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā catuddisā aṭṭhamsu seyyathāpi mahantā aggikkhandhā. Atha kho Uruvelakassapo jaṭilo tassā rattiyā accayena yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam etadavoca “kālo mahāsamaṇa niṭṭhitam bhattam, ke nu kho te mahāsamaṇa abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappam vanasaṇḍam obhāsetvā yena tvam

1. Atha rattiyā (Sī, Syā)

3. Iddhimato panuṭṭhitā (Sī)

2. Ahināgassa acciyo na honti (Sī, Syā)

4. Te upaṭṭhāmi (Itipi)

tenupasaṅkamīṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā taṃ abhivādetvā catuddisā aṭṭhaṃsu seyyathāpi mahantā aggikkhandhā”ti. Ete kho Kassapa cattāro mahārājāno yenāhaṃ tenupasaṅkamīṃsu dhammassavanāyāti. Atha kho Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa etadahosi “mahiddhiko kho mahāsamaṇo mahānubhāvo, yatra hi nāma cattāropi mahārājāno upasaṅkamissanti dhammassavanāya, na tveva ca kho arahā yathā ahan”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa bhattaṃ bhuñjitvā tasmimyeva vanasaṇḍe vihāsi.

Dutiyāṃ pāṭihāriyāṃ.

41. Atha kho Sakko devānamindo abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇo kevalakappaṃ vanasaṇḍaṃ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi seyyathāpi mahā-aggikkhandho purimāhi vaṇṇanibhāhi abhikkantataro ca paṇītataro ca. Atha kho Uruvelakassapo jaṭilo tassā rattiyā accayena yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “kālo mahāsamaṇa niṭṭhitaṃ bhattaṃ, ko nu kho so mahāsamaṇa abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇo kevalakappaṃ vanasaṇḍaṃ obhāsetvā yena tvaṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā taṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi seyyathāpi mahā-aggikkhandho purimāhi vaṇṇanibhāhi abhikkantataro ca paṇītataro cā”ti. Eso kho Kassapa Sakko devānamindo yenāhaṃ tenupasaṅkami dhammassavanāyāti. Atha kho Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa etadahosi “mahiddhiko kho mahāsamaṇo mahānubhāvo, yatra hi nāma Sakkopi devānamindo upasaṅkamissati dhammassavanāya, na tveva ca kho arahā yathā ahan”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa bhattaṃ bhuñjitvā tasmimyeva vanasaṇḍe vihāsi.

Tatiyāṃ pāṭihāriyāṃ.

42. Atha kho brahmā Sahampati abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇo kevalakappaṃ vanasaṇḍaṃ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi seyyathāpi mahā-aggikkhandho purimāhi vaṇṇanibhāhi abhikkantataro ca paṇītataro ca. Atha kho Uruvelakassapo jaṭilo tassā rattiyā accayena yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “kālo mahāsamaṇa niṭṭhitaṃ bhattaṃ, ko nu kho so mahāsamaṇa abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇo kevalakappaṃ vanasaṇḍaṃ obhāsetvā yena tvaṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā taṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi seyyathāpi mahā-aggikkhandho purimāhi vaṇṇanibhāhi abhikkantataro ca paṇītataro cā”ti. Eso kho Kassapa brahmā Sahampati yenāhaṃ tenupasaṅkami dhammassavanāyāti. Atha kho Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa etadahosi “mahiddhiko kho mahāsamaṇo mahānubhāvo, yatra hi nāma brahmāpi Sahampati upasaṅkamissati dhammassavanāya, na tveva ca kho arahā yathā ahan”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa bhattaṃ bhuñjitvā tasmiṃyeva vanasaṇḍe vihāsi.

Catutthaṃ pāṭihāriyaṃ.

43. Tena kho pana samayena Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa mahāyañño paccupaṭṭhito hoti, kevalakappā ca Aṅgamagadhā pahūtaṃ khādanīyaṃ bhojanīyaṃ ādāya abhikkamitukāmā honti. Atha kho Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa etadahosi “etarahi kho me mahāyañño paccupaṭṭhito, kevalakappā ca Aṅgamagadhā pahūtaṃ khādanīyaṃ bhojanīyaṃ ādāya abhikkamissanti, sace mahāsamaṇo mahājanakāye iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ karissati, mahāsamaṇassa lābhasakkāro abhivaḍḍhissati, mama lābhasakkāro parihāyissati, aho nūna mahāsamaṇo svātanāya nāgaccheyyā”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa cetasā cetoparivitakkamaññāya Uttarakurum gantvā tato piṇḍapātaṃ āharitvā Anotattadahe paribhuñjitvā tattheva divāvihāraṃ akāsi. Atha kho Uruvelakassapo jaṭilo

tassā rattiyā accayena yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam etadavoca “kālo mahāsamaṇa niṭṭhitaṃ bhattaṃ, kiṃ nu kho mahāsamaṇa hiyyo nāgamāsi, api ca mayaṃ taṃ sarāma ‘kiṃ nu kho mahāsamaṇo nāgacchatī’ti, khādanīyassa ca bhojanīyassa ca te paṭivīso¹ ṭhapito”ti. Nanu te Kassapa etadahosi “etarahi kho me mahāyañño paccupaṭṭhito, kevalakappā ca Aṅgamagadhā pahūtaṃ khādanīyaṃ bhojanīyaṃ ādāya abhikkamissanti, sace mahāsamaṇo mahājanakāye iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ karissati, mahāsamaṇassa lābhasakkāro abhivaḍḍhissati, mama lābhasakkāro parihāyissati, aho nūna mahāsamaṇo svātanāya nāgaccheyyā”ti, so kho aham Kassapa tava cetasā cetoparivitakkamaññāya Uttarakuruṃ gantvā tato piṇḍapātaṃ āharitvā Anotattadahe paribhuñjitvā tattheva divāvihāraṃ akāsinti. Atha kho Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa etadahosi “mahiddhiko kho mahāsamaṇo mahānubhāvo, yatra hi nāma cetasāpi cittaṃ pajānissati, na tveva ca kho arahā yathā ahan”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā uruvalakassapassa jaṭilassa bhattaṃ bhuñjitvā tasmimyeva vanasaṇḍe vihāsi.

Pañcamam pāṭihāriyaṃ.

44. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavato paṃsukūlaṃ uppannaṃ hoti. Atha kho Bhagavato etadahosi “kattha nu kho aham paṃsukūlaṃ dhoveyyan”ti. Atha kho Sakko devānamindo Bhagavato cetasā cetoparivitakkamaññāya pāṇinā pokkharāṇiṃ khaṇitvā Bhagavantam etadavoca “idha bhante Bhagavā paṃsukūlaṃ dhovatū”ti. Atha kho Bhagavato etadahosi “kimhi nu kho aham paṃsukūlaṃ parimaddeyyan”ti. Atha kho Sakko devānamindo Bhagavato cetasā cetoparivitakkamaññāya mahatiṃ silaṃ upanikkhipi “idha bhante Bhagavā paṃsukūlaṃ parimaddatū”ti. Atha kho Bhagavato etadahosi “kimhi nu kho aham² ālambitvā uttareyyan”ti. Atha kho kakudhe adhivatthā devatā

1. Paṭivimso (Sī), paṭiviso (Syā)

2. Aham paṃsukūlaṃ (Ka)

Bhagavato cetasā cetoparivitakkamaññāya sākhaṃ onāmesi “idha bhante Bhagavā ālambitvā uttaratū”ti. Atha kho Bhagavato etadahosi “kimhi nu kho ahaṃ paṃsukūlaṃ vissajjeyyan”ti. Atha kho Sakko devānamindo Bhagavato cetasā cetoparivitakkamaññāya mahatiṃ silaṃ upanikkhipi “idha bhante Bhagavā paṃsukūlaṃ vissajjetū”ti. Atha kho Uruvelakassapo jaṭilo tassā rattiyā accayena yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam etadavoca “kālo mahāsamaṇa niṭṭhitam bhattam, kiṃ nu kho mahāsamaṇa nāyaṃ pubbe idha pokkharāṇī sāyaṃ idha pokkharāṇī, nayimā silā pubbe upanikkhittā, kenimā silā upanikkhittā, nayimassa kakudhassa pubbe sākha onatā, sāyaṃ sākha onatā”ti. Idha me Kassapa paṃsukūlaṃ uppannam ahoṣi, tassa mayham Kassapa etadahosi “kattha nu kho ahaṃ paṃsukūlaṃ dhoveyyan”ti, atha kho Kassapa Sakko devānamindo mama cetasā cetoparivitakkamaññāya pāṇinā pokkharāṇim khaṇitvā maṃ etadavoca “idha bhante Bhagavā paṃsukūlaṃ dhovatū”ti, sā’yaṃ Kassapa amanussena pāṇinā khaṇitā pokkharāṇī. Tassa mayham Kassapa etadahosi “kimhi nu kho ahaṃ paṃsukūlaṃ parimaddeyyan”ti, atha kho Kassapa Sakko devānamindo mama cetasā cetoparivitakkamaññāya mahatiṃ silaṃ upanikkhipi “idha bhante Bhagavā paṃsukūlaṃ parimaddatū”ti, sā’yaṃ Kassapa amanussena upanikkhittā silā. Tassa mayham Kassapa etadahosi “kimhi nu kho ahaṃ ālambitvā uttareyyan”ti, atha kho Kassapa kakudhe adhivatthā devatā mama cetasā cetoparivitakkamaññāya sākhaṃ onāmesi “idha bhante Bhagavā ālambitvā uttaratū”ti, svāyaṃ āharahattho kakudho. Tassa mayham Kassapa etadahosi “kimhi nu kho ahaṃ paṃsukūlaṃ vissajjeyyan”ti, atha kho Kassapa Sakko devānamindo mama cetasā cetoparivitakkamaññāya mahatiṃ silaṃ upanikkhipi “idha bhante Bhagavā paṃsukūlaṃ vissajjetū”ti, sā’yaṃ Kassapa amanussena upanikkhittā silāti. Atha kho Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa etadahosi “mahiddhiko kho mahāsamaṇo mahānubhāvo, yatra hi nāma Sakkopi devānamindo veyyāvaccam karissati, na tveva ca kho arahā yathā ahan”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa bhattam bhuñjitvā tasmimyeva vanasaṇḍe vihāsi.

Atha kho Uruvelakassapo jaṭilo tassā rattiyā accayena yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavato kālaṃ ārocesi “kālo mahāsamaṇa niṭṭhitam bhattan”ti. “Gaccha tvaṃ Kassapa āyāmahān”ti Uruvelakassapaṃ jaṭilam uyyojetvā yāya jambuyā Jambudīpo paññāyati, tato phalam gahetvā paṭhamataram āgantvā agyāgāre nisīdi. Addasā kho Uruvelakassapo jaṭilo Bhagavantam agyāgāre nisinnam, disvāna Bhagavantam etadavoca “katamena tvaṃ mahāsamaṇa maggena āgato, aham tayā paṭhamataram pakkanto, so tvaṃ paṭhamataram āgantvā agyāgāre nisinno”ti. Idhāham Kassapa tam uyyojetvā yāya jambuyā Jambudīpo paññāyati, tato phalam gahetvā paṭhamataram āgantvā agyāgāre nisinno, idam kho Kassapa jambuphalam vaṇṇasampannam gandhasampannam rasasampannam, sace ākaṅkhasi paribhuñjāti. Alam mahāsamaṇa tvaṃyeva tam arahasi, tvaṃyeva tam¹ paribhuñjāhīti. Atha kho Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa etadahosi “mahiddhiko kho mahāsamaṇo mahānubhāvo, yatra hi nāma maṃ paṭhamataram uyyojetvā yāya jambuyā Jambudīpo paññāyati, tato phalam gahetvā paṭhamataram āgantvā agyāgāre nisīdissati, na tveva ca kho arahā yathā ahan”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa bhattam bhuñjivā tasmiṃyeva vanasaṇḍe vihāsi.

45. Atha kho Uruvelakassapo jaṭilo tassā rattiyā accayena yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavato kālaṃ ārocesi “kālo mahāsamaṇa niṭṭhitam bhattan”ti. “Gaccha tvaṃ Kassapa āyāmahān”ti Uruvelakassapaṃ jaṭilam uyyojetvā yāya jambuyā Jambudīpo paññāyati, tassā avidūre ambo -pa- tassā avidūre āmalakī -pa- tassā avidūre harītakī -pa- Tāvatiṃsam gantvā pārīcchattakapuppham gahetvā paṭhamataram āgantvā agyāgāre nisīdi. Addasā kho Uruvelakassapo jaṭilo Bhagavantam agyāgāre nisinnam, disvāna Bhagavantam etadavoca “katamena tvaṃ mahāsamaṇa maggena āgato, aham tayā paṭhamataram pakkanto, so tvaṃ paṭhamataram āgantvā agyāgāre nisinno”ti.

1. Tvaṃyevetaṃ āharasi, tvaṃyevetaṃ (Sī, Syā)

Idhāhaṃ Kassapa taṃ uyyojetvā Tāvatiṃsaṃ gantvā pāricchattakapupphaṃ gahetvā paṭhamataraṃ āgantvā agyāgāre nisinno, idaṃ kho Kassapa pāricchattakapupphaṃ vaṇṇasampannaṃ gandhasampannaṃ¹, (sace ākaṅkhasi gaṇhāti. Alaṃ mahāsamaṇa tvaṃyeva taṃ arahasi, tvaṃyeva taṃ gaṇhāti.)² Atha kho Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa etadahosi “mahiddhiko kho mahāsamaṇo mahānubhāvo, yatra hi nāma maṃ paṭhamataraṃ uyyojetvā Tāvatiṃsaṃ gantvā pāricchattakapupphaṃ gahetvā paṭhamataraṃ āgantvā agyāgāre nisīdissati, na tveva ca kho arahā yathā ahaṃ”ti.

46. Tena kho pana samayena te jaṭilā aggim paricaritukāmā na sakkonti kaṭṭhāni phāletum. Atha kho tesāṃ jaṭilānaṃ etadahosi “nissamsayaṃ kho mahāsamaṇassa iddhānubhāvo yathā mayāṃ na sakkoma kaṭṭhāni phāletun”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā Uruvelakassapaṃ jaṭilānaṃ etadavoca “phāliyantū Kassapa kaṭṭhāni”ti. Phāliyantū mahāsamaṇāti. Sakideva pañca kaṭṭhasatāni phāliyiṃsu. Atha kho Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa etadahosi “mahiddhiko kho mahāsamaṇo mahānubhāvo, yatra hi nāma kaṭṭhānipi phāliyissanti, na tveva ca kho arahā yathā ahaṃ”ti.

47. Tena kho pana samayena te jaṭilā aggim paricaritukāmā na sakkonti aggim ujjaletum³. Atha kho tesāṃ jaṭilānaṃ etadahosi “nissamsayaṃ kho mahāsamaṇassa iddhānubhāvo yathā mayāṃ na sakkoma aggim ujjaletun”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā Uruvelakassapaṃ jaṭilānaṃ etadavoca “ujjaliyantū Kassapa aggī”ti. Ujjaliyantū mahāsamaṇāti. Sakideva pañca aggisatāni ujjaliyiṃsu. Atha kho Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa etadahosi “mahiddhiko kho mahāsamaṇo mahānubhāvo, yatra hi nāma aggīpi ujjaliyissanti, na tveva ca kho arahā yathā ahaṃ”ti.

48. Tena kho pana samayena te jaṭilā aggim paricaritvā na sakkonti aggim vijjhāpetum. Atha kho tesāṃ jaṭilānaṃ etadahosi “nissamsayaṃ kho mahāsamaṇassa iddhānubhāvo yathā mayāṃ na sakkoma aggim vijjhāpetun”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā Uruvelakassapaṃ jaṭilānaṃ

1. Sugandhikaṃ (Ka)

2. () Sī-Syā-potthakesu natthi.

3. Jāletum (Sī), ujjalatum (Ka)

etadavoca “vijjhāyantu Kassapa aggī”ti. Vijjhāyantu mahāsamaṇāti. Sakideva pañca aggisatāni vijjhāyimsu. Atha kho Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa etadahosi “mahiddhiko kho mahāsamaṇo mahānubhāvo, yatra hi nāma aggīpi vijjhāyissanti, na tveva ca kho arahā yathā ahan”ti.

49. Tena kho pana samayena te jaṭilā sītāsu hemantikāsu rattīsu antaraṭṭhakāsu himapātasamaye najjā Nerañjarāya ummujjantipi nimujjantipi ummujjananimujjanampi karonti. Atha kho Bhagavā pañcamattāni mandāmukhisatāni abhinimmini yattha te jaṭilā uttaritvā visibbesuṃ. Atha kho tesam jaṭilānam etadahosi “nissamsayaṃ kho mahāsamaṇassa iddhānubhāvo yathayimā mandāmukhiyo nimmitā”ti. Atha kho Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa etadahosi “mahiddhiko kho mahāsamaṇo mahānubhāvo, yatra hi nāma tāva bahū mandāmukhiyopi abhinimminissati, na tveva ca kho arahā yathā ahan”ti.

50. Tena kho pana samayena mahā akālamegho pāvassī, mahā udakavāhako sañjāyī, yasmim padese Bhagavā viharati so padeso udakena na otthaṭo¹ hoti. Atha kho Bhagavato etadahosi “yannūnāhaṃ samantā udakaṃ ussāretvā majjhe reṇuhatāya bhūmiyā caṅkameyyan”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā samantā udakaṃ ussāretvā majjhe reṇuhatāya bhūmiyā caṅkami. Atha kho Uruvelakassapo jaṭilo “māheva kho mahāsamaṇo udakena vūlho ahoṣī”ti nāvāya sambahulehi jaṭilehi saddhim yasmim padese Bhagavā viharati taṃ padesaṃ agamāsi. Addasā kho Uruvelakassapo jaṭilo Bhagavantam samantā udakaṃ ussāretvā majjhe reṇuhatāya bhūmiyā caṅkamantaṃ, disvāna Bhagavantam etadavoca “idaṃ nu tvam mahāsamaṇā”ti. “Ayamahasma² Kassapā”ti Bhagavā vehāsam abbhuggantvā nāvāya paccuṭṭhāsi. Atha kho Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa etadahosi “mahiddhiko kho mahāsamaṇo mahānubhāvo, yatra hi nāma udakampi na pavāhissati³, na tveva ca kho arahā yathā ahan”ti.

1. Udakena otthaṭo (Sī, Syā) 2. Āma ahamasmi (Syā) 3. Nappasahissati (Sī)

51. Atha kho Bhagavato etadahosi “cirampi kho imassa moghapurisassa evaṃ bhavissati ‘mahiddhiko kho mahāsamaṇo mahānubhāvo, na tveva ca kho arahā yathā ahanti, yannūnāhaṃ imaṃ jaṭilaṃ saṃvejeyyaṃ”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā Uruvelakassapaṃ jaṭilaṃ etadavoca ‘neva ca kho tvaṃ Kassapa arahā, nāpi arahattamaggasamāpanno, sāpi te paṭipadā natthi, yāya tvaṃ arahā vā assasi arahattamaggaṃ vā samāpanno”ti. Atha kho Uruvelakassapo jaṭilo Bhagavato pādesu sirasā nipatitvā Bhagavantam etadavoca “labheyāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato santike pabbajjāṃ, labheyāṃ upasampadan”ti. Tvaṃ khosi Kassapa pañcannaṃ jaṭilasatānaṃ nāyako vināyako aggo pamukho pāmokkko, tepi tāva apalokehi, yathā te maññissanti tathā te karissanti. Atha kho Uruvelakassapo jaṭilo yena te jaṭilā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā te jaṭile etadavoca “icchāmaṃ bho mahāsamaṇe brahmacariyaṃ caritum, yathā bhavanto maññanti tathā karontū”ti. Cirapaṭikā mayaṃ bho mahāsamaṇe abhippasannā, sace bhavaṃ mahāsamaṇe brahmacariyaṃ carissati, sabbeva mayaṃ mahāsamaṇe brahmacariyaṃ carissāmāti. Atha kho te jaṭilā kesamissaṃ jaṭamissaṃ khārikājamissaṃ aggihutamissaṃ udake pavāhetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamiṃsu, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavato pādesu sirasā nipatitvā Bhagavantam etadavocum “labheyāma mayaṃ bhante Bhagavato santike pabbajjāṃ, labheyāma upasampadan”ti. “Etha bhikkhavo”ti Bhagavā avoca “svākkhāto dhammo, caratha brahmacariyaṃ sammā dukkhassa antakiriya”ti. Sāva tesam āyasmantānaṃ upasampadā ahoṣi.

52. Addasā kho Nadīkassapo jaṭilo kesamissaṃ jaṭamissaṃ khārikājamissaṃ aggihutamissaṃ udake vuyhamāne, disvānassa etadahosi “māheva me bhātuno upasaggo ahoṣi”ti, jaṭile pāhesi “gacchatha me bhātaraṃ jānāthā”ti, sāmañca tīhi jaṭilasatehi saddhim yenāyasmā Uruvelakassapo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantam Uruvelakassapaṃ etadavoca “idaṃ nu kho Kassapa seyyo”ti. Āmāvuso idaṃ seyyoti. Atha kho te jaṭilā kesamissaṃ jaṭamissaṃ khārikājamissaṃ aggihutamissaṃ udake pavāhetvā yena

Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamīṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavato pādesu sirasā nipatitvā Bhagavantam etadavocum “labheyyāma mayam bhante Bhagavato santike pabbajjam, labheyyāma upasampadan”ti. “Etha bhikkhavo”ti Bhagavā avoca “svākkhāto dhammo, caratha brahmacariyam sammā dukkhassa antakiriyāyā”ti. Sāva tesam āyasmantānam upasampadā ahosi.

53. Addasā kho Gayākassapo jaṭilo kesamissam jaṭāmissam khārikājamissam aggihutamissam udake vuyhamāne, disvānassa etadahosi “māheva me bhātūnam upasaggo ahosi”ti, jaṭile pāhesi “gacchatha me bhātaro jānāthā”ti, sāmañca dvīhi jaṭilasatehi saddhim yenāyasmā Uruvelakassapo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantam Uruvelakassapam etadavoca “idaṃ nu kho Kassapa seyyo”ti. Āmāvuso idaṃ seyyoti. Atha kho te jaṭilā kesamissam jaṭāmissam khārikājamissam aggihutamissam udake pavāhetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamīṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavato pādesu sirasā nipatitvā Bhagavantam etadavocum “labheyyāma mayam bhante Bhagavato santike pabbajjam, labheyyāma upasampadan”ti. “Etha bhikkhavo”ti Bhagavā avoca “svākkhāto dhammo, caratha brahmacariyam sammā dukkhassa antakiriyāyā”ti. Sāva tesam āyasmantānam upasampadā ahosi.

Bhagavato adhiṭṭhānena pañca kaṭṭhasatāni na phāliyiṃsu, phāliyiṃsu, aggī na ujjaliyiṃsu, ujjaliyiṃsu, na vijjhāyiṃsu, vijjhāyiṃsu, pañcamandāmukhisatāni abhinimmini, etena nayena aḍḍhuḍḍhapāṭihāriyasahassāni honti.

54. Atha kho Bhagavā Uruvelāyam yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Gayāsīsam tena pakkāmi mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhim bhikkhusahassena sabbeheva purāṇajaṭilehi. Tatra sudam Bhagavā Gayāyam viharati Gayāsīse saddhim bhikkhusahassena. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi—

* “Sabbam bhikkhave ādittam, kiñca bhikkhave sabbam ādittam, cakkhu ādittam, rūpā ādittā, cakkhuviññānam ādittam, cakkhusamphasso āditto, yamidam cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitam sukham vā dukkham vā adukkhamasukham vā tampi ādittam. Kena ādittam, rāgagginā dosagginā mohagginā ādittam, jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi ādittanti vadāmi. Sotam ādittam, saddā ādittā, sotaviññānam ādittam, sotasamphasso āditto, yamidam sotasamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitam sukham vā dukkham vā adukkhamasukham vā tampi ādittam. Kena ādittam, rāgagginā dosagginā mohagginā ādittam, jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi ādittanti vadāmi. Ghānam ādittam, gandhā ādittā, ghānaviññānam ādittam, ghānasamphasso āditto, yamidam ghānasamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitam sukham vā dukkham vā adukkhamasukham vā tampi ādittam. Kena ādittam, rāgagginā dosagginā mohagginā ādittam, jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi ādittanti vadāmi. Jivhā ādittā, rasā ādittā, jivhāviññānam ādittam, jivhāsamphasso āditto, yamidam jivhāsamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitam sukham vā dukkham vā adukkhamasukham vā tampi ādittam. Kena ādittam, rāgagginā dosagginā mohagginā ādittam, jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi ādittanti vadāmi. Kāyo āditto, phoṭṭhabbā ādittā, kāyaviññānam ādittam, kāyasamphasso āditto, yamidam kāyasamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitam sukham vā dukkham vā adukkhamasukham vā tampi ādittam. Kena ādittam, rāgagginā dosagginā mohagginā ādittam, jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi ādittanti vadāmi. Mano āditto, dhammā ādittā, manoviññānam ādittam, manosamphasso āditto, yamidam manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitam sukham vā dukkham vā adukkhamasukham vā tampi ādittam. Kena ādittam, rāgagginā dosagginā mohagginā ādittam, jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi ādittanti vadāmi.”

* Sam 2. 251, 252 piṭṭhesupi

Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhusmimpi nibbindati, rūpesupi nibbindati, cakkhuviññāṇepi nibbindati, cakkhusamphassepi nibbindati, yamidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃvā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tasmimpi nibbindati. Sotasmimpi nibbindati, saddesupi nibbindati -pa-. Ghānasmimpi nibbindati, gandhesupi nibbindati -pa-. Jivhāyapi nibbindati, rasesupi nibbindati -pa-. Kāyasmimpi nibbindati, phoṭṭhabbesupi nibbindati -pa-. Manasmimpi nibbindati, dhammesupi nibbindati, manoviññāṇepi nibbindati, manosamphassepi nibbindati, yamidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tasmimpi nibbindati. Nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ vimuttamiti ñāṇaṃ hoti, khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti.

Imasmim ca pana veyyākaraṇasmim bhaññamāne tassa bhikkhusahassassa anupādāya āsavehi cittāni vimuccimsu.

Ādittapariyāyasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Uruvelapāṭihāriyaṃ, tatiyabhāṇavāro niṭṭhito.

13. Bimbisārasamāgamakathā

55. Atha kho Bhagavā Gayāsīse yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Rājagahaṃ tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhim bhikkhusahassena sabbeheva purāṇajaṭilehi. Atha kho Bhagavā anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Rājagahaṃ tadavasari, tatra sudam Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Laṭṭhivane¹ Suppatiṭṭhe cetiye. Assosi kho rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro “samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo Sakyaputto Sakyakulā pabbajito Rājagahaṃ anupatto Rājagahe viharati Laṭṭhivane¹ Suppatiṭṭhe cetiye, taṃ kho pana Bhagavantaṃ² Gotamaṃ evaṃ kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggato ‘itipi so Bhagavā Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho Vijjācaraṇasampanno Sugato Lokavidū Anuttaro purisadammasārathi Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā’³, so imaṃ lokaṃ sadevakaṃ

1. Laṭṭhivanuyyāne (Syā)

2. Bhavantaṃ (Ka)

3. Bhagavāti (Ka)

samāraḁam sabrahmakam sassamaṇabrāhmaṇim pajam sadevamanussam
sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti, so dhammam deseti ādikalyāṇam
majjhekalyāṇam pariyosānakalyāṇam sāttham sabyañjanam
kevalaparipuṇṇam parisuddham brahmacariyam pakāseti, sādhu kho pana
tathārūpānam arahatam dassanam hoti”ti.

Atha kho rājā Māgadho Seniyō Bimbisāro dvādasanahutehi¹
Māgadhikehi brāhmaṇagahapatikehi parivuto yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami,
upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisīdi. Tepi kho
dvādasanahutā Māgadhikā brāhmaṇagahapatikā appekacce Bhagavantam
abhivādetvā ekamantam nisīdimṣu, appekacce Bhagavatā saddhim
sammodimṣu, sammodanīyam katham sāraṇīyam vītisāretvā ekamantam
nisīdimṣu, appekacce yena Bhagavā tenañjalim paṇāmetvā ekamantam
nisīdimṣu, appekacce Bhagavato santike nāmagottam sāvetvā ekamantam
nisīdimṣu, appekacce tuṅhībhūtā ekamantam nisīdimṣu. Atha kho tesam
dvādasanahutānam² Māgadhikānam brāhmaṇagahapatikānam etadahosi
“kim nu kho mahāsamaṇo Uruvelakassape brahmacariyam carati, udāhu
Uruvelakassapo mahāsamaṇe brahmacariyam carati”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā
tesam dvādasanahutānam Māgadhikānam brāhmaṇagahapatikānam cetasā
cetoparivitakkamaññāya āyasmantam Uruvelakassapam gāthāya
ajjhabhāsi—

“Kimeva disvā Uruvelavāsī, pahāsi aggim kisakovadāno.
Pucchāmi tam Kassapa etamattham, katham pahīnam tava aggihuttanti.

Rūpe ca sadde ca atho rase ca,
Kāmitthiyo cābhivadanti yaññā.
Etaṁ malanti upadhīsu ñatvā,
Tasmā na yiṭṭhe na hute araṅjinti.

Ettheva te mano na ramittha (Kassapāti Bhagavā),
Rūpesu saddesu atho rasesu.
Atha ko carahi devamanussaloke,
Rato mano Kassapa brūhi me tanti.

1. Dvādasaniyutehi (Yojanā)

2. Dvādasaniyutānam (Yojanā)

Disvā padaṃ santamanūpadhikāṃ,
 Akiñcanaṃ kāmabhava asattaṃ.
 Anaññathābhāvimanaññaneyyaṃ,
 Tasmā na yiṭṭhe na hute arañjin”ti.

56. Atha kho āyasmā Uruvelakassapo uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ ekamsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā Bhagavato pādesu sirasā nipatitvā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “satthā me bhante Bhagavā, sāvakoḥamasmi, Satthā me bhante Bhagavā, sāvakoḥamasmi”ti. Atha kho tesāṃ dvādasanahutānaṃ Māgadhikānaṃ brāhmaṇagahapatikānaṃ etadahosi “Uruvelakassapo mahāsamaṇe brahmacariyaṃ caratī”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā tesāṃ dvādasanahutānaṃ Māgadhikānaṃ brāhmaṇagahapatikānaṃ cetasā cetoparivitakkamaññāya anupubbim kathāṃ kathesi, seyyathidaṃ, dānakathāṃ silakathāṃ saggakathāṃ kāmānaṃ ādīnavaṃ okāraṃ saṅkilesaṃ nekkhamme ānisaṃsaṃ pakāsesi. Yadā te Bhagavā aññāsi kallacitte muducitte vinīvaraṇacitte udaggacitte pasannacitte, atha yā Buddhānaṃ sāmukkaṃsikaṃ dhammadesanaṃ, taṃ pakāsesi dukkhaṃ samudayaṃ nirodhaṃ maggaṃ, seyyathāpi nāma suddhaṃ vatthaṃ apagatakāḷakaṃ sammadeva rajanaṃ paṭiggaṇheyya, evameva ekādasanahutānaṃ Māgadhikānaṃ brāhmaṇagahapatikānaṃ Bimbisārappamukhānaṃ tasmim yeva āsane virajaṃ vītamalaṃ dhammacakkuṃ udapādi “yaṃ kiñci samudayadhammaṃ sabbaṃ taṃ nirodhadhammaṃ”ti. Ekanahutaṃ upāsakattaṃ paṭivedesi.

57. Atha kho rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro diṭṭhadhammo pattadhammo veditadhammo pariyogāḷhadhammo tiṇṇavicikiccho vigatakathāṃkatho vesārajjappatto aparappaccayo Satthusāsane Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “pubbe me bhante kumārassa sato pañca assāsakā ahesuṃ, te me etarahi samiddhā. Pubbe me bhante kumārassa sato etadahosi ‘aho vata maṃ rajje abhisiñceyyun’ti, ayaṃ kho me bhante paṭhamo assāsako aho, so me etarahi samiddho. ‘Tassa ca me vijitaṃ Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho okkameyyā’ti, ayaṃ kho me bhante dutiyo assāsako aho, so me etarahi samiddho. ‘Tañcāhaṃ Bhagavantaṃ payirupāseyyan’ti, ayaṃ kho me bhante

tatiyo assāsako ahosi, so me etarahi samiddho. ‘So ca me Bhagavā dhammaṃ deseyyā’ti, ayaṃ kho me bhante catuttho assāsako ahosi, so me etarahi samiddho. ‘Tassa cāhaṃ Bhagavato dhammaṃ ājāneyyan’ti, ayaṃ kho me bhante pañcama assāsako ahosi, so me etarahi samiddho. Pubbe me bhante kumārassa sato ime pañca assāsakā ahesuṃ, te me etarahi samiddhā. Abhikkantaṃ bhante, abhikkantaṃ bhante, seyyathāpi bhante nikkujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhasa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya ‘cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhantī’ti, evamevaṃ Bhagavatā anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāhaṃ bhante Bhagavantaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañca bhikkhusaṃghaṃca, upāsakaṃ maṃ¹ Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gataṃ, adhivāsetu ca me bhante Bhagavā svātanāya bhantaṃ saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṃghena”ti. Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṅhībhāvena. Atha kho rājā Māgadho Seniyō Bimbisāro Bhagavato adhivāsaṇaṃ viditvā utṭhāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Atha kho rājā Māgadho Seniyō Bimbisāro tassā rattiyaṃ accayena paṇītaṃ khādanīyaṃ bhojanīyaṃ paṭiyādāpetvā Bhagavato kālaṃ ārocāpesi “kālo bhante niṭṭhitaṃ bhantaṃ”ti.

58. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Rājagahaṃ pāvīsi mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhiṃ bhikkhusahassena sabbeheva purāṇajaṭilehi. Tena kho pana samayena Sakko devānamindo māṇavakavaṇṇaṃ abhinimminivā Buddhappamukhassa bhikkhusaṃghassa purato purato gacchati imā gāthāyo gāyamāno—

“Danto dantehi saha purāṇajaṭilehi, vippamutto vippamuttehi.
Siṅgīnikkhasavaṇṇo, Rājagahaṃ pāvīsi Bhagavā.

Mutto muttehi saha purāṇajaṭilehi, vippamutto vippamuttehi.
Siṅgīnikkhasavaṇṇo, Rājagahaṃ pāvīsi Bhagavā.

1. Maṃ bhante (Ka)

Tiṇṇo tiṇṇehi saha purāṇajaṭṭhī,
 Vippamutto vippamuttehi.
 Siṅgīnikkhasavaṇṇo,
 Rājagahaṃ pāvīsi Bhagavā.

Santo santehi saha purāṇajaṭṭhī,
 Vippamutto vippamuttehi.
 Siṅgīnikkhasavaṇṇo,
 Rājagahaṃ pāvīsi Bhagavā.

Dasavāso dasabalo, dasadhammavidū dasabhi cupeto.
 So dasasataparivāro¹, Rājagahaṃ pāvīsi Bhagavā”ti.

Manussā Sakkaṃ devānamindaṃ passitvā evamāhaṃsu “abhirūpo vatāyaṃ māṇavako, dassanīyo vatāyaṃ māṇavako, pāsādiko vatāyaṃ māṇavako, kassa nu kho ayaṃ māṇavako”ti. Evaṃ vutte Sakko devānamindo te manusse gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Yo dhīro sabbadhi danto, suddho appaṭṭipuggalo.
 Arahaṃ Sugato loke, tassāhaṃ paricāraṃ”ti.

59. Atha kho Bhagavā yena rañño Māgadhassa Seniyassa Bimbisārassa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkamaṃ, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi saddhim bhikkhusaṅghena. Atha kho rājā Māgadhassa Seniyassa Bimbisāro Buddhappamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ paṇītena khādanīyena bhojanīyena sahatthā santappetvā sampavāretvā Bhagavantaṃ bhuttāvaṃ onītapattapāṇim ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnassa kho rañño Māgadhassa Seniyassa Bimbisārassa etadahosi * “kattha nu kho Bhagavā vihareyya, yaṃ assa gāmato neva atidūre na accāsanne gamanāgamanasampannaṃ atthikānaṃ atthikānaṃ manussānaṃ abhikkamanīyaṃ divā appākiṇṇaṃ² rattim appasaddaṃ appaniggghosaṃ vijanavātaṃ manussarāhasseyyakaṃ paṭisallānasāruppaṇ”ti. Atha kho rañño Māgadhassa Seniyassa Bimbisārassa etadahosi “idaṃ kho amhākaṃ Veḷuvanaṃ uyyānaṃ gāmato neva atidūre na accāsanne

1. Parivārako (Ka)

2. Appakiṇṇaṃ (Sī, Syā), abbokiṇṇaṃ (Ka)

* Vi 4. 306 piṭṭhepi.

gamanāgamanasampannaṃ atthikānaṃ atthikānaṃ manussānaṃ
 abhikkamanīyaṃ divā appākiṇṇaṃ rattiṃ appasaddaṃ appanigghosaṃ
 vijanavātaṃ manussarāhasseyyakaṃ paṭisallānasārappaṃ, yannūnāhaṃ
 Veḷuvanaṃ uyyānaṃ Buddhappamukhassa bhikkhusaṃghassa dadeyyaṃ”ti.
 Atha kho rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro sovaṇṇamayaṃ bhinkāraṃ
 gahetvā Bhagavato oṇojesi “etāhaṃ bhante Veḷuvanaṃ uyyānaṃ
 Buddhappamukhassa bhikkhusaṃghassa dammi”ti. Paṭiggahesi Bhagavā
 ārāmaṃ. Atha kho Bhagavā rājānaṃ Māgadhaṃ Seniyaṃ Bimbisāraṃ
 dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā samādapetvā samuttejetvā sampahaṃsetvā
 uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe
 dhammiṃ kathāṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “anujānāmi bhikkhave ārāmaṃ”ti.

Bimbisārasamāgamakathā niṭṭhitā.

14. Sāriputtamoggallānapabbajjākathā

60. Tena kho pana samayena Sañcayo¹ paribbājako Rājagahe paṭivasati
 mahatiyā paribbājakaparisāya saddhiṃ aḍḍhateyyehi paribbājakasatehi.
 Tena kho pana samayena Sāriputtamoggallānā Sañcaye paribbājake
 brahmacariyaṃ caranti, tehi katikā katā hoti “yo paṭhamaṃ Amataṃ
 adhigacchati, so itarassa ārocetū”ti. Atha kho āyasmā Assaji
 pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Rājagahaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi
 pāsādikena abhikkantena paṭikkantena ālokitena vilokitena samiñjitena
 pasāritena okkhittacakkhu iriyāpathasampanno. Addasā kho Sāriputto
 paribbājako āyasmantaṃ Assajim Rājagahe piṇḍāya carantaṃ pāsādikena
 abhikkantena paṭikkantena ālokitena vilokitena samiñjitena pasāritena
 okkhittacakkhum iriyāpathasampannaṃ, disvānassa etadahosi “ye vata loke
 arahanto vā arahattamaggaṃ vā samāpannā, ayaṃ tesaṃ bhikkhu aññataro,
 yannūnāhaṃ imaṃ bhikkhum

1. Sañjāyo (Sī, Syā)

upasaṅkamitvā puccheyyaṃ ‘kaṃsi tvaṃ āvuso uddissa pabbajito, ko vā te Satthā, kassa vā tvaṃ dhammaṃ rocesi’ti. Atha kho Sāriputtassa paribbājakassa etadahosi “akālo kho imaṃ bhikkhuṃ pucchituṃ antaragharaṃ pavittṭho piṇḍāya carati, yannūnāhaṃ imaṃ bhikkhuṃ piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubandheyyaṃ atthikehi upaññātaṃ maggan’ti. Atha kho āyasmā Assaji Rājagahe piṇḍāya caritvā piṇḍapātaṃ ādāya paṭikkami. Atha kho Sāriputtopi paribbājako yenāyasmā Assaji tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Assajinā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ saraṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho Sāriputto paribbājako āyasmantaṃ Assajinā etadavoca “vipassannāni kho te āvuso indriyāni, parisuddho chavivaṇṇo pariyodāto, kaṃsi tvaṃ āvuso uddissa pabbajito, ko vā te Satthā, kassa vā tvaṃ dhammaṃ rocesi’ti. Atthāvuso mahāsamaṇo Sakyaputto Sakyakulā pabbajito, tāhaṃ Bhagavantaṃ uddissa pabbajito, so ca me Bhagavā Satthā, tassa cāhaṃ Bhagavato dhammaṃ rocemīti. Kimvādī panāyasmato Satthā kimakkhāyīti. Ahaṃ kho āvuso navo acirapabbajito adhunāgato imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ, na tāhaṃ sakkomi vitthārena dhammaṃ desetuṃ, api ca te saṃkhittena atthaṃ vakkhāmīti. Atha kho Sāriputto paribbājako āyasmantaṃ Assajinā etadavoca “hotu āvuso,

Appaṃ vā bahuṃ vā bhāsassu, atthaṃyeva me brūhi.

Attheneva me attho, kiṃ kāhasi byañjanaṃ bahun’ti.

Atha kho āyasmā Assaji Sāriputtassa paribbājakassa imaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ abhāsi—

* “Ye dhammā hetuppabhavā, tesaṃ hetuṃ Tathāgato āha.

Tesaṃca yo nirodho, evaṃvādī mahāsamaṇo’ti.

Atha kho Sāriputtassa paribbājakassa imaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ sutvā virajaṃ vītamaḷaṃ dhammacakkhuṃ udapādi “yaṃ kiñci samudayadhammaṃ sabbaṃ taṃ nirodhadhamman’ti.

* Khu 3. 27 piṭṭhe Therāpadānepi.

* Eseva dhammo yadi tāvadeva, paccabyattha padamasokaṃ.
Adiṭṭhaṃ abbatātaṃ, bahukehi kappanahutehīti.

61. Atha kho Sāriputto paribbājako yena Moggallāno paribbājako tenupasaṅkami. Addasā kho Moggallāno paribbājako Sāriputtaṃ paribbājakaṃ dūratova āgacchantaṃ, disvāna Sāriputtaṃ paribbājakaṃ etadavoca “vipassannāni kho te āvuso indriyāni, parisuddho chavivaṇṇo pariyodāto, kacci no tvaṃ āvuso amataṃ adhigato”ti. Āmāvuso amataṃ adhigatoti. Yathākathaṃ pana tvaṃ āvuso amataṃ adhigatoti. Idhāhaṃ āvuso addasaṃ Assajim bhikkhuṃ Rājagahe piṇḍāya carantaṃ pāsādikena abhikkantena paṭikkantena ālokitena vilokitena samiñjitena pasāritena okkhittacakkhuṃ iriyāpathasampannaṃ, disvāna me etadahosi “ye vata loke arahanto vā arahattamaggaṃ vā samāpannā, ayaṃ tesaṃ bhikkhu aññataro, yannūnāhaṃ imaṃ bhikkhuṃ upasaṅkamitvā puccheyyaṃ “kaṃsi tvṃ āvuso uddissa pabbajito, ko vā te Satthā, kassa vā tvaṃ dhammaṃ rocesi”ti. Tassa mayhaṃ āvuso etadahosi “akālo kho imaṃ bhikkhuṃ pucchitum antaragharaṃ pavittṭho piṇḍāya carati, yannūnāhaṃ imaṃ bhikkhuṃ piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubandheyyaṃ atthikehi upaññātaṃ maggan”ti. Atha kho āvuso Assaji bhikkhu Rājagahe piṇḍāya caritvā piṇḍapātaṃ ādāya paṭikkami. Atha khvāhaṃ āvuso yena Assaji bhikkhu tenupasaṅkamiṃ, upasaṅkamitvā Assajinā bhikkhunā saddhim sammodim, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsīm, ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho ahaṃ āvuso Assajim bhikkhuṃ etadavocaṃ “vipassannāni kho te āvuso indriyāni, parisuddho chavivaṇṇo pariyodāto, kaṃsi tvaṃ āvuso uddissa pabbajito, ko vā te Satthā, kassa vā tvaṃ dhammaṃ rocesi. Atthāvuso mahāsamaṇo Sakyaputto Sakyakulā pabbajito, tāhaṃ Bhagavantaṃ uddissa pabbajito, so ca me Bhagavā Satthā, tassa cāhaṃ Bhagavato dhammaṃ rocemīti. Kim vādi panāyasmato Satthā kimakkhāyīti. Ahaṃ kho āvuso navo acirapabbajito adhunāgato imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ, na tāhaṃ sakkomi vitthārena dhammaṃ desetum, api ca te saṃkhittena atthaṃ

* Khu 3. 28 piṭṭhe Therāpadānepi.

vakkhāmi”ti. Atha khvāhaṃ āvuso Assajim bhikkhum etadavocaṃ “hotu āvuso,

Appaṃ vā bahuṃ vā bhāsassu, atthaṃyeva me brūhi.
Attheneva me attho, kiṃ kāhasi byañjanaṃ bahun”ti.

Atha kho āvuso Assaji bhikkhu imaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ abhāsi—

“Ye dhammā hetuppabhavā, tesaṃ hetuṃ Tathāgato āha.
Tesaṃca yo nirodho, evaṃvādī mahāsamaṇo”ti.

Atha kho Moggallānassa paribbājakassa imaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ sutvā virajaṃ vītamaṃ dhammacakkhum udapādi “yaṃ kiñci samudayadhammaṃ sabbaṃ taṃ nirodhadhammaṃ”ti.

Eseva dhammo yadi tāvadeva, paccabyattha padamasokaṃ.
Adiṭṭhaṃ abbatṭitaṃ, bahukehi kappanahutehīti.

62. Atha kho Moggallāno paribbājako Sāriputtaṃ paribbājakaṃ etadavoca “gacchāma mayaṃ āvuso Bhagavato santike, so no Bhagavā Satthā”ti. Imāni kho āvuso aḍḍhateyyāni paribbājakasatāni amhe nissāya amhe sampassantā idha viharanti tepi tāva apalokema¹, yathā te maññissanti, tathā te karissanti. Atha kho Sāriputtamoggallānā yena te paribbājakā tenupasaṅkamiṃsu, upasaṅkamtivā te paribbājake etadavocum “gacchāma mayaṃ āvuso Bhagavato santike, so no Bhagavā Satthā”ti. Mayaṃ āyasmante nissāya āyasmante sampassantā idha viharāma, sace āyasmantā mahāsamaṇe brahmacariyaṃ carissanti, sabbeva mayaṃ mahāsamaṇe brahmacariyaṃ carissāmāti. Atha kho Sāriputtamoggallānā yena Sañcayo paribbājako tenupasaṅkamiṃsu, upasaṅkamtivā Sañcayaṃ paribbājakaṃ etadavocum “gacchāma mayaṃ āvuso Bhagavato santike, so no Bhagavā Satthā”ti. Alaṃ āvuso mā agamittha, sabbeva tayo imaṃ gaṇaṃ pariharissāmāti. Dutiyampi kho -pa-. Tatiyampi kho Sāriputta-

1. Apalokāma (Ka)

moggallānā Sañcayam paribbājakam etadavocum “gacchāma mayam āvuso Bhagavato santike, so no Bhagavā Satthā”ti. Alam āvuso mā agamittha, sabbeva tayo imam gaṇam pariharissāmāti. Atha kho Sāriputtamoggallānā tāni aḍḍhateyyāni paribbājakasatāni ādāya yena Veḷuvanam tenupasaṅkamimsu. Sañcayassa pana paribbājakassa tattheva uḥam lohitam mukhato uggañchi.

Addasā kho Bhagavā¹ Sāriputtamoggallāne dūratova āgacchante, disvāna bhikkhū āmantesi “ete bhikkhave dve sahāyakā āgacchanti Kolito Upatisso ca, etam me sāvakayugam bhavissati aggam bhaddayugam”ti.

Gambhīre nāṇavisaye, anuttare upadhisāṅkhaye.

Vimutte appatte Veḷuvanam, atha ne Satthā byākāsi.

Ete dve sahāyakā, āgacchanti Kolito Upatisso ca.

Etam me sāvakayugam, bhavissati aggam bhaddayuganti.

Atha kho Sāriputtamoggallānā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavato pādesu sirasā nipatitvā Bhagavantam etadavocum “labheyyāma mayam bhante Bhagavato santike pabbajam, labheyyāma upasampadam”ti. “Etha bhikkhavo”ti Bhagavā avoca “svākkhāto dhammo, caratha brahmacariyam sammā dukkhassa antakiriyyā”ti. Sāva tesam āyasmantānam upasampadā ahoṣi.

Abhiññātānam pabbajjā

Tena kho pana samayena abhiññātā abhiññātā Māgadhikā kulaputtā Bhagavati brahmacariyam caranti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “aputtakatāya paṭipanno samaṇo Gotamo, vedhabyāya paṭipanno samaṇo Gotamo, kulupacchedāya paṭipanno samaṇo Gotamo, idāni anena jaṭilasahassam pabbājitam, imāni ca aḍḍhateyyāni paribbājakasatāni Sañcayāni² pabbājitāni, ime ca abhiññātā abhiññātā

1. Bhagavā te (Ka)

2. Sañjeyyāni (Si), sañjayāni (Syā)

Māgadhikā kulaputtā samaṇe Gotame brahmacariyaṃ caranti”ti. Apissu bhikkhū disvā imāya gāthāya codenti—

“Āgato kho mahāsamaṇo, Māgadhānaṃ garibbajaṃ.
Sabbe Sañcaye netvāna¹, kaṃsu dāni nayissati”ti.

Assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānaṃ ujjhāyantānaṃ khiyyantānaṃ vipācentānaṃ. Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum -pa-. Na bhikkhave so saddo ciraṃ bhavissati, sattāhameva bhavissati, sattāhassa accayena antaradhāyissati, tena hi bhikkhave ye tumhe imāya gāthāya codenti—

“Āgato kho mahāsamaṇo, Māgadhānaṃ Giribbajaṃ.
Sabbe Sañcaye netvāna, kaṃsu dāni nayissati”ti.

Te tumhe imāya gāthāya paṭicodetha—

“Nayanti ve mahāvīrā, saddhammena Tathāgatā.
Dhammena nayamānānaṃ², kā usūyā³ vijānatan”ti.

Tena kho pana समयena manussā bhikkhū disvā imāya gāthāya codenti—

“Āgato kho mahāsamaṇo, Māgadhānaṃ Giribbajaṃ.
Sabbe Sañcaye netvāna, kaṃsu dāni nayissati”ti.

Bhikkhū te manusse imāya gāthāya paṭicodenti—

“Nayanti ve mahāvīrā, saddhammena Tathāgatā.
Dhammena nayamānānaṃ, kā usūyā vijānatan”ti.

Manussā “dhammena kira samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā nenti, no adhammenā”ti sattāhameva so saddo ahosi, sattāhassa accayena antaradhāyi.

Sāriputtamoggallānapabbajjākathā niṭṭhitā.

Catutthabhāṇavāro niṭṭhito.

1. Sañjeyyake netvā (Sī)

2. Nīyamānānaṃ (Ka)

3. Ussuyā (Ka)

15. Upajjhāyavattakathā

64. Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū anupajjhāyakā anācariyakā¹ anovadiyamānā ananusāsīyamānā dunnivatthā duppārutā anākappasampannā piṇḍāya caranti, manussānaṃ² bhuñjamānānaṃ uparibhojanepi uttiṭṭhapattaṃ upanāmenti, uparikhādanīyepi uttiṭṭhapattaṃ upanāmenti, uparisāyanīyepi uttiṭṭhapattaṃ upanāmenti, uparipānīyepi uttiṭṭhapattaṃ upanāmenti, sāmaṃ sūpampi odanampi viññāpetvā bhuñjanti, bhattagepi uccāsaddā mahāsaddā viharanti, manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā dunnivatthā duppārutā anākappasampannā piṇḍāya carissanti, manussānaṃ bhuñjamānānaṃ uparibhojanepi uttiṭṭhapattaṃ upanāmessanti, uparikhādanīyepi uttiṭṭhapattaṃ upanāmessanti, uparisāyanīyepi uttiṭṭhapattaṃ upanāmessanti, uparipānīyepi uttiṭṭhapattaṃ upanāmessanti, sāmaṃ sūpampi odanampi viññāpetvā bhuñjissanti, bhattagepi uccāsaddā mahāsaddā viharissanti seyyathāpi brāhmaṇā brāhmaṇabhojane”ti.

Assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānaṃ ujjhāyantānaṃ khiyyantānaṃ vipācentānaṃ. Ye te bhikkhū appicchā santuṭṭhā lajjino kukkucakā sikkhākāmā, te ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhū dunnivatthā duppārutā anākappasampannā piṇḍāya carissanti, manussānaṃ bhuñjamānānaṃ uparibhojanepi uttiṭṭhapattaṃ upanāmessanti, uparikhādanīyepi uttiṭṭhapattaṃ upanāmessanti, uparisāyanīyepi uttiṭṭhapattaṃ upanāmessanti, uparipānīyepi uttiṭṭhapattaṃ upanāmessanti, sāmaṃ sūpampi odanampi viññāpetvā bhuñjissanti, bhattagepi uccāsaddā mahāsaddā viharissanti”ti. Atha kho te bhikkhū -pa- Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum.

Atha kho Bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe bhikkhusamgham sannipātāpetvā bhikkhū paṭipucchi “saccaṃ kira bhikkhave bhikkhū dunnivatthā duppārutā anākappasampannā piṇḍāya caranti, manussānaṃ bhuñjamānānaṃ uparibhojanepi uttiṭṭhapattaṃ upanāmenti, uparikhādanīyepi uttiṭṭhapattaṃ upanāmenti, uparisāyanīyepi uttiṭṭhapattaṃ upanāmenti, uparipānīyepi

1. Idam padam Sī-Syā-pothakesu natthi.

2. Te manussānaṃ (Ka)

uttiṭṭhapattam upanāmenti, sāmam sūpampi odanampi viññāpetvā bhuñjanti, bhattaggepi uccāsaddā mahāsaddā viharanti”ti. Saccam Bhagavāti. Vigarahi Buddho Bhagavā “ananucchavikam bhikkhave tesam moghapurisānam ananulomikam appatirūpam assāmaṇakam akappiyam akaraṇīyam, katham hi nāma te bhikkhave moghapurisā dunnivatthā duppārutā anākappasampannā piṇḍāya carissanti, manussānam bhuñjamānānam uparibhojanepi uttiṭṭhapattam upanāmessanti, uparikhādanīyepi uttiṭṭhapattam upanāmessanti, upariṣāyanīyepi uttiṭṭhapattam upanāmessanti, uparipānīyepi uttiṭṭhapattam upanāmessanti, sāmam sūpampi odanampi viññāpetvā bhuñjissanti, bhattaggepi uccāsaddā mahāsaddā viharissanti. Netam bhikkhave appasannānam vā pasādāya pasannānam vā bhiyyobhāvāya, atha khvetam bhikkhave appasannānañceva appasādāya pasannānañca ekaccānam aññathattāyā”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā te bhikkhū anekapariyāyena vigarahitvā dubbharatāya dupposatāya mahicchatāya asantuṭṭhitāya¹ saṅgaṇikāya kosajjassa avaṇṇam bhāsivā anekapariyāyena subharatāya suposatāya appicchassa santuṭṭhassa sallekhasa dhutassa pāsādikassa apacayassa vīriyārambhassa² vaṇṇam bhāsivā bhikkhūnam tadanucchavikam tadanulomikam dhammiṃ katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi—

65. Anujānāmi bhikkhave upajjhāyam, upajjhāyo bhikkhave saddhivihārikamhi puttacittam upaṭṭhapessati, saddhivihāriko upajjhāyamhi pitucittam upaṭṭhapessati, evam te aññamaññam sagāravā sappatissā sabhāgavuttino viharantā imasmim dhammavinaye vuḍḍhim viruḥhim vepullam āpajjissanti. Evañca pana bhikkhave upajjhāyo gahetabbo, ekamsam uttarāsaṅgam karitvā pāde vanditvā ukkuṭikam nisīditvā añjalim paggahetvā evamassa vacanīyo “upajjhāyo me bhante hohi, upajjhāyo me bhante hohi, upajjhāyo me bhante hohi”ti. “Sāhū”ti vā “lahū”ti vā “opāyikan”ti vā “patirūpan”ti vā “pāsādikena sampādehi”ti vā kāyena viññāpeti, vācāya viññāpeti, kāyena vācāya viññāpeti, gahito hoti upajjhāyo. Na kāyena viññāpeti, na vācāya

1. Asantuṭṭhiyā (Sī), asantuṭṭhatāya (Syā)

2. Viriyārambhassa (Sī, Syā)

viññāpeti, na kāyena vācāya¹ viññāpeti, na gahito hoti upajjhāyo.

66. * Saddhivihārikena bhikkhave upajjhāyamhi sammā vattitabbaṃ. Tatrāyaṃ sammāvattanā—

Kālasseva vuṭṭhāya upāhanā omuñcitvā ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā dantakaṭṭhaṃ dātabbaṃ, mukhodakaṃ dātabbaṃ, āsanaṃ paññāpetabbaṃ. Sace yāgu hoti, bhājanaṃ dhovitvā yāgu upanāmetabbā, yāguṃ pītassa udakaṃ datvā bhājanaṃ paṭiggahetvā nīcaṃ katvā sādhukaṃ appaṭighaṃsantena dhovitvā paṭisāmetabbaṃ, upajjhāyamhi vuṭṭhite āsanaṃ uddharitabbaṃ. Sace so deso uklāpo hoti, so deso sammajjitabbo.

Sace upajjhāyo gāmaṃ pavisitukāmo hoti, nivāsaṃ dātabbaṃ paṭinivāsaṃ paṭiggahetabbaṃ, kāyabandhanaṃ dātabbaṃ, sagaṇaṃ katvā saṅghāṭiyo dātabbā, dhovitvā patto sodako² dātabbo. Sace upajjhāyo pacchāsamaṇaṃ ākaṅkhati, timaṇḍalaṃ paṭicchādentena parimaṇḍalaṃ nivāsetvā kāyabandhanaṃ bandhitvā sagaṇaṃ katvā saṅghāṭiyo pārūpitvā gaṇṭhikaṃ paṭimuñcitvā dhovitvā pattam gahetvā upajjhāyassa pacchāsamaṇena hotabbaṃ, nātidūre gantabbaṃ, nāccāsanne gantabbaṃ, pattapariyāpannaṃ paṭiggahetabbaṃ, na upajjhāyassa bhaṇamānassa antarantarā kathā opātetabbā, upajjhāyo āpattisāmantā bhaṇamāno nivāretabbo.

Nivattantena paṭhamataraṃ āgantvā āsanaṃ paññāpetabbaṃ, pādodakaṃ pādapīṭhaṃ pādakathalikaṃ upanikkhipitabbaṃ, paccuggantvā pattacīvaraṃ paṭiggahetabbaṃ, paṭinivāsaṃ dātabbaṃ, nivāsaṃ paṭiggahetabbaṃ. Sace cīvaraṃ sinnaṃ hoti, muhuttaṃ uṇhe otāpetabbaṃ, na ca uṇhe cīvaraṃ nidahitabbaṃ, cīvaraṃ saṅgharitabbaṃ, cīvaraṃ saṅgharantena caturaṅgulaṃ kaṇṇaṃ ussāretvā cīvaraṃ saṅgharitabbaṃ “mā majjhe bhaṅgo ahoṣī”ti, obhoge kāyabandhanaṃ kātabbaṃ.

Sace piṇḍapāto hoti upajjhāyo ca bhuñjitukāmo hoti, udakaṃ datvā piṇḍapāto upanāmetabbo, upajjhāyo pānīyena pucchitabbo, bhuttāvissa udakaṃ datvā pattam paṭiggahetvā nīcaṃ katvā

1. Na vācāya (Ka)

2. Sa-udako (Ka)

* Vi 4. 393 piṭṭhādīsūpi.

sādhukaṃ appaṭighaṃsantena dhovitvā vodakaṃ katvā muhuttaṃ uṇhe otāpetabbo, na ca uṇhe patto nidahitabbo. Pattacīvaram nikkhipitabbaṃ, pattaṃ nikkhipantena ekena hatthena pattaṃ gahetvā ekena hatthena heṭṭhāmañcaṃ vā heṭṭhāpīṭhaṃ vā parāmasitvā patto nikkhipitabbo, na ca anantarahitāya bhūmiyā patto nikkhipitabbo. Cīvaram nikkhipantena ekena hatthena cīvaram gahetvā ekena hatthena cīvaravaṃsaṃ vā cīvararajjuṃ vā pamajjitvā pārato antaṃ orato bhogaṃ katvā cīvaram nikkhipitabbaṃ. Upajjhāyamhi vuṭṭhite āsanaṃ uddharitabbaṃ, pādodakaṃ pādapīṭhaṃ pādakathalikaṃ paṭisāmetabbaṃ. Sace so deso uklāpo hoti, so deso sammajjitabbo.

Sace upajjhāyo nahāyitukāmo hoti, nahānaṃ paṭiyādetabbaṃ. Sace sītena attho hoti, sītaṃ paṭiyādetabbaṃ. Sace uṇhena attho hoti, uṇhaṃ paṭiyādetabbaṃ.

Sace upajjhāyo jantāgharam pavisitukāmo hoti, cuṇṇaṃ sannetabbaṃ, mattikā temetabbā, jantāgharapīṭhaṃ ādāya upajjhāyassa piṭṭhito piṭṭhito gantvā jantāgharapīṭhaṃ datvā cīvaram paṭiggahetvā ekamantaṃ nikkhipitabbaṃ, cuṇṇaṃ dātabbaṃ, mattikā dātabbā. Sace ussahati, jantāgharam pavisitabbaṃ, jantāgharam pavisantena mattikāya mukhaṃ makkhetvā purato ca pacchato ca paṭicchādetvā jantāgharam pavisitabbaṃ, na there bhikkhū anupakhajja nisīditabbaṃ, na navā bhikkhū āsanena paṭibāhitabbā, jantāghare upajjhāyassa parikammaṃ kātabbaṃ, jantāgharā nikkhamantena jantāgharapīṭhaṃ ādāya purato ca pacchato ca paṭicchādetvā jantāgharā nikkhamitabbaṃ.

Udakepi upajjhāyassa parikammaṃ kātabbaṃ, nahātena paṭhamataram uttaritvā attano gattaṃ vodakaṃ katvā nivāsetvā upajjhāyassa gattato udakaṃ pamajjitabbaṃ, nivāsaṃ dātabbaṃ, saṃghāṭi dātabbā, jantāgharapīṭhaṃ ādāya paṭhamataram āgantvā āsanaṃ paññāpetabbaṃ, pādodakaṃ pādapīṭhaṃ pādakathalikaṃ upanikkhipitabbaṃ, upajjhāyo pānīyena pucchitabbo. Sace uddisāpetukāmo hoti uddisitabbo, sace paripucchitukāmo hoti paripucchitabbo.

Yasmiṃ vihāre upajjhāyo viharati sace so vihāro uklāpo hoti sace ussahati, sodhetabbo. Vihāraṃ somentena paṭhamāṃ

pattacīvaram nīharitvā ekamantaṃ nikkhipitabbaṃ, nisīdanapaccattharaṇaṃ nīharitvā ekamantaṃ nikkhipitabbaṃ, bhisibibbohanaṃ¹ nīharitvā ekamantaṃ nikkhipitabbaṃ, mañco nīcaṃ katvā sādhuṃ appaṭighaṃsantena asaṃghaṭṭentena kavāṭapiṭṭhaṃ nīharitvā ekamantaṃ nikkhipitabbo, piṭhaṃ nīcaṃ katvā sādhuṃ appaṭighaṃsantena asaṃghaṭṭentena kavāṭapiṭṭhaṃ nīharitvā ekamantaṃ nikkhipitabbaṃ, mañcapaṭipādakā nīharitvā ekamantaṃ nikkhipitabbā. Kheḷamallako nīharitvā ekamantaṃ nikkhipitabbo. Apassenaphalakaṃ nīharitvā ekamantaṃ nikkhipitabbaṃ. Bhūmattharaṇaṃ yathāpaññattaṃ sallakkhetvā nīharitvā ekamantaṃ nikkhipitabbaṃ. Sace vihāre santānakaṃ hoti, ullokā paṭhamāṃ ohāretabbaṃ. Ālokaśandhikaṇṇabhāgā pamajjitabbā. Sace gerukaparikkamakatā bhitti kaṇṇakitā hoti, coḷakaṃ temevā piḷetvā pamajjitabbā. Sace kāḷavaṇṇakatā bhūmi kaṇṇakitā hoti, coḷakaṃ temevā piḷetvā pamajjitabbā. Sace akatā hoti bhūmi, udakena paripphosivā sammajjitabbā “mā vihāro rajena uhaññī”ti. Saṅkāraṃ vicinitvā ekamantaṃ chaḍḍetabbaṃ.

Bhūmattharaṇaṃ otāpetvā sodhetvā papphoṭetvā atiharitvā yathāpaññattaṃ paññapetabbaṃ. Mañcapaṭipādakā otāpetvā pamajjitvā atiharitvā yathāṭhāne ṭhapetabbā, mañco otāpetvā sodhetvā papphoṭetvā nīcaṃ katvā sādhuṃ appaṭighaṃsantena asaṃghaṭṭentena kavāṭapiṭṭhaṃ atiharitvā yathāpaññattaṃ paññapetabbo. Piṭhaṃ otāpetvā sodhetvā papphoṭetvā nīcaṃ katvā sādhuṃ appaṭighaṃsantena asaṃghaṭṭentena kavāṭapiṭṭhaṃ atiharitvā yathāpaññattaṃ paññapetabbaṃ. Bhisibibbohanaṃ otāpetvā sodhetvā papphoṭetvā atiharitvā yathāpaññattaṃ paññapetabbaṃ. Nisīdanapaccattharaṇaṃ otāpetvā sodhetvā papphoṭetvā atiharitvā yathāpaññattaṃ paññapetabbaṃ. Kheḷamallako otāpetvā pamajjitvā atiharitvā yathāṭhāne ṭhapetabbo. Apassenaphalakaṃ otāpetvā pamajjitvā atiharitvā yathāṭhāne ṭhapetabbaṃ. Pattacīvaram nikkhipitabbaṃ. Pattaṃ nikkhipantena ekena hatthena pattaṃ gahetvā ekena hatthena heṭṭhāmañcaṃ vā heṭṭhāpiṭṭhaṃ vā parāmasitvā patto nikkhipitabbo, na ca anantarāhitāya bhūmiyā patto nikkhipitabbo. Cīvaram nikkhipantena ekena hatthena cīvaram

1. Bhisibimbohanaṃ (Sī, Syā)

gahetvā ekena hatthena cīvaravaṁsaṁ vā cīvararajjuṁ vā pamajjitvā pārato antaṁ orato bhogaṁ katvā cīvaraṁ nikkhipitabbaṁ.

Sace puratthimā sarajā vātā vāyanti, puratthimā vātapānā thaketabbā. Sace pacchimā sarajā vātā vāyanti, pacchimā vātapānā thaketabbā. Sace uttarā sarajā vātā vāyanti, uttarā vātapānā thaketabbā. Sace dakkhiṇā sarajā vātā vāyanti, dakkhiṇā vātapānā thaketabbā. Sace sītakālo hoti, divā vātapānā vivaritabbā, rattim thaketabbā. Sace uṇhakālo hoti, divā vātapānā thaketabbā, rattim vivaritabbā.

Sace pariveṇaṁ uklāpaṁ hoti, pariveṇaṁ sammajjitabbaṁ. Sace koṭṭhako uklāpo hoti, koṭṭhako sammajjitabbo. Sace upaṭṭhānasālā uklāpā hoti, upaṭṭhānasālā sammajjitabbā. Sace aggisālā uklāpā hoti, aggisālā sammajjitabbā. Sace vaccakuṭi uklāpā hoti, vaccakuṭi sammajjitabbā. Sace pānīyaṁ na hoti, pānīyaṁ upaṭṭhāpetabbaṁ. Sace paribhojanīyaṁ na hoti, paribhojanīyaṁ upaṭṭhāpetabbaṁ. Sace ācamanakumbhiyā udakaṁ na hoti, ācamanakumbhiyā udakaṁ āsiñcitabbaṁ.

Sace upajjhāyassa anabhirati uppannā hoti, saddhivihārikena vūpakāsetabbo vūpakāsāpetabbo dhammakathā vāssa kātabbā. Sace upajjhāyassa kukkuccaṁ uppannaṁ hoti, saddhivihārikena vinodetabbaṁ vinodāpetabbaṁ dhammakathā vāssa kātabbā. Sace upajjhāyassa diṭṭhigataṁ uppannaṁ hoti, saddhivihārikena vivecetabbaṁ vivecāpetabbaṁ dhammakathā vāssa kātabbā. Sace upajjhāyo garudhammaṁ ajjhāpanno hoti parivāsāraho, saddhivihārikena ussukkaṁ kātabbaṁ “kinti nu kho saṁgho upajjhāyassa parivāsaṁ dadeyyā”ti. Sace upajjhāyo mūlāya paṭikassanāraho hoti, saddhivihārikena ussukkaṁ kātabbaṁ “kinti nu kho saṁgho upajjhāyaṁ mūlāya paṭikasseyyā”ti. Sace upajjhāyo mānattāraho hoti, saddhivihārikena ussukkaṁ kātabbaṁ “kinti nu kho saṁgho upajjhāyassa mānattaṁ dadeyyā”ti. Sace upajjhāyo abbhānāraho hoti, saddhivihārikena ussukkaṁ kātabbaṁ “kinti nu kho saṁgho upajjhāyaṁ abheyyā”ti. Sace saṁgho

upajjhāyassa kammaṃ kattukāmo hoti tajjanīyaṃ vā niyassaṃ¹ vā pabbājanīyaṃ vā paṭisāraṇīyaṃ vā ukkhepanīyaṃ vā, saddhivihārikena ussukkaṃ kātappaṃ “kinti nu kho saṃgho upajjhāyassa kammaṃ na kareyya lahukāya vā pariṇāmeyyā”ti. Kataro vā panassa hoti saṃghena kammaṃ tajjanīyaṃ vā niyassaṃ vā pabbājanīyaṃ vā paṭisāraṇīyaṃ vā ukkhepanīyaṃ vā, saddhivihārikena ussukkaṃ kātappaṃ “kinti nu kho upajjhāyo sammā vatteyya, lomāṃ pāteyya, netthāraṃ vatteyya, saṃgho taṃ kammaṃ paṭippassambheyyā”ti.

Sace upajjhāyassa cīvaraṃ dhovitaṃ hoti, saddhivihārikena dhovitaṃ, ussukkaṃ vā kātappaṃ “kinti nu kho upajjhāyassa cīvaraṃ dhoviyethā”ti. Sace upajjhāyassa cīvaraṃ kātappaṃ hoti, saddhivihārikena kātappaṃ, ussukkaṃ vā kātappaṃ “kinti nu kho upajjhāyassa cīvaraṃ kariyethā”ti. Sace upajjhāyassa rajanaṃ pacitaṃ hoti, saddhivihārikena pacitaṃ, ussukkaṃ vā kātappaṃ “kinti nu kho upajjhāyassa rajanaṃ paciyyethā”ti. Sace upajjhāyassa cīvaraṃ rajitaṃ² hoti, saddhivihārikena rajitaṃ, ussukkaṃ vā kātappaṃ “kinti nu kho upajjhāyassa cīvaraṃ rajiyethā”ti. Cīvaraṃ rajantena³ sādhuṃ samparivattakaṃ samparivattakaṃ rajitaṃ, na ca acchinne theve pakkamitaṃ.

Na upajjhāyaṃ anāpucchā ekaccassa patto dātabbo, na ekaccassa patto paṭiggahetabbo, na ekaccassa cīvaraṃ dātabbaṃ, na ekaccassa cīvaraṃ paṭiggahetabbaṃ, na ekaccassa parikkhāro dātabbo, na ekaccassa parikkhāro paṭiggahetabbo, na ekaccassa kesā chedetaṃ⁴, na ekaccena kesā chedāpetabbaṃ, na ekaccassa parikkammaṃ kātappaṃ, na ekaccena parikkammaṃ kārapetaṃ, na ekaccassa veyyāvacco⁵ kātabbo, na ekaccena veyyāvacco kārapetaṃ, na ekaccassa pacchāsamaṇena hotabbaṃ, na ekacco pacchāsamaṇo ādātabbo, na ekaccassa piṇḍapāto nīharitabbo, na ekaccena piṇḍapāto nīharāpetabbo, na upajjhāyaṃ

1. Niyassaṃ (Ka)

2. Rajetaṃ (Sī, Syā)

3. Rajentena (Sī, Syā)

4. Chettabbā (Sī), cheditabbā (Ka)

5. Veyyāvaccāṃ (katthaci)

anāpucchā gāmo pavisitabbo, na susānaṃ gantabbaṃ, na disā pakkamitabbā.
Sace upajjhāyo gilāno hoti, yāvajīvaṃ upaṭṭhātabbo, vuṭṭhānamassa
āgametabbanti.

Upajjhāyavattaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

16. Saddhivihārikavattakathā

67. * Upajjhāyena bhikkhave saddhivihārikamhi sammā vattitabbaṃ,
tatrāyaṃ sammāvattanā—

Upajjhāyena bhikkhave saddhivihāriko saṅgahetabbo anuggahetabbo
uddesena paripucchāya ovādena anusāsanīyā. Sace upajjhāyassa patto hoti
saddhivihārikassa patto na hoti, upajjhāyena saddhivihārikassa patto
dātabbo, ussukkaṃ vā kātappaṃ “kinti nu kho saddhivihārikassa patto
uppajjiyethā”ti. Sace upajjhāyassa cīvaraṃ hoti saddhivihārikassa cīvaraṃ
na hoti, upajjhāyena saddhivihārikassa cīvaraṃ dātabbaṃ, ussukkaṃ vā
kātappaṃ “kinti nu kho saddhivihārikassa cīvaraṃ uppajjiyethā”ti. Sace
upajjhāyassa parikkhāro hoti saddhivihārikassa parikkhāro na hoti,
upajjhāyena saddhivihārikassa parikkhāro dātabbo, ussukkaṃ vā kātappaṃ
“kinti nu kho saddhivihārikassa parikkhāro uppajjiyethā”ti.

Sace saddhivihāriko gilāno hoti, kālasseva uṭṭhāya dantakaṭṭhaṃ
dātabbaṃ, mukhodakaṃ dātabbaṃ, āsanaṃ paññāpetabbaṃ. Sace yāgu hoti,
bhājanaṃ dhovivā yāgu upanāmetabbā, yāguṃ pītassa udakaṃ datvā
bhājanaṃ paṭiggahetvā nīcaṃ katvā sādhuṃ appaṭighamsantena dhovivā
paṭisāmetabbaṃ, saddhivihārikamhi vuṭṭhite āsanaṃ uddharitabbaṃ. Sace so
deso uklāpo hoti, so deso sammajjitabbo.

Sace saddhivihāriko gāmaṃ pavisitukāmo hoti, nivāsaṃ dātabbaṃ,
paṭinivāsaṃ paṭiggahetabbaṃ, kāyabandhanaṃ dātabbaṃ, saṅgaṃ katvā
saṅghāṭīyo dātabbā, dhovivā patto sodako dātabbo.

“Ettāvattā nivattissati”ti āsanaṃ paññāpetabbaṃ, pādodakaṃ
pādapīṭhaṃ

* Vi 4. 398 piṭṭhādīsupi.

pādakathalikam upanikkhipitabbam, paccuggantvā pattacīvaram paṭiggahetabbam, paṭinivāsanam dātabbam, nivāsanam paṭiggahetabbam, sace cīvaram sinnam hoti, muhuttam uṇhe otāpetabbam, na ca uṇhe cīvaram nidahitabbam, cīvaram saṅgharitabbam, cīvaram saṅgharantena caturaṅgulaṃ kaṇṇam ussāretvā cīvaram saṅgharitabbam “mā majjhe bhaṅgo ahoṣī”ti. Obhoge kāyabandhanam kātabbam.

Sace piṇḍapāto hoti saddhivihāriko ca bhuñjitukāmo hoti udakam datvā piṇḍapāto upanāmetabbo, saddhivihāriko pānīyena pucchitabbo, bhuttāvissa udakam datvā pattam paṭiggahetvā nīcam katvā sādhumam appaṭighamaṃsantena dhovivā vodakam katvā muhuttam uṇhe otāpetabbo, na ca uṇhe patto nidahitabbo. Pattacīvaram nikkhipitabbam. Pattam nikkhipantena ekena hatthena pattam gahetvā ekena hatthena heṭṭhāmañcam vā heṭṭhāpīṭham vā parāmasitvā patto nikkhipitabbo, na ca anantarāhitāya bhūmiyā patto nikkhipitabbo. Cīvaram nikkhipantena ekena hatthena cīvaram gahetvā ekena hatthena cīvaramaṃsam vā cīvararajjum vā pamajjitvā pārato antam orato bhogam katvā cīvaram nikkhipitabbam. Saddhivihārikamhi vuṭṭhite āsanam uddharitabbam, pādodakam pādapīṭham pādakathalikam paṭisāmetabbam. Sace so deso uklāpo hoti, so deso sammajjitabbo.

Sace saddhivihāriko nahāyitukāmo hoti, nahānam paṭiyādetabbam. Sace sītena attho hoti, sītam paṭiyādetabbam. Sace uṇhena attho hoti, uṇham paṭiyādetabbam.

Sace saddhivihāriko jantāgharam pavisitukāmo hoti, cuṇṇam sannetabbam, mattikā temetabbā, jantāgharapīṭham ādāya gantvā jantāgharapīṭham datvā cīvaram paṭiggahetvā ekamantam nikkhipitabbam, cuṇṇam dātabbam, mattikā dātabbā. Sace ussahati jantāgharam pavisitabbam, jantāgharam pavisantena mattikāya mukham makkhetvā purato ca pacchato ca paṭicchādetvā jantāgharam pavisitabbam, na there bhikkhū anupakhajja nisīditabbam, na navā bhikkhū āsanena paṭibāhitabbā, jantāghare saddhivihārikassa parikammaṃ kātabbam, jantāgharā nikkhamantena jantāgharapīṭham ādāya purato ca pacchato ca paṭicchādetvā jantāgharā nikkhamitabbam.

Udakepi saddhivihārikassa parikammaṃ kātammaṃ, nahātena paṭhamataramṃ uttaritvā attano gattamṃ vodakamṃ katvā nivāsetvā saddhivihārikassa gattato udakamṃ pamajjitabbaṃ, nivāsanamṃ dātammaṃ, saṃghāṭi dātabbā, jantāgharapīṭhamṃ ādāya paṭhamataramṃ āgantvā āsanamṃ paññāpetabbaṃ. Pādodakamṃ pādapīṭhamṃ pādakathalikamṃ upanikkhipitabbaṃ. Saddhivihāriko pānīyena pucchitabbo.

Yasmimṃ vihāre saddhivihāriko viharati sace so vihāro uklāpo hoti sace ussahati, sodhetabbo. Vihāramṃ sodhentena paṭhamamṃ pattacīvaramṃ nīharitvā ekamantamṃ nikkhipitabbaṃ, nisīdanapaccattharaṇamṃ nīharitvā ekamantamṃ nikkhipitabbaṃ, bhisibibbohanamṃ nīharitvā ekamantamṃ nikkhipitabbaṃ, mañco nīcamṃ katvā sādhu kamṃ appaṭiḡhaṃsantena asaṃghaṭṭentena kavāṭapīṭṭhamṃ nīharitvā ekamantamṃ nikkhipitabbo, pīṭhamṃ nīcamṃ katvā sādhu kamṃ appaṭiḡhaṃsantena asaṃghaṭṭentena kavāṭapīṭṭhamṃ nīharitvā ekamantamṃ nikkhipitabbaṃ, mañcapaṭipādakā nīharitvā ekamantamṃ nikkhipitabbā. Kheḷamallako nīharitvā ekamantamṃ nikkhipitabbo, apassenaphalakamṃ nīharitvā ekamantamṃ nikkhipitabbaṃ. Bhūmattharaṇamṃ yathāpaññattamṃ sallakkhetvā nīharitvā ekamantamṃ nikkhipitabbaṃ. Sace vihāre santānakamṃ hoti, ullokā paṭhamamṃ ohāretabbaṃ, ālokasandhikaṇṇabhāgā pamajjitabbā. Sace gerukaparikkammakatā bhitti kaṇṇakitā hoti, coḷakamṃ temetvā pīḷetvā pamajjitabbā. Sace kāḷavaṇṇakatā bhūmi kaṇṇakitā hoti, coḷakamṃ temetvā pīḷetvā pamajjitabbā. Sace akatā hoti bhūmi, udakena paripphosivā sammajjitabbā “mā vihāro rajena uhaññī”ti, saṅkāramṃ vicinitvā ekamantamṃ chaḍḍetabbaṃ.

Bhūmattharaṇamṃ otāpetvā sodhetvā papphoṭetvā atiharitvā yathāpaññattamṃ paññāpetabbaṃ. Mañcapaṭipādakā otāpetvā pamajjitvā atiharitvā yathāṭhāne ṭhapetabbā, mañco otāpetvā sodhetvā papphoṭetvā nīcamṃ katvā sādhu kamṃ appaṭiḡhaṃsantena asaṃghaṭṭentena kavāṭapīṭṭhamṃ atiharitvā yathāpaññattamṃ paññāpetabbo. Pīṭhamṃ otāpetvā sodhetvā papphoṭetvā nīcamṃ katvā sādhu kamṃ appaṭiḡhaṃsantena asaṃghaṭṭentena kavāṭapīṭṭhamṃ atiharitvā yathāpaññattamṃ paññāpetabbaṃ. Bhisibibbohanamṃ otāpetvā sodhetvā papphoṭetvā atiharitvā

yathāpaññattaṃ paññapetabbaṃ. Nisīdanapaccattharaṇaṃ otāpetvā sodhetvā papphoṭevā atiharitvā yathāpaññattaṃ paññapetabbaṃ. Kheḷamallako otāpetvā pamajjivā atiharitvā yathāthāne ṭhapetabbo. Apassenaphalakaṃ otāpetvā pamajjivā atiharitvā yathāthāne ṭhapetabbaṃ. Pattacīvaraṃ nikkhipitabbaṃ. Pattaṃ nikkhipantena ekena hatthena pattaṃ gahetvā ekena hatthena heṭṭhāmañcaṃ vā heṭṭhāpīṭhaṃ vā parāmasitvā patto nikkhipitabbo, na ca anantarāhitāya bhūmiyā patto nikkhipitabbo. Cīvaraṃ nikkhipantena ekena hatthena cīvaraṃ gahetvā ekena hatthena cīvaravaṃsaṃ vā cīvararajjumaṃ vā pamajjivā pārato antaṃ orato bhogaṃ katvā cīvaraṃ nikkhipitabbaṃ.

Sace puratthimā sarajā vātā vāyanti, puratthimā vātapānā thaketabbā. Sace pacchimā sarajā vātā vāyanti, pacchimā vātapānā thaketabbā. Sace uttarā sarajā vātā vāyanti, uttarā vātapānā thaketabbā. Sace dakkhiṇā sarajā vātā vāyanti, dakkhiṇā vātapānā thaketabbā. Sace sītakālo hoti, divā vātapānā vivaritabbā, rattim thaketabbā. Sace uṇhakālo hoti, divā vātapānā thaketabbā, rattim vivaritabbā.

Sace pariveṇaṃ uklāpaṃ hoti, pariveṇaṃ sammajjitabbaṃ. Sace koṭṭhako uklāpo hoti, koṭṭhako sammajjitabbo. Sace upaṭṭhānasālā uklāpā hoti, upaṭṭhānasālā sammajjitabbā. Sace aggisālā uklāpā hoti, aggisālā sammajjitabbā. Sace vaccakuṭi uklāpā hoti, vaccakuṭi sammajjitabbā. Sace pānīyaṃ na hoti, pānīyaṃ upaṭṭhāpetabbaṃ. Sace paribhojanīyaṃ na hoti, paribhojanīyaṃ upaṭṭhāpetabbaṃ. Sace ācamanakumbhiyā udakaṃ na hoti, ācamanakumbhiyā udakaṃ āsiñcitabbaṃ.

Sace saddhivihārikassa anabhirati uppannā hoti, upajjhāyena vūpakāsetabbo vūpakāsāpetabbo dhammakathā vāssa kātabbā. Sace saddhivihārikassa kukkucçaṃ uppannaṃ hoti, upajjhāyena vinodetabbaṃ vinodāpetabbaṃ dhammakathā vāssa kātabbā. Sace saddhivihārikassa diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ hoti, upajjhāyena vivecetabbaṃ vivecāpetabbaṃ dhammakathā vāssa kātabbā. Sace saddhivihāriko garudhammaṃ ajjhāpanno hoti parivāsāraho, upajjhāyena ussukkaṃ kātabbaṃ “kinti nu kho

saṅgho saddhivihārikassa parivāsaṃ dadeyyā”ti. Sace saddhivihāriko mūlāya paṭikassanāraho hoti, upajjhāyena ussukkaṃ kātappaṃ “kinti nu kho saṅgho saddhivihārikaṃ mūlāya paṭikasseyyā”ti. Sace saddhivihāriko mānattāraho hoti, upajjhāyena ussukkaṃ kātappaṃ “kinti nu kho saṅgho saddhivihārikassa mānattaṃ dadeyyā”ti. Sace saddhivihāriko abbhānāraho hoti, upajjhāyena ussukkaṃ kātappaṃ “kinti nu kho saṅgho saddhivihārikaṃ abbheyyā”ti. Sace saṅgho saddhivihārikassa kammaṃ kattukāmo hoti tajjanīyaṃ vā niyassaṃ vā pabbājanīyaṃ vā paṭisāraṇīyaṃ vā ukkhepanīyaṃ vā, upajjhāyena ussukkaṃ kātappaṃ “kinti nu kho saṅgho saddhivihārikassa kammaṃ na kareyya lahukāya vā pariṇāmeyyā”ti. Kataṃ vā panassa hoti saṅghena kammaṃ tajjanīyaṃ vā niyassaṃ vā pabbājanīyaṃ vā paṭisāraṇīyaṃ vā ukkhepanīyaṃ vā, upajjhāyena ussukkaṃ kātappaṃ “kinti nu kho saddhivihāriko sammā vatteyya, lomaṃ pāteyya, netthāraṃ vatteyya, saṅgho taṃ kammaṃ paṭippassambheyyā”ti.

Sace saddhivihārikassa cīvaraṃ dhovitaṃ hoti, upajjhāyena ācikkhitappaṃ “evaṃ dhoveyyāsī”ti, ussukkaṃ vā kātappaṃ “kinti nu kho saddhivihārikassa cīvaraṃ dhoviyethā”ti. Sace saddhivihārikassa cīvaraṃ kātappaṃ hoti, upajjhāyena ācikkhitappaṃ “evaṃ kareyyāsī”ti, ussukkaṃ vā kātappaṃ “kinti nu kho saddhivihārikassa cīvaraṃ kariyethā”ti. Sace saddhivihārikassa rajanaṃ pacitappaṃ hoti, upajjhāyena ācikkhitappaṃ “evaṃ paceyyāsī”ti, ussukkaṃ vā kātappaṃ “kinti nu kho saddhivihārikassa rajanaṃ paciyethā”ti. Sace saddhivihārikassa cīvaraṃ rajitappaṃ hoti, upajjhāyena ācikkhitappaṃ “evaṃ rajeyyāsī”ti, ussukkaṃ vā kātappaṃ “kinti nu kho saddhivihārikassa cīvaraṃ rajiyethā”ti. Cīvaraṃ rajantena sādhukaṃ samparivattakaṃ samparivattakaṃ rajitappaṃ, na ca acchinne theve pakkamitappaṃ. Sace saddhivihāriko gilāno hoti, yāvajīvaṃ upaṭṭhātabbo, vuṭṭhānamassa āgametabbanti.

Saddhivihārikavattaṃ niṭṭhitam.

17. Paṇāmitakathā

68. Tena kho pana samayena saddhivihārikā upajjhāyesu na sammā vattanti. Ye te bhikkhū appicchā -pa- te ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “katham hi nāma saddhivihārikā upajjhāyesu na sammā vattissanti”ti. Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum -pa- “saccam kira bhikkhave saddhivihārikā upajjhāyesu na sammā vattanti”ti. Sa ccam Bhagavāti. Vigarahi Buddho Bhagavā -pa-. Katham hi nāma bhikkhave saddhivihārikā upajjhāyesu na sammā vattissanti -pa- vigarahitvā -pa- dhammiṃ katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “na bhikkhave saddhivihārikena upajjhāyamhi na sammā vattitabbam, yo na sammā vatteyya, āpatti dukkaṭassā”ti. Neva sammā vattanti. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave asammāvattantaṃ paṇāmetum. Evañca pana bhikkhave paṇāmetabbo “paṇāmemi tan”ti vā “māyidha paṭikkamī”ti vā “nīhara te pattacīvaran”ti vā “nāham tayā upaṭṭhātabbo”ti vā kāyena viññāpeti, vācāya viññāpeti, kāyena vācāya viññāpeti, paṇāmito hoti saddhivihāriko. Na kāyena viññāpeti, na vācāya viññāpeti, na kāyena vācāya viññāpeti, na paṇāmito hoti saddhivihārikoti.

Tena kho pana samayena saddhivihārikā paṇāmitā na khamāpeti. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave khamāpetunti. Neva khamāpeti. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Na bhikkhave paṇāmitena na khamāpetabbo, yo na khamāpeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana samayena upajjhāyā khamāpiyamānā na khamanti. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave khamitunti. Neva khamanti. Saddhivihārikā pakkamantipi vibbhamantipi titthiyesupi saṅkamanti. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Na bhikkhave khamāpiyamānena na khamitabbam, yo na khameyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana samayena upajjhāyā sammāvattantaṃ paṇāmenti. Asammāvattantaṃ na paṇāmenti. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Na bhikkhave sammāvattanto paṇāmetabbo, yo paṇāmeyya, āpatti

dukkaṭassa. Na ca bhikkhave asammāvattanto na paṇāmetabbo, yo na paṇāmeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato saddhivihāriko paṇāmetabbo. Upajjhāyamhi nādhimattaṃ pemaṃ hoti, nādhimatto pasādo hoti, nādhimattā hirī hoti, nādhimatto gāravo hoti, nādhimattā bhāvanā hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgato saddhivihāriko paṇāmetabbo.

Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato saddhivihāriko na paṇāmetabbo. Upajjhāyamhi adhimattaṃ pemaṃ hoti, adhimatto pasādo hoti, adhimattā hirī hoti, adhimatto gāravo hoti, adhimattā bhāvanā hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgato saddhivihāriko na paṇāmetabbo.

Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato saddhivihāriko alaṃ paṇāmetuṃ. Upajjhāyamhi nādhimattaṃ pemaṃ hoti, nādhimatto pasādo hoti, nādhimattā hirī hoti, nādhimatto gāravo hoti, nādhimattā bhāvanā hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgato saddhivihāriko alaṃ paṇāmetuṃ.

Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato saddhivihāriko nālaṃ paṇāmetuṃ. Upajjhāyamhi adhimattaṃ pemaṃ hoti, adhimatto pasādo hoti, adhimattā hirī hoti, adhimatto gāravo hoti, adhimattā bhāvanā hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgato saddhivihāriko nālaṃ paṇāmetuṃ.

Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgataṃ saddhivihārikaṃ appaṇāmento upajjhāyo sātisāro hoti, paṇāmento anatisāro hoti. Upajjhāyamhi nādhimattaṃ pemaṃ hoti, nādhimatto pasādo hoti, nādhimattā hirī hoti, nādhimatto gāravo hoti, nādhimattā bhāvanā hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi

samannāgataṃ saddhivihārikaṃ appaṇāmento upajjhāyo sātisāro hoti, paṇāmento anatisāro hoti.

Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgataṃ saddhivihārikaṃ paṇāmento upajjhāyo sātisāro hoti, appaṇāmento anatisāro hoti. Upajjhāyamhi adhimattaṃ pemaṃ hoti, adhimatto pasādo hoti, adhimattā hirī hoti, adhimatto gāravo hoti, adhimattā bhāvanā hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgataṃ saddhivihārikaṃ paṇāmento upajjhāyo sātisāro hoti, appaṇāmento anatisāro hotīti.

69. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro brāhmaṇo bhikkhū upasaṅkamitvā pabbajjaṃ yāci, taṃ bhikkhū na icchimsu pabbājetuṃ, so bhikkhūsu pabbajjaṃ alabhamāno kiso ahosi lūkho dubbaṇṇo uppaṇḍuppaṇḍukajāto dhamanisanthatagatto. Addasā kho Bhagavā taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ kisaṃ lūkhaṃ dubbaṇṇaṃ uppaṇḍuppaṇḍukajātaṃ dhamanisanthatagattaṃ. Disvāna bhikkhū āmantesi “kiṃ nu kho so bhikkhave brāhmaṇo kiso lūkho dubbaṇṇo uppaṇḍuppaṇḍukajāto dhamanisanthatagatto”ti. Eso bhante brāhmaṇo bhikkhū upasaṅkamitvā pabbajjaṃ yāci, taṃ bhikkhū na icchimsu pabbājetuṃ, so bhikkhūsu pabbajjaṃ alabhamāno kiso lūkho dubbaṇṇo uppaṇḍuppaṇḍukajāto dhamanisanthatagattoti. Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “ko nu kho bhikkhave tassa brāhmaṇassa adhikāraṃ sarasī”ti. Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Sāriputto Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ahaṃ kho bhante tassa brāhmaṇassa adhikāraṃ sarāmī”ti. Kiṃ pana tvaṃ Sāriputta tassa brāhmaṇassa adhikāraṃ sarasīti. Idha me bhante so brāhmaṇo Rājagahe piṇḍāya carantassa kaṭacchubhikkhaṃ dāpesi, imaṃ kho ahaṃ bhante tassa brāhmaṇassa adhikāraṃ sarāmīti. Sādhu sādhu Sāriputta, katañño hi Sāriputta sappurisā katavedino, tena hi tvaṃ Sāriputta taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ pabbājehi upasampādehīti. Kathāhaṃ bhante taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ pabbājemi upasampādemīti. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmim̐ nidāne etasmim̐ pakaraṇe dhammim̐ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi—yā sā bhikkhave mayā tīhi saraṇagamanehi upasampadā anuññātā, taṃ ajjatagge paṭikkhipāmi. Anujānāmi bhikkhave ñatticatutthena kammaṇa

upasampādetuṃ¹. Evañca pana bhikkhave upasampādetabbo, byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṅgho ñāpetabbo—

70. “Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, ayaṃ itthannāmo itthannāmassa āyasmato upasampadāpekkho, yadi saṅghassa pattakallaṃ, saṅgho itthannāmaṃ upasampādeyya itthannāmena upajjhāyena, esā ñatti.

Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, ayaṃ itthannāmo itthannāmassa āyasmato upasampadāpekkho, saṅgho itthannāmaṃ upasampādeti itthannāmena upajjhāyena, yassāyasmato khamati itthannāmassa upasampadā itthannāmena upajjhāyena, so tuṅhassa, yassa nakkhamati, so bhāseyya.

Dutiyampi etamatthaṃ vādāmi. Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, ayaṃ itthannāmo itthannāmassa āyasmato upasampadāpekkho, saṅgho itthannāmaṃ upasampādeti itthannāmena upajjhāyena, yassāyasmato khamati itthannāmassa upasampadā itthannāmena upajjhāyena, so tuṅhassa, yassa nakkhamati, so bhāseyya.

Tatīyampi etamatthaṃ vadāmi. Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, ayaṃ itthannāmo itthannāmassa āyasmato upasampadāpekkho, saṅgho itthannāmaṃ upasampādeti itthannāmena upajjhāyena, yassāyasmato khamati itthannāmassa upasampadā itthannāmena upajjhāyena, so tuṅhassa, yassa nakkhamati, so bhāseyya.

Upasampanno saṅghena itthannāmo itthannāmena upajjhāyena, khamati saṅghassa, tasmā tuṅhī, evametam dhārayāmi”ti.

71. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu upasampannasamanantarā anācāraṃ ācarati. Bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “māvuso evarūpaṃ akāsi, netam kappatī”ti. So evamāha “nevāhaṃ āyasmante yāciṃ ‘upasampādetha man’ti, kissa maṃ tumhe ayācitā upasampāditthā”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave ayācitenā

1. Upasampadaṃ (Sī, Syā)

upasampādetabbo, yo upasampādeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave yācitenā upasampādetum. Evañca pana bhikkhave yācitabbo. Tena upasampadāpekkhena saṅgham upasaṅkamtivā ekamsam uttarāsaṅgam karitvā bhikkhūnam pāde vanditvā ukkuṭikam nisīditvā añjalim paggahetvā evamassa vacanīyo “saṅgham bhante upasampadam yācāmi. Ullumpatu maṃ bhante saṅgho anukampam upādāyā”ti. Dutiyampi yācitabbo. Tatiyampi yācitabbo. Byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṅgho nāpetabbo—

72. “Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, ayaṃ itthannāmo itthannāmassa āyasmato upasampadāpekkho, itthannāmo saṅgham upasampadam yācati itthannāmena upajjhāyena, yadi saṅghassa pattakallam, saṅgho itthannāmam upasampādeyya itthannāmena upajjhāyena, esā ñatti.

Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, ayaṃ itthannāmo itthannāmassa āyasmato upasampadāpekkho, itthannāmo saṅgham upasampadam yācati itthannāmena upajjhāyena, saṅgho itthannāmam upasampādeti itthannāmena upajjhāyena, yassāyasmato khamati itthannāmassa upasampadā itthannāmena upajjhāyena, so tuṅhassa, yassa nakkhamati, so bhāseyya.

Dutiyampi etamattham vadāmi -pa-. Tatiyampi etamattham vadāmi -pa-.

Upasampanno saṅghena itthannāmo itthannāmena upajjhāyena, khamati saṅghassa, tasmā tuṅhī, evametaṃ dhārayāmi”ti.

73. Tena kho pana samayena Rājagahe paṇṭānam bhattānam bhattaṭṭipāṭi aṭṭhitā¹ hoti. Atha kho aññatarassa brāhmaṇassa etadahosi “ime kho samaṇā Sakyaputtīyā sukhasīlā sukhasamācārā subhojanāni bhuñjitvā nivātesu sayanesu sayanti, yannūnāham samaṇesu Sakyaputtīyesu pabbajeyyan”ti. Atha kho so brāhmaṇo bhikkhū upasaṅkamtivā pabbajjam yāci. Taṃ bhikkhū pabbājesum upasampādesum. Tasmim pabbajite bhattaṭṭipāṭi khīyittha. Bhikkhū evamāhamso “ehi dāni āvuso piṇḍāya carissāma”ti. So evamāha “nāham āvuso etaṃkāraṇā pabbajito ‘piṇḍāya carissāmi’ti, sace me dassatha

1. Adhiṭṭhitā (Ka)

bhuñjissāmi, no ce me dassatha vibbhamissāmī”ti. Kim pana tvaṃ āvuso udarassa kāraṇā pabbajitoti. Evamāvusoti. Ye te bhikkhū appicchā -pa- te ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhu evaṃ svākkhāte dhammavinaye udarassa kāraṇā pabbajissatī”ti. Te bhikkhū Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ -pa- “saccaṃ kira tvaṃ bhikkhu udarassa kāraṇā pabbajito”ti. Saccaṃ Bhagavāti. Vigarahi Buddho Bhagavā -pa-. Kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa evaṃ svākkhāte dhammavinaye udarassa kāraṇā pabbajissasi. Netam moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya pasannānaṃ vā bhiiyobhāvāya -pa- vigarahitvā -pa- dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “anujānāmi bhikkhave upasampādentena cattāro nissaye ācikkhituṃ. Piṇḍiyālopaḥojanaṃ nissāya pabbajjā, tattha te yāvajīvaṃ ussāho karaṇīyo, atirekalābho saṃghabhattaṃ uddesabhattaṃ nimantaṇaṃ salākabhattaṃ pakkhikaṃ uposathikaṃ pāṭipadikaṃ. Paṃsukūlacīvaraṃ nissāya pabbajjā, tattha te yāvajīvaṃ ussāho karaṇīyo, atirekalābho khomaṃ kappāsikaṃ koseyyaṃ kambalaṃ sāṇaṃ bhaṅgaṃ. Rukkhamūlasenāsaṇaṃ nissāya pabbajjā, tattha te yāvajīvaṃ ussāho karaṇīyo, atirekalābho vihāro aḍḍhayogo pāsādo hammiyaṃ guhā. Pūtimuttābhesajjaṃ nissāya pabbajjā, tattha te yāvajīvaṃ ussāho karaṇīyo, atirekalābho sappi navanītaṃ telam madhu phāṇitaṃ”ti.

Upajjhāyavattabhāṇavāro niṭṭhito pañcama.

18. Ācariyavattakathā

74. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro māṇavako bhikkhū upasaṅkamitvā pabbajjaṃ yāci. Tassa bhikkhū paṭikacceva nissaye ācikkhimsu. So evamāha “sace me bhante pabbajite nissaye ācikkheyyātha, abhirameyyāmaṃ¹, na dānāhaṃ bhante pabbajissāmi, jegucchā me

1. Abhirameyyaṅcāhaṃ (Sī), abhirameyyaṃ svāhaṃ (Ka)

nissayā paṭikūlā”ti. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Na bhikkhave paṭikacceva nissayā ācikkhitabbā, yo ācikkheyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave upasampannasamanantarā nissaye ācikkhitunti.

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū duvaggenapi tivaggenapi gaṇena upasampādentī. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Na bhikkhave ūnadasavaggena gaṇena upasampādetabbo, yo upasampādeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave dasavaggena vā atirekadasavaggena vā gaṇena upasampādetunti.

75. Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū ekavassāpi duvassāpi saddhivihārikam upasampādentī. Āyasmāpi Upaseno Vaṅgantaputto ekavasso saddhivihārikam upasampādeti, so vassamvuṭṭho duvasso ekavassam saddhivihārikam ādāya yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisīdi. Āciṅṅam kho panetaṃ Buddhānam Bhagavantānam āgantukehi bhikkhūhi saddhim paṭisammōditum. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Upasenaṃ Vaṅgantaputtaṃ etadavoca “kacci bhikkhu khamanīyam, kacci yāpanīyam, kacci tvaṃ appakilamathena addhānam āgato”ti. Khamanīyam Bhagavā, yāpanīyam Bhagavā, appakilamathena mayam bhante addhānam āgatāti. Jānantāpi Tathāgatā pucchanti, jānantāpi na pucchanti. Kālam viditvā pucchanti, kālam viditvā na pucchanti. Atthasamhitam Tathāgatā pucchanti, no anattasamhitam. Anattasamhite setughāto Tathāgatānam. Dvīhi ākārehi Buddhā Bhagavanto bhikkhū paṭipucchanti “dhammam vā desessāma, sāvakānam vā sikkhāpadaṃ paññāpessāmā”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Upasenaṃ Vaṅgantaputtaṃ etadavoca “kativassosi tvaṃ bhikkhū”ti. Duvassoham Bhagavāti. Ayam pana bhikkhu kativassoti. Ekavasso Bhagavāti. Kintāyam bhikkhu hotīti. Saddhivihāriko me Bhagavāti. Vigarahi Buddho Bhagavā ananucchavikam moghapurisa ananulomikam appatirūpaṃ assāmaṇakam akappiyam akaraṇīyam, katham hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa aññehi ovadiyo anusāsiyo aññam ovaditum anusāsitum maññissasi. Atilahum kho tvaṃ moghapurisa bāhullāya āvatto yadidaṃ gaṇabandhikam. Netam moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasādāya

pasannānaṃ vā bhiyyobhāvāya -pa- vīgarahitvā -pa- dhammiṃ kathāṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “na bhikkhave ūnadasavassena upasampādetabbo, yo upasampādeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave dasavassena vā atirekadasavassena vā upasampādetun”ti.

76. Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū “dasavassamhā dasavassamhā”ti bālā abyattā upasampādentī. Dissanti upajjhāyā bālā saddhivihārikā paṇḍitā, dissanti upajjhāyā abyattā saddhivihārikā byattā, dissanti upajjhāyā appassutā saddhivihārikā bahussutā, dissanti upajjhāyā duppaññā saddhivihārikā paññavanto. Aññataropi aññatitthiyapubbo upajjhāyena sahadhammikaṃ vuccamāno upajjhāyassa vādaṃ āropetvā taṃyeva titthāyatanāṃ saṅkama. Ye te bhikkhū appicchā -pa- te ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācentī “kathāṃ hi nāma bhikkhū ‘dasavassamhā dasavassamhā’ti bālā abyattā upasampādessanti. Dissanti upajjhāyā bālā saddhivihārikā paṇḍitā, dissanti upajjhāyā abyattā saddhivihārikā byattā, dissanti upajjhāyā appassutā saddhivihārikā bahussutā, dissanti upajjhāyā duppaññā saddhivihārikā paññavanto”ti. Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato etamattamaṃ ārocesuṃ. Saccāṃ kira bhikkhave bhikkhū “dasavassamhā dasavassamhā”ti bālā abyattā upasampādentī. Dissanti upajjhāyā bālā saddhivihārikā paṇḍitā, dissanti upajjhāyā abyattā saddhivihārikā byattā, dissanti upajjhāyā appassutā saddhivihārikā bahussutā, dissanti upajjhāyā duppaññā saddhivihārikā paññavantoti. Saccāṃ Bhagavāti. Vīgarahi Buddho Bhagavā -pa-. Kathāṃ hi nāma te bhikkhave moghapurisā “dasavassamhā dasavassamhā”ti bālā abyattā upasampādessanti. Dissanti upajjhāyā bālā saddhivihārikā paṇḍitā, dissanti upajjhāyā abyattā saddhivihārikā byattā, dissanti upajjhāyā appassutā saddhivihārikā bahussutā, dissanti upajjhāyā duppaññā saddhivihārikā paññavanto. Netāṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya -pa- vīgarahitvā -pa- dhammiṃ kathāṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “na bhikkhave bālāna abyattena upasampādetabbo, yo upasampādeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave byattena bhikkhunā paṭibālāna dasavassena vā atirekadasavassena vā upasampādetun”ti.

77. Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū upajjhāyesu pakkantesupi vibbhantesupi kālaṅkatesupi pakkhasaṅkantesupi anācariyakā anovadiyamānā ananusāsīyamānā dunnivatthā duppārutā anākappasampannā piṇḍāya caranti, manussānaṃ bhuñjamānānaṃ uparibhojanepi uttiṭṭhapattaṃ upanāmenti, uparikhādanīyepi uparisāyanīyepi uparipānīyepi uttiṭṭhapattaṃ upanāmenti, sāmaṃ sūpampi odanampi viññāpetvā bhuñjanti, bhattagepi uccāsaddā mahāsaddā viharanti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā dunnivatthā duppārutā anākappasampannā piṇḍāya carissanti, manussānaṃ bhuñjamānānaṃ uparibhojanepi uttiṭṭhapattaṃ upanāmessanti, uparikhādanīyepi uparisāyanīyepi uparipānīyepi uttiṭṭhapattaṃ upanāmessanti, sāmaṃ sūpampi odanampi viññāpetvā bhuñjissanti, bhattagepi uccāsaddā mahāsaddā viharissanti seyyathāpi brāhmaṇā brāhmaṇabhojane”ti. Assosum kho bhikkhū tesāṃ manussānaṃ ujjhāyantānaṃ khiyyantānaṃ vipācentānaṃ -pa-. Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum -pa-. Saccam kira bhikkhave -pa-. Saccam Bhagavāti -pa-. vigarahitvā dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi—

Anujānāmi bhikkhave ācariyaṃ, ācariyo bhikkhave antevāsikamhi puttacittaṃ upaṭṭhāpessati, antevāsiko ācariyamhi pitucittaṃ upaṭṭhāpessati, evaṃ te aññamaññaṃ sagāravā sappatissā sabhāgavuttino viharantā imasmim dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ viruḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissanti. Anujānāmi bhikkhave dasavassaṃ nissāya vatthum dasavassena nissayaṃ dātum. Evaṃca pana bhikkhave ācariyo gahetabbo, ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā pāde vanditvā ukkuṭikaṃ nisīditvā añjalim paggahetvā evamassa vacanīyo “ācariyo me bhante hohi, āyasmato nissāya vacchāmi. Ācariyo me bhante hohi, āyasmato nissāya vacchāmi. Ācariyo me bhante hohi, āyasmato nissāya vacchāmi”ti. “Sāhū”ti vā “lahū”ti vā “opāyikan”ti vā “patirūpan”ti vā “pāsādikena sampādehi”ti vā kāyena viññāpeti, vācāya viññāpeti, kāyena vācāya viññāpeti, gahito hoti ācariyo. Na kāyena viññāpeti, na vācāya viññāpeti, na kāyena vācāya viññāpeti, na gahito hoti ācariyo.

78. * Antevāsikena bhikkhave ācariyamhi sammā vattitabbaṃ.
Tatrāyaṃ sammāvattana—

Kālasseva uṭṭhāya upāhanaṃ omuñcitvā ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā dantakaṭṭhaṃ dātabbaṃ, mukhodakaṃ dātabbaṃ, āsanaṃ paññapetabbaṃ. Sace yāgu hoti, bhājanaṃ dhovitvā yāgu upanāmetabbā, yāguṃ pītassa udakaṃ datvā bhājanaṃ paṭiggahetvā nīcaṃ katvā sādhukaṃ appaṭighamsantena dhovitvā paṭisāmetabbaṃ. Ācariyamhi vuṭṭhite āsanaṃ uddharitabbaṃ. Sace so deso uklāpo hoti, so deso sammajjitabbo.

Sace ācariyo gāmaṃ pavisitukāmo hoti, nivāsanaṃ dātabbaṃ, paṭinivāsanaṃ paṭiggahetabbaṃ, kāyabandhanaṃ dātabbaṃ, saḅuṇaṃ katvā saṅghāṭiyo dātabbā, dhovitvā patto sodako dātabbo. Sace ācariyo pacchāsamaṇaṃ ākaṅkhati, timaṇḍalaṃ paṭicchādentena parimaṇḍalaṃ nivāsetvā kāyabandhanaṃ bandhitvā saḅuṇaṃ katvā saṅghāṭiyo pārupitvā gaṇṭhikaṃ paṭimuñcitvā dhovitvā pattaṃ gahetvā ācariyassa pacchāsamaṇena hotabbaṃ, nātidūre gantabbaṃ, nāccāsanne gantabbaṃ, pattapariyāpannaṃ paṭiggahetabbaṃ. Na ācariyassa bhaṇamaṇassa antarantarā kathā opātetabbā, ācariyo āpattisāmantā bhaṇamaṇo nivāretabbo.

Nivattantena paṭhamataraṃ āgantvā āsanaṃ paññapetabbaṃ, pādodakaṃ pādapīṭhaṃ pādakathalikaṃ upanikkhipitabbaṃ, paccuggantvā pattacīvaraṃ paṭiggahetabbaṃ, paṭinivāsanaṃ dātabbaṃ, nivāsanaṃ paṭiggahetabbaṃ. Sace cīvaraṃ sinnaṃ hoti, muhuttaṃ uṇhe otāpetabbaṃ, na ca uṇhe cīvaraṃ nidahitabbaṃ. Cīvaraṃ saṅgharitabbaṃ, cīvaraṃ saṅgharantena caturaṅgulaṃ kaṇṇaṃ ussāretvā cīvaraṃ saṅgharitabbaṃ “mā majjhe bhaṅgo ahoṣī”ti. Obhoge kāyabandhanaṃ kātabbaṃ.

Sace piṇḍapāto hoti, ācariyo ca bhuñjitukāmo hoti, udakaṃ datvā piṇḍapāto upanāmetabbo, ācariyo pānīyena pucchitabbo, bhuttāvissa udakaṃ datvā pattaṃ paṭiggahetvā nīcaṃ katvā sādhukaṃ appaṭighamsantena dhovitvā vodakaṃ katvā muhuttaṃ uṇhe otāpetabbo, na ca uṇhe patto nidahitabbo. Pattacīvaraṃ nikkhipitabbaṃ. Pattaṃ nikkhipantena ekena hatthena pattaṃ gahetvā ekena hatthena heṭṭhāmañcaṃ vā heṭṭhāpīṭhaṃ vā parāmasitvā patto nikkhipitabbo, na ca anantarahitāya bhūmiyā

* Vi 4. 402 piṭṭhādīsūpi.

patto nikkhipitabbo. Cīvaram nikkhipantena ekena hatthena cīvaram gahetvā ekena hatthena cīvaravaṃsam vā cīvararajjum vā pamajjitvā pārato antam orato bhogam katvā cīvaram nikkhipitabbam. Ācariyamhi vuṭṭhite āsanam uddharitabbam. Pādodakam pādapīṭham pādakathalikam paṭisāmetabbam. Sace so deso uklāpo hoti, so deso sammajjitabbo.

Sace ācariyo nahāyitukāmo hoti, nahānam paṭiyādetabbam. Sace sītena attho hoti, sītam paṭiyādetabbam. Sace uṇhena attho hoti, uṇham paṭiyādetabbam.

Sace ācariyo jantāgharam pavisitukāmo hoti, cuṇṇam sannetabbam, mattikā temetabbā, jantāgharapīṭham ādāya ācariyassa piṭṭhito piṭṭhito gantvā jantāgharapīṭham datvā cīvaram paṭiggahetvā ekamantaṃ nikkhipitabbam, cuṇṇam dātabbam, mattikā dātabbā. Sace ussahati jantāgharam pavisitabbam, jantāgharam pavisantena mattikāya mukham makkhetvā purato ca pacchato ca paṭicchādetvā jantāgharam pavisitabbam, na there bhikkhū anupakhajja nisīditabbam, na navā bhikkhū āsanena paṭibāhitabbā, jantāghare ācariyassa parikammaṃ kātabbam, jantāgharā nikkhamantena jantāgharapīṭham ādāya purato ca pacchato ca paṭicchādetvā jantāgharā nikkhamitabbam.

Udakepi ācariyassa parikammaṃ kātabbam, nahātena paṭhamataram uttaritvā attano gattam vodakam katvā nivāsetvā ācariyassa gattato udakam pamajjitabbam, nivāsanam dātabbam, saṃghāṭi dātabbā, jantāgharapīṭham ādāya paṭhamataram āgantvā āsanam paññāpetabbam. Pādodakam pādapīṭham pādakathalikam upanikkhipitabbam. Ācariyo pānīyena pucchitabbo. Sace uddisāpetukāmo hoti, uddisāpetabbo. Sace paripucchitukāmo hoti, paripucchitabbo.

Yasmim vihare ācariyo viharati sace so vihāro uklāpo hoti sace ussahati, sodhetabbo. Vihāram sodhentena paṭhamam pattacīvaram nīharitvā ekamantaṃ nikkhipitabbam, nisīdanapaccattharaṇam nīharitvā ekamantaṃ nikkhipitabbam, bhisibibbohanam nīharitvā ekamantaṃ nikkhipitabbam, mañco nīcam katvā sādhuṃ appaṭighamsantena asaṃghaṭṭentena kavāṭapīṭham nīharitvā ekamantaṃ nikkhipitabbo, pīṭham nīcam katvā sādhuṃ appaṭighamsantena

asamghaṭṭentena kavāṭapiṭṭham nīharitvā ekamantaṃ nikkhipitabbaṃ, mañcapaṭipādakā nīharitvā ekamantaṃ nikkhipitabbā. Kheḷamallako nīharitvā ekamantaṃ nikkhipitabbo, apassenaphalakaṃ nīharitvā ekamantaṃ nikkhipitabbaṃ. Bhūmattharaṇaṃ yathāpaññattaṃ sallakkhetvā nīharitvā ekamantaṃ nikkhipitabbaṃ. Sace vihāre santānakaṃ hoti, ullokā paṭhamaṃ ohāretabbaṃ, ālokasandhikaṇṇabhāgā pamajjitabbā. Sace gerukaparikkammakatā bhitti kaṇṇakitā hoti, coḷakaṃ temetvā piḷetvā pamajjitabbā. Sace kāḷavaṇṇakatā bhūmi kaṇṇakitā hoti, coḷakaṃ temetvā piḷetvā pamajjitabbā. Sace akatā hoti bhūmi, udakena paripphosivā sammajjitabbā “mā vihāro rajena uhaññī”ti, saṅkāraṃ vicinitvā ekamantaṃ chaḍḍetabbaṃ.

Bhūmattharaṇaṃ otāpetvā sodhetvā papphoṭevā atiharitvā yathāpaññattaṃ paññapetabbaṃ. Mañcapaṭipādakā otāpetvā pamajjitvā atiharitvā yathāṭhāne ṭhapetabbā, mañco otāpetvā sodhetvā papphoṭevā nīcaṃ katvā sādhuakaṃ appaṭiḡhaṃsantena asamghaṭṭentena kavāṭapiṭṭham atiharitvā yathāpaññattaṃ paññapetabbo. Piṭṭham otāpetvā sodhetvā papphoṭevā nīcaṃ katvā sādhuakaṃ appaṭiḡhaṃsantena asamghaṭṭentena kavāṭapiṭṭham atiharitvā yathāpaññattaṃ paññapetabbaṃ. Bhisibibbohanaṃ otāpetvā sodhetvā papphoṭevā atiharitvā yathāpaññattaṃ paññapetabbaṃ. Nisīdanapaccattharaṇaṃ otāpetvā sodhetvā papphoṭevā atiharitvā yathāpaññattaṃ paññapetabbaṃ. Kheḷamallako otāpetvā pamajjitvā atiharitvā yathāṭhāne ṭhapetabbo. Apassenaphalakaṃ otāpetvā pamajjitvā atiharitvā yathāṭhāne ṭhapetabbaṃ. Pattacīvaraṃ nikkhipitabbaṃ. Pattaṃ nikkhipantena ekena hatthena pattaṃ gahetvā ekena hatthena heṭṭhāmañcaṃ vā heṭṭhāpiṭṭham vā parāmasivā patto nikkhipitabbo, na ca anantarāhitāya bhūmiyā patto nikkhipitabbo. Cīvaraṃ nikkhipantena ekena hatthena cīvaraṃ gahetvā ekena hatthena cīvaravaṃsaṃ vā cīvararajjumaṃ vā pamajjitvā pārato antaṃ orato bhogaṃ katvā cīvaraṃ nikkhipitabbaṃ.

Sace puratthimā sarajā vātā vāyanti, puratthimā vātapānā thaketabbā. Sace pacchimā sarajā vātā vāyanti, pacchimā vātapānā thaketabbā. Sace uttarā sarajā vātā vāyanti, uttarā vātapānā

thaketabbā. Sace dakkhiṇā sarajā vātā vāyanti, dakkhiṇā vātapānā thaketabbā. Sace sītakālo hoti, divā vātapānā vivaritabbā, rattiṃ thaketabbā. Sace uṇhakālo hoti, divā vātapānā thaketabbā, rattiṃ vivaritabbā.

Sace pariveṇaṃ uklāpaṃ hoti, pariveṇaṃ sammajjitabbaṃ. Sace koṭṭhako uklāpo hoti, koṭṭhako sammajjitabbo. Sace upaṭṭhānasālā uklāpā hoti, upaṭṭhānasālā sammajjitabbā. Sace aggisālā uklāpā hoti, aggisālā sammajjitabbā. Sace vaccakuṭi uklāpā hoti, vaccakuṭi sammajjitabbā. Sace pānīyaṃ na hoti, pānīyaṃ upaṭṭhāpetabbaṃ. Sace paribhojanīyaṃ na hoti, paribhojanīyaṃ upaṭṭhāpetabbaṃ. Sace ācamanakumbhiyaṃ udakaṃ na hoti, ācamanakumbhiyā udakaṃ āsiñcitabbaṃ.

Sace ācariyassa anabhirati uppannā hoti, antevāsikena vūpakāsetabbo vūpakāsāpetabbo dhammakathā vāssa kātabbā. Sace ācariyassa kukkuccaṃ uppannaṃ hoti, antevāsikena vinodetabbaṃ vinodāpetabbaṃ dhammakathā vāssa kātabbā. Sace ācariyassa diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ hoti, antevāsikena vivecetabbaṃ vivecāpetabbaṃ dhammakathā vāssa kātabbā. Sace ācariyo garudhammaṃ ajjhāpanno hoti parivāsāraho, antevāsikena ussukkaṃ kātabbaṃ “kinti nu kho saṃgho ācariyassa parivāsaṃ dadeyyā”ti. Sace ācariyo mūlāya paṭikassanāraho hoti, antevāsikena ussukkaṃ kātabbaṃ “kinti nu kho saṃgho ācariyaṃ mūlāya paṭikasseyyā”ti. Sace ācariyo mānattāraho hoti, antevāsikena ussukkaṃ kātabbaṃ “kinti nu kho saṃgho ācariyassa mānattaṃ dadeyyā”ti. Sace ācariyo abbhānāraho hoti, antevāsikena ussukkaṃ kātabbaṃ “kinti nu kho saṃgho ācariyaṃ abbheyyā”ti. Sace saṃgho ācariyassa kammaṃ kattukāmo hoti tajjanīyaṃ vā niyassaṃ vā pabbājanīyaṃ vā paṭisāraṇīyaṃ vā ukkhepanīyaṃ vā, antevāsikena ussukkaṃ kātabbaṃ “kinti nu kho saṃgho ācariyassa kammaṃ na kareyya, lahukāya vā pariṇāmeyyā”ti. Kataṃ vā panassa hoti saṃghena kammaṃ tajjanīyaṃ vā niyassaṃ vā pabbājanīyaṃ vā

paṭisāraṇīyaṃ vā ukkhepanīyaṃ vā, antevāsikena ussukkaṃ kātappaṃ “kinti nu kho ācariyo sammā vatteyya, lomaṃ pāteyya, netthāraṃ vatteyya, saṃgho taṃ kammaṃ paṭippassambheyyā”ti.

Sace ācariyassa cīvaraṃ dhovitaṃ hoti, antevāsikena dhovitaṃ, ussukkaṃ vā kātappaṃ “kinti nu kho ācariyassa cīvaraṃ dhoviyethā”ti. Sace ācariyassa cīvaraṃ kātappaṃ hoti, antevāsikena kātappaṃ, ussukkaṃ vā kātappaṃ “kinti nu kho ācariyassa cīvaraṃ kariyethā”ti. Sace ācariyassa rajanaṃ pacitaṃ hoti, antevāsikena pacitaṃ, ussukkaṃ vā kātappaṃ “kinti nu kho ācariyassa rajanaṃ paciyyethā”ti. Sace ācariyassa cīvaraṃ rajitaṃ hoti, antevāsikena rajitaṃ, ussukkaṃ vā kātappaṃ “kinti nu kho ācariyassa cīvaraṃ rajiyethā”ti. Cīvaraṃ rajantena sādhuṃ saṃparivattakaṃ saṃparivattakaṃ rajitaṃ, na ca acchinne theve pakkamitaṃ.

Na ācariyaṃ anāpucchā ekaccassa patto dātabbo, na ekaccassa patto paṭiggahetabbo, na ekaccassa cīvaraṃ dātappaṃ, na ekaccassa cīvaraṃ paṭiggahetappaṃ, na ekaccassa parikkhāro dātabbo, na ekaccassa parikkhāro paṭiggahetabbo, na ekaccassa kesā chedetabbā, na ekaccassa kesā chedāpetabbā, na ekaccassa parikkammaṃ kātappaṃ, na ekaccassa parikkammaṃ kārāpetappaṃ, na ekaccassa veyyāvacco kātabbo, na ekaccassa veyyāvacco kārāpetabbo, na ekaccassa pacchāsamaṇena hotappaṃ, na ekacco pacchāsamaṇo ādātabbo, na ekaccassa piṇḍapāto nīharitabbo, na ekaccassa piṇḍapāto nīharāpetabbo, na ācariyaṃ anāpucchā gāmo pavisitabbo, na susānaṃ gantappaṃ, na disā pakkamitabbā. Sace ācariyo gilāno hoti, yāvajīvaṃ upaṭṭhātabbo, vuṭṭhānamassa āgametabbanti.

Ācariyavattaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

19. Antevāsikavattakathā

79. * Ācariyena bhikkhave antevāsikamhi sammā vattitaṃ.
Tatrāyaṃ sammāvattanā—

* Vi 4. 407 piṭṭhādīsipi.

Ācariyena bhikkhave antevāsiko saṅgahetabbo anuggahetabbo uddesena paripucchāya ovādena anusāsaniyā. Sace ācariyassa patto hoti antevāsikassa patto na hoti, ācariyena antevāsikassa patto dātabbo, ussukkaṃ vā kātabbam “kinti nu kho antevāsikassa patto uppajjiyethā”ti. Sace ācariyassa cīvaram hoti antevāsikassa cīvaram na hoti, ācariyena antevāsikassa cīvaram dātabbam, ussukkaṃ vā kātabbam “kinti nu kho antevāsikassa cīvaram uppajjiyethā”ti. Sace ācariyassa parikkhāro hoti antevāsikassa parikkhāro na hoti, ācariyena antevāsikassa parikkhāro dātabbo, ussukkaṃ vā kātabbam “kinti nu kho antevāsikassa parikkhāro uppajjiyethā”ti.

Sace antevāsiko gilāno hoti, kālasseva uṭṭhāya dantakaṭṭham dātabbam, mukhodakam dātabbam, āsanam paññāpetabbam. Sace yāgu hoti, bhājanam dhovivā yāgu upanāmetabbā, yāgum pītassa udakam datvā bhājanam paṭiggahetvā nīcam katvā sādhumam appaṭighamsantena dhovivā paṭisāmetabbam. Antevāsikamhi vuṭṭhite āsanam uddharitabbam. Sace so deso uklāpo hoti, so deso sammajjitabbo.

Sace antevāsiko gāmam pavisitukāmo hoti, nivāsanam dātabbam, paṭinivāsanam paṭiggahetabbam, kāyabandhanam dātabbam, saguṇam katvā samghāṭiyo dātabbā, dhovivā patto sodako dātabbo.

“Ettāvatā nivattissatī”ti āsanam paññāpetabbam, pādodakam pādapīṭham pādakathalikam upanikkhipitabbam, paccuggantvā pattacīvaram paṭiggahetabbam, paṭinivāsanam dātabbam, nivāsanam paṭiggahetabbam. Sace cīvaram sīnam hoti, muhuttam uṇhe oṭāpetabbam, na ca uṇhe cīvaram nidahitabbam, cīvaram saṅgharitabbam, cīvaram saṅgharantena caturaṅgulam kaṇṇam ussāretvā cīvaram saṅgharitabbam “mā majjhe bhaṅgo ahoṣī”ti. Obhoge kāyabandhanam kātabbam.

Sace piṇḍapāto hoti antevāsiko ca bhuñjitukāmo hoti udakam datvā piṇḍapāto upanāmetabbo, antevāsiko pānīyena pucchitabbo, bhuttāvissa udakam datvā pattam paṭiggahetvā nīcam katvā sādhumam appaṭighamsantena dhovivā vodakam katvā muhuttam

uṇhe otāpetabbo, na ca uṇhe patto nidahitabbo. Pattacīvaram nikkhipitabbam. Pattam nikkhipantena ekena hatthena pattam gahetvā ekena hatthena heṭṭhāmañcam vā heṭṭhāpīṭham vā parāmasitvā patto nikkhipitabbo, na ca anantarahitāya bhūmiyā patto nikkhipitabbo. Cīvaram nikkhipantena ekena hatthena cīvaram gahetvā ekena hatthena cīvaravaṁsam vā cīvararajjum vā pamajjitvā pārato antam orato bhogam katvā cīvaram nikkhipitabbam. Antevāsikamhi vuṭṭhite āsanam uddharitabbam. Pādodakam pādapīṭham pādakathalikam paṭisāmetabbam. Sace so deso uklāpo hoti, so deso sammajjitabbo.

Sace antevāsiko nahāyitukāmo hoti, nahānam paṭiyādetabbam. Sace sītena attho hoti, sītam paṭiyādetabbam. Sace uṇhena attho hoti, uṇham paṭiyādetabbam.

Sace antevāsiko jantāgharam pavisitukāmo hoti, cuṇṇam sannetabbam, mattikā temetabbā, jantāgharapīṭham ādāya gantvā jantāgharapīṭham datvā cīvaram paṭiggahetvā ekamantam nikkhipitabbam, cuṇṇam dātabbam, mattikā dātabbā. Sace ussahati jantāgharam pavisitabbam, jantāgharam pavisantena mattikāya mukham makkhetvā purato ca pacchato ca paṭicchādetvā jantāgharam pavisitabbam, na ca there bhikkhū anupakhajja nisīditabbam, na navā bhikkhū āsanena paṭibāhitabbā, jantāghare antevāsikassa parikammaṁ kātabbam, jantāgharā nikkhamantena jantāgharapīṭham ādāya purato ca pacchato ca paṭicchādetvā jantāgharā nikkhamitabbam.

Udakepi antevāsikassa parikammaṁ kātabbam, nahātena paṭhamataram uttaritvā attano gattam vodakam katvā nivāsetvā antevāsikassa gattato udakam pamajjitabbam, nivāsanam dātabbam, saṁghāṭi dātabbā, jantāgharapīṭham ādāya paṭhamataram āgantvā āsanam paññāpetabbam. Pādodakam pādapīṭham pādakathalikam upanikkhipitabbam. Antevāsiko pānīyena pucchitabbo.

Yasmim vihāre antevāsiko viharati sace so vihāro uklāpo hoti sace ussahati, sodhetabbo. Vihāram sodhentena paṭhamam pattacīvaram nīharitvā ekamantam nikkhipitabbam, nisīdanapaccattharaṇam nīharitvā ekamantam nikkhipitabbam, bhisibibbohanam nīharitvā ekamantam

nikkhipitabbaṃ, mañco nīcaṃ katvā sādhukaṃ appaṭiḡhaṃsantena asaṃghaṭṭentena kavāṭapiṭṭhaṃ nīharitvā ekamantaṃ nikkhipitabbo, piṭhaṃ nīcaṃ katvā sādhukaṃ appaṭiḡhaṃsantena asaṃghaṭṭentena kavāṭapiṭṭhaṃ nīharitvā ekamantaṃ nikkhipitabbaṃ. Mañcapaṭipādakā nīharitvā ekamantaṃ nikkhipitabbā. Kheḷamallako nīharitvā ekamantaṃ nikkhipitabbo. Apassenaphalakaṃ nīharitvā ekamantaṃ nikkhipitabbaṃ. Bhūmattharaṇaṃ yathāpaññattaṃ sallakkhetvā nīharitvā ekamantaṃ nikkhipitabbaṃ. Sace vihāre santānakaṃ hoti, ullokā paṭhamāṃ otāretabbaṃ, ālokasandhikaṇṇabhāgā pamajjitabbā. Sace gerukaparikkammakatā bhitti kaṇṇakitā hoti, coḷakaṃ temetvā piḷetvā pamajjitabbā. Sace kāḷavaṇṇakatā bhūmi kaṇṇakitā hoti, coḷakaṃ temetvā piḷetvā pamajjitabbā. Sace akatā hoti bhūmi, udakena paripphosivā sammajjitabbā “mā vihāro rajena uhaññī”ti, saṅkāraṃ vicinitvā ekamantaṃ chaḍḍetabbaṃ.

Bhūmattharaṇaṃ otāpetvā sodhetvā papphoṭetvā atiharitvā yathāpaññattaṃ paññāpetabbaṃ. Mañcapaṭipādakā otāpetvā pamajjitvā atiharitvā yathāṭhāne ṭhapetabbā, mañco otāpetvā sodhetvā papphoṭetvā nīcaṃ katvā sādhukaṃ appaṭiḡhaṃsantena asaṃghaṭṭentena kavāṭapiṭṭhaṃ atiharitvā yathāpaññattaṃ paññāpetabbo. Piṭhaṃ otāpetvā sodhetvā papphoṭetvā nīcaṃ katvā sādhukaṃ appaṭiḡhaṃsantena asaṃghaṭṭentena kavāṭapiṭṭhaṃ atiharitvā yathāpaññattaṃ paññāpetabbaṃ. Bhisibbohanaṃ otāpetvā sodhetvā papphoṭetvā atiharitvā yathāpaññattaṃ paññāpetabbaṃ. Nisīdanapaccattharaṇaṃ otāpetvā sodhetvā papphoṭetvā atiharitvā yathāpaññattaṃ paññāpetabbaṃ. Kheḷamallako otāpetvā pamajjitvā atiharitvā yathāṭhāne ṭhapetabbo. Apassenaphalakaṃ otāpetvā pamajjitvā atiharitvā yathāṭhāne ṭhapetabbaṃ. Pattacīvaraṃ nikkhipitabbaṃ. Pattaṃ nikkhipantena ekena hatthena pattaṃ gahetvā ekena hatthena heṭṭhāmañcaṃ vā heṭṭhāpiṭṭhaṃ vā parāmasitvā patto nikkhipitabbo, na ca anantarāhitāya bhūmiyā patto nikkhipitabbo. Cīvaraṃ nikkhipantena ekena hatthena cīvaraṃ gahetvā ekena hatthena cīvaravaṃsaṃ vā cīvararajjuṃ vā pamajjitvā pārato antaṃ orato bhogaṃ katvā cīvaraṃ nikkhipitabbaṃ.

Sace puratthimā sarajā vātā vāyanti, puratthimā vātapānā thaketabbā.
 Sace pacchimā sarajā vātā vāyanti, pacchimā vātapānā thaketabbā. Sace
 uttarā sarajā vātā vāyanti, uttarā vātapānā thaketabbā. Sace dakkhiṇā sarajā
 vātā vāyanti, dakkhiṇā vātapānā thaketabbā. Sace sītakālo hoti, divā
 vātapānā vivaritabbā, rattim thaketabbā. Sace uṇhakālo hoti, divā vātapānā
 thaketabbā, rattim vivaritabbā.

Sace pariveṇam uklāpam hoti, pariveṇam sammajjitabban. Sace
 koṭṭhako uklāpo hoti, koṭṭhako sammajjitabbo. Sace upaṭṭhānasālā uklāpā
 hoti, upaṭṭhānasālā sammajjitabbā. Sace aggisālā uklāpā hoti, aggisālā
 sammajjitabbā. Sace vaccakuṭi uklāpā hoti, vaccakuṭi sammajjitabbā. Sace
 pānīyam na hoti, pānīyam upaṭṭhāpetabban. Sace paribhojanīyam na hoti,
 paribhojanīyam upaṭṭhāpetabban. Sace ācamanakumbhiyā udakam na hoti,
 ācamanakumbhiyā udakam āsiñcitabban.

Sace antevāsikassa anabhirati uppannā hoti, ācariyena vūpakāsetabbo
 vūpakāsāpetabbo dhammakathā vāssa kātabbā. Sace antevāsikassa
 kukkucam uppannam hoti, ācariyena vinodetabban vinodāpetabban
 dhammakathā vāssa kātabbā. Sace antevāsikassa diṭṭhigatam uppannam hoti,
 ācariyena vivecetabban vivecāpetabban dhammakathā vāssa kātabbā. Sace
 antevāsiko garudhammam ajjhāpanno hoti parivāsāraho, ācariyena
 ussukkam kātabban “kinti nu kho saṅgho antevāsikassa parivāsam
 dadeyyā”ti. Sace antevāsiko mūlāya paṭikassanāraho hoti, ācariyena
 ussukkam kātabban “kinti nu kho saṅgho antevāsikam mūlāya
 paṭikasseyyā”ti. Sace antevāsiko mānattāraho hoti, ācariyena ussukkam
 kātabban “kinti nu kho saṅgho antevāsikassa mānattam dadeyyā”ti. Sace
 antevāsiko abbhānāraho hoti, ācariyena ussukkam kātabban “kinti nu kho
 saṅgho antevāsikam abbheyyā”ti. Sace saṅgho antevāsikassa kammam
 kattukāmo hoti tajjanīyam vā niyassam vā pabbājanīyam vā paṭisāraṇīyam
 vā

ukkhepanīyaṃ vā, ācariyena ussukkaṃ kātappaṃ “kinti nu kho saṃgho antevāsikassa kammaṃ na kareyya, lahukāya vā pariṇāmeyyā”ti. Kataṃ vā panassa hoti saṃghena kammaṃ tajjanīyaṃ vā niyassaṃ vā pabbājanīyaṃ vā paṭisāraṇīyaṃ vā ukkhepanīyaṃ vā, ācariyena ussukkaṃ kātappaṃ “kinti nu kho antevāsiko sammā vatteyya, lomāṃ pāteyya, netthāraṃ vatteyya, saṃgho taṃ kammaṃ paṭippassambheyyā”ti.

Sace antevāsikassa cīvaraṃ dhovitaṃ hoti, ācariyena ācikkhitappaṃ “evaṃ dhoveyyāsī”ti, ussukkaṃ vā kātappaṃ “kinti nu kho antevāsikassa cīvaraṃ dhoviyethā”ti. Sace antevāsikassa cīvaraṃ kātappaṃ hoti, ācariyena ācikkhitappaṃ “evaṃ kareyyāsī”ti, ussukkaṃ vā kātappaṃ “kinti nu kho antevāsikassa cīvaraṃ kariyethā”ti. Sace antevāsikassa rajanaṃ pacitappaṃ hoti, ācariyena ācikkhitappaṃ “evaṃ paceyyāsī”ti, ussukkaṃ vā kātappaṃ “kinti nu kho antevāsikassa rajanaṃ paciyethā”ti. Sace antevāsikassa cīvaraṃ rajitappaṃ hoti, ācariyena ācikkhitappaṃ “evaṃ rajeyyāsī”ti, ussukkaṃ vā kātappaṃ “kinti nu kho antevāsikassa cīvaraṃ rajiyethā”ti. Cīvaraṃ rajantena sādhuṃ samparivattakaṃ samparivattakaṃ rajitappaṃ, na ca acchinne theve pakkamitappaṃ. Sace antevāsiko gilāno hoti, yāvajīvaṃ upaṭṭhātabbo, vuṭṭhānamassa āgametabbanti.

Antevāsikavattaṃ niṭṭhitam.

Chaṭṭho bhānavāro.

20. Paṇāmanā khamāpanā

80. Tena kho pana samayena antevāsikā ācariyesu na sammā vattanti -pa-. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ -pa-. Na bhikkhave antevāsikena ācariyamhi na sammā vattitappaṃ, yo na sammā vatteyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti. Neva sammā vattanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ -pa-. Anujānāmi bhikkhave asammāvattantaṃ paṇāmetuṃ. Evañca pana bhikkhave paṇāmetabbo “paṇāmemi tan”ti vā “māyidha

paṭikkamī”ti vā “nīhara te pattacīvaran”ti vā “nāhaṃ tayā upaṭṭhātabbo”ti vā kāyena viññāpeti, vācāya viññāpeti, kāyena vācāya viññāpeti, paṇāmito hoti antevāsiko. Na kāyena viññāpeti, na vācāya viññāpeti, na kāyena vācāya viññāpeti, na paṇāmito hoti antevāsikoti.

Tena kho pana समयena antevāsikā paṇāmitā na khamāpentī. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave khamāpetunti. Neva khamāpentī. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave paṇāmitena na khamāpetabbo, yo na khamāpeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana समयena ācariyā khamāpiyamānā na khamanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave khamitunti. Neva khamanti. Antevāsikā pakkamantipi vibbhamantipi titthiyesupi saṅkamanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave khamāpiyamānena na khamitabbaṃ, yo na khameyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana समयena ācariyā sammāvattantaṃ paṇāmenti, asammāvattantaṃ na paṇāmenti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave sammāvattanto paṇāmetabbo, yo paṇāmeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Na ca bhikkhave asammāvattanto na paṇāmetabbo, yo na paṇāmeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

81. Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato antevāsiko paṇāmetabbo. Ācariyamhi nādhimattaṃ pemaṃ hoti, nādhimatto pasādo hoti, nādhimattā hirī hoti, nādhimatto gāravo hoti, nādhimattā bhāvanā hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgato antevāsiko paṇāmetabbo.

Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato antevāsiko na paṇāmetabbo. Ācariyamhi adhimattaṃ pemaṃ hoti, adhimatto pasādo hoti, adhimattā hirī hoti, adhimatto gāravo hoti, adhimattā bhāvanā hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgato antevāsiko na paṇāmetabbo.

Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato antevāsiko alaṃ paṇāmetuṃ. Ācariyamhi nādhimattaṃ pemaṃ hoti, nādhimatto pasādo hoti, nādhimattā hirī hoti, nādhimatto gāravo hoti, nādhimattā bhāvanā hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgato antevāsiko alaṃ paṇāmetuṃ.

Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato antevāsiko nālaṃ paṇāmetuṃ. Ācariyamhi adhimattaṃ pemaṃ hoti, adhimatto pasādo hoti, adhimattā hirī hoti, adhimatto gāravo hoti, adhimattā bhāvanā hoti. Imehi bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgato antevāsiko nālaṃ paṇāmetuṃ.

Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgataṃ antevāsikaṃ appaṇāmento ācariyo sātisāro hoti, paṇāmento anatisāro hoti. Ācariyamhi nādhimattaṃ pemaṃ hoti, nādhimatto pasādo hoti, nādhimattā hirī hoti, nādhimatto gāravo hoti, nādhimattā bhāvanā hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgataṃ antevāsikaṃ appaṇāmento ācariyo sātisāro hoti, paṇāmento anatisāro hoti.

Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgataṃ antevāsikaṃ paṇāmento ācariyo sātisāro hoti, appaṇāmento anatisāro hoti. Ācariyamhi adhimattaṃ pemaṃ hoti, adhimatto pasādo hoti, adhimattā hirī hoti, adhimatto gāravo hoti, adhimattā bhāvanā hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgataṃ antevāsikaṃ paṇāmento ācariyo sātisāro hoti, appaṇāmento anatisāro hotīti.

21. Bāla-abyattavatthu

82. Tena kho pana समयena bhikkhū “dasavassamhā dasavassamhā”ti bālā abyattā nissayaṃ denti. Dissanti ācariyā bālā antevāsikā

paṇḍitā, dissanti ācariyā abyattā antevāsikā byattā, dissanti ācariyā appassutā antevāsikā bahussutā, dissanti ācariyā duppaññā antevāsikā paññavanto. Ye te bhikkhū appicchā -pa- te ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhū ‘dasavassamhā dasavassamhā’ti bālā abyattā nissayaṃ dassanti. Dissanti ācariyā bālā antevāsikā paṇḍitā, dissanti ācariyā abyattā antevāsikā byattā, dissanti ācariyā appassutā antevāsikā bahussutā, dissanti ācariyā duppaññā antevāsikā paññavanto”ti. Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ -pa-. Saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhū “dasavassamhā dasavassamhā”ti bālā abyattā nissayaṃ denti -pa-. Saccam Bhagavāti. Vigarahi Buddho Bhagavā -pa- vigarahitvā -pa- dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi. Na bhikkhave bālena abyattena nissayo dātabbo, yo dadeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena dasavassena vā atirekadasavassena vā nissayaṃ dātunti.

22. Nissayapaṭippassaddhikathā

83. Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū ācariyupajjhāyesu pakkantesupi vibbhantesupi kālaṅkatesupi pakkhasaṅkantesupi nissayapaṭippassaddhiyo na jānanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ.

Pañcimā bhikkhave nissayapaṭippassaddhiyo upajjhāyamhā. Upajjhāyo pakkanto vā hoti, vibbhanto vā, kālaṅkato vā, pakkhasaṅkanto vā, āṇattiyeva pañcamī. Imā kho bhikkhave pañca nissayapaṭippassaddhiyo upajjhāyamhā.

Chayimā bhikkhave nissayapaṭippassaddhiyo ācariyamhā. Ācariyo pakkanto vā hoti, vibbhanto vā, kālaṅkato vā, pakkhasaṅkanto vā, āṇattiyeva pañcamī upajjhāyena vā samodhānagato hoti. Imā kho bhikkhave cha nissayapaṭippassaddhiyo ācariyamhā.

23. Upasampādetabbapañcaka

84. Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na upasampādetabbaṃ, na nissayo dātabbo, na sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. Na asekkhena¹ sīlakkhandhena samannāgato hoti, na asekkhena samādhikkhandhena samannāgato hoti, na asekkhena paññākkhandhena samannāgato hoti, na asekkhena vimuttikkhandhena samannāgato hoti, na asekkhena vimuttiñāḍassanakkhandhena samannāgato hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na upasampādetabbaṃ, na nissayo dātabbo, na sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. (1)

Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabbaṃ, nissayo dātabbo, sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. Asekkhena sīlakkhandhena samannāgato hoti, asekkhena samādhikkhandhena samannāgato hoti, asekkhena paññākkhandhena samannāgato hoti, asekkhena vimuttikkhandhena samannāgato hoti, asekkhena vimuttiñāḍassanakkhandhena samannāgato hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabbaṃ, nissayo dātabbo, sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. (2)

Aparehipi bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na upasampādetabbaṃ, na nissayo dātabbo, na sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. Attanā na asekkhena sīlakkhandhena samannāgato hoti, na paramā asekkhe sīlakkhandhe samādapetā. Attanā na asekkhena samādhikkhandhena samannāgato hoti, na paramā asekkhe samadhikkhandhe samādapetā. Attanā na asekkhena paññākkhandhena samannāgato hoti, na paramā asekkhe paññākkhandhe samādapetā. Attanā na asekkhena vimuttikkhandhena samannāgato hoti, na paramā asekkhe vimuttikkhandhe samādapetā. Attanā na asekkhena vimuttiñāḍassanakkhandhena samannāgato hoti, na paramā asekkhe vimuttiñāḍassanakkhandhe samādapetā. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na upasampādetabbaṃ, na nissayo dātabbo, na sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. (3)

1. Na asekkhena (Ka)

Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabbaṃ, nissayo dātabbo, sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. Attanā asekkhena sīlakkhandhena samannāgato hoti, paraṃ asekkhe sīlakkhandhe samādapetā, Attanā asekkhena samādhikkhandhena samannāgato hoti, paraṃ asekkhe samādhikkhandhe samādapetā. Attanā asekkhena paññākkhandhena samannāgato hoti, paraṃ asekkhe paññākkhandhe samādapetā. Attanā asekkhena vimuttikkhandhena samannāgato hoti, paraṃ asekkhe vimuttikkhandhe samādapetā. Attanā asekkhena vimuttiñāḍassanakkhandhena samannāgato hoti, paraṃ asekkhe vimuttiñāḍassanakkhandhe samādapetā. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabbaṃ, nissayo dātabbo, sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. (4)

Aparehipi bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na upasampādetabbaṃ, na nissayo dātabbo, na sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. Assaddho hoti, ahiriko hoti, anottappī hoti, kusīto hoti, muṭṭhassati hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na upasampādetabbaṃ, na nissayo dātabbo, na sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. (5)

Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabbaṃ, nissayo dātabbo, sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. Saddho hoti, hirimā hoti, ottappī hoti, āraddhavīriyo hoti, upaṭṭhitassati hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabbaṃ, nissayo dātabbo, sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. (6)

Aparehipi bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na upasampādetabbaṃ, na nissayo dātabbo, na sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. Adhisīle sīlavipanno hoti, ajjhācāre ācāravipanno hoti, atidiṭṭhiyā diṭṭhivipanno hoti, appassuto hoti, duppañño hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na upasampādetabbaṃ, na nissayo dātabbo, na sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. (7)

Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabbaṃ, nissayo dātabbo, sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. Na adhisīle sīlavipanno hoti, na ajjhācāre ācāravipanno hoti, na atidiṭṭhiyā diṭṭhivipanno hoti, bahussuto hoti, paññavā hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabbaṃ, nissayo dātabbo, sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. (8)

Aparehipi bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na upasampādetabbaṃ, na nissayo dātabbo, na sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. Na paṭibalo hoti antevāsīm vā saddhivihāriṃ vā gilānaṃ upaṭṭhātum vā upaṭṭhāpetum vā, anabhirataṃ¹ vūpakāsetum vā vūpakāsāpetum vā, uppannaṃ kukkuccaṃ dhammato vinodetum², āpattiṃ na jānāti, āpattiyā vuṭṭhānaṃ na jānāti. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na upasampādetabbaṃ, na nissayo dātabbo, na sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. (9)

Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabbaṃ, nissayo dātabbo, sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. Paṭibalo hoti antevāsīm vā saddhivihāriṃ vā gilānaṃ upaṭṭhātum vā upaṭṭhāpetum vā, anabhirataṃ vūpakāsetum vā vūpakāsāpetum vā, uppannaṃ kukkuccaṃ dhammato vinodetum, āpattiṃ jānāti, āpattiyā vuṭṭhānaṃ jānāti. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabbaṃ, nissayo dātabbo, sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. (10)

Aparehipi bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na upasampādetabbaṃ, na nissayo dātabbo, na sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. Na paṭibalo hoti antevāsīm vā saddhivihāriṃ vā abhisamācārikāya sikkhāya sikkhāpetum, ādibrahmacariyakāya sikkhāya vinetum, abhidhamme vinetum, abhivinaye vinetum, uppannaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ dhammato vivecetum. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na upasampādetabbaṃ, na nissayo dātabbo, na sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. (11)

1. Anabhiratiṃ (Syā), uppannaṃ anabhiratiṃ (Ka)

2. Vinodetum vā vinodāpetum vā (sabbattha, Vimativinodanīṭikā oloketabbā)

Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā
 upasampādetabbaṃ, nissayo dātabbo, sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. Paṭibalo
 hoti antevāsīm vā saddhivihāriṃ vā abhisamācārikāya sikkhāya
 sikkhāpetum, ādibrahmacariyakāya sikkhāya vinetum, abhidhamme
 vinetum, abhivinaye vinetum, uppannaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ dhammato vivecetum.
 Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā
 upasampādetabbaṃ, nissayo dātabbo, sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. (12)

Aparehipi bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na
 upasampādetabbaṃ, na nissayo dātabbo, na sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo.
 Āpattiṃ na jānāti, anāpattiṃ na jānāti, lahukaṃ āpattiṃ na jānāti, garukaṃ
 āpattiṃ na jānāti, ubhayāni kho panassa pātimokkhāni vitthārena na
 svāgatāni honti na suvibhattāni na suppavattīni na suvinicchitāni suttaso
 anubyañjanaso. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena
 bhikkhunā na upasampādetabbaṃ, na nissayo dātabbo, na sāmaṇero
 upaṭṭhāpetabbo. (13)

Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā
 upasampādetabbaṃ, nissayo dātabbo, sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. Āpattiṃ
 jānāti, anāpattiṃ jānāti, lahukaṃ āpattiṃ jānāti, garukaṃ āpattiṃ jānāti,
 ubhayāni kho panassa pātimokkhāni vitthārena svāgatāni honti suvibhattāni
 suppavattīni suvinicchitāni suttaso anubyañjanaso. Imehi kho bhikkhave
 pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabbaṃ, nissayo
 dātabbo, sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. (14)

Aparehipi bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na
 upasampādetabbaṃ, na nissayo dātabbo, na sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo.
 Āpattiṃ na jānāti, anāpattiṃ na jānāti, lahukaṃ āpattiṃ na jānāti, garukaṃ
 āpattiṃ na jānāti, ūnadasavasso hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi
 samannāgatena bhikkhunā na upasampādetabbaṃ, na nissayo dātabbo, na
 sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. (15)

Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā
 upasampādetabbaṃ, nissayo dātabbo, sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. Āpattiṃ
 jānāti,

anāpattim jānāti, lahukam āpattim jānāti, garukam āpattim jānāti, dasavasso vā hoti atirekadasavasso vā. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabbaṃ, nissayo dātabbo, sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabboti. (16)

Upasampādetabbapañcakasoḷasavāro niṭṭhito.

24. Upasampādetabbachakka

85. Chahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na upasampādetabbaṃ, na nissayo dātabbo, na sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. Na asekkhena sīlakkhandhena samannāgato hoti, na asekkhena samādhikkhandhena samannāgato hoti, na asekkhena paññākkhandhena samannāgato hoti, na asekkhena vimuttikkhandhena samannāgato hoti, na asekkhena vimuttiñāṇadassanakkhandhena samannāgato hoti, ūnadasavasso hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave chahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na upasampādetabbaṃ, na nissayo dātabbo, na sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. (1)

Chahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabbaṃ, nissayo dātabbo, sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. Asekkhena sīlakkhandhena samannāgato hoti, asekkhena samādhikkhandhena samannāgato hoti, asekkhena paññākkhandhena samannāgato hoti, asekkhena vimuttikkhandhena samannāgato hoti, asekkhena vimuttiñāṇadassanakkhandhena samannāgato hoti, dasavasso vā hoti atirekadasavasso vā. Imehi kho bhikkhave chahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabbaṃ, nissayo dātabbo, sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. (2)

Aparehipi bhikkhave chahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na upasampādetabbaṃ, na nissayo dātabbo, na sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. Attanā na asekkhena sīlakkhandhena samannāgato hoti, na param asekkhe sīlakkhandhe samādapetā. Attanā na asekkhena samādhikkhandhena

samannāgato hoti, na param̐ asekkhe samādhikkhandhe samādapetā. Attanā na asekkhena paññākkhandhena samannāgato hoti, na param̐ asekkhe paññākkhandhe samādapetā. Attanā na asekkhena vimuttikkhandhena samannāgato hoti, na param̐ asekkhe vimuttikkhandhe samādapetā. Attanā na asekkhena vimuttiñāṇadassanakkhandhena samannāgato hoti, na param̐ asekkhe vimuttiñāṇadassanakkhandhe samādapetā. Ūnadasavasso hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave chahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na upasampādetabbaṃ, na nissayo dātabbo, na sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. (3)

Chahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabbaṃ, nissayo dātabbo, sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. Attanā asekkhena sīlakkhandhena samannāgato hoti, param̐ asekkhe sīlakkhandhe samādapetā. Attanā asekkhena samādhikkhandhena samannāgato hoti, param̐ asekkhe samādhikkhandhe samādapetā. Attanā asekkhena paññākkhandhena samannāgato hoti, param̐ asekkhe paññākkhandhe samādapetā. Attanā asekkhena vimuttikkhandhena samannāgato hoti, param̐ asekkhe vimuttikkhandhe samādapetā. Attanā asekkhena vimuttiñāṇadassanakkhandhena samannāgato hoti, param̐ asekkhe vimuttiñāṇadassanakkhandhe samādapetā. Dasavasso vā hoti atirekadasavasso vā. Imehi kho bhikkhave chahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabbaṃ, nissayo dātabbo, sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. (4)

Aparehipi bhikkhave chahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na upasampādetabbaṃ, na nissayo dātabbo, na sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. Assaddho hoti, ahiriko hoti, anottappī hoti, kusīto hoti, muṭṭhassati hoti, ūnadasavasso hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave chahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na upasampādetabbaṃ, na nissayo dātabbo, na sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. (5)

Chahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabbaṃ, nissayo dātabbo, sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. Saddho hoti, hirimā hoti, ottappī hoti, āradhāvīriyo hoti, upaṭṭhitassati hoti, dasavasso vā hoti atirekadasavasso vā.

imehi kho bhikkhave chahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā
 upasampādetabbaṃ, nissayo dātabbo, sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. (6)

Aparehipi bhikkhave chahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na
 upasampādetabbaṃ, na nissayo dātabbo, na sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo.
 Adhisīle sīlavipanno hoti, ajjhācāre ācāravipanno hoti, atidiṭṭhiyā
 diṭṭhivipanno hoti, appassuto hoti, duppañño hoti, ūnadasavasso hoti. Imehi
 kho bhikkhave chahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na
 upasampādetabbaṃ, na nissayo dātabbo, na sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. (7)

Chahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabbaṃ,
 nissayo dātabbo, sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. Na adhisīle sīlavipanno hoti, na
 ajjhācāre ācāravipanno hoti, na atidiṭṭhiyā diṭṭhivipanno hoti, bahussuto hoti,
 paññāvā hoti, dasavasso vā hoti atirekadasavasso vā. Imehi kho bhikkhave
 chahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabbaṃ, nissayo dātabbo,
 sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. (8)

Aparehipi bhikkhave chahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na
 upasampādetabbaṃ, na nissayo dātabbo, na sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. Na
 paṭibalo hoti antevāsīm vā saddhivihārim vā gilānaṃ upaṭṭhātum vā
 upaṭṭhāpetum vā, anabhirataṃ vūpakāsetum vā vūpakāsāpetum vā,
 uppannaṃ kukkuccaṃ dhammato vinodetum, āpattim na jānāti, āpattiyā
 vuṭṭhānaṃ na jānāti, ūnadasavasso hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave chahaṅgehi
 samannāgatena bhikkhunā na upasampādetabbaṃ, na nissayo dātabbo, na
 sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. (9)

Chahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabbaṃ,
 nissayo dātabbo, sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. Paṭibalo hoti antevāsīm vā
 saddhivihārim vā gilānaṃ upaṭṭhātum vā upaṭṭhāpetum vā, anabhirataṃ
 vūpakāsetum vā vūpakāsāpetum vā, uppannaṃ kukkuccaṃ dhammato
 vinodetum, āpattim jānāti, āpattiyā vuṭṭhānaṃ jānāti,

dasavasso vā hoti atirekadasavasso vā. Imehi kho bhikkhave chahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabbaṃ, nissayo dātabbo, sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. (10)

Aparehipi bhikkhave chahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na upasampādetabbaṃ, na nissayo dātabbo, na sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. Na paṭibalo hoti antevāsīm vā saddhivihāriṃ vā abhisamācārikāya sikkhāya sikkhāpetum, ādibrahmacariyakāya sikkhāya vinetum, abhidhamme vinetum, abhivinaye vinetum, uppannaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ dhammato vivecetum, ūnadasavasso hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave chahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na upasampādetabbaṃ, na nissayo dātabbo, na sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. (11)

Chahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabbaṃ, nissayo dātabbo, sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo, paṭibalo hoti antevāsīm vā saddhivihāriṃ vā abhisamācārikāya sikkhāya sikkhāpetum, ādibrahmacariyakāya sikkhāya vinetum, abhidhamme vinetum, abhivinaye vinetum, uppannaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ dhammato vivecetum, dasavasso vā hoti atirekadasavasso vā. Imehi kho bhikkhave chahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabbaṃ, nissayo dātabbo, sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. (12)

Aparehipi bhikkhave chahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na upasampādetabbaṃ, na nissayo dātabbo, na sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. Āpattiṃ na jānāti, anāpattiṃ na jānāti, lahukaṃ āpattiṃ na jānāti, garukaṃ āpattiṃ na jānāti, ubhayāni kho panassa pātimokkhāni vitthārena na svāgatāni honti na suvibhattāni na suppavattīni na suvinicchitāni suttaso anubyañjanaso, ūnadasavasso hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave chahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na upasampādetabbaṃ, na nissayo dātabbo, na sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. (13)

Chahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabbaṃ, nissayo dātabbo, sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. Āpattiṃ

jānāti, anāpattiṃ jānāti, lahukaṃ āpattiṃ jānāti, garukaṃ āpattiṃ jānāti, ubhayāni kho panassa pātimokkhāni vitthārena svāgatāni honti suvibhattāni suppavattīni suvinicchitāni suttaso anubyañjanaso, dasavasso vā hoti atirekadasavasso vā. Imehi kho bhikkhave chahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabbaṃ, nissayo dātabbo, sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabboti. (14)

Upasampādetabbachakkacuddasavāro niṭṭhito.

25. Aññatitthiyapubbakathā

86. Tena kho pana samayena yo so aññatitthiyapubbo¹ upajjhāyena sahadhammikaṃ vuccamāno upajjhāyassa vādaṃ āropetvā taṃyeva titthāyatanam saṅkhami, so puna paccāgantvā bhikkhū upasampadam yāci. Bhikkhū Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Yo so bhikkhave aññatitthiyapubbo upajjhāyena sahadhammikaṃ vuccamāno upajjhāyassa vādaṃ āropetvā taṃyeva titthāyatanam saṅkanto, so āgato na upasampādetabbo. Yo so bhikkhave aññopi aññatitthiyapubbo imasmim dhammavinaye ākaṅkhati pabbajjam, ākaṅkhati upasampadam, tassa cattāro māse parivāso dātabbo. Evaṃca pana bhikkhave dātabbo—paṭhamam kesamassum ohārāpetvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādāpetvā ekaṃsam uttarāsaṅgam kārapetvā bhikkhūnam pāde vandāpetvā ukkuṭikam nisīdāpetvā añjalim paggaṅhāpetvā “evam vadehī”ti vattabbo “Buddham saraṇam gacchāmi, dhammam saraṇam gacchāmi, saṅgham saraṇam gacchāmi. Dutiyampi Buddham saraṇam gacchāmi, dutiyampi dhammam saraṇam gacchāmi, dutiyampi saṅgham saraṇam gacchāmi. Tatiyampi Buddham saraṇam gacchāmi, tatiyampi dhammam saraṇam gacchāmi, tatiyampi saṅgham saraṇam gacchāmi”ti.

Tena bhikkhave aññatitthiyapubbena saṅgham upasaṅkamtivā ekaṃsam uttarāsaṅgam karitvā bhikkhūnam pāde vanditvā ukkuṭikam nisīditvā añjalim paggaṅhetvā evamassa vacanīyo “aham bhante aññatitthiyapubbo

1. Yo so pasuraparibbājako aññatitthiyapubbo (Ka)

imasmiṃ dhammavinaye ākaṅkhāmi upasampadaṃ, sohaṃ bhante saṅghaṃ cattāro māse parivāsaṃ yācāmi”ti. Dutiyampi yācitabbo. Tatiyampi yācitabbo. Byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṅgho ñāpetabbo—

“Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, ayaṃ itthannāmo aññatitthiyapubbo imasmiṃ dhammavinaye ākaṅkhati upasampadaṃ, so saṅghaṃ cattāro māse parivāsaṃ yācati, yadi saṅghassa pattakallaṃ, saṅgho itthannāmassa aññatitthiyapubbassa cattāro māse parivāsaṃ dadeyya, esā ñatti.

Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, ayaṃ itthannāmo aññatitthiyapubbo imasmiṃ dhammavinaye ākaṅkhati upasampadaṃ, so saṅghaṃ cattāro māse parivāsaṃ yācati, saṅgho itthannāmassa aññatitthiyapubbassa cattāro māse parivāsaṃ deti, yassāyasmato khamati itthannāmassa aññatitthiyapubbassa cattāro māse parivāsassa dānaṃ, so tuṅhassa, yassa nakkhamati, so bhāseyya.

Dinno saṅghena itthannāmassa aññatitthiyapubbassa cattāro māse parivāso, khamati saṅghassa, tasmā tuṅhī, evametaṃ dhārayāmi”ti.

87. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave aññatitthiyapubbo ārādhako hoti, evaṃ anārādhako. Kathaṅca bhikkhave aññatitthiyapubbo anārādhako hoti. Idha bhikkhave aññatitthiyapubbo atikālena gāmaṃ pavisati, atidivā paṭikkamati. Evampi bhikkhave aññatitthiyapubbo anārādhako hoti.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave aññatitthiyapubbo vesiyāgocaro vā hoti, vidhavāgocaro vā hoti, thullakumārikāgocaro vā hoti, paṇḍakagocaro vā hoti, bhikkhunigocaro vā hoti. Evampi bhikkhave aññatitthiyapubbo anārādhako hoti.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave aññatitthiyapubbo yāni tāni sabrahmacārīnaṃ uccāvācāni karaṇīyāni, tattha na dakkho hoti na analaso na tatrūpāyāya vīmaṃsāya samannāgato na alaṃ kātuṃ na alaṃ saṃvidhātuṃ. Evampi bhikkhave aññatitthiyapubbo anārādhako hoti.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave aññatitthiyapubbo na tibbacchando hoti uddese paripucchāya adhisīle adhicitte adhipaññāya. Evampi bhikkhave aññatitthiyapubbo anārādhako hoti.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave aññatitthiyapubbo yassa titthāyatanā saṅkanto hoti, tassa satthuno tassa diṭṭhiyā tassa khantiyā tassa ruciyā tassa ādāyassa avaṇṇe bhaññamāne kupito hoti anattamano anabhiraddho, Buddhassa vā dhammassa vā saṅghassa vā avaṇṇe bhaññamāne attamano hoti udaggo abhiraddho. Yassa vā pana titthāyatanā saṅkanto hoti, tassa satthuno tassa diṭṭhiyā tassa khantiyā tassa ruciyā tassa ādāyassa vaṇṇe bhaññamāne attamano hoti udaggo abhiraddho, Buddhassa vā dhammassa vā saṅghassa vā vaṇṇe bhaññamāne kupito hoti anattamano anabhiraddho. Idam bhikkhave saṅghātanikaṃ aññatitthiyapubbassa anārādhanīyasmim. Evampi kho bhikkhave aññatitthiyapubbo anārādhako hoti. Evaṃ anārādhako kho bhikkhave aññatitthiyapubbo āgato na upasampādetabbo.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave aññatitthiyapubbo ārādhako hoti. Idha bhikkhave aññatitthiyapubbo Nātikālena gāmaṃ pavisati, nātidivā paṭikkamati. Evampi bhikkhave aññatitthiyapubbo ārādhako hoti.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave aññatitthiyapubbo na vesiyāgocaro hoti, na vidhavāgocaro hoti, na thullakumārikāgocaro hoti, na paṇḍakagocaro hoti, na bhikkhunigocaro hoti. Evampi bhikkhave aññatitthiyapubbo ārādhako hoti.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave aññatitthiyapubbo yāni tāni sabrahmacārīnaṃ uccāvacaṇi karaṇīyāni, tattha dakkho hoti analaso tatrūpāyāya vīmaṃsāya samannāgato alaṃ kātuṃ alaṃ samvidhātuṃ. Evampi bhikkhave aññatitthiyapubbo ārādhako hoti.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave aññatitthiyapubbo tibbacchando hoti uddese paripucchāya adhisīle adhicitte adhipaññāya. Evampi bhikkhave aññatitthiyapubbo ārādhako hoti.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave aññatitthiyapubbo yassa titthāyatanā saṅkanto hoti, tassa satthuno tassa diṭṭhiyā tassa khantiyā tassa ruciyā tassa ādāyassa avaṇṇe bhaññamāne attamano hoti udaggo abhiraddho, Buddhassa vā dhammassa vā saṅghassa vā avaṇṇe bhaññamāne kupito hoti anattamano anabhiraddho. Yassa vā pana titthāyatanā saṅkanto hoti, tassa satthuno tassa diṭṭhiyā tassa khantiyā tassa ruciyā tassa ādāyassa vaṇṇe bhaññamāne kupito hoti anattamano anabhiraddho, Buddhassa vā dhammassa vā saṅghassa vā vaṇṇe bhaññamāne attamāno hoti udaggo abhiraddho. Idaṃ bhikkhave saṅghātanikaṃ aññatitthiyapubbassa ārādhanīyasmiṃ. Evampi kho bhikkhave aññatitthiyapubbo ārādhako hoti. Evaṃ ārādhako kho bhikkhave aññatitthiyapubbo āgato upasampādetabbo.

Sace bhikkhave aññatitthiyapubbo naggo āgacchati, upajjhāyamūlakaṃ cīvaraṃ pariyesitabbaṃ. Sace acchinnakeso āgacchati, saṅgho apaloketabbo bhaṇḍukammāya. Ye te bhikkhave aggikā jaṭilakā, te āgatā upasampādetabbā, na tesaṃ parivāso dātabbo. Taṃ kissahetu, kammavādino ete bhikkhave kiriyavādino. Sace bhikkhave jātiyā sākiyo aññatitthiyapubbo āgacchati, so āgato upasampādetabbo, na tassa parivāso dātabbo, imāhaṃ bhikkhave ñātīnaṃ āveṇikaṃ parihāraṃ dammīti.

Aññatitthiyapubbakathā niṭṭhitā.

Sattamo bhāṇavāro.

26. Pañcābādhavatthu

88. Tena kho pana samayena Magadhesu pañca ābādhā ussannā honti kuṭṭhaṃ gaṇḍo kilāso soso apamāro. Manussā pañcahi ābādhehi phuṭṭhā Jīvakaṃ Komārabhaccaṃ upasaṅkamitvā evaṃ vadanti “sādhu no ācariya tikicchāhī”ti. Ahaṃ khvayyo bahukicco bahukaraṇīyo, rājā ca me Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro

upaṭṭhātabbo itthāgāraṇca Buddhappamukho ca bhikkhusaṅgho, nāhaṃ sakkomi tikicchitunti. Sabbaṃ sāpateyyaṇca te ācariya hotu, mayaṇca te dāsā, sādhu no ācariya tikicchāhīti. Ahaṃ khvayyo bahukicco bahukaraṇīyo, rājā ca me Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro upaṭṭhātabbo itthāgāraṇca Buddhappamukho ca bhikkhusaṅgho, nāhaṃ sakkomi tikicchitunti. Atha kho tesam manussānam etadahosi “ime kho samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā sukhasīlā sukhasamācārā subhojanāni bhuñjitvā nivātesu sayanesu sayanti, yannūna mayam samaṇesu Sakyaputtiyesu pabbajeyyāma, tattha bhikkhū ceva upaṭṭhahissanti, Jīvako ca Komārabhacco tikicchissatī”ti. Atha kho te manussā bhikkhū upasaṅkamtivā pabbajjam yācimsu. Te bhikkhū pabbājesum upasampādesum. Te bhikkhū ceva upaṭṭhahimsu, Jīvako ca Komārabhacco tikicchi. Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū bahū gilāne bhikkhū upaṭṭhahantā yācanabahulā viññattibahulā viharanti “gilānabhattam detha, gilānupaṭṭhākabhattam detha, gilānabhesajjam dethā”ti. Jīvakopi Komārabhacco bahū gilāne bhikkhū tikicchanto aññataram rājakiccam parihāpesi.

89. Aññataropi puriso pañcahi ābādhehi phuṭṭho Jīvakaṃ Komārabhaccam upasaṅkamtivā etadavoca “sādhu maṃ ācariya tikicchāhī”ti. Ahaṃ khvayyo bahukicco bahukaraṇīyo, rājā ca me Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro upaṭṭhātabbo itthāgāraṇca Buddhappamukho ca bhikkhusaṅgho, nāhaṃ sakkomi tikicchitunti. Sabbaṃ sāpateyyaṇca te ācariya hotu, ahaṇca te dāso, sādhu maṃ ācariya tikicchāhīti. Ahaṃ khvayyo bahukicco bahukaraṇīyo, rājā ca me Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro upaṭṭhātabbo itthāgāraṇca Buddhappamukho ca bhikkhusaṅgho, nāhaṃ sakkomi tikicchitunti. Atha kho tassa purisassa etadahosi “ime kho samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā sukhasīlā sukhasamācārā subhojanāni bhuñjitvā nivātesu sayanesu sayanti, yannūnāhaṃ samaṇesu Sakyaputtiyesu pabbajeyyam, tattha bhikkhū ceva upaṭṭhahissanti, Jīvako ca Komārabhacco tikicchissati, somhi ¹ arogo vibbhamissāmī”ti. Atha kho so puriso bhikkhū

1. Soham (bahūsu, Vimativinodanīṭikā oloketabbā)

upasaṅkamitvā pabbajjaṃ yāci, taṃ bhikkhū pabbājesuṃ, upasampādesuṃ, taṃ bhikkhū ceva upaṭṭhahimsu, Jīvako ca Komārabhacco tikicchi, so arogo vibbhami. Addasā kho Jīvako Komārabhacco taṃ purisaṃ vibbhantaṃ, disvāna taṃ purisaṃ etadavoca “nanu tvaṃ ayyo bhikkhūsu pabbajito ahoṣī”ti. Evaṃ ācariyāti. Kissa pana tvaṃ ayyo evarūpamakāsīti. Atha kho so puriso Jīvakassa Komārabhaccassa etamatthaṃ ārocesi. Jīvako Komārabhacco ujjhāyati khiyyati vipāceti “kathaṃ hi nāma bhaddantā¹ pañcahi ābādhehi phuṭṭhaṃ pabbājessantī”ti. Atha kho Jīvako Komārabhacco yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Jīvako Komārabhacco Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “sādhu bhante ayyā pañcahi ābādhehi phuṭṭhaṃ na pabbājeyyū”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā Jīvakaṃ Komārabhaccaṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandassesī samādapesī samuttejesī sampahaṃsesī. Atha kho Jīvako Komārabhacco Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya sandassito samādapito samuttejito sampahaṃsito uṭṭhāyāsanā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesī “na bhikkhave pañcahi ābādhehi phuṭṭho pabbājetabbo, yo pabbājeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassā”ti.

27. Rājabaḥavattu

90. Tena kho pana samayena rañño Māgadhassa Seniyassa Bimbisārassa paccanto kupito hoti. Atha kho rājā Māgadho Seniyō Bimbisāro senānāyake mahāmatte āṇāpesī “gacchatha bhaṇe paccantaṃ uccinathā”ti. “Evaṃ devā”ti kho senānāyakā mahāmattā rañño Māgadhassa Seniyassa Bimbisārassa paccassosū. Atha kho abhiññātānaṃ abhiññātānaṃ yodhānaṃ etadahosi “mayaṃ kho yuddhābhinandino gacchantā pāpaṇca karoma, bahuṇca apuññaṃ pasavāma, kena nu kho mayaṃ upāyena pāpā ca virameyyāma, kalyāṇaṇca kareyyāmā”ti. Atha kho tesaṃ yodhānaṃ etadahosi “ime

1. Bhaddantā (Ka)

kho samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā dhammacārino samacārino brahmacārino saccavādino sīlavanto kalyāṇadhammā, sace kho mayaṃ samaṇesu Sakyaputtiyesu pabbajeyyāma, evaṃ mayaṃ pāpā ca virameyyāma, kalyāṇaṅca kareyyāmā”ti. Atha kho te yodhā bhikkhū upasaṅkamtivā pabbajjaṃ yāciṃsu, te bhikkhū pabbājesuṃ upasampādesuṃ. Senānāyakā mahāmattā rājabhaṭe pucchiṃsu “kiṃ nu kho bhaṇe itthannāmo ca itthannāmo ca yodhā na dissanti”ti. Itthannāmo ca itthannāmo ca sāmi yodhā bhikkhūsu pabbajitāti. Senānāyakā mahāmattā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā sakyaputtiyā rājabhaṭaṃ pabbājessanti”ti. Senānāyakā mahāmattā rañño Māgadhasa Seniyassa Bimbisārassa etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Atha kho rājā Māgadho Seniyō Bimbisāro vohārike mahāmatte pucchi “yo bhaṇe rājabhaṭaṃ pabbājeti, kiṃ so pasavati”ti. Upajjhāyassa deva sīsāṃ chetabbaṃ, anussāvakassa¹ jivhā uddharitabbā, gaṇassa upaḍḍhaphāsukā bhañjitabbāti. Atha kho rājā Māgadho Seniyō Bimbisāro yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisīno kho rājā Māgadho Seniyō Bimbisāro Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “santi bhante rājāno assaddhā appasannā, te appamattakenapi bhikkhū viheṭtheyyūṃ, sādhu bhante ayyā rājabhaṭaṃ na pabbājeyyūṃ”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā rājānaṃ Māgadhaṃ Seniyaṃ Bimbisāraṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandassesī samādapesi samuttejesī sampahaṃsesī. Atha kho rājā Māgadho Seniyō Bimbisāro Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya sandassito samādapito samuttejito sampahaṃsīto uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesī “na bhikkhave rājabhaṭo pabbājetabbo, yo pabbājeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassā”ti.

28. Aṅgulimālacoravatthu

91. Tena kho pana samayena coro Aṅgulimālo bhikkhūsu pabbajito hoti. Manussā passivā ubbijjantipi uttasantipi palāyantipi aññenapi gacchanti aññenapi mukhaṃ karonti dvārampi thakenti. Manussā

1. Anusāvakassa (Ka)

ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā dhajabandhaṃ coraṃ pabbājessanti”ti. Assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānaṃ ujjhāyantānaṃ khiyyantānaṃ vipācentānaṃ. Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum -pa-. Na bhikkhave dhajabandho coro pabbājetabbo, yo pabbājeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

29. Kārabhedakacoravatthu

92. Tena kho pana samayena raññā Māgadhenā Seniyena Bimbisārena anuññātaṃ hoti “ye samaṇesu Sakyaputtiyesu pabbajanti, na te labbhā kiñci kātum, svākkhāto dhammo, carantu brahmacariyaṃ sammā dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ”ti. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro puriso corikaṃ katvā kāraṃ baddho hoti, so kāraṃ bhinditvā palāyitvā bhikkhūsu pabbajito hoti. Manussā passitvā evamāhaṃsu “ayaṃ so kārabhedako cāro, handa naṃ nemā”ti. Ekacce evamāhaṃsu māyyo evaṃ avacuttha, anuññātaṃ raññā Māgadhenā Seniyena Bimbisārena “ye samaṇesu Sakyaputtiyesu pabbajanti, na te labbhā kiñci kātum, svākkhāto dhammo, carantu brahmacariyaṃ sammā dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ”ti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “abhayūvarā ime samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā, nayime labbhā kiñci kātum, kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā kārabhedakaṃ coraṃ pabbājessanti”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Na bhikkhave kārabhedako coro pabbājetabbo, yo pabbājeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

30. Likhitaacoravatthu

93. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro puriso corikaṃ katvā palāyitvā bhikkhūsu pabbajito hoti, so ca rañño antepure likhito hoti “yattha passati, tattha hantabbo”ti. Manussā passitvā evamāhaṃsu “ayaṃ so likhitako coro, handa naṃ hanāmā”ti. Ekacce evamāhaṃsu māyyo evaṃ avacuttha, anuññātaṃ raññā Māgadhenā Seniyena Bimbisārena “ye samaṇesu Sakyaputtiyesu pabbajanti, na te labbhā kiñci kātum, svākkhāto dhammo, carantu brahmacariyaṃ sammā dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ”ti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti

“abhayūvarā ime samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā, nayime labbhā kiñci kātum, katham hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā likhitakam coram pabbājessanti”ti. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Na bhikkhave likhitako coro pabbājetabbo, yo pabbājeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

31. Kasāhatavatthu

94. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro puriso kasāhato katadaṇḍakammo bhikkhūsu pabbajito hoti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “katham hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā kasāhataṃ katadaṇḍakammaṃ pabbājessanti”ti. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Na bhikkhave kasāhato katadaṇḍakammo pabbājetabbo, yo pabbājeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

32. Lakkhaṇāhatavatthu

95. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro puriso lakkhaṇāhato katadaṇḍakammo bhikkhūsu pabbajito hoti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “katham hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā lakkhaṇāhataṃ katadaṇḍakammaṃ pabbājessanti”ti. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Na bhikkhave lakkhaṇāhato katadaṇḍakammo pabbājetabbo, yo pabbājeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

33. Ināyikavatthu

96. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro puriso ināyiko palāyivā bhikkhūsu pabbajito hoti. Dhaniyā passivā evamāhaṃsu “ayaṃ so amhākaṃ ināyiko, handa naṃ nemā”ti. Ekacce evamāhaṃsu māyyo evaṃ avacuttha, anuññātaṃ raññā Māgadhena Seniyena Bimbisārena “ye samaṇesu Sakyaputtiyesu pabbajanti, na te labbhā kiñci kātum, svākkhāto dhammo, carantu brahmacariyaṃ sammā dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ”ti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “abhayūvarā ime samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā, nayime labbhā kiñci kātum, katham hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā ināyikaṃ pabbājessanti”ti. Bhagavato etamattham

ārocesum. Na bhikkhave iṇāyiko pabbajetabbo, yo pabbājeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

34. Dāsavatthu

94. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro dāso palāyitvā bhikkhūsu pabbajito hoti. Ayyakā¹ passitvā evamāhaṃsu “ayaṃ so amhākaṃ dāso, handa naṃ nemā”ti. Ekacce evamāhaṃsu māyyo evaṃ avacuttha, anuññātaṃ raññā Māgadhena Seniyena Bimbisārena “ye samaṇesu Sakyaputtiyesu pabbajanti, na te labbhā kiñci kātum, svākkhāto dhammo, carantu brahmacariyaṃ sammā dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ”ti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “abhayūvarā ime samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā, nayime labbhā kiñci kātum, kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā dāsaṃ pabbājessanti”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Na bhikkhave dāso pabbajetabbo, yo pabbājeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

35. Kammārabhaṇḍuvatthu

98. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro kammārabhaṇḍu mātāpitūhi saddhiṃ bhaṇḍitvā ārāmaṃ gantvā bhikkhūsu pabbajito hoti. Atha kho tassa kammārabhaṇḍussa mātāpitāro taṃ kammārabhaṇḍum vicinantā ārāmaṃ gantvā bhikkhū pucchīṃsu “api bhante evarūpaṃ dārakaṃ passeyyāthā”ti. Bhikkhū ajānaṃyeva āhaṃsu “na jānāmā”ti, apassaṃyeva āhaṃsu “na passāmā”ti. Atha kho tassa kammārabhaṇḍussa mātāpitāro taṃ kammārabhaṇḍum vicinantā bhikkhūsu pabbajitaṃ disvā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “alajjino ime samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā dussilā musāvādino jānaṃyeva āhaṃsu ‘na jānāmā’ti, passaṃyeva āhaṃsu ‘na passāmā’ti, ayaṃ dārako bhikkhūsu pabbajito”ti. Assosum kho bhikkhū tassa kammārabhaṇḍussa mātāpitūnaṃ ujjhāyantānaṃ khiyyantānaṃ vipācentānaṃ. Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave saṃghaṃ apaloketuṃ bhaṇḍukammāyāti.

1. Ayyikā (Ka), ayirakā (Si)

36. Upālidārakavatthu

99. * Tena kho pana samayena Rājagahe sattarasavaggiyā dārakā sahāyakā honti, Upālidāraako tesaṃ pāmokkko hoti. Atha kho Upālissa mātāpitūnaṃ etadahosi “kena nu kho upāyena Upāli amhākaṃ accayena sukhañca jīveyya, na ca kilameyyā”ti. Atha kho Upālissa mātāpitūnaṃ etadahosi “sace kho Upāli lekhaṃ sikkheyya, evaṃ kho Upāli amhākaṃ accayena sukhañca jīveyya, na ca kilameyyā”ti. Atha kho Upālissa mātāpitūnaṃ etadahosi “sace kho Upāli lekhaṃ sikkhissati, aṅguliyo dukkhā bhavissanti, sace kho Upāli gaṇanaṃ sikkheyya, evaṃ kho Upāli amhākaṃ accayena sukhañca jīveyya, na ca kilameyyā”ti. Atha kho Upālissa mātāpitūnaṃ etadahosi “sace kho Upāli gaṇanaṃ sikkhissati, urassa dukkho bhavissati, sace kho Upāli rūpaṃ sikkheyya, evaṃ kho Upāli amhākaṃ accayena sukhañca jīveyya, na ca kilameyyā”ti. Atha kho Upālissa mātāpitūnaṃ etadahosi “sace kho Upāli rūpaṃ sikkhissati, akkhīni dukkhā bhavissanti, ime kho samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā sukhasīlā sukhasamācārā subhojanāni bhuñjivā nivātesu sayanesu sayanti. Sace kho Upāli samaṇesu Sakyaputtiyesu pabbajeyya, evaṃ kho Upāli amhākaṃ accayena sukhañca jīveyya, na ca kilameyyā”ti.

Assosi kho Upālidāraako mātāpitūnaṃ imaṃ kathāsallāpaṃ. Atha kho Upālidāraako yena te dārakā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā te dārake etadavoca “etha mayaṃ ayyā samaṇesu Sakyaputtiyesu pabbajissāmā”ti. Sace kho tvaṃ ayya pabbajissasi, evaṃ mayampi pabbajissāmāti. Atha kho te dārakā ekamekassa mātāpitāro upasaṅkamitvā etadavocum “anujānātha maṃ agārasmā anāgāriyaṃ pabbajjāyā”ti. Atha kho tesaṃ dārakānaṃ mātāpitāro “sabbepime dārakā samānacchanda kalyāṇadhīppāyā”ti anujānimsu. Te bhikkhū upasaṅkamitvā pabbajjaṃ yācimsu. Te bhikkhū pabbājesuṃ upasampādesuṃ. Te rattiyaṃ paccūsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhāya rodanti “yāguṃ detha bhattaṃ detha khādanīyaṃ dethā”ti. Bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “āgametha āvuso yāva ratti vibhāyati, sace yāgu

* Idam vatthu Vi 2. 169 piṭṭhādīsopi āgataṃ.

bhavissati pivissatha, sace bhattam bhavissati bhuñjissatha, sace khādanīyam bhavissati khādissatha, no ce bhavissati yāgu vā bhattam vā khādanīyam vā piṇḍāya caritvā bhuñjissathā”ti. Evampi kho te bhikkhū bhikkhūhi vuccamānā rodantiyeva “yāguṃ detha bhattam detha khādanīyam dethā”ti. Senāsanam uhadantipi ummihantipi.

Assosi kho Bhagavā rattiya paccūsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhāya dārakasaddam, sutvāna āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi “kiṃ nu kho so Ānanda dārakasaddo”ti. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato etamattham ārocesi -pa-. Saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhū jānam unavīsativassam puggalam upasampādentīti. Saccam Bhagavāti. Vigarahi Buddho Bhagavā -pa-. Katham hi nāma te bhikkhave moghapurisā jānam unavīsativassam puggalam upasampādessanti. Unavīsativasso bhikkhave puggalo akkhamo hoti sītassa uḥassa jighacchāya pipāsāya ḍamsamakasavātātapasarīsapasamphassānam duruttānam durāgatānam vacanapathānam, uppannānam sārīrikānam vedanānam dukkhānam tibbānam kharānam kaṭukānam asātānam amanāpānam pāṇaharānam anadhivāsakajātiko hoti. Vīsativassova kho bhikkhave puggalo khamo hoti sītassa uḥassa jighacchāya pipāsāya ḍamsamakasavātātapasarīsapasamphassānam duruttānam durāgatānam vacanapathānam, uppannānam sārīrikānam vedanānam dukkhānam tibbānam kharānam kaṭukānam asātānam amanāpānam pāṇaharānam adhvāsakajātiko hoti. Netam bhikkhave appasannānam vā pasādāya pasannānam vā bhiiyobhāvāya -pa- vigarahitvā -pa- dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “na bhikkhave jānam unavīsativasso puggalo upasampādetabbo, yo upasampādeyya, yathādhammo kāretabbo”ti.

37. Ahivātakarogavatthu

100. Tena kho pana samayena aññataram kulam ahivātakarogena kālaṅkatam hoti, tassa pitāputtakā sesā honti, te bhikkhūsu pabbajitvā ekatova piṇḍāya caranti. Atha kho so dārako pituno bhikkhāya dinnāya upadhāvitvā etadavoca “mayhampi tāta dehi, mayhampi tāta dehi”ti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “abrahmacāriṇo ime samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā, ayampi dārako bhikkhuniyā jāto”ti. Assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānam

ujjhāyantānaṃ khiyyantānaṃ vipācentānaṃ. Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave ūnapannarasavasso dārako pabbājetabbo, yo pabbājeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Ānandassa upaṭṭhākakulaṃ saddhaṃ pasannaṃ ahivātakarogena kālaṅkataṃ hoti, dve ca dārakā sesā honti, te porāṇakena āciṅṅakappena bhikkhū passivā upadhāvanti, bhikkhū apasādentī, te bhikkhūhi apasādiyamānā rodanti. Atha kho āyasmato Ānandassa etadahosi “Bhagavatā paññattaṃ ‘na ūnapannarasavasso dārako pabbājetabbo’ti, ime ca dārakā ūnapannarasavassā, kena nu kho upāyena ime dārakā na vinasseyyuntī”ti. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesi. Ussahanti pana te Ānanda dārakā kāke uḍḍāpetunti. Ussahanti Bhagavāti. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “anujānāmi bhikkhave ūnapannarasavassaṃ dārakaṃ kākuḍḍepakaṃ pabbājetun”ti.

38. Kaṇṭakavatthu

101. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Upanandassa Sakyaputtassa dve sāmaṇerā honti Kaṇṭako ca Mahako ca, te aññamaññaṃ dūsesuṃ. Bhikkhū ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācentī “kathaṃ hi nāma sāmaṇerā evarūpaṃ anācāraṃ ācarissanti”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave ekena dve sāmaṇerā upaṭṭhāpetabbā, yo upaṭṭhāpeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

39. Āhunderikavatthu

102. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā tattheva Rājagahe vassaṃ vasi tattha hemantaṃ tattha gimhaṃ. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācentī “āhunderikā samaṇānaṃ Sakyaputtiyānaṃ disā andhakārā, na imesaṃ disā pakkhāyanti”ti. Assosuṃ kho bhikkhū tesāṃ manussānaṃ ujjhāyantānaṃ khiyyantānaṃ vipācentānaṃ. Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ

āmantesi “gacchānanda avāpuraṇaṃ¹ ādāya anupariveṇiyaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ ārocehi icchatāvuso Bhagavā Dakkhiṇāgiriṃ cārikaṃ pakkamituṃ, yassāyasmato attho, so āgacchatū”ti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato paṭissuṇitvā avāpuraṇaṃ ādāya anupariveṇiyaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ ārocesi “icchatāvuso Bhagavā Dakkhiṇāgiriṃ cārikaṃ pakkamituṃ, yassāyasmato attho, so āgacchatū”ti. Bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “Bhagavatā āvuso Ānanda paññattaṃ dasavassāni nissāya vatthuṃ dasavassena nissayaṃ dātuṃ, tattha ca no gantabbaṃ bhavissati, nissayo ca gahetabbo bhavissati, ittarō ca vāso bhavissati, puna ca paccāgantabbaṃ bhavissati, puna ca nissayo gahetabbo bhavissati. Sace amhākaṃ ācariyupajjhāyā gamissanti, mayampi gamissāma, no ce amhākaṃ ācariyupajjhāyā gamissanti, mayampi na gamissāma, lahucittakatā no āvuso Ānanda paññāyissatī”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā ogaṇena bhikkhusaṃghena Dakkhiṇāgiriṃ cārikaṃ pakkāmi.

40. Nissayamuccanakathā

103. Atha kho Bhagavā Dakkhiṇāgirisimīṃ yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā punadeva Rājagahaṃ paccāgacchi. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi “kiṃ nu kho Ānanda Tathāgato ogaṇena bhikkhusaṃghena Dakkhiṇāgiriṃ cārikaṃ pakkanto”ti. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesi. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “anujānāmi bhikkhave byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena pañcavassāni nissāya vatthuṃ, abyattena yāvajīvaṃ”.

Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na anissitena vatthabbaṃ. Na asekkhena sīlakkhandhena samannāgato hoti, na asekkhena samādhikkhandhena. Na asekkhena paññākkhandhena. Na asekkhena vimuttikkhandhena. Na asekkhena vimuttiñāṇadassanakkhandhena samannāgato hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na anissitena vatthabbaṃ. (1)

1. Apāpuraṇaṃ (Ka)

Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā anissitena vatthabbaṃ. Asekkhena sīlakkhandhena samannāgato hoti. Asekkhena samādhikkhandhena. Asekkhena paññākkhandhena. Asekkhena vimuttikkhandhena. Asekkhena vimuttiñāṇadassanakkhandhena samannāgato hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā anissitena vatthabbaṃ. (2)

Aparehipi bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na anissitena vatthabbaṃ. Assaddho hoti, ahiriko hoti, anottappī hoti, kusīto hoti, muṭṭhassati hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na anissitena vatthabbaṃ. (3)

Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā anissitena vatthabbaṃ. Saddho hoti, hirimā hoti, ottappī hoti, āraddhavīriyo hoti, upaṭṭhitassati hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā anissitena vatthabbaṃ. (4)

Aparehipi bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na anissitena vatthabbaṃ. Adhisīle sīlavipanno hoti, ajjhācāre ācāravipanno hoti, atidiṭṭhiyā diṭṭhivipanno hoti, appassuto hoti, duppañño hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na anissitena vatthabbaṃ. (5)

Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā anissitena vatthabbaṃ. Na adhisīle sīlavipanno hoti, na ajjhācāre ācāravipanno hoti, na atidiṭṭhiyā diṭṭhivipanno hoti, bahussuto hoti, paññavā hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā anissitena vatthabbaṃ. (6)

Aparehipi bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na anissitena vatthabbaṃ. Āpattim na jānāti, anāpattim na jānāti, lahukaṃ āpattim na jānāti, garukaṃ āpattim na jānāti, ubhayāni kho panassa pātimokkhāni vitthārena na svāgatāni honti na suvibhattāni na suppvattīni na suvinicchitāni suttaso anubyañjanaso. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na anissitena vatthabbaṃ. (7)

Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā anissitena vatthabbaṃ. Āpattim jānāti, anāpattim jānāti, lahukaṃ āpattim jānāti, garukaṃ āpattim jānāti, ubhayāni kho panassa pātimokkhāni vitthārena svāgatāni honti suvibhattāni suppvattīni suvinicchitāni suttaso anubyañjanaso. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā anissitena vatthabbaṃ. (8)

Aparehipi bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na anissitena vatthabbaṃ. Āpattim na jānāti, anāpattim na jānāti, lahukaṃ āpattim na jānāti, garukaṃ āpattim na jānāti, ūnapañcavasso hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na anissitena vatthabbaṃ. (9)

Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā anissitena vatthabbaṃ. Āpattim jānāti, anāpattim jānāti, lahukaṃ āpattim jānāti, garukaṃ āpattim jānāti, pañcavasso vā hoti atirekapañcavasso vā. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā anissitena vatthabbaṃ. (10)

Pañcakadasavāro niṭṭhito.

104. Chahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na anissitena vatthabbaṃ. Na asekkhena sīlakkhandhena samannāgato hoti, na asekkhena samādhikkhandhena. Na asekkhena paññākkhandhena. Na asekkhena vimuttikkhandhena. Na asekkhena vimuttiñāṇadassanakkhandhena samannāgato hoti, ūnapañcavasso hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave chahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na anissitena vatthabbaṃ. (1)

Chahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā anissitena vatthabbaṃ. Asekkhena sīlakkhandhena samannāgato hoti, asekkhena samādhikkhandhena. Asekkhena paññākkhandhena. Asekkhena vimuttikkhandhena. Asekkhena vimuttiñāṇadassanakkhandhena samannāgato hoti, pañcavasso vā hoti atirekapañcavasso vā. Imehi kho bhikkhave chahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā anissitena vatthabbaṃ. (2)

Aparehipi bhikkhave chahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na anissitena vatthabbaṃ. Assaddho hoti, ahiriko hoti, anottappī hoti, kusīto hoti, muṭṭhassati hoti, ūnapaṅcavasso hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave chahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na anissitena vatthabbaṃ. (3)

Chahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā anissitena vatthabbaṃ. Saddho hoti, hirimā hoti, ottappī hoti, āraddhavīriyo hoti, upaṭṭhitassati hoti, paṅcavasso vā hoti atirekapaṅcavasso vā. Imehi kho bhikkhave chahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā anissitena vatthabbaṃ. (4)

Aparehipi bhikkhave chahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na anissitena vatthabbaṃ. Adhisīle sīlavipanno hoti, ajjhācāre ācāravipanno hoti, atidiṭṭhiyā diṭṭhivipanno, hoti, appassuto hoti, duppañño hoti, ūnapaṅcavasso hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave chahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na anissitena vatthabbaṃ. (5)

Chahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā anissitena vatthabbaṃ. Na adhisīle sīlavipanno hoti, na ajjhācāre ācāravipanno hoti, na atidiṭṭhiyā diṭṭhivipanno hoti, bahussuto hoti, paññavā hoti, paṅcavasso vā hoti atirekapaṅcavasso vā. Imehi kho bhikkhave chahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā anissitena vatthabbaṃ. (6)

Aparehipi bhikkhave chahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na anissitena vatthabbaṃ. Āpattim na jānāti, anāpattim na jānāti, lahukaṃ āpattim na jānāti, garukaṃ āpattim na jānāti, ubhayāni kho panassa pātimokkhāni vitthārena na svāgatāni honti na suvibhattāni na suppavattīni na suvinicchitāni suttaso anubyañjanaso, ūnapaṅcavasso hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave chahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na anissitena vatthabbaṃ. (7)

Chahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā anissitena vatthabbaṃ. Āpattim jānāti, anāpattim jānāti, lahukaṃ āpattim jānāti, garukaṃ āpattim jānāti, ubhayāni kho panassa pātimokkhāni vitthārena svāgatāni honti suvibhattāni suppavattīni suvinicchitāni

suttaso anubyañjanaso, pañcavasso vā hoti atirekapañcavasso vā. Imehi kho bhikkhave chahañgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā anissitena vatthabbanti. (8)

Abhayūvarabhāṇavāro niṭṭhito aṭṭhamo.

41. Rāhulavatthu

105. Atha kho Bhagavā Rājagahe yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Kapilavatthu tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi, anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Kapilavatthu tadavasari, tatra sudaṃ Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapilavattusmiṃ Nigrodhārāme. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṅhasamayāṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena Suddhodanassa Sakkassa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Atha kho Rāhulamātā devī Rāhulaṃ kumāraṃ etadavoca “eso te Rāhula pitā, gacchassu¹ dāyajjaṃ yācāhi”ti. Atha kho Rāhulo kumāro yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavato purato aṭṭhāsi “sukhā te samaṇa chāyā”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā utṭhāyāsanā pakkāmi. Atha kho Rāhulo kumāro Bhagavantaṃ piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubandhi “dāyajjaṃ me samaṇa dehi, dāyajjaṃ me samaṇa dehi”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ āmantesi “tena hi tvaṃ Sāriputta Rāhulaṃ kumāraṃ pabbājehi”ti. Kathāhaṃ bhante Rāhulaṃ kumāraṃ pabbājemīti. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmim̐ nidāne etasmim̐ pakaraṇe dhammim̐ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “anujānāmi bhikkhave tīhi saraṇagamehi sāmaṇerapabbajjaṃ. Evañca pana bhikkhave pabbājetabbo, paṭthamaṃ kesamassuṃ ohārāpetvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādāpetvā ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ kārāpetvā bhikkhūnaṃ pāde vandāpetvā ukkuṭikaṃ nisīdāpetvā añjaliṃ paggaṇhāpetvā ‘evaṃ vadehi’ti vattabbo ‘Buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi, dhammaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi, saṅghaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi. Dutiyampi Buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi, dutiyampi dhammaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi, dutiyampi saṅghaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi. Tatiyampi Buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi,

1. Gacchassa (Syā)

tatīyampi dhammaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi, tatīyampi saṅghaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi”ti. Anujānāmi bhikkhave imehi tīhi saraṇagamanehi sāmaṇerapabbajjan”ti. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto Rāhulaṃ kumāraṃ pabbājesi.

Atha kho Suddhodano Sakko yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkama, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Suddhodano Sakko Bhagavantam etadavoca “ekāhaṃ bhante Bhagavantam varam yācāmi”ti. Atikkantavarā kho Gotama Tathāgatāti. Yañca bhante kappati, yañca anavajjanti. Vadehi Gotamāti. Bhagavati me bhante pabbajite anappakaṃ dukkhaṃ ahosi, tathā Nande, adhimattaṃ Rāhule, puttapemaṃ bhante chaviṃ chindati, chaviṃ chetvā cammaṃ chindati, cammaṃ chetvā maṃsaṃ chindati, maṃsaṃ chetvā nhāruṃ chindati, nhāruṃ chetvā aṭṭhiṃ chindati, aṭṭhiṃ chetvā aṭṭhimiñjaṃ āhacca tiṭṭhati, sādhu bhante ayyā ananuññātaṃ mātāpitūhi puttaṃ na pabbājeyyunti. Atha kho Bhagavā Suddhodanaṃ Sakkaṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandassesī samādapesi samuttejesī sampahaṃsesī. Atha kho Suddhodano Sakko Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya sandassito samādapito samuttejito sampahaṃsito uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesī “na bhikkhave ananuññāto mātāpitūhi putto pabbājetabbo, yo pabbājeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassā”ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā Kapilavatthusmim yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Sāvatti tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi, anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Sāvatti tadavasari, tatra sudam Bhagavā Sāvattiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Sāriputtassa upaṭṭhākakulaṃ āyasmato Sāriputtassa santike dārakaṃ pāhesī “imaṃ dārakaṃ thero pabbājetū”ti. Atha kho āyasmato Sāriputtassa etadahosi “Bhagavatā paññattaṃ na ekena dve sāmaṇerā upaṭṭhāpetabbāti, ayañca me Rāhulo sāmaṇero, kathaṃ nu kho mayā paṭipajjitabban”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesi. Anujānāmi bhikkhave byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena ekena dve sāmaṇere upaṭṭhāpetum,

yāvatake vā pana ussahati ovaditum̐ anusāsitum̐, tāvatake upaṭṭhāpetunti.

42. Sikkhāpadakathā

106. Atha kho sāmaṇerānaṃ etadahosi “kati nu kho amhākaṃ sikkhāpadāni, kattha ca amhehi sikkhitabban”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum̐ -pa-. Anujānāmi bhikkhave sāmaṇerānaṃ dasa sikkhāpadāni, tesu ca sāmaṇerehi sikkhitum̐. Pāṇātipātā veramaṇī¹, adinnādānā veramaṇī, abrahmacariyā veramaṇī, musāvādā veramaṇī, surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā veramaṇī, vikālabhojanā veramaṇī, naccagītavāditavisūkadassanā veramaṇī, mālāgandhavilepanadhāraṇamaṇḍanavibhūsanatṭhānā veramaṇī, uccāsayanamahāsayanā veramaṇī, jātarūparajatapaṭiggahaṇā veramaṇī. Anujānāmi bhikkhave sāmaṇerānaṃ imāni dasa sikkhāpadāni, imesu ca sāmaṇerehi sikkhitunti.

43. Daṇḍakammavatthu

107. Tena kho pana samayena sāmaṇerā bhikkhūsu agāravā appatissā asabhāgavuttikā viharanti. Bhikkhū ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “kathaṃ hi nāma sāmaṇerā bhikkhūsu agāravā appatissā asabhāgavuttikā viharissantī”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum̐ -pa-. Anujānāmi bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatassa sāmaṇerassa daṇḍakammaṃ kātum̐. Bhikkhūnaṃ alābhāya parisakkati, bhikkhūnaṃ anattāya parisakkati, bhikkhūnaṃ avāsāya parisakkati, bhikkhū akkosati paribhāsati, bhikkhū bhikkhūhi bhedeti. Anujānāmi bhikkhave imehi pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatassa sāmaṇerassa daṇḍakammaṃ kātunti.

Atha kho bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “kiṃ nu kho daṇḍakammaṃ kātabban”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum̐. Anujānāmi bhikkhave āvaraṇaṃ kātunti.

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū sāmaṇerānaṃ sabbaṃ saṃghārāmaṃ āvaraṇaṃ karonti, sāmaṇerā ārāmaṃ pavisitum̐ alabhamānā

1. Veramaṇi, veramaṇim̐ (Ka)

pakkamantipi vibbhamantipi titthiyesupi saṅkamanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave sabbo saṅghārāmo āvaraṇaṃ kātabbo, yo kareyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave yattha vā vasati, yattha vā paṭikkamati, tattha āvaraṇaṃ kātunti.

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū sāmaṇerānaṃ mukhadvārikaṃ āhāraṃ āvaraṇaṃ karonti. Manussā yāgupānampi saṅghabhattampi karontā sāmaṇere evaṃ vadenti “etha bhante yāguṃ pivatha, etha bhante bhattaṃ bhuñjathā”ti. Sāmaṇerā evaṃ vadenti “nāvuso labbhā bhikkhūhi āvaraṇaṃ katan”ti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “kathaṃ hi nāma bhadantā sāmaṇerānaṃ mukhadvārikaṃ āhāraṃ āvaraṇaṃ karissantī”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave mukhadvāriko āhāro āvaraṇaṃ kātabbo, yo kareyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Daṇḍakammavatthu niṭṭhitam.

44. Anāpucchāvaraṇavatthu

108. Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū upajjhāye anāpucchā sāmaṇerānaṃ āvaraṇaṃ karonti. Upajjhāyā gavesanti kathaṃ¹ nu kho amhākaṃ sāmaṇerā na dissantīti. Bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “Chabbaggiyehi āvuso bhikkhūhi āvaraṇaṃ katan”ti. Upajjhāyā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū amhe anāpucchā amhākaṃ sāmaṇerānaṃ āvaraṇaṃ karissantī”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave upajjhāye anāpucchā āvaraṇaṃ kātabbā, yo kareyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

45. Apalāḷanavatthu

Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū therānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ sāmaṇere apalāḷenti. Therā sāmaṇaṃ dantakaṭṭhampi mukhodakampi gaṇhantā

1. Kahaṃ (Ka)

kilamanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave aññassa parisā apalāḷetabbā, yo apalāḷeyya, āpatti dukkaṭṭassāti.

46. Kaṇṭakasāmaṇeravatthu

Tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Upanandassa Sakyaputtassa Kaṇṭako nāma sāmaṇero Kaṇṭakim nāma bhikkhunim dūsesi. Bhikkhū ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “kathaṃ hi nāma sāmaṇero evarūpaṃ anācāraṃ ācarissatī”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave dasahaṅgehi samannāgataṃ sāmaṇeraṃ nāsetuṃ. Pāṇātipātī hoti, adinnādāyī hoti, abrahmacārī hoti, musāvādī hoti, majjapāyī hoti, Buddhassa avaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, dhammassa avaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, saṃghassa avaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, micchādīṭṭhiko hoti, bhikkhunidūsako hoti. Anujānāmi bhikkhave imehi dasahaṅgehi samannāgataṃ sāmaṇeraṃ nāsetunti.

47. Paṇḍakavatthu

109. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro paṇḍako bhikkhūsu pabbajito hoti, so dahare dahare bhikkhū upasaṅkamitvā evaṃ vadeti “etha maṃ āyasmanto dūsethā”ti. Bhikkhū apasādentī “nassa paṇḍaka, vinassa paṇḍaka, ko tayā attho”ti. So bhikkhūhi apasādito mahante mahante moḷigalle sāmaṇere upasaṅkamitvā evaṃ vadeti “etha maṃ āvuso dūsethā”ti. Sāmaṇerā apasādentī “nassa paṇḍaka, vinassa paṇḍaka, ko tayā attho”ti. So sāmaṇerehi apasādito hatthibhaṇḍe assabhaṇḍe upasaṅkamitvā evaṃ vadeti “etha maṃ āvuso dūsethā”ti. Hatthibhaṇḍā assabhaṇḍā dūsesuṃ, te ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “paṇḍakā ime samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā, yepi imesaṃ na paṇḍakā, tepi ime paṇḍake dūsentī, evaṃ ime sabbeva abrahmacārino”ti. Assosuṃ kho bhikkhū tesāṃ hatthibhaṇḍānaṃ assabhaṇḍānaṃ ujjhāyantānaṃ khiyyantānaṃ vipācentānaṃ. Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Paṇḍako bhikkhave anupasampanno na upasampādetabbo, upasampanno nāsetabbotī. (1)

48. Theyyasamvāsakavatthu

110. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro purāṇakulaputto khīṇakolañño sukhumālo hoti. Atha kho tassa purāṇakulaputtassa khīṇakolaññassa etadahosi “aham kho sukhumālo, na paṭibalo anadhigataṃ vā bhogaṃ adhigantaṃ, adhigataṃ vā bhogaṃ phātiṃ kātuṃ, kena nu kho aham upāyena sukhañca jīveyyāṃ, na ca kilameyyāṃ”ti. Atha kho tassa purāṇakulaputtassa khīṇakolaññassa etadahosi “ime kho samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā sukhasīlā sukhasamācārā subhojanāni bhuñjitvā nivātesu sayanesu sayanti, yannūnāhaṃ sāmāṃ pattacīvaraṃ paṭiyādetvā kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā ārāmaṃ gantvā bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ samvaseyyāṃ”ti. Atha kho so purāṇakulaputto khīṇakolañño sāmāṃ pattacīvaraṃ paṭiyādetvā kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā ārāmaṃ gantvā bhikkhū abhivādeti. Bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “kativassosi tvaṃ āvuso”ti. Kim etaṃ āvuso kativasso nāmāti. Ko pana te āvuso upajjhāyoti. Kim etaṃ āvuso upajjhāyo nāmāti. Bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Upāliṃ etadavocuṃ “iṅghāvuso Upāli imaṃ pabbajitaṃ anuyuñjāhi”ti. Atha kho so purāṇakulaputto khīṇakolañño āyasmatā Upālinā anuyuñjīyamāno etamatthaṃ ārocesi. Āyasmā Upāli bhikkhūnaṃ etamatthaṃ ārocesi. Bhikkhū Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Theyyasamvāsako bhikkhave anupasampanno na upasampādetabbo, upasampanno nāsetabboti. Titthiyapakkantako bhikkhave anupasampanno na upasampādetabbo, upasampanno nāsetabboti. (2-3)

49. Tiracchānagatavatthu

111. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro nāgo nāgayoniyā aṭṭiyati harāyati jigucchati. Atha kho tassa nāgassa etadahosi “kena nu kho aham upāyena nāgayoniyā ca parimuccheyyāṃ, khippañca manussattaṃ paṭilabheyyāṃ”ti. Atha kho tassa nāgassa etadahosi “ime kho samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā dhammacārino samacārino brahmacārino

saccavādino silavanto kalyāṇadhammā, sace kho ahaṃ samaṇesu Sakyaputtiyesu pabbajeyyaṃ, evāhaṃ nāgayoniyā ca parimucceyyaṃ, khippaṇca manussattaṃ paṭilabheyyaṃ”ti. Atha kho so nāgo māṇavakavaṇṇena bhikkhū upasaṅkamtivā pabbajjaṃ yāci, taṃ bhikkhū pabbājesuṃ upasampādesuṃ. Tena kho pana समयena so nāgo aññatarena bhikkhunā saddhiṃ paccantime vihāre paṭivasati. Atha kho so bhikkhu rattiyā paccūsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhāya ajjhokāse caṅkamati. Atha kho so nāgo tassa bhikkhuno nikkhante vissaṭṭho niddaṃ okkami, sabbo vihāro ahinā puṇṇo, vātapānehi bhogā nikkhantā honti. Atha kho so bhikkhu “vihāraṃ pavississāmī”ti kavātaṃ paṇāmento addasa sabbaṃ vihāraṃ ahinā puṇṇaṃ vātapānehi bhoge nikkhante, disvāna bhīto vissaramakāsi. Bhikkhū upadhāvitvā taṃ bhikkhuṃ etadavocuṃ “kissa tvaṃ āvuso vissaramakāsi”ti. Ayaṃ āvuso sabbo vihāro ahinā puṇṇo, vātapānehi bhogā nikkhantāti. Atha kho so nāgo tena saddena paṭibujjhivā sake āsane nisīdi. Bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “kosi tvaṃ āvuso”ti. Ahaṃ bhante nāgoti. Kissa pana tvaṃ āvuso evarūpaṃ akāsīti. Atha kho so nāgo bhikkhūnaṃ etamatthaṃ ārocesi. Bhikkhū Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmim̐ nidāne etasmim̐ pakaraṇe bhikkhusaṅghaṃ sannipātāpetvā taṃ nāgaṃ etadavoca “tumhe khottha nāgā aviruḷhidhammā imasmim̐ dhammavinaye, gaccha tvaṃ nāga, tattheva cātuddase pannarase aṭṭhamiyā ca pakkhassa uposathaṃ upavasa, evaṃ tvaṃ nāgayoniyā ca parimuccissasi, khippaṇca manussattaṃ paṭilabhissasi”ti. Atha kho so nāgo “aviruḷhidhammo kirāhaṃ imasmim̐ dhammavinaye”ti dukkhī dummano assūni pavattayamāno vissaraṃ katvā pakkāmi. Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “dveme bhikkhave paccayā nāgassa sabhāvapātukammāya, yadā ca sajātiyā methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevati, yadā ca vissaṭṭho niddaṃ okkamati, ime kho bhikkhave dve paccayā nāgassa sabhāvapātukammāya. Tiracchānagato bhikkhave anupasampanno na upasampādetabbo, upasampanno nāsetabbo”ti. (4)

50. Mātughātakavatthu

112. Tena kho pana समयena aññataro māṇavako mātaraṃ jīvitā voropesi, so tena pāpakena kammaṇa aṭṭiyati harāyati

jigucchati. Atha kho tassa māṇavakassa etadahosi “kena nu kho ahaṃ upāyena imassa pāpakassa kammassa nikkhantiṃ kareyyan”ti. Atha kho tassa māṇavakassa etadahosi “ime kho samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā dhammacārino samacārino brahmacārino saccavādino sīlavanto kalyāṇadhammā, sace kho ahaṃ samaṇesu Sakyaputtiyesu pabbajeyyaṃ, evāhaṃ imassa pāpakassa kammassa nikkhantiṃ kareyyan”ti. Atha kho so māṇavako bhikkhū upasaṅkamitvā pabbajjaṃ yāci. Bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Upāliṃ etadavocum “pubbepi kho āvuso Upāli nāgo māṇavakavaṇṇena bhikkhūsu pabbajito, iṅghāvuso Upāli imaṃ māṇavakaṃ anuyuñjāhī”ti. Atha kho so māṇavako āyasmatā Upālinā anuyuñjīyamāno etamatthaṃ ārocesi. Āyasmā Upāli bhikkhūnaṃ etamatthaṃ ārocesi. Bhikkhū Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum -pa-. Mātughātako bhikkhave anupasampanno na upasampādetabbo, upasampanno nāsetabboti. (5)

51. Pitughātakavatthu

113. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro māṇavako pitaraṃ jīvītā voropesi, so tena pāpakena kammena aṭṭiyati harāyati jigucchati. Atha kho tassa māṇavakassa etadahosi “kena nu kho ahaṃ upāyena imassa pāpakassa kammassa nikkhantiṃ kareyyan”ti. Atha kho tassa māṇavakassa etadahosi “ime kho samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā dhammacārino samacārino brahmacārino saccavādino sīlavanto kalyāṇadhammā, sace kho ahaṃ samaṇesu Sakyaputtiyesu pabbajeyyaṃ, evāhaṃ imassa pāpakassa kammassa nikkhantiṃ kareyyan”ti. Atha kho so māṇavako bhikkhū upasaṅkamitvā pabbajjaṃ yāci. Bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Upāliṃ etadavocum “pubbepi kho āvuso Upāli nāgo māṇavakavaṇṇena bhikkhūsu pabbajito, iṅghāvuso Upāli imaṃ māṇavakaṃ anuyuñjāhī”ti. Atha kho so māṇavako āyasmatā Upālinā anuyuñjīyamāno etamatthaṃ ārocesi. Āyasmā Upāli bhikkhūnaṃ etamatthaṃ ārocesi. Bhikkhū Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Pitughātako bhikkhave anupasampanno na upasampādetabbo, upasampanno nāsetabboti. (6)

52. Arahantaghātakavattu

114. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū Sāketā Sāvattimī addhānamaggappaṭipannā honti. Antarāmagge corā nikkhamitvā ekacce bhikkhū acchindiṃsu, ekacce bhikkhū haniṃsu. Sāvattiyā rājabhaṭā nikkhamitvā ekacce core aggahesum, ekacce corā palāyiṃsu. Ye te palāyiṃsu, te bhikkhūsu pabbajiṃsu. Ye te gahitā, te vadhāya oniyyanti. Addasaṃsu kho te palāyivā pabbajitā te core vadhāya oniyyamāne, disvāna evamāhaṃsu “sādhu kho mayaṃ palāyimhā, sacā ca¹ mayaṃ gayheyyāma², mayampi evameva haññeyyāma”ti. Bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “kiṃ pana tumhe āvuso akatthā”ti. Atha kho te pabbajitā bhikkhūnaṃ etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Bhikkhū Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Arahanto ete bhikkhave bhikkhū, Arahantaghātako bhikkhave anupasampanno na upasampādetabbo, upasampanno nāsetabboti. (7)

53. Bhikkhunīdūsakavattu

115. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhuniyo Sāketā Sāvattimī addhānamaggappaṭipannā honti. Antarāmagge corā nikkhamitvā ekaccā bhikkhuniyo acchindiṃsu, ekaccā bhikkhuniyo dūsesum. Sāvattiyā rājabhaṭā nikkhamitvā ekacce core aggahesum, ekacce corā palāyiṃsu. Ye te palāyiṃsu, te bhikkhūsu pabbajiṃsu. Ye te gahitā, te vadhāya oniyyanti. Addasaṃsu kho te palāyivā pabbajitā te core vadhāya oniyyamāne, disvāna evamāhaṃsu “sādhu kho mayaṃ palāyimhā, sacā ca mayaṃ gayheyyāma, mayampi evameva haññeyyāma”ti. Bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “kiṃ pana tumhe āvuso akatthā”ti. Atha kho te pabbajitā bhikkhūnaṃ etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Bhikkhū Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Bhikkhunīdūsako bhikkhave anupasampanno na upasampādetabbo, upasampanno nāsetabboti. Saṃghabhedako bhikkhave anupasampanno na upasampādetabbo, upasampanno nāsetabboti. Lohituppādako bhikkhave anupasampanno na upasampādetabbo, upasampanno nāsetabboti. (8-9-10)

1. Sace ca, sacajja (Aṭṭhakathāyaṃ pāṭhantarā)

2. Gaṇheyyāma (Ka)

54. Ubhatobyañjanakavatthu

116. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro ubhatobyañjanako bhikkhūsu pabbajito hoti, so karotipi kārāpetipi. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Ubhatobyañjanako bhikkhave anupasampanno na upasampādetabbo, upasampanno nāsetabboti. (11)

55. Anupajjhāyakādivatthūni

117. Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū anupajjhāyakaṃ upasampādentī. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave anupajjhāyako upasampādetabbo, yo upasampādeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti. (12)

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū saṃghena upajjhāyena upasampādentī. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave saṃghena upajjhāyena upasampādetabbo, yo upasampādeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti. (13)

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū gaṇena upajjhāyena upasampādentī. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave gaṇena upajjhāyena upasampādetabbo, yo upasampādeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti. (14)

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū paṇḍakupajjhāyena upasampādentī -pa- theyyasaṃvāsakupajjhāyena upasampādentī -pa- tittiyapakkantakupajjhāyena upasampādentī -pa- tiracchānagatupajjhāyena upasampādentī -pa- mātughātakupajjhāyena upasampādentī -pa- pitughātakupajjhāyena upasampādentī -pa- Arahantaghātakupajjhāyena upasampādentī -pa- bhikkhunidūsakupajjhāyena upasampādentī -pa- saṃghabhedakupajjhāyena upasampādentī -pa- lohituppādakupajjhāyena upasampādentī -pa- ubhatobyañjanakupajjhāyena upasampādentī. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave paṇḍakupajjhāyena upasampādetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave theyyasaṃvāsakupajjhāyena upasampādetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave tittiyapakkantakupajjhāyena upasampādetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave tiracchānagatupajjhāyena upasampādetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave mātughātakupajjhāyena upasampādetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave pitughātakupajjhāyena upasampādetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave Arahantaghātakupajjhāyena upasampādetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave bhikkhunidūsakupajjhāyena upasampāde-

tabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave saṅghabhedakupajjhāyena upasampādetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave lohituppādakupajjhāyena upasampādetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave ubhatobyañjanakupajjhāyena upasampādetabbo, yo upasampādeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti. (15)

56. Apattakādivatthu

118. Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū apattakaṃ upasampādentī, hatthesu piṇḍāya carantī. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācentī “seyyathāpi titthiyā”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave apattako upasampādetabbo, yo upasampādeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti. (16)

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū acīvarakaṃ upasampādentī, naggā piṇḍāya carantī. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācentī “seyyathāpi titthiyā”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave acīvarako upasampādetabbo, yo upasampādeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti. (17)

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū apattacīvarakaṃ upasampādentī, naggā hatthesu piṇḍāya carantī. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācentī “seyyathāpi titthiyā”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave apattacīvarako upasampādetabbo, yo upasampādeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti. (18)

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū yācitakena pattena upasampādentī, upasampanne pattam paṭiharanti, hatthesu piṇḍāya carantī. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācentī “seyyathāpi titthiyā”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave yācitakena pattena upasampādetabbo, yo upasampādeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti. (19)

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū yācitakena cīvarena upasampādentī, upasampanne cīvaraṃ paṭiharanti, naggā piṇḍāya carantī. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācentī “seyyathāpi titthiyā”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave yācitakena cīvarena upasampādetabbo, yo upasampādeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti. (20)

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū yācitakena pattacīvarena upasampādentī, upasampanne pattacīvaram paṭiharanti, naggā hatthesu piṇḍāya caranti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “seyyathāpi tītthiyā”ti. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Na bhikkhave yācitakena pattacīvarena upasampādetabbo, yo upasampādeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti. (21)

Na-upasampādetabbekavīsativāro niṭṭhito.

57. Napabbājetabbadvattimsavāra

119. Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū hatthacchinnaṃ pabbājenti -pa- pādacchinnaṃ pabbājenti -pa- hatthapādacchinnaṃ pabbājenti -pa- kaṇṇacchinnaṃ pabbājenti -pa- nāsacchinnaṃ pabbājenti -pa- kaṇṇanāsacchinnaṃ pabbājenti -pa- aṅglicchinnaṃ pabbājenti -pa- aḷacchinnaṃ pabbājenti -pa- kaṇḍaracchinnaṃ pabbājenti -pa- phaṇahatthakaṃ pabbājenti -pa- khujjaṃ pabbājenti -pa- vāmanaṃ pabbājenti -pa- galagaṇḍim pabbājenti -pa- lakkhaṇāhataṃ pabbājenti -pa- kasāhataṃ pabbājenti -pa- likhitakaṃ pabbājenti -pa- sīpadim pabbājenti -pa- pāparogim pabbājenti -pa- parisadūsakaṃ pabbājenti -pa- kāṇaṃ pabbājenti -pa- kuṇim pabbājenti -pa- khañjaṃ pabbājenti -pa- pakkhahataṃ pabbājenti -pa- chinniriyaṃ pathaṃ pabbājenti -pa- jarādubbalaṃ pabbājenti -pa- andhaṃ pabbājenti -pa- mūgaṃ pabbājenti -pa- badhiraṃ pabbājenti -pa- andhamūgaṃ pabbājenti -pa- andhabadhiraṃ pabbājenti -pa- mūgabadhiraṃ pabbājenti -pa- andhamūgabadhiraṃ pabbājenti. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum -pa-. Na bhikkhave hatthacchinno pabbājetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave pādacchinno pabbājetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave hatthapādacchinno pabbājetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave kaṇṇacchinno pabbājetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave nāsacchinno pabbājetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave kaṇṇanāsacchinno pabbājetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave aṅglicchinno pabbājetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave aḷacchinno pabbājetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave kaṇḍaracchinno pabbājetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave phaṇahatthako pabbājetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave khujjo pabbājetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave vāmano pabbājetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave galagaṇḍi pabbājetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave

lakkhaṇāhato pabbājetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave kasāhato pabbājetabbo -pa-.
 Na bhikkhave likhitako pabbājetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave sīpadī
 pabbājetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave pāparogī pabbājetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave
 parisadūsako pabbājetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave kāṇo pabbājetabbo -pa-. Na
 bhikkhave kuṇī pabbājetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave khañjo pabbājetabbo -pa-.
 Na bhikkhave pakkhahato pabbājetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave chinniriyāpatho
 pabbājetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave jarādubbalo pabbājetabbo -pa-. Na
 bhikkhave andho pabbājetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave mūgo pabbājetabbo -pa-.
 Na bhikkhave badhiro pabbājetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave andhamūgo
 pabbājetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave andhabadhiro pabbājetabbo -pa-. Na
 bhikkhave mūgabaddhiro pabbājetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave
 andhamūgabaddhiro pabbājetabbo, yo pabbājeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Napabbājetabbadvattimsavāro niṭṭhito.

Dāyajjabhāṇavāro niṭṭhito navamo.

58. Alajjīnissayavattḥūni

120. Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū alajjīnaṃ nissayaṃ
 denti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave alajjīnaṃ nissayo
 dātabbo, yo dadeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū alajjīnaṃ nissāya vasanti, tepi
 nacirasseva alajjino honti pāpakā. Bhikkhū Bhagavato etamatthaṃ
 ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave alajjīnaṃ nissāya vatthabbaṃ, yo vaseyya, āpatti
 dukkaṭassāti.

Atha kho bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “Bhagavatā paññattaṃ ‘na alajjīnaṃ
 nissayo dātabbo, na alajjīnaṃ nissāya vatthabbaṃ’ti, kathaṃ nu kho mayaṃ
 jāneyyāma lajjim vā alajjim vā”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ.
 Anujānāmi bhikkhave catūhapañcāhaṃ āgametuṃ yāva bhikkhusabhāgataṃ
 jānāmīti.

59. Gamikādinissayavatthūni

121. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu Kosalesu janapade addhānamaggappaṭipanno hoti. Atha kho tassa bhikkhuno etadahosi “Bhagavatā paññattam ‘na anissitena vatthabban’ti, ahañcamhi nissayakaraṇīyo addhānamaggappaṭipanno, katham nu kho mayā paṭipajjitabban”ti. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave addhānamaggappaṭipannena bhikkhunā nissayam alabhamānena anissitena vatthunti.

Tena kho pana samayena dve bhikkhū Kosalesu janapade addhānamaggappaṭipannā honti, te aññataram āvāsam upagacchimsu. Tattha eko bhikkhu gilāno hoti. Atha kho tassa gilānassa bhikkhuno etadahosi “Bhagavatā paññattam ‘na anissitena vatthabban’ti, ahañcamhi nissayakaraṇīyo gilāno, katham nu kho mayā paṭipajjitabban”ti. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānena bhikkhunā nissayam alabhamānena anissitena vatthunti.

Atha kho tassa gilānupaṭṭhākassa bhikkhuno etadahosi “Bhagavatā paññattam ‘na anissitena vatthabban’ti, ahañcamhi nissayakaraṇīyo, ayañca bhikkhu gilāno, katham nu kho mayā paṭipajjitabban”ti. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānupaṭṭhākena bhikkhunā nissayam alabhamānena yāciyamānena anissitena vatthunti.

Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu araññe viharati, tassa ca tasmim senāsane phāsu hoti. Atha kho tassa bhikkhuno etadahosi “Bhagavatā paññattam ‘na anissitena vatthabban’ti, ahañcamhi nissayakaraṇīyo araññe viharāmi, mayhañca imasmim senāsane phāsu hoti, katham nu kho mayā paṭipajjitabban”ti. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave āraññikena bhikkhunā phāsuvihāram sallakkhenta nissayam alabhamānena anissitena vatthum “yadā patirūpo nissayadāyako āgacchissati, tadā tassa nissāya vasissāmī”ti.

60. Gottena anussāvanānujānanā

122. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Mahākassapassa upasampadāpekkho hoti. Atha kho āyasmā Mahākassapo āyasmato Ānandassa santike dūtaṃ pāhesi “āgacchatu Ānando imaṃ anussāvessatū”¹. Āyasmā Ānando evamāha “nāhaṃ ussahāmi therassa nāmaṃ gahetuṃ, garu me thero”^{ti}. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave gottenapi anussāvetunti.

61. Dve upasampadāpekkhādivatthu

123. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Mahākassapassa dve upasampadāpekkhā honti. Te vivadanti “ahaṃ paṭhamāṃ upasampajjissāmi, ahaṃ paṭhamāṃ upasampajjissāmi”^{ti}. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave dve ekānussāvane kātunti.

Tena kho pana samayena sambahulānaṃ therānaṃ upasampadāpekkhā honti. Te vivadanti “ahaṃ paṭhamāṃ upasampajjissāmi, ahaṃ paṭhamāṃ upasampajjissāmi”^{ti}. Therā evamāhaṃsu “handa mayaṃ āvuso sabbeva ekānussāvane karomā”^{ti}. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave dve tayo ekānussāvane kātuṃ, tañca kho ekena upajjhāyena, na tveva nānupajjhāyenāti.

62. Gabbhavīsūpasampadānujānanā

124. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Kumārakassapo gabbhavīso upasampanno ahosi. Atha kho āyasmato Kumārakassapassa etadahosi “Bhagavatā paññattaṃ ‘na ūnavīsativasso puggalo upasampādetabbo’^{ti}, ahañcamhi gabbhavīso upasampanno, upasampanno nu khomhi nanu kho upasampanno”^{ti}. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Yaṃ bhikkhave mātukucchismiṃ paṭhamāṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ, paṭhamāṃ viññāṇaṃ pātubhūtaṃ, tadupādāya sāvassa jāti. Anujānāmi bhikkhave gabbhavīsaṃ upasampādetunti.

1. Anussāvessatīti (Syā)

63. Upasampadāvidhi

125. Tena kho pana समयena upasampannā dissanti kuṭṭhikāpi gaṇḍikāpi kilāsikāpi sosikāpi apamārikāpi. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave upasampādentena terasa¹ antarāyike dhamme pucchituṃ. Evañca pana bhikkhave pucchitabbo “santi te evarūpā ābādhā kuṭṭhaṃ gaṇḍo kilāso soso apamāro, manussosi, purisosi, bhujissosi, aṇaṇosi, nasi rājabhaṭo, anuññātosī mātāpitūhi, paripuṇṇavāsisativassosi, paripuṇṇaṃ te pattacīvaraṃ, kimnāmosi, konāmo te upajjhāyo”ti.

Tena kho pana समयena bhikkhū ananusiṭṭhe upasampadāpekkhe antarāyike dhamme pucchanti. Upasampadāpekkhā vitthāyanti, maṅkū honti, na sakkonti vissajjetuṃ. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave paṭhamāṃ anusāsivā pacchā antarāyike dhamme pucchitunti.

Tattheva saṃghamajjhe anusāsanti, upasampadāpekkhā tattheva vitthāyanti, maṅkū honti, na sakkonti vissajjetuṃ. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave ekamantaṃ anusāsivā saṃghamajjhe antarāyike dhamme pucchituṃ. Evañca pana bhikkhave anusāsitabbo—

126. Paṭhamāṃ upajjhaṃ gāhāpetabbo, upajjhaṃ gāhāpetvā pattacīvaraṃ ācikkhitabbaṃ, ayaṃ te patto, ayaṃ saṃghāṭi, ayaṃ uttarāsaṅgo, ayaṃ antaravāsako. Gaccha amumhi okāse tiṭṭhāhīti.

Bālā abyattā anusāsanti, duranusiṭṭhā upasampadāpekkhā vitthāyanti, maṅkū honti, na sakkonti vissajjetuṃ. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave bālena abyattena anusāsitabbo, yo anusāseyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena anusāsitunti.

Asammatā anusāsanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave asammatena anusāsitabbo, yo anusāseyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

1. Tassa (Ka)

anujānāmi bhikkhave sammatena anusāsituṃ. Evañca pana bhikkhave sammannitabbo¹, attanā vā ² attānaṃ sammannitabbaṃ, parena vā paro sammannitabbo.

Kathañca attanāva attānaṃ sammannitabbaṃ, byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṅgho ñāpetabbo “suṇātu me bhante Saṅgho, itthannāmo itthannāmassa āyasmato upasampadāpekkho, yadi Saṅghassa pattakallaṃ, ahaṃ itthannāmaṃ anusāseyyaṃ”ti, evaṃ attanāva attānaṃ sammannitabbaṃ.

Kathañca pana parena paro sammannitabbo, byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṅgho ñāpetabbo “suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, itthannāmo itthannāmassa āyasmato upasampadāpekkho, yadi saṅghassa pattakallaṃ, itthannāmo itthannāmaṃ anusāseyyaṃ”ti, evaṃ parena paro sammannitabbo.

Tena sammatena bhikkhunā upasampadāpekkho upasaṅkamitvā evamassa vacanīyo “suṇasi itthannāma ayaṃ te saccakālo bhūtakālo, yaṃ jātamaṃ, taṃ saṅghamajjhe pucchante santaṃ ‘atthi’ti vattabbaṃ, asantaṃ ‘natthi’ti vattabbaṃ, mā kho vitthāyi, mā kho maṅku ahosi, evaṃ taṃ pucchissanti—santi te evarūpā ābādā kuṭṭhaṃ gaṇḍo kilāso soso apamāro, manussosi, purisosi, bhujissosi, aṇaṇosi, nasi rājabhaṭo, anuññātosī mātāpitūhi, paripuṇṇavāsativassosi, paripuṇṇaṃ te pattacīvaraṃ, kiṃnāmosi, koṇāmo te upajjhāyo”ti.

Ekato āgacchanti. Na bhikkhave ekato āgantabbaṃ, anusāsakena paṭhamataraṃ āgantvā saṅgho ñāpetabbo “suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, itthannāmo itthannāmassa āyasmato upasampadāpekkho, anusīṭṭho so mayā, yadi saṅghassa pattakallaṃ, itthannāmo āgaccheyyā”ti. “Āgacchāhi”ti vattabbo.

Ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅga kārāpetvā bhikkhūnaṃ pāde vandāpetvā ukkuṭikaṃ nisīdāpetvā añjaliṃ paggaṇhāpetvā upasampadaṃ yācāpetabbo “saṅghaṃ bhante upasampadaṃ yācāmi, ullumpatu maṃ bhante saṅgho anukampaṃ upādāya. Dutiyampi bhante saṅghaṃ upasampadaṃ yācāmi, ullumpatu maṃ bhante saṅgho

1. Sammanitabbo (Ka)

2. Attanāva (Syā)

anukampaṃ upādāya. Tatiyampi bhante saṅghaṃ upasampadaṃ yācāmi, ullumpatu maṃ bhante saṅgho anukampaṃ upādāyā”ti. Byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṅgho ñāpetabbo—

“Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, ayaṃ itthannāmo itthannāmassa āyasmato upasampadāpekkho, yadi saṅghassa pattakallaṃ, ahaṃ itthannāmaṃ antarāyike dhamme puccheyyan”ti. Suṇasi itthannāma ayaṃ te saccakālo bhūtakālo, yaṃ jātaṃ, taṃ pucchāmi, santaṃ “atthī”ti vattabbaṃ, asantaṃ “natthī”ti vattabbaṃ, santi te evarūpā ābādhā kuṭṭhaṃ gaṇḍo kilāso soso apamāro, manussosi, purisosi, bhujissosi, aṇaṇosi, nasi rājabhaṭo, anuññātosī mātāpitūhi, paripuṇṇavāsativassosi, paripuṇṇaṃ te pattacīvaraṃ, kirīnāmosi, konāmo te upajjhāyoti. Byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṅgho ñāpetabbo—

127. “Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, ayaṃ itthannāmo itthannāmassa āyasmato upasampadāpekkho, parisuddho antarāyikehi dhammehi, paripuṇṇa’ssa pattacīvaraṃ, itthannāmo saṅghaṃ upasampadaṃ yācati itthannāmena upajjhāyena, yadi saṅghassa pattakallaṃ, saṅgho itthannāmaṃ upasampādeyya itthannāmena upajjhāyena, esā ñatti.

Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, ayaṃ itthannāmo itthannāmassa āyasmato upasampadāpekkho, parisuddho antarāyikehi dhammehi, paripuṇṇa’ssa pattacīvaraṃ, itthannāmo saṅghaṃ upasampadaṃ yācati itthannāmena upajjhāyena, saṅgho itthannāmaṃ upasampādeti itthannāmena upajjhāyena, yassāyasmato khamati itthannāmassa upasampadā itthannāmena upajjhāyena, so tuṇhassa, yassa nakkhamati, so bhāseyya.

Dutiyaṃpi etamatthaṃ vadāmi. Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, ayaṃ itthannāmo itthannāmassa āyasmato upasampadāpekkho, parisuddho antarāyikehi dhammehi, paripuṇṇa’ssa pattacīvaraṃ, itthannāmo saṅghaṃ upasampadaṃ yācati itthannāmena upajjhāyena, saṅgho itthannāmaṃ upasampādeti itthannāmena upajjhāyena, yassāyasmato khamati itthannāmassa upasampadā itthannāmena upajjhāyena, so tuṇhassa, yassa nakkhamati, so bhāseyya.

Tatīyampi etamatthaṃ vadāmi. Suṇātu me bhante saṃgho, ayaṃ itthannāmo itthannāmassa āyasmato upasampadāpekkho, parisuddho antarāyikehi dhammehi, paripuṇṇa'ssa pattacīvaram, itthannāmo saṃghaṃ upasampadam yāceti itthannāmena upajjhāyena, saṃgho itthannāmaṃ upasampādeti itthannāmena upajjhāyena, yassāyasmato khamati itthannāmassa upasampadā itthannāmena upajjhāyena, so tuṇha'ssa, yassa nakkhamati, so bhāseyya.

Upasampanno saṃghena itthannāmo itthannāmena upajjhāyena, khamati saṃghassa, tasmā tuṇhī, evametam dhārayāmi'ti.

Upasampadākammaṃ niṭṭhitam.

64. Cattāro nissayā

128. Tāvadeva chāyā metabbā, utuppamāṇaṃ ācikkhitabbaṃ, divasabhāgo ācikkhitabbo, saṅgīti ācikkhitabbā, cattāro nissayā ācikkhitabbā¹—

Piṇḍiyālopabhojanaṃ nissāya pabbajjā, tattha te yāvajīvaṃ ussāho karaṇīyo, atirekalābho saṅghabhataṃ uddesabhataṃ nimantaṇaṃ salākabhataṃ pakkhikaṃ uposathikaṃ pāṭipadikaṃ.

Pamsukūlacīvaram nissāya pabbajjā, tattha te yāvajīvaṃ ussāho karaṇīyo, atirekalābho khomaṃ kappāsikaṃ koseyyaṃ kambalaṃ sāṇaṃ bhaṅgaṃ.

Rukkhamūlasenāsaṇaṃ nissāya pabbajjā, tattha te yāvajīvaṃ ussāho karaṇīyo, atirekalābho vihāro aḍḍhayogo pāsādo hammiyaṃ guhā.

Pūtimuttabhesajjaṃ nissāya pabbajjā, tattha te yāvajīvaṃ ussāho karaṇīyo, atirekalābho sappi navanītaṃ telaṃ madhu phāṇitanti.

Cattāro nissayā niṭṭhitā.

1. Ācikkhitabbā, cattāri akaraṇīyāni ācikkhitabbāni. (Ka)

65. Cattāri akaraṇīyāni

129. Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū aññatarāmaṃ bhikkhumaṃ upasampādetvā ekakaṃ oḥāya pakkamiṃsu. So pacchā ekakova āgacchanto antarāmagge purāṇadutiyaikāya samāgañchi. Sā evamāha “kiṃdāni pabbajitosī”ti. Āma pabbajitomhīti. Dullabho kho pabbajitānaṃ methuno dhammo, ehi methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevāti. So tassā methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevitvā cirena agamāsi. Bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “kissa tvaṃ āvuso evaṃ cirāṃ akāsi”ti. Atha kho so bhikkhu bhikkhūnaṃ etamatthaṃ ārocesi. Bhikkhū Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave upasampādetvā dutiyaṃ dātuṃ, cattāri ca akaraṇīyāni ācikkhituṃ—

Upasampanna bhikkhunā methuno dhammo na paṭisevitabbo antamaso tiracchānagatāyapi. Yo bhikkhu methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevati, assamaṇo hoti asakyaputtiyo. Seyyathāpi nāma puriso sīsacchinno abhabbo tena sarīrabandhanena jīvitumaṃ, evameva bhikkhu methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevitvā assamaṇo hoti asakyaputtiyo, taṃ te yāvajīvaṃ akaraṇīyaṃ.

Upasampanna bhikkhunā adinnaṃ theyyasaṅkhātānaṃ na ādātabbānaṃ antamaso tiṇasalākaṃ upādāya. Yo bhikkhu pādaṃ vā pādārahaṃ vā atirekapādaṃ vā adinnaṃ theyyasaṅkhātānaṃ ādiyati, assamaṇo hoti asakyaputtiyo. Seyyathāpi nāma paṇḍupalāso bandhanā pavutto abhabbo haritatthāya, evameva bhikkhu pādaṃ vā pādārahaṃ vā atirekapādaṃ vā adinnaṃ theyyasaṅkhātānaṃ ādiyitvā assamaṇo hoti asakyaputtiyo taṃ te yāvajīvaṃ akaraṇīyaṃ.

Upasampanna bhikkhunā sañcicca paṇo jīvitā na voropetabbo antamaso kunthakipillikaṃ upādāya. Yo bhikkhu sañcicca manussaviggahaṃ jīvitā voropeti antamaso gabbhapātānaṃ upādāya, assamaṇo hoti asakyaputtiyo. Seyyathāpi nāma puthusilā dvedhā bhinnā appaṭisandhikā hoti, evameva bhikkhu sañcicca manussaviggahaṃ jīvitā voropetvā assamaṇo hoti asakyaputtiyo, taṃ te yāvajīvaṃ akaraṇīyaṃ.

Upasampanna bhikkhunā uttarimanussadhammo na ullapitabbo antamaso “suññāgāre abhiraṃmāmi”ti. Yo bhikkhu pāpiccho icchāpakato asantaṃ abhūtaṃ uttarimanussadhammaṃ ullapati jhānaṃ vā vimokkhaṃ vā samādhiṃ vā samāpattiṃ vā maggaṃ vā phalaṃ vā, assamaṇo hoti asakyaputtiyo. Seyyathāpi nāma tālo matthakacchinno abhabbo puna viruḷhiyā, evameva bhikkhu pāpiccho icchāpakato asantaṃ abhūtaṃ uttarimanussadhammaṃ ullapitvā assamaṇo hoti asakyaputtiyo, taṃ te yāvajīvaṃ akaraṇīyanti.

Cattāri akaraṇīyāni niṭṭhitāni.

66. Āpattiyā adassane ukkhittakavatthūni

130. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu āpattiyā adassane ukkhittako vibbhami, so puna paccāgantvā bhikkhū upasampadaṃ yāci. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu āpattiyā adassane ukkhittako vibbhamati, so puna paccāgantvā bhikkhū upasampadaṃ yācati, so evamassa vacanīyo “passissasi taṃ āpattin”ti. Sacāhaṃ passissāmīti, pabbājetabbo. Sacāhaṃ na passissāmīti, na pabbājetabbo. Pabbājetvā vattabbo “passissasi taṃ āpattin”ti. Sacāhaṃ passissāmīti, upasampādetabbo. Sacāhaṃ na passissāmīti, na upasampādetabbo. Upasampādetvā vattabbo “passissasi taṃ āpattin”ti. Sacāhaṃ passissāmīti, osāretabbo. Sacāhaṃ na passissāmīti, na osāretabbo. Osāretvā vattabbo “passasi¹ taṃ āpattin”ti. Sace passati, iccetaṃ kusalaṃ. No ce passati, labbhamānāya sāmaggiyā puna ukkhipitabbo. Alabbhamānāya sāmaggiyā anāpatti sambhoge samvāse.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu āpattiyā appaṭikamme ukkhittako vibbhamati, so puna paccāgantvā bhikkhū upasampadaṃ yācati, so evamassa vacanīyo “paṭikarissasi taṃ āpattin”ti. Sacāhaṃ paṭikarissāmīti, pabbājetabbo. Sacāhaṃ na paṭikarissāmīti, na pabbājetabbo. Pabbājetvā vattabbo

1. Passāhi (Sī)

“paṭikarissasi taṃ āpattin”ti. Sacāhaṃ paṭikarissāmīti, upasampādetabbo. Sacāhaṃ na paṭikarissāmīti, na upasampādetabbo. Upasampādetvā vattabbo “paṭikarissasi taṃ āpattin”ti. Sacāhaṃ paṭikarissāmīti, osāretabbo. Sacāhaṃ na paṭikarissāmīti, na osāretabbo. Osāretvā vattabbo “paṭikarohi taṃ āpattin”ti. Sace paṭikaroti, iccetaṃ kusalaṃ. No ce paṭikaroti, labbhamānāya sāmaggīyā puna ukkhipitabbo. Alabbhamānāya sāmaggīyā anāpatti sambhoge saṃvāse.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhittako vibbhamati, so puna paccāgantvā bhikkhū upasampadaṃ yācati, so evamassa vacanīyo “paṭinissajjissasi taṃ pāpikaṃ diṭṭhin”ti. Sacāhaṃ paṭinissajjissāmīti, pabbājetabbo. Sacāhaṃ na paṭinissajjissāmīti, na pabbājetabbo. Pabbājetvā vattabbo “paṭinissajjissasi taṃ pāpikaṃ diṭṭhin”ti. Sacāhaṃ paṭinissajjissāmīti, upasampādetabbo. Sacāhaṃ na paṭinissajjissāmīti, na upasampādetabbo. Upasampādetvā vattabbo “paṭinissajjissasi taṃ pāpikaṃ diṭṭhin”ti. Sacāhaṃ paṭinissajjissāmīti, osāretabbo. Sacāhaṃ na paṭinissajjissāmīti, na osāretabbo. Osāretvā vattabbo “paṭinissajjehi taṃ pāpikaṃ diṭṭhin”ti. Sace paṭinissajjati, iccetaṃ kusalaṃ. No ce paṭinissajjati, labbhamānāya sāmaggīyā puna ukkhipitabbo. Alabbhamānāya sāmaggīyā anāpatti sambhoge saṃvāseti.

Mahākhandhako paṭhamo.

67. Tassuddānaṃ

131. Vinayamhi mahatthesu, pesalānaṃ sukhāvahe.
 Niggahānañca pāpicche, lajjīnaṃ paggahehu ca.
 Sāsanādhāraṇe ceva, sabbaññujinagocare.
 Anaññavisaye kheme, supaññatte asaṃsaye.
 Khandhake vinaye ceva, parivāre ca mātike.
 Yathāthakārī kusalo, paṭipajjati yoniso.

Yo gavaṃ na vijānāti, na so rakkhati goṇaṃ.
 Evaṃ sīlaṃ ajānanto, kiṃ so rakkheyya saṃvaram.
 Pamuṭṭhamhi ca suttante, abhidhamme ca tāvade.
 Vinaye avinaṭṭhamhi, puna tiṭṭhati sāsanaṃ.
 Tasmā saṅgahaṇāhetum¹, uddānaṃ anupubbaso.
 Pavakkhāmi yathāñāyaṃ, suṇātha mama bhāsato.
 Vatthu nidānaṃ āpatti, nayā peyyārameva ca.
 Dukkaraṃ taṃ asetuṃ, nayato taṃ vijānathāti.
 Bodhi Rājāyatanaṃca, Ajapālo Sahampati.
 Brahmā Āḷāro Udako, bhikkhu ca Upako isi.
 Koṇḍañño Vappo Bhaddiyo, mahānāmo ca Assaji.
 Yaso cattāro paññāsa, sabbe pesesi so disā.
 Vatthu mārehi tiṃsā ca, Uruvelaṃ tayo jaṭi.
 Agyāgāraṃ mahārājā, Sakko brahmā ca kevalā.
 Paṃsukūlaṃ pokkharāṇi, silā ca kakudho silā.
 Jambu ambo ca āmalo, pāripupphaṃca āhari.
 Phāliyantū ujjalantu, vijjhāyantū ca Kassapa.
 Nimujjanti mukhī megho, Gayā laṭṭhi ca Māgadho.
 Upatisso Kolito ca, abhiññātā ca pabbajum.
 Dunnivatthā paṇāmanā, kiso lūkho ca brāhmaṇo.
 Anācāraṃ ācarati, udaraṃ māṇavo gaṇo.
 Vassaṃ bālehi pakkanto, dasa vassāni nissayo.
 Na vattanti paṇāmetum, bālā passaddhi pañca cha.
 Yo so añño ca naggo ca, acchinnajaṭilasākiyo.
 Magadhesu pañcābādhā, eko rājā² ca aṅguli.
 Māgadho ca anuññāsi, kārā likhi kasāhato.

1. Saṅgahaṇāhetum (Ka)

2. Bhaṭo coro (Syā)

Lakkhaṇā iṇā dāso ca, bhaṇḍuko Upāli ahi.
 Saddhaṃ kulaṃ Kaṇṭako ca, āhunderikameva ca.
 Vatthumhi dārako sikkhā, viharanti ca kiṃ nu kho.
 Sabbaṃ mukhaṃ upajjhāye, apalāḷana Kaṇṭako.
 Paṇḍako theyyapakkanto, ahi ca mātārī pitā.
 Arahantabhikkhunībheda, ruhirena ca byañjanaṃ.
 Anupajjhāya saṃghena, gaṇapaṇḍakapattako.
 Acīvaraṃ tadubhayaṃ, yācitenapi ye tayo.
 Hatthā pādā hatthapādā, kaṇṇā nāsā tadūbhayaṃ.
 Aṅguli-aḷakaṇḍaram, phaṇaṃ khujjañca vāmanaṃ.
 Galagaṇḍī lakkhaṇā ceva, kasā likhitasīpadī.
 Pāparisadūsī ca, kāṇaṃ kuṇi tatheva ca.
 Khañjaṃ pakkhahatañceva, sacchinna-iriyāpathaṃ.
 Jarāndhamūgabadhiraṃ, andhamūgañca yaṃ tahiṃ.
 Andhabadhiraṃ yaṃ vuttaṃ, mūgabadhiraṃmeva ca.
 Andhamūgabadhirañca, alajjīnañca nissayaṃ.
 Vatthabbañca tathāddhānaṃ, yācamānena lakkhaṇā¹.
 Āgacchatu vivadanti, ekupajjhāyena Kassapo.
 Dissanti upasampannā, ābādhehi ca pīlitā.
 Ananusīṭṭhā vitthenti, tattheva anusāsanā.
 Saṃghepi ca atho bālā, asammata ca ekato.
 Ullumpatupasampadā, nissayo ekako tayoti.

Imamhi khandhake vatthūni ekasatañca dvāsattati.

Mahākhandhako niṭṭhito.

1. Pekkhanā (sabbattha)

2. Uposathakkhandhaka

68. Sannipātānujānanā

132. Tena समयena Buddho Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Gijjhakūṭe pabbate. Tena kho pana समयena aññatitthiyā paribbājakā cātuddase pannarase aṭṭhamiyā ca pakkhassa sannipatitvā dhammaṃ bhāsanti. Te manussā upasaṅkamanti dhammassavanāya, te labhanti aññatitthiyesu paribbājakesu pemaṃ, labhanti pasādaṃ, labhanti aññatitthiyā paribbājakā pakkhaṃ. Atha kho rañño Māgadhassa Seniyassa Bimbisārassa rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitaṅko udapādi “etarahi kho aññatitthiyā paribbājakā cātuddase pannarase aṭṭhamiyā ca pakkhassa sannipatitvā dhammaṃ bhāsanti. Te manussā upasaṅkamanti dhammassavanāya, te labhanti aññatitthiyesu paribbājakesu pemaṃ, labhanti pasādaṃ, labhanti aññatitthiyā paribbājakā pakkhaṃ, yannūna ayyāpi cātuddase pannarase aṭṭhamiyā ca pakkhassa sannipateyyun”ti. Atha kho rājā Māgadho Seniyō Bimbisāro yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho rājā Māgadho Seniyō Bimbisāro Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “idha mayhaṃ bhante rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitaṅko udapādi ‘etarahi kho aññatitthiyā paribbājakā cātuddase pannarase aṭṭhamiyā ca pakkhassa sannipatitvā dhammaṃ bhāsanti. Te manussā upasaṅkamanti dhammassavanāya, te labhanti aññatitthiyesu paribbājakesu pemaṃ, labhanti pasādaṃ, labhanti aññatitthiyā paribbājakā pakkhaṃ, yannūna ayyāpi cātuddase pannarase aṭṭhamiyā ca pakkhassa sannipateyyun’ti. Sādhu bhante ayyāpi cātuddase pannarase aṭṭhamiyā ca pakkhassa sannipateyyun”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā rājānaṃ Māgadhaṃ Seniyaṃ Bimbisāraṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandassesī samādapesi samuttejesī sampahaṃsesī. Atha kho rājā Māgadho Seniyō Bimbisāro Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya sandassito samādapito samuttejito sampahaṃsīto uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmīṃ nidāne etasmīṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū

āmantesi “anujānāmi bhikkhave cātuddase pannarase aṭṭhamiyā ca pakkhassa sannipatitun”ti.

Tena kho pana समयena bhikkhū “Bhagavatā anuññātā cātuddase pannarase aṭṭhamiyā ca pakkhassa sannipatitun”ti cātuddase pannarase aṭṭhamiyā ca pakkhassa sannipatitvā tuṅhī nisīdanti. Te manussā upasaṅkamanti dhammassavanāya. Te ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā cātuddase pannarase aṭṭhamiyā ca pakkhassa sannipatitvā tuṅhī nisīdissanti seyyathāpi mūgasūkarā, nanu nāma sannipatitehi dhammo bhāsitaḥ”ti. Assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānam ujjhāyantānam khiyyantānam vipācentānam. Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum -pa-. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “anujānāmi bhikkhave cātuddase pannarase aṭṭhamiyā ca pakkhassa sannipatitvā dhammam bhāsitun”ti.

96. Pātimokkhuḍdesānujānanā

133. Atha kho Bhagavato rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evam cetaso parivitaḥko udapādi “yannūnāham yāni mayā bhikkhūnam paññattāni sikkhāpadāni, tāni nesam pātimokkhuḍdesam anujāneyyam, so nesam bhavissati uposathakamman”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā sāyanhasamayam paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “idha mayham bhikkhave rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evam cetaso parivitaḥko udapādi yannūnāham yāni mayā bhikkhūnam paññattāni sikkhāpadāni, tāni nesam pātimokkhuḍdesam anujāneyyam, so nesam bhavissati uposathakamman”ti. Anujānāmi bhikkhave pātimokkham uddisitum. Evaṅca pana bhikkhave uddisitabham, byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṅgho nāpetabbo—

134. “Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, yadi saṅghassa pattakallam, saṅgho uposatham kareyya, pātimokkham uddiseyya. Kim saṅghassa pubbakiccam, pārissuddhim āyasmanto ārocetha, pātimokkham uddisissāmi, tam sabbeva santā sādhuḥkam suṇoma manasi karoma. Yassa siyā

āpatti, so āvikareyya, asantiyā āpattiyā tuṅhī bhavitabbaṃ, tuṅhībhāvena kho paṇāyasmante parisuddhāti vedissāmi. Yathā kho pana paccekapuṭṭhassa veyyākaraṇaṃ hoti, evamevaṃ¹ evarūpāya parisāya yāvatatiyaṃ anussāvitaṃ hoti. Yo pana bhikkhu yāvatatiyaṃ anussāviyamāne saramāno santiṃ āpattiṃ nāvikareyya, sampajānamusāvādassa hoti.

Sampajānamusāvādo kho paṇāyasmanto antarāyiko dhammo vutto Bhagavatā, tasmā saramānena bhikkhunā āpannena visuddhāpekkhena santi āpatti āvikātabbā, āvikatā hissa phāsu hotī”ti.

135. **Pātimokkhanti** ādimetaṃ mukhametaṃ pamukhametaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ, tena vuccati “pātimokkhan”ti. **Āyasmantoti** piyavacanametaṃ, garuvacanametaṃ, sagāravasappatissādhivacanametaṃ “āyasmanto”ti. **Uddisissāmīti** ācikkhissāmi desessāmi paññapessāmi paṭṭhapessāmi vivarissāmi vibhajissāmi uttāniṃ karissāmi² pakāsessāmi. **Tanti** pātimokkhaṃ vuccati. **Sabbeva santāti** yāvatikā tassā parisāya therā ca navā ca majjhimā ca, etc vuccanti “sabbeva santā”ti. **Sādhukam suṇomāti** aṭṭhiṃ katvā manasi katvā sabbacetasa³ samannāharāma. **Manasi karomāti** ekaggacittā avikkhittacittā avisāhaṭacittā nisāmema. **Yassa siyā āpattīti** therassa vā navassa vā majjhimassa vā pañcannaṃ vā āpattikkhandhānaṃ aññatarā āpatti, sattannaṃ vā āpattikkhandhānaṃ aññatarā āpatti. **So āvikareyyāti** so deseyya, so vivareyya, so uttāniṃ kareyya, so pakāseyya saṃghamajjhe vā gaṇamajjhe vā ekapuggale vā. **Asanti** nāma **āpatti** anajjhāpanā vā hoti, āpajjitvā vā vuṭṭhitā. **Tuṅhī bhavitabbanti** adhivāsetabbaṃ, na byāharitabbaṃ. **Parisuddhāti vedissāmīti** jānissāmi dhāressāmi. **Yathā kho pana paccekapuṭṭhassa veyyākaraṇaṃ hotīti** yathā ekena eko puṭṭho byākareyya, evameva tassā parisāya jānitabbaṃ “maṃ pucchatī”ti. **Evarūpā** nāma **parisā** bhikkhuparisā vuccati. **Yāvatatiyaṃ anussāvitaṃ hotīti** sakimpi anussāvitaṃ hoti, dutiyampi anussāvitaṃ hoti, tatiyampi

1. Evameva (Ka)

2. Uttāni karissāmi (Sī, Syā)

3. Sabbaṃ cetasā (Syā, Ka)

anussāvitaṃ hoti. **Saramānoti** jānamāno sañjānamāno. **Santī** nāma **āpatti** ajjhāpannā vā hoti, āpajjitvā vā avuṭṭhitā. **Nāvikareyyāti** na deseyya, na vivareyya, na uttānīm kareyya, na pakāseyya saṃghamajjhe vā gaṇamajjhe vā ekapuggale vā. **Sampajānamusāvādassa hotīti** sampajānamusāvāde kiṃ hoti, dukkaṭaṃ hoti. **Antarāyiko dhammo vutto Bhagavatāti** kissa antarāyiko, paṭhamassa jhānassa adhigamāya antarāyiko, dutiyassa jhānassa adhigamāya antarāyiko, tatiyassa jhānassa adhigamāya antarāyiko, catutthassa jhānassa adhigamāya antarāyiko, jhānānaṃ vimokkhānaṃ samādhīnaṃ samāpattīnaṃ nekkhammānaṃ nissaraṇānaṃ pavivekānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ adhigamāya antarāyiko. **Tasmāti** tamkāraṇā. **Saramānenāti** jānamānena sañjānamānena. **Visuddhāpekkhenāti** vuṭṭhātukāmena visujjhītukāmena. **Santī** nāma **āpatti** ajjhāpannā vā hoti, āpajjitvā vā avuṭṭhitā. **Āvikātabbāti** āvikātabbā saṃghamajjhe vā gaṇamajjhe vā ekapuggale vā. **Āvikatā hissa phāsu hotīti** kissa phāsu hoti, paṭhamassa jhānassa adhigamāya phāsu hoti, dutiyassa jhānassa adhigamāya phāsu hoti, tatiyassa jhānassa adhigamāya phāsu hoti, catutthassa jhānassa adhigamāya phāsu hoti, jhānānaṃ vimokkhānaṃ samādhīnaṃ samāpattīnaṃ nekkhammānaṃ nissaraṇānaṃ pavivekānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ adhigamāya phāsu hotīti.

136. Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū “Bhagavatā pātimokkhuddeso anuññāto”ti devasikaṃ pātimokkhaṃ uddisanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave devasikaṃ pātimokkhaṃ uddisitabbaṃ, yo uddiseyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave uposathe pātimokkhaṃ uddisitunti.

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū “Bhagavatā uposathe pātimokkhuddeso anuññāto”ti pakkhassa tikkhattuṃ pātimokkhaṃ uddisanti cātuddase pannarase aṭṭhamiyā ca pakkhassa. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave pakkhassa tikkhattuṃ pātimokkhaṃ uddisitabbaṃ, yo uddiseyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave sakiṃ pakkhassa cātuddase vā pannarase vā pātimokkhaṃ uddisitunti.

Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū yathāparisāya pātimokkham uddisanti sakāya sakāya parisāya. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Na bhikkhave yathāparisāya pātimokkham uddisitabham sakāya sakāya parisāya, yo uddiseyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave samaggānam uposathakammanti.

Atha kho bhikkhūnam etadahosi “Bhagavatā paññattam ‘samaggānam uposathakamman’ti, kittāvatā nu kho sāmaggī hoti, yāvatā ekāvāso, udāhu sabbā pathavī”ti. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave ettāvatā sāmaggī, yāvatā ekāvāsoti.

70. Mahākappinavatthu

137. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Mahākappino Rājagahe viharati Maddakucchimhi migadāye. Atha kho āyasmato Mahākappinassa rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evam cetaso parivitakko udapādi “gaccheyyam vāham uposatham na vā gaccheyyam, gaccheyyam vāham saṅghakammaṃ na vā gaccheyyam, atha khvāham visuddho paramāya visuddhiyā”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmato Mahākappinassa cetasā cetoparivitakkamaññāya seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samīñjitaṃ vā bāham pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāham samīñjeyya, evameva Gijjhakūṭe pabbate antarahito Maddakucchimhi migadāye āyasmato Mahākappinassa sammukhe pāturahosi, nisīdi Bhagavā paññatte āsane. Āyasmāpi kho Mahākappino Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Mahākappinaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca “nanu te kappina rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evam cetaso parivitakko udapādi gaccheyyam vāham uposatham na vā gaccheyyam, gaccheyyam vāham saṅghakammaṃ na vā gaccheyyam, atha khvāham visuddho paramāya visuddhiyā”ti. Evam bhante. Tumhe ce brāhmaṇā uposatham na sakkarissatha na garukarissatha¹ na mānessatha na pūjessatha, atha ko carahi uposatham sakkarissati garukarissati mānessati pūjessati. Gaccha tvaṃ brāhmaṇa uposatham, mā no agamāsi. Gaccha tvaṃ saṅghakammaṃ, mā no agamāsīti. “Evam bhante”ti kho āyasmā

1. Na garuṃ karissatha (Ka)

Mahākappino Bhagavato paccassosi. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Mahākappinaṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā samādapetvā samuttejetvā sampahaṃsetvā seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samiñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samiñjeyya, evameva Maddakucchimhi migadāye āyasmato Mahākappinassa sammukhe antarahito Gijjhakūṭe pabbate pāturahosi.

71. Sīmānujānanā

138. Atha kho bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “Bhagavatā paññattaṃ ‘ettāvataṃ sāmaggī, yāvataṃ ekāvāso’ti, kittāvataṃ nu kho ekāvāso hoti”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave sīmaṃ sammannitumu. Evañca pana bhikkhave sammannitabbā, paṭhamaṃ nimittā kittetabbā pabbatanimittaṃ pāsāṇanimittaṃ vananimittaṃ rukkhanimittaṃ magganimittaṃ vammikanimittaṃ nadīnimittaṃ udakanimittaṃ. Nimitte kittetvā byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṃgho ñāpetabbo—

139. “Suṇātu me bhante saṃgho, yāvataṃ samantā nimittā kittitā, yadi saṃghassa pattakallaṃ, saṃgho etehi nimittehi sīmaṃ sammanneyya samānasamvāsaṃ ekuposathaṃ¹, esā ñatti.

Suṇātu me bhante saṃgho, yāvataṃ samantā nimittā kittitā, saṃgho etehi nimittehi sīmaṃ sammannati samānasamvāsaṃ ekuposathaṃ, yassāyasmato khamati etehi nimittehi sīmāya sammuti² samānasamvāsāya ekuposathāya, so tuṇhassa, yassa nakkhamati, so bhāseyya. Sammatā sīmā saṃghena etehi nimittehi samānasamvāsā ekuposathā, khamati saṃghassa, tasmā tuṇhī, evametaṃ dhārayāmi”ti.

140. Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū “Bhagavatā sīmāsammuti anuññātā”ti atimahatiyo sīmāyo sammannanti catuyojanikāpi pañcayojanikāpi chayojanikāpi. Bhikkhū uposathaṃ āgacchantā uddissamānepi pātimokkhe āgacchanti, uddiṭṭhamattepi āgacchanti,

1. Ekuposathaṃ (Ka)

2. Sammati (Syā)

antarāpi parivasanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave atimahaṭī sīmā sammannitabbā catuyojanikā vā pañcayojanikā vā chayojanikā vā, yo sammanneyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave tiyojanaparamaṃ sīmāṃ sammannitunti.

Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū nadīpārasīmaṃ¹ sammannanti. Uposathaṃ āgacchantā bhikkhūpi vuyhanti, pattāpi vuyhanti, cīvarānīpi vuyhanti, Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave nadīpārasīmā sammannitabbā, yo sammanneyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave yatthassa dhuvanāvā vā dhuvasetu vā, evarūpaṃ nadīpārasīmaṃ sammannitunti.

72. Uposathāgārakathā

141. Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū anupariveṇiyaṃ pātimokkhaṃ uddisanti asaṅketena. Āgantukā bhikkhū na jānanti “kattha vā ajjuposatho karīyissatī”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave anupariveṇiyaṃ pātimokkhaṃ uddisitabbaṃ asaṅketena, yo uddiseyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave uposathāgāraṃ sammannitvā uposathaṃ kātuṃ, yaṃ saṅgho ākaṅkhati vihāraṃ vā aḍḍhayogaṃ vā pāsādaṃ vā hammiyaṃ vā guhaṃ vā. Evaṅca pana bhikkhave sammannitabbaṃ, byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṅgho nīpetabbo—

“Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, yadī saṅghassa pattakallaṃ, saṅgho itthannāmaṃ vihāraṃ uposathāgāraṃ sammanneyya, esā ñatti.

Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, saṅgho itthannāmaṃ vihāraṃ uposathāgāraṃ sammannati, yassāyasmato khamati itthannāmassa vihārassa uposathāgārassa sammuti, so tuṅhassa, yassa nakkhamati, so bhāseyya. Sammato saṅghena itthannāmo vihāro uposathāgāraṃ, khamati saṅghassa, tasmā tuṅhī, evametaṃ dhārayāmi”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena aññatarasmīṃ āvāse dve uposathāgārāni sammatāni honti. Bhikkhū ubhayattha sannipatanti “idha uposatho karīyissati, idha uposatho karīyissatī”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ

1. Nadīpāraṃ sīmāṃ (Sī, Syā)

ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave ekasmiṃ āvāse dve uposathāgārāni sammannitabbāni, yo sammanneyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave ekaṃ samūhanitvā¹ ekattha uposathaṃ kātuṃ. Evañca pana bhikkhave samūhantabbaṃ, byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṃgho ñāpetabbo—

“Suṇātu me bhante saṃgho, yadi saṃghassa pattakallaṃ, saṃgho itthannāmaṃ uposathāgāraṃ samūhaneyya,² esā ñatti.

Suṇātu me bhante saṃgho, saṃgho itthannāmaṃ uposathāgāraṃ samūhanati, yassāyasmato khamati itthannāmassa uposathāgārassa samugghāto, so tuṅhassa, yassa nakkhamati, so bhāseyya. Samūhataṃ saṃghena itthannāmaṃ uposathāgāraṃ, khamati saṃghassa, tasmā tuṅhī, evametam dhārayāmi”ti.

73. Uposathappamukhānujānanā

142. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarasmiṃ āvāse atikhuddakaṃ uposathāgāraṃ sammataṃ hoti tadahuposathe mahābhikkhusaṃgho sannipatito hoti. Bhikkhū asammataya bhūmiyā nisinnā pātimokkhaṃ assosūṃ. Atha kho tesaṃ bhikkhunaṃ etadahosi “Bhagavatā paññattaṃ ‘uposathāgāraṃ sammannitvā uposatho kātabbo’ti, mayañcamhā asammataya bhūmiyā nisinnā pātimokkhaṃ assumhā, kato nu kho amhākaṃ uposatho, akato nu kho”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Sammataya vā bhikkhave bhūmiyā nisinnā asammataya vā yato pātimokkhaṃ suṇāti, katovassa uposatho. Tena hi bhikkhave saṃgho yāva mahantaṃ uposathappamukhaṃ³ ākaṅkhati, tāva mahantaṃ uposathappamukhaṃ sammannatu. Evañca pana bhikkhave sammannitabbaṃ, paṭhamaṃ nimittā kittetabbā, nimitte kittetvā byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṃgho ñāpetabbo—

“Suṇātu me bhante saṃgho, yāvatā samantā nimittā kittitā, yadi saṃghassa pattakallaṃ, saṃgho etehi nimittehi uposathappamukhaṃ sammanneyya, esā ñatti.

Suṇātu me bhante saṃgho, yāvatā samantā nimittā kittitā, saṃgho etehi nimittehi uposathappamukhaṃ sammannati,

1. Samuhanitvā (Ka)

2. Samuhaneyya (Ka)

3. Uposathamukhaṃ (Syā)

yassāyasmato khamati etehi nimittehi uposathappamukhassa sammuti, so tuṅhassa, yassa nakkhamati, so bhāseyya. Sammatam saṅghena etehi nimittehi uposathappamukham, khamati saṅghassa, tasmā tuṅhī, evametaṃ dhārayāmi”ti.

Tena kho pana समयena aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe navakā bhikkhū paṭhamataram sannipatitvā “na tāva therā āgacchanti”ti pakkamimsu. Uposatho vikāle ahoṣi. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave tadahuposathe therehi bhikkhūhi paṭhamataram sannipatitunti.

Tena kho pana समयena Rājagahe sambahulā āvāsā samānasīmā honti. Tattha bhikkhū “vivadanti amhākam āvāse uposatho karīyatu, amhākam āvāse uposatho karīyatū”ti. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Idha pana bhikkhave sambahulā āvāsā samānasīmā honti. Tattha bhikkhū vivadanti “amhākam āvāse uposatho karīyatu, amhākam āvāse uposatho karīyatū”ti. Tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi sabbeheva ekajjham sannipatitvā uposatho kātabbo. Yattha vā pana thero bhikkhu viharati, tattha sannipatitvā uposatho kātabbo, na tveva vaggena saṅghena uposatho kātabbo, yo kareyya, āvatti dukkaṭassāti.

74. Avippavāsasīmānujānanā

143. Tena kho pana समयena āyasmā Mahākassapo Andhakavindā Rājagaham uposatham āgacchanto antarāmagge nadim taranto manam vūlho ahoṣi, cīvarānissa¹ allāni. Bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Mahākassapaṃ etadavocum “kissa te āvuso cīvarāni allāni”ti. Idhāham āvuso Andhakavindā Rājagaham uposatham āgacchanto antarāmagge nadim taranto manamhi vūlho, tena me cīvarāni allānīti. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Yā sā bhikkhave saṅghena sīmā sammatā samānasāmvāsā ekuposathā, saṅgho tam sīmam ticīvarena avippavāsam sammannatu. Evañca pana bhikkhave sammannitabbā, byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṅgho nāpetabbo—

1. Tena cīvarānissa (Ka)

“Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, yā sā saṅghena sīmā sammatā samānasamvāsā ekuposathā, yadi saṅghassa pattakallam, saṅgho tam sīmam ticīvarena avippavāsam sammanneyya, esā ñatti.

Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, yā sā saṅghena sīmā sammatā samānasamvāsā ekuposathā, saṅgho tam sīmam ticīvarena avippavāsam sammannati, yassāyasmato khamati etissā sīmāya ticīvarena avippavāsāya¹ sammuti, so tuṅhassa, yassa nakkhamati, so bhāseyya. Sammatā sā sīmā saṅghena ticīvarena avippavāsā², khamati saṅghassa, tasmā tuṅhī, evametam dhārayāmī”ti.

Tena kho pana समयena bhikkhū “Bhagavatā ticīvarena avippavāsasammuti anuññatā”ti antaraghare cīvarāni nikkhipanti, tāni cīvarāni nassantipi ḍayhantipi undūrehipi khajjanti. Bhikkhū ducchoḷā honti lūkhacīvarā. Bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “kissa tumhe āvuso ducchoḷā lūkhacīvarā”ti. Idha mayaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā “ticīvarena avippavāsasammuti anuññatā”ti antaraghare cīvarāni nikkhipimhā, tāni cīvarāni naṭṭhānipi daḍḍhānipi undūrehipi khāyitāni, tena mayaṃ ducchoḷā lūkhacīvarāti. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Yā sā bhikkhave saṅghena sīmā sammatā samānasamvāsā ekuposathā, saṅgho tam sīmam ticīvarena avippavāsam sammannatu ṭhapetvā gāmaṅca gāmūpacāraṅca, evaṅca pana bhikkhave sammannitabbā, byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṅgho ñāpetabbo—

144. “Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, yā sā saṅghena sīmā sammatā samānasamvāsā ekuposathā, yadi saṅghassa pattakallam, saṅgho tam sīmam ticīvarena avippavāsam sammanneyya ṭhapetvā gāmaṅca gāmūpacāraṅca, esā ñatti.

Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, yā sā saṅghena sīmā sammatā samānasamvāsā ekuposathā, saṅgho tam sīmam ticīvarena avippavāsam sammannati ṭhapetvā gāmaṅca gāmūpacāraṅca, yassāyasmato khamati etissā sīmāya ticīvarena avippavāsāya³ sammuti ṭhapetvā gāmaṅca gāmūpacāraṅca, so tuṅhassa, yassa nakkhamati, so bhāseyya. Sammatā

1. Avippavāsassa (Syā)

2. Avippavāso (Syā)

3. Avippavāsassa (Syā)

sā sīmā saṅghena ticīvarena avippavāsā¹ ṭhapetvā gāmañca gāmūpacārañca, khamati saṅghassa, tasmā tuṅhī, evametaṃ dhārayāmi”ti.

75. Sīmāsamūhanana

Sīmaṃ bhikkhave sammannantena paṭhamañ samānasaṃvāsasīmā² sammannitabbā, pacchā ticīvarena avippavāso sammannitabbo. Sīmaṃ bhikkhave samūhanantena paṭhamañ ticīvarena avippavāso samūhantabbo, pacchā samānasaṃvāsasīmā samūhantabbā. Evañca pana bhikkhave ticīvarena avippavāso samūhantabbo, byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṅgho ñāpetabbo—

145. “Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, yo so saṅghena ticīvarena avippavāso sammato, yadi saṅghassa pattakallaṃ, saṅgho taṃ ticīvarena avippavāsam samūhaneyya, esā ñatti.

Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, yo so saṅghena ticīvarena avippavāso sammato, saṅgho taṃ ticīvarena avippavāsam samūhanati, yassāyasmato khamati etassa ticīvarena avippavāsassa samugghāto, so tuṅhassa, yassa nakkhamati, so bhāseyya. Samūhato so saṅghena ticīvarena avippavāso, khamati saṅghassa, tasmā tuṅhī, evametaṃ dhārayāmi”ti.

Evañca pana bhikkhave sīmā³ samūhantabbā, byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṅgho ñāpetabbo—

146. “Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, yā sā saṅghena sīmā sammataṃ samānasaṃvāsā ekuposathā, yadi saṅghassa pattakallaṃ, saṅgho taṃ sīmaṃ samūhaneyya samānasaṃvāsam ekuposatham, esā ñatti.

Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, yā sā saṅghena sīmā sammataṃ samānasaṃvāsā ekuposathā, saṅgho taṃ sīmaṃ samūhanati samānasaṃvāsam ekuposatham, yassāyasmato khamati etissā sīmāya samānasaṃvāsāya ekuposathāya samugghāto, so tuṅhassa, yassa nakkhamati, so bhāseyya. Samūhatā sā sīmā saṅghena samānasaṃvāsā ekuposathā, khamati saṅghassa, tasmā tuṅhī, evametaṃ dhārayāmi”ti.

1. Avippavāso (Syā) 2. Samānasaṃvāsā sīmā (Syā) 3. Samānasaṃvāsā sīmā (Syā)

76. Gāmasīmādi

147. Asammatāya bhikkhave sīmāya aṭṭhapitāya yaṃ gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā upanissāya viharati. Yā tassa vā gāmassa gāmasīmā, nigamassa vā nigamasīmā, ayaṃ tattha samānasaṃvāsā ekuposathā. Agāmake ce bhikkhave araṇṇe samantā sattabbhantarā, ayaṃ tattha samānasaṃvāsā ekuposathā. Sabbā bhikkhave nadī asīmā, sabbo samuddo asīmo, sabbo jātassaro asīmo. Nadiyā vā bhikkhave samudde vā jātassare vā yaṃ majjhimassa purisassa samantā udakukkhepā, ayaṃ tattha samānasaṃvāsā ekuposathāti.

148. Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sīmāya sīmaṃ sambhindanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Yesaṃ bhikkhave sīmā paṭhamāṃ sammatā, tesaṃ taṃ kammaṃ dhammikaṃ akuppaṃ ṭhānārahaṃ. Yesaṃ bhikkhave sīmā pacchā sammatā, tesaṃ taṃ kammaṃ adhammikaṃ kuppaṃ aṭṭhānārahaṃ. Na bhikkhave sīmāya sīmā sambhinditabbā, yo sambhindeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sīmāya sīmaṃ ajjhottharanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Yesaṃ bhikkhave sīmā paṭhamāṃ sammatā, tesaṃ taṃ kammaṃ dhammikaṃ akuppaṃ ṭhānārahaṃ. Yesaṃ bhikkhave sīmā pacchā sammatā, tesaṃ taṃ kammaṃ adhammikaṃ kuppaṃ aṭṭhānārahaṃ. Na bhikkhave sīmāya sīmā ajjhottharitabbā, yo ajjhotthareyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti. Anujānāmi bhikkhave sīmaṃ sammannantena sīmantarikaṃ ṭhapetvā sīmaṃ sammannituntī.

77. Uposathabhedādi

149. Atha kho bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “kati nu kho uposathā”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Dveme bhikkhave uposathā cātuddasiko ca pannarasiko ca. Ime kho bhikkhave dve uposathāti.

Atha kho bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “kati nu kho uposathakammānī”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Cattārimāni bhikkhave

uposathakammāni, adhammena vaggaṃ uposathakammaṃ, adhammena samaggaṃ uposathakammaṃ, dhammena vaggaṃ uposathakammaṃ, dhammena samaggaṃ uposathakammanti. Tatra bhikkhave yadidaṃ adhammena vaggaṃ uposathakammaṃ, na bhikkhave evarūpaṃ uposathakammaṃ kātabbaṃ, na ca mayā evarūpaṃ uposathakammaṃ anuññātaṃ. Tatra bhikkhave yadidaṃ adhammena samaggaṃ uposathakammaṃ, na bhikkhave evarūpaṃ uposathakammaṃ kātabbaṃ, na ca mayā evarūpaṃ uposathakammaṃ anuññātaṃ. Tatra bhikkhave yadidaṃ dhammena vaggaṃ uposathakammaṃ, na bhikkhave evarūpaṃ uposathakammaṃ kātabbaṃ, na ca mayā evarūpaṃ uposathakammaṃ anuññātaṃ. Tatra bhikkhave yadidaṃ dhammena samaggaṃ uposathakammaṃ, evarūpaṃ bhikkhave uposathakammaṃ kātabbaṃ, evarūpañca mayā uposathakammaṃ anuññātaṃ. Tasmātiha bhikkhave evarūpaṃ uposathakammaṃ karissāma yadidaṃ dhammena samagganti. Evañhi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti.

78. Saṃkhittena pātimokkhuddesādi

150. Atha kho bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “kati nu kho pātimokkhuddesā”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Pañcime bhikkhave pātimokkhuddesā, nidānaṃ uddisitvā avasesaṃ sutena sāvetabbaṃ, ayaṃ paṭhamo pātimokkhuddeso. Nidānaṃ uddisitvā cattāri pārājikāni uddisitvā avasesaṃ sutena sāvetabbaṃ, ayaṃ dutiyo pātimokkhuddeso. Nidānaṃ uddisitvā cattāri pārājikāni uddisitvā terasa saṃghādisese uddisitvā avasesaṃ sutena sāvetabbaṃ, ayaṃ tatiyo pātimokkhuddeso. Nidānaṃ uddisitvā cattāri pārājikāni uddisitvā terasa saṃghādisese uddisitvā dve aniyate uddisitvā avasesaṃ sutena sāvetabbaṃ, ayaṃ catuttho pātimokkhuddeso. Vitthāreneva pañcamo. Ime kho bhikkhave pañca pātimokkhuddesāti.

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū “Bhagavatā saṃkhittena pātimokkhuddeso anuññāto”ti sabbakālaṃ saṃkhittena pātimokkhaṃ uddisanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave saṃkhittena pātimokkhaṃ uddisitabbaṃ, yo uddiseyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana samayena Kosalesu janapade aññatarasmiṃ āvāse tadahuposathe savarabhayaṃ¹ ahoṣi. Bhikkhū nāsakkhimsu vitthārena pātimokkhaṃ uddisituṃ. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave sati antarāye saṅkhittena pātimokkhaṃ uddisitunti.

Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū asatipi antarāye saṅkhittena pātimokkhaṃ uddisanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave asati antarāye saṅkhittena pātimokkhaṃ uddisitabbaṃ, yo uddiseyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave sati antarāye saṅkhittena pātimokkhaṃ uddisituṃ. Tatrima antarāyā, rājantarāyo corantarāyo agyantarāyo udakantarāyo manussantarāyo amanussantarāyo vāḷantarāyo sarīsapantarāyo jīvitantarāyo brahmacariyantarāyoti. Anujānāmi bhikkhave evarūpesu antarāyesu saṅkhittena pātimokkhaṃ uddisituṃ, asati antarāye vitthārenāti.

Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū saṅghamajjhe anajjhittā dhammaṃ bhāsanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave saṅghamajjhe anajjhittena dhammo bhāsitaḥ, yo bhāseyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave therena bhikkhunā sāmaṃ vā dhammaṃ bhāsituṃ paraṃ vā ajjhesitunti.

79. Vinayapucchanakathā

151. Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū saṅghamajjhe asammatā vinayaṃ pucchanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave saṅghamajjhe asammatena vinayo pucchitaḥ, yo puccheyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave saṅghamajjhe sammatena vinayaṃ pucchituṃ. Evañca pana bhikkhave sammannitaḥ, attanā vā² attānaṃ sammannitabbaṃ, parena vā paro sammannitaḥ, kathañca attanāva attānaṃ sammannitabbaṃ, byattena bhikkhunā paṭibaleṇa saṅgho ñāpetabba—

1. Saṃcarabhayaṃ (Syā)

2. Attanāva (Syā)

“Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, yadi saṅghassa pattakallaṃ, ahaṃ itthānāmaṃ vinayaṃ puccheyyan”ti. Evaṃ attanāva attānaṃ sammannitabbaṃ.

Kathaṅca parena paro sammannitabbo, byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṅgho ñāpetabbo—

“Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, yadi saṅghassa pattakallaṃ, itthannāmo itthannāmaṃ vinayaṃ puccheyyā”ti. Evaṃ parena paro sammannitabboti.

Tena kho pana samayena pesalā bhikkhū saṅghamajjhe sammatā vinayaṃ pucchanti. Chabbaggiyā bhikkhū labhanti āghātaṃ, labhanti appaccayaṃ, vadhena tajjenti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave saṅghamajjhe sammatenapi parisāṃ oloketvā puggalaṃ tulayitvā vinayaṃ pucchitunti.

80. Vinayavissajjanakathā

152. Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū saṅghamajjhe asammatā vinayaṃ vissajjenti¹. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave saṅghamajjhe asammatena vinayo vissajjetabbo, yo vissajjeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave saṅghamajjhe sammatena vinayaṃ vissajjetuṃ. Evaṅca pana bhikkhave sammannitabbaṃ, attanā vā² attānaṃ sammannitabbaṃ, parena vā paro sammannitabbo, kathaṅca attanāva attānaṃ sammannitabbaṃ, byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṅgho ñāpetabbo—

“Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, yadi saṅghassa pattakallaṃ, ahaṃ itthannāmena vinayaṃ puṭṭho vissajjeyyan”ti. Evaṃ attanāva attānaṃ sammannitabbaṃ.

Kathaṅca parena paro sammannitabbo, byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṅgho ñāpetabbo—

“Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, yadi saṅghassa pattakallaṃ, itthannāmo itthannāmena vinayaṃ puṭṭho vissajjeyyā”ti. Evaṃ parena paro sammannitabbo”ti.

1. Vissajjanti (Ka)

2. Attanāva (Syā)

Tena kho pana samayena pesalā bhikkhū saṅghamajjhe sammataṃ vinayaṃ vissajjenti. Chabbaggiyā bhikkhū labhanti āghātaṃ, labhanti appaccayaṃ, vadhena tajjenti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave saṅghamajjhe sammatenapi parisāṃ oloketvā puggalaṃ tulayitvā vinayaṃ vissajjenti.

81. Codanākathā

153. Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū anokāsakataṃ bhikkhuṃ āpattiyā codenti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave anokāsakato bhikkhu āpattiyā codetabbo, yo codeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave okāsaṃ kārāpetvā āpattiyā codetuṃ “karotu āyasmā okāsaṃ ahaṃ taṃ vattukāmo”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena pesalā bhikkhū chabbaggiye bhikkhū okāsaṃ kārāpetvā āpattiyā codenti. Chabbaggiyā bhikkhū labhanti āghātaṃ, labhanti appaccayaṃ, vadhena tajjenti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave katepi okāse puggalaṃ tulayitvā āpattiyā codenti.

Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū “puramhākaṃ pesalā bhikkhū okāsaṃ kārāpentī”ti paṭikacceva suddhānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ anāpattikānaṃ avatthusmiṃ akāraṇe okāsaṃ kārāpentī. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave suddhānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ anāpattikānaṃ avatthusmiṃ akāraṇe okāso kārāpetabbo, yo kārāpeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave puggalaṃ tulayitvā okāsaṃ kātun¹ ti.

82. Adhammakammaṭṭikkosānādi

154. Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū saṅghamajjhe adhammakammaṃ karonti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave adhammakammaṃ kātappaṃ, yo kareyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti. Karontiyeva adhammakammaṃ. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave adhammakamme kayiramāne ṭṭikkositunti.

1. Kārāpetuṃ (Syā)

Tena kho pana samayena pesalā bhikkhū chabbaggiyehi bhikkhūhi adhammakamme kayiramāne paṭikkosanti. Chabbaggiyā bhikkhū labhanti āghātaṃ, labhanti appaccayaṃ, vadhena tajjenti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave diṭṭhimpī āvikātunti. Tesāmyeva santike diṭṭhiṃ āvikaronti. Chabbaggiyā bhikkhū labhanti āghātaṃ, labhanti appaccayaṃ, vadhena tajjenti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave catūhi pañcahi paṭikkosituṃ, dvīhi tīhi diṭṭhiṃ āvikātuṃ, ekena adhiṭṭhātuṃ “na metaṃ khamatī”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū saṅghamajjhe pātimokkhaṃ uddisamānā sañcicca na sāventi. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave pātimokkhuddesakena sañcicca na sāvetabbaṃ, yo na sāveyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Udāyī saṅghassa pātimokkhuddesako hoti kākassarako. Atha kho āyasmato Udāyissa etadahosi “Bhagavatā paññattaṃ ‘pātimokkhuddesakena sāvetabban’ti, ahañcamhi kākassarako, kathaṃ nu kho mayā paṭipajjitabban”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave pātimokkhuddesakena vāyamituṃ “kathaṃ sāveyyan”ti. Vāyamantassa anāpattīti.

Tena kho pana samayena Devadatto sagahaṭṭhāya parisāya pātimokkhaṃ uddisati. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave sagahaṭṭhāya parisāya pātimokkhaṃ uddisitabbaṃ, yo uddiseyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū saṅghamajjhe anajjhīṭṭhā pātimokkhaṃ uddisanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave saṅghamajjhe anajjhīṭṭhena pātimokkhaṃ uddisitabbaṃ, yo uddiseyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave therādhikam¹ pātimokkhanti.

Aññatitthiyabhāṇavāro niṭṭhito paṭhamo².

1. Therādheyyaṃ (Aṭṭhakathāyaṃ pāṭhantaram)

2. Ekādasamo (Ka)

83. Pātimokkhuddesaka-ajjhesanādi

155. Atha kho Bhagavā Rājagahe yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Codanāvattu tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi, anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Codanāvattu tadavasari. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarasmim āvāse sambahulā bhikkhū viharanti, tattha thero bhikkhu bālo hoti abyatto, so na jānāti uposathaṃ vā uposathakammaṃ vā pātimokkhaṃ vā pātimokkhuddesaṃ vā. Atha kho tesāṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “Bhagavatā paññattaṃ ‘therādhikaṃ pātimokkhaṃ’ ti, ayañca amhākaṃ thero bālo abyatto, na jānāti uposathaṃ vā uposathakammaṃ vā pātimokkhaṃ vā pātimokkhuddesaṃ vā, kathaṃ nu kho amhehi paṭipajjitabban” ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave yo tattha bhikkhu byatto paṭibalo, tassādheyyaṃ pātimokkhanti.

Tena kho pana samayena aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā bhikkhū viharanti bālā abyattā, te na jānanti uposathaṃ vā uposathakammaṃ vā pātimokkhaṃ vā pātimokkhuddesaṃ vā, te therāṃ ajjhesimsu “uddisatu bhante thero pātimokkhaṃ” ti. So evamāha “na me āvuso vattatī” ti. Dutiyāṃ therāṃ ajjhesimsu “uddisatu bhante thero pātimokkhaṃ” ti. Sopi evamāha “na me āvuso vattatī” ti. Tatiyāṃ therāṃ ajjhesimsu “uddisatu bhante thero pātimokkhaṃ” ti. Sopi evamāha “na me āvuso vattatī” ti. Eteneva upāyena yāva saṃghanavakaṃ ajjhesimsu “uddisatu āyasmā pātimokkhaṃ” ti. Sopi evamāha “na me bhante vattatī” ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā bhikkhū viharanti bālā abyattā, te na jānanti uposathaṃ vā uposathakammaṃ vā pātimokkhaṃ vā pātimokkhuddesaṃ vā, te therāṃ ajjhesanti “uddisatu bhante thero pātimokkhaṃ” ti. So evaṃ vadeti “na me āvuso vattatī” ti. Dutiyāṃ therāṃ ajjhesanti “uddisatu bhante thero pātimokkhaṃ” ti. Sopi evaṃ vadeti “na me āvuso vattatī” ti.

tatiyaṃ therāṃ ajjhesanti “uddisatu bhante thero pātimokkhan”ti. Sopi evaṃ vadeti “na me āvuso vattatī”ti. Eteneva upāyena yāva saṃghanavakaṃ ajjhesanti “uddisatu āyasmā pātimokkhan”ti. Sopi evaṃ vadeti “na me bhante vattatī”ti. Tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi eko bhikkhu sāmanta āvāsā sajjukaṃ pāhetabbo “gacchāvuso saṃkhittena vā vitthārena vā pātimokkhaṃ pariyāpuṇitvāna āgacchāhi”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “kena nu kho pāhetabbo”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave therena bhikkhunā navāṃ bhikkhuṃ āṇāpetunti. Therena āṇattā navā bhikkhū na gacchanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave therena āṇattena agilānena na gantabbaṃ, yo na gaccheyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

84. Pakkhagaṇanādi-uggahaṇānujānanā

156. Atha kho Bhagavā Codanāvattusmiṃ yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā punadeva Rājagahaṃ paccāgañchi.

Tena kho pana samayena manussā bhikkhū piṇḍāya carante pucchanti “katimī bhante pakkhassā”ti. Bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “na kho mayaṃ āvuso jānāmā”ti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “pakkhagaṇanamattampime samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā na jānanti, kiṃ panime aññaṃ kiñci kalyāṇaṃ jānissanti”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave pakkhagaṇanaṃ uggahetunti. Atha kho bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “kena nu kho pakkhagaṇanā uggahetabbā”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave sabbeheva pakkhagaṇanaṃ uggahetunti.

157. Tena kho pana samayena manussā bhikkhū piṇḍāya carante pucchanti “kīvatikā bhante bhikkhū”ti. Bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “na kho mayaṃ āvuso jānāmā”ti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “aññaṃamaññaṃpime samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā na jānanti, kiṃ panime aññaṃ kiñci kalyāṇaṃ jānissanti”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave bhikkhū gaṇetunti.

Atha kho bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “kadā nu kho bhikkhū gaṇetabbā”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave tadahuposathe nāmaggena¹ vā gaṇetuṃ, salākaṃ vā gāhetunti.

158. Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū ajānantā “ajjuposatho”ti dūraṃ gāmaṃ piṇḍāya caranti. Te uddissamānepi pātimokkhe āgacchanti, uddiṭṭhamattepi āgacchanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave ārocesuṃ ajjuposathoti.

Atha kho bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “kena nu kho ārocetabbo”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave therena bhikkhunā kālavato ārocetunti.

Tena kho pana samayena aññataro thero kālavato nassarati. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ arocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave bhattakālepi ārocetunti.

Bhattakālepi nassarati. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave yaṃ kālaṃ sarati, taṃ kālaṃ ārocetunti.

85. Pubbakaraṇānujānanā

159. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarasmim āvāse uposathāgāraṃ uklāpaṃ hoti. Āgantukā bhikkhū ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “kathaṃ hi nāma āvāsikā bhikkhū uposathāgāraṃ na sammajjissanti”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave uposathāgāraṃ sammajjitunti.

Atha kho bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “kena nu kho uposathāgāraṃ sammajjitabban”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave therena bhikkhunā navāṃ bhikkhuṃ āṇāpetunti.

Therena āṇattā navā bhikkhū na sammajjanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave therena āṇattena agilānena na sammajjitabbaṃ, yo na sammajjeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

1. Nāmamattena (Syā), gaṇamaggena (Ka)

160. Tena kho pana samayena uposathāgāre āsanam̐ apaññattam̐ hoti. Bhikkhū chamāyam̐ nisīdanti, gattānipi cīvarānipi paṃsukitāni honti. Bhagavato etamattham̐ ārocesum̐. Anujānāmi bhikkhave uposathāgāre āsanam̐ paññāpetunti.

Atha kho bhikkhūnam̐ etadahosi “kena nu kho uposathāgāre āsanam̐ paññāpetabban”ti. Bhagavato etamattham̐ ārocesum̐. Anujānāmi bhikkhave therena bhikkhunā navam̐ bhikkhum̐ āṇāpetunti.

Therena āṇattā navā bhikkhū na paññāpentī. Bhagavato etamattham̐ ārocesum̐. Na bhikkhave therena āṇattena agilānena na paññāpetabbanm̐, yo na paññāpeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

161. Tena kho pana samayena uposathāgāre padīpo na hoti, bhikkhū andhakāre kāyampi cīvarampi akkamanti. Bhagavato etamattham̐ ārocesum̐. Anujānāmi bhikkhave uposathāgāre padīpam̐ kātunti.

Atha kho bhikkhūnam̐ etadahosi “kena nu kho uposathāgāre padīpo kātabbo”ti. Bhagavato etamattham̐ ārocesum̐. Anujānāmi bhikkhave therena bhikkhunā navam̐ bhikkhum̐ āṇāpetunti.

Therena āṇattā navā bhikkhū na padīpentī. Bhagavato etamattham̐ ārocesum̐. Na bhikkhave therena āṇattena agilānena na padīpetabbo, yo na padīpeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

162. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarasmim̐ āvāse āvāsikā bhikkhū neva pānīyam̐ upaṭṭhāpentī, na paribhojanīyam̐ upaṭṭhāpentī. Āgantukā bhikkhū ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “katham̐ hi nāma āvāsikā bhikkhū neva pānīyam̐ upaṭṭhāpessanti, na paribhojanīyam̐ upaṭṭhāpessanti”ti. Bhagavato etamattham̐ ārocesum̐. Anujānāmi bhikkhave pānīyam̐ paribhojanīyam̐ upaṭṭhāpetunti.

Atha kho bhikkhūnam̐ etadahosi “kena nu kho pānīyam̐ paribhojanīyam̐ upaṭṭhāpetabban”ti. Bhagavato etamattham̐ ārocesum̐. Anujānāmi bhikkhave therena bhikkhunā navam̐ bhikkhum̐ āṇāpetunti.

Therena āṇattā navā bhikkhū na upaṭṭhāpentī. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave therena āṇattena agilānena na upaṭṭhāpetabbaṃ, yo na upaṭṭhāpeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

86. Disaṅgamikādivatthu

163. Tena kho pana समयena sambahulā bhikkhū bālā abyattā disaṅgamikā ācariyupajjhāye āpucchimsu¹. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave sambahulā bhikkhū bālā abyattā disaṅgamikā ācariyupajjhāye āpucchanti². Te³ bhikkhave ācariyupajjhāyehi pucchitabbā “kahaṃ gamissatha kena saddhiṃ gamissathā”ti. Te ce bhikkhave bālā abyattā aññe bāle abyatte apadiseyyūṃ. Na bhikkhave ācariyupajjhāyehi anujānītabbā, anujāneyyūṃ ce, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Te ca bhikkhave bālā abyattā ananuññātā ācariyupajjhāyehi gaccheyyūṃ ce, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse sambahulā bhikkhū viharanti bālā abyattā, te na jānanti uposathaṃ vā uposathakammaṃ vā pātimokkhaṃ vā pātimokkhuddesaṃ vā. Tattha añño bhikkhu āgacchati bahussuto āgatāgamo dhammadharo vinayadharo mātīkādharo paṇḍito byatto medhāvī lajjī kukkuccako sikkhākāmo. Tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi so bhikkhu saṅgahetabbo anuggahetabbo upalāpetabbo upaṭṭhāpetabbo cuṇṇena mattikāya dantakaṭṭhena mukhodakena, no ce saṅgaṇheyyūṃ anuggaṇheyyūṃ upalāpeyyūṃ upaṭṭhāpeyyūṃ cuṇṇena mattikāya dantakaṭṭhena mukhodakena, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā bhikkhū viharanti bālā abyattā, te na jānanti uposathaṃ vā uposathakammaṃ vā pātimokkhaṃ vā pātimokkhuddesaṃ vā. Tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi eko bhikkhu sāmantā āvāsā sajjukaṃ pāhetabbo “gacchāvuso saṅkhittena vā vitthārena vā pātimokkhaṃ pariyāpuṇitvā āgacchā”ti. Evañcetaṃ labhetha, iccetaṃ kusalaṃ. No ce labhetha, tehi bhikkhave

1. Na āpucchimsu (Ka)

2. Na āpucchanti (Ka)

3. Tehi (Ka)

bhikkhūhi sabbeheva yattha jānanti uposathaṃ vā uposathakammaṃ vā pātimokkhaṃ vā pātimokkhuddesaṃ vā, so āvāso gantabbo, no ce gaccheyyūṃ, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse sambahulā bhikkhū vassaṃ vasanti bālā abyattā, te na jānanti uposathaṃ vā uposathakammaṃ vā pātimokkhaṃ vā pātimokkhuddesaṃ vā. Tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi eko bhikkhu sāmanta āvāsā sajjukaṃ pāhetabbo “gacchāvuso saṃkhittena vā vitthārena vā pātimokkhaṃ pariyāpuṇitvā āgacchā”ti. Evañcetaṃ labhetha, iccetaṃ kusalaṃ. No ce labhetha, eko bhikkhu Satthāhakālikaṃ pāhetabbo “gacchāvuso saṃkhittena vā vitthārena vā pātimokkhaṃ pariyāpuṇitvā āgacchā”ti. Evañcetaṃ labhetha, iccetaṃ kusalaṃ. No ce labhetha, na bhikkhave tehi bhikkhūhi tasmim āvāse vassaṃ vasitabbaṃ, vaseyyūṃ ce, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

87. Pārisuddhidānakathā

164. Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “sannipatatha bhikkhave saṃgho uposathaṃ karissatī”ti. Evaṃ vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “atthi bhante bhikkhu gilāno, so anāgato”ti. Anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānena bhikkhunā pārisuddhiṃ dātuṃ. Evañca pana bhikkhave dātabbā. Tena gilānena bhikkhunā ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ upasaṅkamtivā ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā ukkuṭikaṃ nisīditvā añjaliṃ paggahetvā evamassa vacanīyo “pārisuddhiṃ dammi, pārisuddhiṃ me hara, pārisuddhiṃ me ārocehī”ti. Kāyena viññāpeti, vācāya viññāpeti, kāyena vācāya viññāpeti, dinnā hoti pārisuddhi. Na kāyena viññāpeti, na vācāya viññāpeti, na kāyena vācāya viññāpeti, na dinnā hoti pārisuddhi. Evañcetaṃ labhetha, iccetaṃ kusalaṃ. No ce labhetha, so bhikkhave gilāno bhikkhu mañcena vā piṭhena vā saṃghamajjhe ānetvā uposatho kātabbo. Sace bhikkhave gilānupaṭṭhākānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “sace kho mayaṃ gilānaṃ ṭhānā cāvessāma, ābādho vā abhivaḍḍhissati, kālaṃkiriya vā bhavissatī”ti. Na bhikkhave gilāno bhikkhu ṭhānā cāvetabbo, saṃghena tattha gantvā

uposatho kātabbo, na tveva vaggena saṃghena uposatho kātabbo, kareyya ce, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

Pārisuddhihārako ce bhikkhave dinnāya pārisuddhiyā tattheva pakkamati, aññassa dātabbā pārisuddhi. Pārisuddhihārako ce bhikkhave dinnāya pārisuddhiyā tattheva vibbhamati -pa- kālam karoti. Sāmaṇero paṭijānāti. Sikkhaṃ paccakkhātako paṭijānāti. Antimavatthum ajjhāpanako paṭijānāti. Ummattako paṭijānāti. Khittacitto paṭijānāti. Vedanāṭṭo paṭijānāti. Āpattiyā adassane ukkhittako paṭijānāti. Āpattiyā appaṭikamme ukkhittako paṭijānāti. Pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhittako paṭijānāti. Paṇḍako paṭijānāti. Theyyasamvāsako paṭijānāti. Titthiyapakkantako paṭijānāti. Tiracchānagato paṭijānāti. Mātughātako paṭijānāti. Pitughātako paṭijānāti. Arahantaghātako paṭijānāti. Bhikkhunidūsako paṭijānāti. Saṃghabhedako paṭijānāti. Lohituppādako paṭijānāti. Ubhatobyañjanako paṭijānāti, aññassa dātabbā pārisuddhi.

Pārisuddhihārako ce bhikkhave dinnāya pārisuddhiyā antarāmagge pakkamati, anāhaṭā hoti pārisuddhi. Pārisuddhihārako ce bhikkhave dinnāya pārisuddhiyā antarāmagge vibbhamati -pa-. Ubhatobyañjanako paṭijānāti, anāhaṭā hoti pārisuddhi.

Pārisuddhihārako ce bhikkhave dinnāya pārisuddhiyā saṃghappatto pakkamati, āhaṭā hoti pārisuddhi. Pārisuddhihārako ce bhikkhave dinnāya pārisuddhiyā saṃghappatto vibbhamati -pa-. Ubhatobyañjanako paṭijānāti, āhaṭā hoti pārisuddhi.

Pārisuddhihārako ce bhikkhave dinnāya pārisuddhiyā saṃghappatto sutto na āroceti. Pamatto na āroceti. Samāpanno na āroceti, āhaṭā hoti pārisuddhi, pārisuddhihārakassa anāpatti.

Pārisuddhihārako ce bhikkhave dinnāya pārisuddhiyā saṃghappatto sañcicca na āroceti, āhaṭā hoti pārisuddhi, pārisuddhihārakassa āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

88. Chandadānakathā

165. Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “sannipatatha bhikkhave saṅgho kammaṃ karissatī”ti. Evaṃ vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantam etadavoca “atthi bhante bhikkhu gilāno, so anāgato”ti. Anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānena bhikkhunā chandaṃ dātum. Evañca pana bhikkhave dātabbo, tena gilānena bhikkhunā ekaṃ bhikkhum upasaṅkamtivā ekamsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā ukkuṭikaṃ nisīditvā añjaliṃ paggahetvā evamassa vacanīyo “chandaṃ dammi, chandaṃ me hara, chandaṃ me ārocehī”ti. Kāyena viññāpeti, vācāya viññāpeti, kāyena vācāya viññāpeti, dinno hoti chando. Na kāyena viññāpeti, na vācāya viññāpeti, na kāyena vācāya viññāpeti, na dinno hoti chando. Evañcetaṃ labhetha, iccetaṃ kusalaṃ. No ce labhetha, so bhikkhave gilāno bhikkhu mañcena vā piṭhena vā saṅghamajjhe ānetvā kammaṃ kātappaṃ. Sace bhikkhave gilānupaṭṭhākānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “sace kho mayaṃ gilānaṃ ṭhānā cāvessāma, ābādho vā abhivaḍḍhissati, kālaṃkiriya vā bhavissatī”ti. Na bhikkhave gilāno bhikkhu ṭhānā cāvetabbo, saṅghena tattha gantvā kammaṃ kātappaṃ, na tveva vaggena saṅghena kammaṃ kātappaṃ, kareyya ce, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

Chandahāraḷo ce bhikkhave dinne chande tattheva pakkamati, aññassa dātabbo chando. Chandahāraḷo ce bhikkhave dinne chande tattheva vibbhamati -pa- kālaṃ karoti. Sāmaṇero paṭijānāti. Sikkhaṃ paccakkhātaḷo paṭijānāti. Antimavatthum ajjhāpannaḷo paṭijānāti. Ummattako paṭijānāti. Khittacitto paṭijānāti. Vedanāṭṭo paṭijānāti. Āpattiyā adassane ukkhittako paṭijānāti. Āpattiyā appaṭikamme ukkhittako paṭijānāti. Pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhittako paṭijānāti. Paṇḍako paṭijānāti. Theyyasamvāsako paṭijānāti. Titthiyapakkantaḷo paṭijānāti. Tiracchānagato paṭijānāti. Mātughātaḷo paṭijānāti. Pitughātaḷo paṭijānāti. Arahantaḷhātaḷo paṭijānāti. Bhikkhunidūsaḷo paṭijānāti. Saṅghabhedako paṭijānāti. Lohituppādaḷo paṭijānāti. Ubhatobyañjanaḷo paṭijānāti, aññassa dātabbo chando.

Chandahārako ce bhikkhave dinne chande antarāmagge pakkamati, anāhaṭo hoti chando. Chandahārako ce bhikkhave dinne chande antarāmagge vibbhamati -pa-. Ubhatobyañjanako paṭijānāti, anāhaṭo hoti chando.

Chandahārako ce bhikkhave dinne chande saṃghappatto pakkamati, āhaṭo hoti chando. Chandahārako ce bhikkhave dinne chande saṃghappatto vibbhamati -pa-. Ubhatobyañjanako paṭijānāti, āhaṭo hoti chando.

Chandahārako ce bhikkhave dinne chande saṃghappatto sutto na āroceti. Pamatto na āroceti. Samāpanno na āroceti, āhaṭo hoti chando, chandahāarakassa anāpatti.

Chandahārako ce bhikkhave dinne chande saṃghappatto sañcicca na āroceti, āhaṭo hoti chando, chandahāarakassa āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave tadahuposathe pārisuddhiṃ dentena chandampi dātum, santi saṃghassa karaṇīyanti.

89. Nātakādiggaṇakathā

166. Tena kho pana samayena aññataraṃ bhikkhuṃ tadahuposathe ñātakā gaṇhimsu. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhuṃ tadahuposathe ñātakā gaṇhanti, te ñātakā bhikkhūhi evamassu vacanīyā “iṅgha tumhe āyasmanto imaṃ bhikkhuṃ muhuttaṃ muñcatha, yāvāyaṃ bhikkhu uposathaṃ karotī”ti. Evañcetaṃ labhetha, iccetaṃ kusalaṃ. No ce labhetha, te ñātakā bhikkhūhi evamassu vacanīyā “iṅgha tumhe āyasmanto muhuttaṃ ekamantaṃ hotha, yāvāyaṃ bhikkhu pārisuddhiṃ detī”ti. Evañcetaṃ labhetha, iccetaṃ kusalaṃ. No ce labhetha, te ñātakā bhikkhūhi evamassu vacanīyā “iṅgha tumhe āyasmanto imaṃ bhikkhuṃ muhuttaṃ nissīmaṃ netha, yāva saṃgho uposathaṃ karotī”ti. Evañcetaṃ labhetha, iccetaṃ kusalaṃ. No ce labhetha, na tveva vaggena saṃghena uposatho kātabbo, kareyya ce, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhuṃ tadahuposathe rājāno gaṇhanti -pa- corā gaṇhanti. Dhuttā gaṇhanti. Bhikkhupaccatthikā gaṇhanti, te bhikkhupaccatthikā bhikkhūhi evamassu vacanīyā “iṅgha tumhe āyasmanto imaṃ bhikkhuṃ muhuttaṃ muñcatha, yāvāyaṃ bhikkhu uposathaṃ karotī”ti. Evañcetaṃ labhetha, iccetaṃ kusalaṃ. No ce labhetha, te bhikkhupaccatthikā bhikkhūhi evamassu vacanīyā “iṅgha tumhe āyasmanto muhuttaṃ ekamantaṃ hotha, yāvāyaṃ bhikkhu pārisuddhiṃ detī”ti. Evañcetaṃ labhetha, iccetaṃ kusalaṃ. No ce labhetha, te bhikkhupaccatthikā bhikkhūhi evamassu vacanīyā “iṅgha tumhe āyasmanto imaṃ bhikkhuṃ muhuttaṃ nissīmaṃ netha, yāva saṃgho uposathaṃ karotī”ti. Evañcetaṃ labhetha, iccetaṃ kusalaṃ. No ce labhetha, na tveva vaggena saṃghena uposatho kātabbo, kareyya ce, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

90. Ummattakasammuti

167. Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “sannipatatha bhikkhave atthi saṃghassa karaṇīyan”ti. Evaṃ vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “atthi bhante Gaggo nāma bhikkhu ummattako, so anāgato”ti.

Dveme bhikkhave ummattakā. Atthi bhikkhave bhikkhu ummattako saratipi uposathaṃ napi sarati, saratipi saṃghakammaṃ napi sarati, atthi neva sarati. Āgacchatipi uposathaṃ napi āgacchati, āgacchatipi saṃghakammaṃ napi āgacchati, atthi neva āgacchati. Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ ummattako saratipi uposathaṃ napi sarati, saratipi saṃghakammaṃ napi sarati, āgacchatipi uposathaṃ napi āgacchati, āgacchatipi saṃghakammaṃ napi āgacchati, anujānāmi bhikkhave evarūpassa ummattakassa ummattakasammutiṃ dātuṃ. Evañca pana bhikkhave dātabbā, byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṃgho ñāpetabbo—

“Suṇātu me bhante saṃgho, Gaggo bhikkhu ummattako saratipi uposathaṃ napi sarati, saratipi saṃghakammaṃ napi sarati, āgacchatipi uposathaṃ napi āgacchati, āgacchatipi saṃghakammaṃ napi āgacchati, yadi saṃghassa pattakallaṃ, saṃgho Gaggassa bhikkhuno ummattakassa

ummattakasammutim dadeyya, sareyya vā Gaggo bhikkhu uposatham na vā sareyya, sareyya vā saṅghakammaṃ na vā sareyya, āgaccheyya vā uposatham na vā āgaccheyya, āgaccheyya vā saṅghakammaṃ na vā āgaccheyya. Saṅgho saha vā Gaggena vinā vā Gaggena uposatham kareyya, saṅghakammaṃ kareyya, esā ñatti.

Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, Gaggo bhikkhu ummattako saratipi upotham napi sarati, saratipi saṅghakammaṃ napi sarati, āgacchatipi uposatham napi āgacchati, āgacchatipi saṅghakammaṃ napi āgacchati. Saṅgho Gaggassa bhikkhuno ummattakassa ummattakasammutim deti, sareyya vā Gaggo bhikkhu uposatham na vā sareyya, sareyya vā saṅghakammaṃ na vā sareyya, āgaccheyya vā uposatham na vā āgaccheyya, āgaccheyya vā saṅghakammaṃ na vā āgaccheyya, saṅgho saha vā Gaggena vinā vā Gaggena uposatham karissati, saṅghakammaṃ karissati. Yassāyasmato khamati Gaggassa bhikkhuno ummattakassa ummattakasammutiyā dānam, sareyya vā Gaggo bhikkhu uposatham na vā sareyya, sareyya vā saṅghakammaṃ na vā sareyya, āgaccheyya vā uposatham na vā āgaccheyya, āgaccheyya vā saṅghakammaṃ na vā āgaccheyya, saṅgho saha vā Gaggena vinā vā Gaggena uposatham karissati, saṅghakammaṃ karissati, so tuṅhassa, yassa nakkhamati, so bhāseyya.

Dinnā saṅghena Gaggassa bhikkhuno ummattakassa ummattakasammuti, sareyya vā Gaggo bhikkhu uposatham na vā sareyya, sareyya vā saṅghakammaṃ na vā sareyya, āgaccheyya vā uposatham na vā āgaccheyya, āgaccheyya vā saṅghakammaṃ na vā āgaccheyya, saṅgho saha vā Gaggena vinā vā Gaggena uposatham karissati, saṅghakammaṃ karissati, khamati saṅghassa, tasmā tuṅhī, evametam dhārayāmi”ti.

91. Saṅghuposathādippabheda

168. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe cattāro bhikkhū viharanti. Atha kho tesam bhikkhūnam etadahosi “Bhagavatā paññattam ‘uposatho kātabbo’ti, mayañcamhā cattāro janā, katham nu kho amhehi uposatho kātabbo”ti. Bhagavato

etamattham ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave catunnam pātimokkham uddisitunti.

Tena kho pana samayena aññatarasmiṃ āvāse tadahuposathe tayo bhikkhū viharanti. Atha kho tesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “Bhagavatā anuññātaṃ catunnam pātimokkham uddisituṃ, mayañcamhā tayo janā, katham nu kho amhehi uposatho kātabbo”ti. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave tiṇṇaṃ pārisuddhi-uposatham kātuṃ. Evañca pana bhikkhave kātabbo, byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena te bhikkhū ñāpetabbā—

“Suṇantu me āyasmantā, ajjuposatho pannaraso, yadāyasmantānaṃ pattakallaṃ, mayaṃ aññamaññaṃ pārisuddhi-uposatham kareyyāma”ti.

Therena bhikkhunā ekamsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā ukkuṭikaṃ nisīditvā añjaliṃ paggahetvā te bhikkhū evamassu vacanīyā “parisuddho aham āvuso parisuddhoti maṃ dhāretha, parisuddho aham āvuso parisuddhoti maṃ dhāretha, parisuddho aham āvuso parisuddhoti maṃ dhāretha”ti.

Navakena bhikkhunā ekamsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā ukkuṭikaṃ nisīditvā añjaliṃ paggahetvā te bhikkhū evamassu vacanīyā “parisuddho aham bhante parisuddhoti maṃ dhāretha, parisuddho aham bhante parisuddhoti maṃ dhāretha, parisuddho aham bhante parisuddhoti maṃ dhāretha”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena aññatarasmiṃ āvāse tadahuposathe dve bhikkhū viharanti. Atha kho tesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “Bhagavato anuññātaṃ catunnam pātimokkham uddisituṃ, tiṇṇannaṃ pārisuddhi-uposatham kātuṃ, mayañcamhā dve janā, katham nu kho amhehi uposatho kātabbo”ti. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave dvinnam pārisuddhi-uposatham kātuṃ. Evañca pana bhikkhave kātabbo, therena bhikkhunā ekamsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā ukkuṭikaṃ nisīditvā añjaliṃ paggahetvā navo bhikkhu evamassa vacanīyo “parisuddho aham āvuso parisuddhoti maṃ dhārehi, parisuddho aham āvuso parisuddhoti maṃ dhārehi, parisuddho aham āvuso parisuddhoti maṃ dhārehi”ti.

Navakena bhikkhunā ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā ukkuṭikaṃ nisīditvā añjalim paggahetvā thero bhikkhu evamassa vacanīyo “parisuddho ahaṃ bhante parisuddhoti maṃ dhāretha, parisuddho ahaṃ bhante parisuddhoti maṃ dhāretha, parisuddho ahaṃ bhante parisuddhoti maṃ dhārethā”ti.

Tena kho pana समयena aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe eko bhikkhu viharati. Atha kho tassa bhikkhuno etadahosi “Bhagavatā anuññātaṃ catunnaṃ pātimokkhaṃ uddisituṃ, tiṇṇannaṃ pārisuddhi-uposathaṃ kātuṃ, dvinnāṃ pārisuddhi-uposathaṃ kātuṃ, ahañcamhi ekako, kathaṃ nu kho mayā uposatho kātabbo”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe eko bhikkhu viharati. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā yattha bhikkhū paṭikkamanti upaṭṭhānasālāya vā maṇḍape vā rukkhamūle vā, so deso sammajjitvā pānīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ upaṭṭhāpetvā āsanaṃ paññāpetvā padīpaṃ katvā nisīditabbaṃ. Sace aññe bhikkhū āgacchanti, tehi saddhim uposatho kātabbo. No ce āgacchanti, “ajja me uposatho”ti adhiṭṭhātabbo, no ce adhiṭṭhaheyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

Tatra bhikkhave yattha cattāro bhikkhū viharanti, na ekassa pārisuddhim āharitvā tīhi pātimokkhaṃ uddisitabbaṃ, uddiseyyuṃ ce, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Tatra bhikkhave yattha tayo bhikkhū viharanti, na ekassa pārisuddhim āharitvā dvīhi pārisuddhi-uposatho kātabbo, kareyyuṃ ce, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Tatra bhikkhave yattha dve bhikkhū viharanti, na ekassa pārisuddhim āharitvā ekena adhiṭṭhātabbo, adhiṭṭhaheyya ce, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

92. Āpattiṭṭhāpattikammavidhi

169. Tena kho pana समयena aññataro bhikkhu tadahuposathe āpattim āpanno hoti. Atha kho tassa bhikkhuno etadahosi “Bhagavatā paññātaṃ ‘na sāpattikena uposatho kātabbo’ti, ahañcamhi āpattim āpanno, kathaṃ nu kho mayā paṭipajjitabban”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu tadahuposathe āpattim āpanno hoti, tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā ekaṃ bhikkhum upasaṅkamtivā ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā ukkuṭikaṃ nisīditvā añjalim

paggahetvā evamassa vacanīyo “ahaṃ āvuso itthannāmaṃ āpattiṃ āpanno, taṃ paṭidesemī”ti. Tena vattabbo “passasī”ti. “Āma passāmī”ti. “Āyatim saṃvareyyāsī”ti.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu tadahuposathe āpattiyā vematiko hoti, tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ upasaṅkamtivā ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā ukkuṭikaṃ nisīditvā añjaliṃ paggahetvā evamassa vacanīyo “ahaṃ āvuso itthannāmāya āpattiyā vematiko, yadā nibbematiko bhavissāmi, tadā taṃ āpattiṃ paṭikarissāmī”ti vatvā uposatho kātabbo, pātimokkhaṃ sotabbaṃ, na tveva tappaccayā uposathassa antarāyo kātabboti.

Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sabhāgaṃ āpattiṃ desenti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave sabhāgā āpatti desetabbā, yo deseyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sabhāgaṃ āpattiṃ paṭiggaṇhanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave sabhāgā āpatti paṭiggahetabbā, yo paṭiggaṇheyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

93. Āpatti-āvikaraṇavidhi

170. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu pātimokkhe uddissamāne āpattiṃ sarati, atha kho tassa bhikkhuno etadahosi “Bhagavatā paññattaṃ ‘na sāpattikena uposatho kātabbo’ti, ahañcamhi āpattiṃ āpanno, kathaṃ nu kho mayā paṭipajjitabban”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu pātimokkhe uddissamāne āpattiṃ sarati, tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā sāmanto bhikkhu evamassa vacanīyo “ahaṃ āvuso itthannāmaṃ āpattiṃ āpanno, ito vuṭṭhahitvā taṃ āpattiṃ paṭikarissāmī”ti vatvā uposatho kātabbo, pātimokkhaṃ sotabbaṃ, na tveva tappaccayā uposathassa antarāyo kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu pātimokkhe uddissamāne āpattiyā vematiko hoti, tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā sāmanto bhikkhu evamassa

vacanīyo “ahaṃ āvuso itthannāmāya āpattiyā vematiko, yadā nibbematiko bhavissāmi, tadā taṃ āpattiṃ paṭikarissāmi”ti vatvā uposatho kātabbo, pātimokkhaṃ sotabbaṃ, na tveva tappaccayā uposathassa antarāyo kātābboti.

94. Sabhāgāpattiṭikammavidhi

171. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sabbo saṅgho sabhāgaṃ āpattiṃ āpanno hoti. Atha kho tesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “Bhagavatā paññattaṃ ‘na sabhāgā āpatti desetabbā, na sabhāgā āpatti paṭiggahetabbā’ti, ayañca sabbo saṅgho sabhāgaṃ āpattiṃ āpanno, kathaṃ nu kho amhehi paṭipajjitabban”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sabbo saṅgho sabhāgaṃ āpattiṃ āpanno hoti, tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi eko bhikkhu sāmanta āvāsā sajjukaṃ pāhetabbo “gacchāvuso taṃ āpattiṃ paṭikarivā āgaccha, mayam te santike āpattiṃ paṭikarissāmā”ti. Evañcetam labhetha, iccetam kusalam. No ce labhetha, byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṅgho ñāpetabbo—

“Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, ayaṃ sabbo saṅgho sabhāgaṃ āpattiṃ āpanno, yadā aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ suddhaṃ anāpattikaṃ passissati, tadā tassa santike taṃ āpattiṃ paṭikarissati”ti vatvā uposatho kātabbo, pātimokkhaṃ uddisitabbaṃ, na tveva tappaccayā uposathassa antarāyo kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sabbo saṅgho sabhāgāya āpattiyā vematiko hoti, byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṅgho ñāpetabbo—

“Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, ayaṃ sabbo saṅgho sabhāgāya āpattiyā vematiko, yadā nibbematiko bhavissati, tadā taṃ āpattiṃ paṭikarissati”ti vatvā uposatho kātabbo, pātimokkhaṃ uddisitabbaṃ, na tveva tappaccayā uposathassa antarāyo kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse vassūpagato saṅgho sabhāgam āpattim āpanno hoti, tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi eko bhikkhu sāmanta āvāsā sajjukam pāhetabbo “gacchāvuso taṃ āpattim paṭikarivā āgaccha, mayam te santike taṃ āpattim paṭikarissāmā”ti. Evañcetam labhetha, iccetam kusalam. No ce labhetha, eko bhikkhu sattāhakālikam pāhetabbo “gacchāvuso taṃ āpattim paṭikarivā āgaccha, mayam te santike taṃ āpattim paṭikarissāmā”ti.

Tena kho pana समयena aññatarasmim āvāse sabbo saṅgho sabhāgam āpattim āpanno hoti, so na jānāti tassā āpattiyā nāmagottaṃ. Tattha añño bhikkhu āgacchati bahussuto āgatāgamo dhammadharo vinayadharo mātikāddharo paṇḍito byatto medhāvī lajjī kukkuccako sikkhākāmo, tamenam aññataro bhikkhu yena so bhikkhu tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā taṃ bhikkhum etadavoca “yo nu kho āvuso evañcevañca karoti, kim nāma so āpattim āpajjati”ti. So evamāha “yo kho āvuso evañcevañca karoti, imam nāma so āpattim āpajjati, imam nāma tvaṃ āvuso āpattim āpanno, paṭikarohi taṃ āpattin”ti. So evamāha “na kho aham āvuso ekova imam āpattim āpanno, ayam sabbo saṅgho imam āpattim āpanno”ti. So evamāha “kim te āvuso karissati paro āpanno vā anāpanno vā, iṅgha tvaṃ āvuso sakāya āpattiyā vuṭṭhāhi”ti. Atha kho so bhikkhu tassa bhikkhuno vacanena taṃ āpattim paṭikarivā yena te bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā te bhikkhū etadavoca “yo kira āvuso evañcevañca karoti, imam nāma so āpattim āpajjati, imam nāma tumhe āvuso āpattim āpannā, paṭikarotha taṃ āpattin”ti. Atha kho te bhikkhū na icchimsu tassa bhikkhuno vacanena taṃ āpattim paṭikātuṃ. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum.

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse sabbo saṅgho sabhāgam āpattim āpanno hoti, so na jānāti tassā āpattiyā nāmagottaṃ. Tattha añño bhikkhu āgacchati bahussuto āgatāgamo

dhammadharo vinayadharo mātikādharo paṇḍito byatto medhāvī lajjī kukkuccako sikkhākāmo, tamenam aññataro bhikkhu yena so bhikkhu tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā tam bhikkhum evam vadeti “yo nu kho āvuso evañcevañca karoti, kim nāma so āpattim āpajjati”ti. So evam vadeti “yo kho āvuso evañcevañca karoti, imam nāma so āpattim āpajjati, imam nāma tvam āvuso āpattim āpanno, paṭikarohi tam āpattin”ti. So evam vadeti “na kho aham āvuso ekova imam āpattim āpanno, ayam sabbo saṅgho imam āpattim āpanno”ti. So evam vadeti “kim te āvuso karissati paro āpanno vā anāpanno vā, ingha tvam āvuso sakāya āpattiyā vuṭṭhāhi”ti. So ce bhikkhave bhikkhu tassa bhikkhuno vacanena tam āpattim paṭikarivā yena te bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā te bhikkhū evam vadeti “yo kira āvuso evañcevañca karoti, imam nāma so āpattim āpajjati, imam nāma tumhe āvuso āpattim āpannā, paṭikarotha tam āpattin”ti. Te ce bhikkhave bhikkhū tassa bhikkhuno vacanena tam āpattim paṭikareyyum, iccetam kusalam. No ce paṭikareyyum, na te bhikkhave bhikkhū tena bhikkhunā akāmā vacanīyāti.

Codanāvattthubhāṇavāro niṭṭhito dutiyo.

95. Anāpattipannarasaka

172. Tena kho pana समयena aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatimsu cattāro vā atirekā vā, te na jānimsu “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā samaggasaññino uposatham akaṃsu pātimokkham uddisimsu, tehi uddissamāne pātimokkhe athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchimsu bahutarā. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum.

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti

“atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā samaggasaññino uposathaṃ karonti pātimokkhaṃ uddisanti, tehi uddissamāne pātimokkhe athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā, tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi puna pātimokkhaṃ uddisitabbaṃ, uddesakānaṃ anāpatti. (1)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā samaggasaññino uposathaṃ karonti pātimokkhaṃ uddisanti, tehi uddissamāne pātimokkhe athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti samasamā, uddiṭṭhaṃ su-uddiṭṭhaṃ, avasesaṃ sotabbaṃ. Uddesakānaṃ anāpatti. (2)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā samaggasaññino uposathaṃ karonti pātimokkhaṃ uddisanti, tehi uddissamāne pātimokkhe athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti thokatarā, uddiṭṭhaṃ su-uddiṭṭhaṃ, avasesaṃ sotabbaṃ. Uddesakānaṃ anāpatti. (3)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā samaggasaññino uposathaṃ karonti pātimokkhaṃ uddisanti, tehi uddiṭṭhamatte pātimokkhe athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā, tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi puna pātimokkhaṃ uddisitabbaṃ. Uddesakānaṃ anāpatti. (4)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā samaggasaññino uposathaṃ karonti pātimokkhaṃ uddisanti,

tehi uddiṭṭhamatte pātimokkhe athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti samasamā, uddiṭṭham su-uddiṭṭham, tesam santike pārisuddhi ārocetabbā. Uddesakānam anāpatti. (5)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā samaggasaññino uposatham karonti pātimokkham uddisanti, tehi uddiṭṭhamatte pātimokkhe athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti thokatarā, uddiṭṭham su-uddiṭṭham, tesam santike pārisuddhi ārocetabbā. Uddesakānam anāpatti. (6)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā samaggasaññino uposatham karonti pātimokkham uddisanti, tehi uddiṭṭhamatte pātimokkhe avuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā, tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi puna pātimokkham uddisitabbaṃ. Uddesakānam anāpatti. (7)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā samaggasaññino uposatham karonti pātimokkham uddisanti, tehi uddiṭṭhamatte pātimokkhe avuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti samasamā, uddiṭṭham su-uddiṭṭham, tesam santike pārisuddhi ārocetabbā. Uddesakānam anāpatti. (8)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā samaggasaññino uposatham karonti pātimokkham uddisanti, tehi uddiṭṭhamatte pātimokkhe avuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe

āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti thokatarā, uddiṭṭhaṃ su-uddiṭṭhaṃ, tesam̐ santike pārisuddhi ārocetabbā. Uddesakānaṃ anāpatti. (9)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim̐ āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā samaggasaññino uposathaṃ karonti pātimokkhaṃ uddisanti, tehi uddiṭṭhamatte pātimokkhe ekaccāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā, tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi puna pātimokkhaṃ uddisitabbaṃ. Uddesakānaṃ anāpatti. (10)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim̐ āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā samaggasaññino uposathaṃ karonti pātimokkhaṃ uddisanti, tehi uddiṭṭhamatte pātimokkhe ekaccāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti samasamā, uddiṭṭhaṃ su-uddiṭṭhaṃ, tesam̐ santike pārisuddhi ārocetabbā. Uddesakānaṃ anāpatti. (11)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim̐ āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā samaggasaññino uposathaṃ karonti pātimokkhaṃ uddisanti, tehi uddiṭṭhamatte pātimokkhe ekaccāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti thokatarā, uddiṭṭhaṃ su-uddiṭṭhaṃ, tesam̐ santike pārisuddhi ārocetabbā. Uddesakānaṃ anāpatti. (12)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim̐ āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā samaggasaññino uposathaṃ karonti pātimokkhaṃ uddisanti, tehi uddiṭṭhamatte pātimokkhe sabbāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā, tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi puna pātimokkhaṃ uddisitabbaṃ. Uddesakānaṃ anāpatti. (13)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā samaggasaññino uposatham karonti pātimokkham uddisanti, tehi uddiṭṭhamatte pātimokkhe sabbāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti samasamā, uddiṭṭham su-uddiṭṭham, tesam santike pārissuddhi ārocetabbā. Uddesakānam anāpatti. (14)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā samaggasaññino uposatham karonti pātimokkham uddisanti, tehi uddiṭṭhamatte pātimokkhe sabbāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti thokatarā, uddiṭṭham su-uddiṭṭham, tesam santike pārissuddhi ārocetabbā. Uddesakānam anāpatti. (15)

Anāpattipannarasakam niṭṭhitam.

96. Vaggāvaggasaññīpannarasaka

173. Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā vaggasaññino uposatham karonti pātimokkham uddisanti, tehi uddissamāne pātimokkhe athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā, tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi puna pātimokkham uddisitabham. Uddesakānam āpatti dukkaṭassa. (1)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā vaggasaññino uposatham karonti pātimokkham uddisanti, tehi uddissamāne pātimokkhe athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti

samasamā, uddiṭṭham su-uddiṭṭham, avasesam sotabbam. Uddesakānam āpatti dukkaṭassa. (2)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā vaggasaññino uposatham karonti pātimokkham uddisanti, tehi uddissamāne pātimokkhe athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti thokatarā, uddiṭṭham su-uddiṭṭham, avasesam sotabbam. Uddesakānam āpatti dukkaṭassa. (3)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā vaggasaññino uposatham karonti pātimokkham uddisanti, tehi uddiṭṭhamatte pātimokkhe -pa- avuṭṭhitāya parisāya -pa- ekaccāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya -pa- sabbāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā -pa- samasamā -pa- thokatarā, uddiṭṭham su-uddiṭṭham, tesam santike pārisuddhi ārocetabbā. Uddesakānam āpatti dukkaṭassa. (4-15)

Vaggāvaggasaññipannarasakam niṭṭhitam.

97. Vematikapannarasaka

174. Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “kappati nu kho amhākam uposatho kātum, na nu kho kappati”ti vematikā uposatham karonti pātimokkham uddisanti, tehi uddissamāne pātimokkhe athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā, tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi puna pātimokkham uddisitabbam. Uddesakānam āpatti dukkaṭassa. (1)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “kappati nu kho amhākaṃ uposatho kātuṃ, na nu kho kappati”ti vematikā uposathaṃ karonti pātimokkhaṃ uddisanti, tehi uddissamāne pātimokkhe athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti samasamā, uddiṭṭhaṃ su-uddiṭṭhaṃ, avasesaṃ sotabbaṃ. Uddesakānaṃ āpatti dukkaṭassa. (2)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “kappati nu kho amhākaṃ uposatho kātuṃ, na nu kho kappati”ti vematikā uposathaṃ karonti pātimokkhaṃ uddisanti, tehi uddissamāne pātimokkhe athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti thokatarā, uddiṭṭhaṃ su-uddiṭṭhaṃ, avasesaṃ sotabbaṃ. Uddesakānaṃ āpatti dukkaṭassa. (3)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “kappati nu kho amhākaṃ uposatho kātuṃ, na nu kho kappati”ti vematikā uposathaṃ karonti pātimokkhaṃ uddisanti. Tehi uddiṭṭhamatte pātimokkhe -pa- avuṭṭhitāya parisāya -pa- ekaccāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya -pa- sabbāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā -pa- samasamā -pa- thokatarā, uddiṭṭhaṃ su-uddiṭṭhaṃ, tesāṃ santike pārisuddhi ārocetabbā. Uddesakānaṃ āpatti dukkaṭassa. (4-15)

Vematikapannarasakaṃ niṭṭhitam.

98. Kukkuccapakatapannarasaka

175. Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “kappateva

amhākaṃ uposatho kātuṃ, nāmhākaṃ na kappatī”ti kukkucapakatā uposathaṃ karonti pātimokkhaṃ uddisanti, tehi uddissamāne pātimokkhe athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā, tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi puna pātimokkhaṃ uddisitabbaṃ. Uddesakānaṃ āpatti dukkaṭassa. (1)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “kappateva amhākaṃ uposatho kātuṃ, nāmhākaṃ na kappatī”ti kukkucapakatā uposathaṃ karonti pātimokkhaṃ uddisanti, tehi uddissamāne pātimokkhe athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti samasamā, uddiṭṭhaṃ su-uddiṭṭhaṃ, avasesaṃ sotabbaṃ. Uddesakānaṃ āpatti dukkaṭassa. (2)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “kappateva amhākaṃ uposatho kātuṃ, nāmhākaṃ na kappatī”ti kukkucapakatā uposathaṃ karonti pātimokkhaṃ uddisanti, tehi uddissamāne pātimokkhe athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti thokatarā, uddiṭṭhaṃ su-uddiṭṭhaṃ, avasesaṃ sotabbaṃ. Uddesakānaṃ āpatti dukkaṭassa. (3)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “kappateva amhākaṃ uposatho kātuṃ, nāmhākaṃ na kappatī”ti kukkucapakatā uposathaṃ karonti pātimokkhaṃ uddisanti, tehi uddiṭṭhamatte pātimokkhe -pa- avuṭṭhitāya parisāya -pa- ekaccāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya -pa- sabbāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā -pa- samasamā -pa- thokatarā, uddiṭṭhaṃ su-uddiṭṭhaṃ, tesam santike pārisuddhi ārocetabbā. Uddesakānaṃ āpatti dukkaṭassa. (4-15)

Kukkucapakatapanarasakaṃ niṭṭhitam.

99. Bhedapurekkhārappannarasaka

176. Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā uposatham karonti pātimokkham uddisanti, tehi uddissamāne pātimokkhe athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā, tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi puna pātimokkham uddisitabbam. Uddesakānam āpatti thullaccayassa. (1)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā uposatham karonti pātimokkham uddisanti, tehi uddissamāne pātimokkhe athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti samasamā, uddiṭṭham su-uddiṭṭham, avasesam sotabbam. Uddesakānam āpatti thullaccayassa. (2)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā uposatham karonti pātimokkham uddisanti, tehi uddissamāne pātimokkhe athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti thokatarā, uddiṭṭham su-uddiṭṭham, avasesam sotabbam. Uddesakānam āpatti thullaccayassa. (3)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā uposatham karonti pātimokkham uddisanti, tehi uddiṭṭhamatte pātimokkhe athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā, tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi puna pātimokkham uddisitabbam. Uddesakānam āpatti thullaccayassa. (4)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā uposatham karonti pātimokkham uddisanti, tehi uddiṭṭhamatte pātimokkhe athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti samasamā, uddiṭṭham su-uddiṭṭham, tesam santike pārisuddhi ārocetabbā. Uddesakānam āpatti thullaccayassa. (5)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā uposatham karonti pātimokkham uddisanti, tehi uddiṭṭhamatte pātimokkhe athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti thokatarā, uddiṭṭham su-uddiṭṭham, tesam santike pārisuddhi ārocetabbā. Uddesakānam āpatti thullaccayassa. (6)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā uposatham karonti pātimokkham uddisanti, tehi uddiṭṭhamatte pātimokkhe avuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā, tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi puna pātimokkham uddisitabban. Uddesakānam āpatti thullaccayassa. (7)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā uposatham karonti pātimokkham uddisanti, tehi uddiṭṭhamatte pātimokkhe avuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti samasamā, uddiṭṭham su-uddiṭṭham, tesam santike pārisuddhi ārocetabbā. Uddesakānam āpatti thullaccayassa. (8)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā uposatham karonti pātimokkham uddisanti, tehi uddiṭṭhamatte pātimokkhe avuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti thokatarā, uddiṭṭham su-uddiṭṭham, tesam santike pārisuddhi ārocetabbā. Uddesakānam āpatti thullaccayassa. (9)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā uposatham karonti pātimokkham uddisanti, tehi uddiṭṭhamatte pātimokkhe ekaccāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā, tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi puna pātimokkham uddisitabban. Uddesakānam āpatti thullaccayassa. (10)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā uposatham karonti pātimokkham uddisanti, tehi uddiṭṭhamatte pātimokkhe ekaccāya vuṭṭhitāya pārisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti samasamā, uddiṭṭham su-uddiṭṭham, tesam santike pārisuddhi ārocetabbā. Uddesakānam āpatti thullaccayassa. (11)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā uposatham karonti pātimokkham uddisanti, tehi uddiṭṭhamatte pātimokkhe ekaccāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti thokatarā,

uddiṭṭhaṃ su-uddiṭṭhaṃ, tesaṃ santike pārisuddhi ārocetabbā. Uddesakānaṃ āpatti thullaccayassa. (12)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā uposathaṃ karonti pātimokkhaṃ uddisanti, tehi uddiṭṭhamatte pātimokkhe sabbāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā, tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi puna pātimokkhaṃ uddisitabbaṃ. Uddesakānaṃ āpatti thullaccayassa. (13)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā uposathaṃ karonti pātimokkhaṃ uddisanti, tehi uddiṭṭhamatte pātimokkhe sabbāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti samasamā, uddiṭṭhaṃ su-uddiṭṭhaṃ, tesaṃ santike pārisuddhi ārocetabbā. Uddesakānaṃ āpatti thullaccayassa. (14)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā uposathaṃ karonti pātimokkhaṃ uddisanti, tehi uddiṭṭhamatte pātimokkhe sabbāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti thokatarā, uddiṭṭhaṃ su-uddiṭṭhaṃ, tesaṃ santike pārisuddhi ārocetabbā. Uddesakānaṃ āpatti thullaccayassa. (15)

Bhedapurekkhārapannarasakaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Pañcavīsatikā niṭṭhitā.

100. Sīmokkantika peyyāla

177. Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti “aññe āvāsikā bhikkhū antosīmaṃ okkamanti”ti -pa- te na jānanti “aññe āvāsikā bhikkhū antosīmaṃ okkantā”ti -pa- te na passantī aññe āvāsike bhikkhū antosīmaṃ okkamante -pa- te na passantī aññe āvāsike bhikkhū antosīmaṃ okkante -pa- te na suṇanti “aññe āvāsikā bhikkhū antosīmaṃ okkamanti”ti -pa- te na suṇanti “aññe āvāsikā bhikkhū antosīmaṃ okkantā”ti -pa-.

Āvāsikena āvāsikā ekasatapañcasattati tikanayato, āvāsikena āgantukā, āgantukena āvāsikā, āgantukena āgantukā, peyyālamukhena satta tikasatāni honti.

178. Idha pana bhikkhave āvāsikānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ cātuddaso hoti āgantukānaṃ pannaraso, sace āvāsikā bahutarā honti, āgantukehi āvāsikānaṃ anuvattitabbaṃ. Sace samasamā honti, āgantukehi āvāsikānaṃ anuvattitabbaṃ. Sace āgantukā bahutarā honti, āvāsikehi āgantukānaṃ anuvattitabbaṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave āvāsikānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ pannaraso hoti āgantukānaṃ cātuddaso, sace āvāsikā bahutarā honti, āgantukehi āvāsikānaṃ anuvattitabbaṃ. Sace samasamā honti, āgantukehi āvāsikānaṃ anuvattitabbaṃ. Sace āgantukā bahutarā honti, āvāsikehi āgantukānaṃ anuvattitabbaṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave āvāsikānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ pāṭipado hoti āgantukānaṃ pannaraso, sace āvāsikā bahutarā honti, āvāsikehi āgantukānaṃ nākāmā dātabbā sāmaggī, āgantukehi nissīmaṃ gantvā uposatho kātabbo. Sace samasamā honti, āvāsikehi āgantukānaṃ nākāmā dātabbā sāmaggī, āgantukehi

nissīmaṃ gantvā uposatho kātabbo. Sace āgantukā bahutarā honti, āvāsikehi āgantukānaṃ sāmaggī vā dātabbā nissīmaṃ vā gantabbaṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave āvāsikānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ pannaraso hoti āgantukānaṃ pāṭipado, sace āvāsikā bahutarā honti, āgantukehi āvāsikānaṃ sāmaggī vā dātabbā nissīmaṃ vā gantabbaṃ. Sace samasamā honti, āgantukehi āvāsikānaṃ sāmaggī vā dātabbā nissīmaṃ vā gantabbaṃ. Sace āgantukā bahutarā honti, āgantukehi āvāsikānaṃ nākāmā dātabbā sāmaggī, āvāsikehi nissīmaṃ gantvā uposatho kātabbo.

101. Liṅgādidassana

179. Idha pana bhikkhave āgantukā bhikkhū passanti āvāsikānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ āvāsikākāraṃ āvāsikaliṅgaṃ āvāsikanimittam āvāsikuddesaṃ supaññattaṃ mañcapīṭhaṃ bhisibibbohanaṃ pānīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ sūpaṭṭhitam pariveṇaṃ susammaṭṭhaṃ, passitvā vematikā honti “atthi nu kho āvāsikā bhikkhū natthi nu kho”ti, te vematikā na vicinanti, avicinitvā uposatham karonti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Te vematikā vicinanti, vicinitvā na passanti, apassitvā uposatham karonti, anāpatti. Te vematikā vicinanti vicinitvā passanti, passitvā ekato uposatham karonti, anāpatti. Te vematikā vicinanti, vicinitvā passanti, passitvā pāṭekkaṃ uposatham karonti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Te vematikā vicinanti, vicinitvā passanti, passitvā “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā uposatham karonti, āpatti thullaccayassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave āgantukā bhikkhū suṇanti āvāsikānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ āvāsikākāraṃ āvāsikaliṅgaṃ āvāsikanimittam āvāsikuddesaṃ caṅkamantānaṃ padasaddaṃ sajjhāyasaddaṃ ukkāsitāsaddaṃ khipitasaddaṃ, sutvā vematikā honti “atthi nu kho āvāsikā bhikkhū natthi nu kho”ti, te vematikā na vicinanti, avicinitvā uposatham karonti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Te vematikā vicinanti, vicinitvā na passanti, apassitvā

uposatham karonti, anāpatti. Te vematikā vicinanti, vicinitvā passanti, passitvā ekato uposatham karonti, anāpatti. Te vematikā vicinanti, vicinitvā passanti, passitvā pāṭekkam uposatham karonti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Te vematikā vicinanti, vicinitvā passanti, passitvā “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā uposatham karonti, āpatti thullaccayassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave āvāsikā bhikkhū passanti āgantukānam bhikkhūnam āgantukākāram āgantukaliṅgam āgantukanimittam āgantukuddesam aññātakam pattam aññātakam cīvaram aññātakam nisīdanam pādānam dhotam udakanissekam, passitvā vematikā honti “atthi nu kho āgantukā bhikkhū natthi nu kho”ti, te vematikā na vicinanti, avicinitvā uposatham karonti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Te vematikā vicinanti, vicinitvā na passanti, apassitvā uposatham karonti, anāpatti. Te vematikā vicinanti, vicinitvā passanti, passitvā ekato uposatham karonti, anāpatti. Te vematikā vicinanti, vicinitvā passanti, passitvā pāṭekkam uposatham karonti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Te vematikā vicinanti, vicinitvā passanti, passitvā “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā uposatham karonti, āpatti thullaccayassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave āvāsikā bhikkhū suṇanti āgantukānam bhikkhūnam āgantukākāram āgantukaliṅgam āgantukanimittam āgantukuddesam āgacchantānam padasaddam upāhanapapphoṭanasaddam ukkāsitāsaddam khipitasaddam, sutvā vematikā honti “atthi nu kho āgantukā bhikkhū natthi nu kho”ti, te vematikā na vicinanti, avicinitvā uposatham karonti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Te vematikā vicinanti, vicinitvā na passanti, apassitvā uposatham karonti, anāpatti. Te vematikā vicinanti, vicinitvā passanti, passitvā ekato uposatham karonti, anāpatti. Te vematikā vicinanti, vicinitvā passanti, passitvā pāṭekkam uposatham karonti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Te vematikā vicinanti, vicinitvā passanti, passitvā “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā uposatham karonti, āpatti thullaccayassa.

102. Nānāsaṃvāsakādīhi uposathakaraṇaṃ

180. Idha pana bhikkhave āgantukā bhikkhū passanti āvāsike bhikkhū nānāsaṃvāsake, te samānasaṃvāsakadiṭṭhiṃ paṭilabhanti, samānasaṃvāsakadiṭṭhiṃ paṭilabhitvā na pucchanti, apucchitvā ekato uposathaṃ karonti, anāpatti. Te pucchanti, pucchitvā nābhivitaranti, anabhivitaritvā ekato uposathaṃ karonti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Te pucchanti, pucchitvā nābhivitaranti, anabhivitaritvā pāṭekkaṃ uposathaṃ karonti, anāpatti.

Idha pana bhikkhave āgantukā bhikkhū passanti āvāsike bhikkhū samānasaṃvāsake, te nānāsaṃvāsakadiṭṭhiṃ paṭilabhanti, nānāsaṃvāsakadiṭṭhiṃ paṭilabhitvā na pucchanti, apucchitvā ekato uposathaṃ karonti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Te pucchanti, pucchitvā abhivitaranti, abhivitaritvā pāṭekkaṃ uposathaṃ karonti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Te pucchanti, pucchitvā abhivitaranti, abhivitaritvā ekato uposathaṃ karonti, anāpatti.

Idha pana bhikkhave āvāsikā bhikkhū passanti āgantuke bhikkhū nānāsaṃvāsake, te samānasaṃvāsakadiṭṭhiṃ paṭilabhanti, samānasaṃvāsakadiṭṭhiṃ paṭilabhitvā na pucchanti, apucchitvā ekato uposathaṃ karonti, anāpatti. Te pucchanti, pucchitvā nābhivitaranti, anabhivitaritvā ekato uposathaṃ karonti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Te pucchanti, pucchitvā nābhivitaranti, anabhivitaritvā pāṭekkaṃ uposathaṃ karonti, anāpatti.

Idha pana bhikkhave āvāsikā bhikkhū passanti āgantuke bhikkhū samānasaṃvāsake, te nānāsaṃvāsakadiṭṭhiṃ paṭilabhanti, nānāsaṃvāsakadiṭṭhiṃ paṭilabhitvā na pucchanti, apucchitvā ekato uposathaṃ karonti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Te pucchanti, pucchitvā abhivitaranti, abhivitaritvā pāṭekkaṃ uposathaṃ karonti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Te pucchanti, pucchitvā abhivitaranti, abhivitaritvā ekato uposathaṃ karonti, anāpatti.

103. Nagantabbavāra

181. Na bhikkhave tadahuposathe sabhikkhukā āvāsā abhikkhuko āvāso gantabbo aññatra saṃghena aññatra antarāyā. Na

bhikkhave tadahuposathe sabhikkhukā āvāsā abhikkhuko anāvāso gantabbo aññatra saṃghena aññatra antarāyā. Na bhikkhave tadahuposathe sabhikkhukā āvāsā abhikkhuko āvāso vā anāvāso vā gantabbo aññatra saṃghena aññatra antarāyā.

Na bhikkhave tadahuposathe sabhikkhukā anāvāsā abhikkhuko āvāso gantabbo aññatra saṃghena aññatra antarāyā. Na bhikkhave tadahuposathe sabhikkhukā anāvāsā abhikkhuko anāvāso gantabbo aññatra saṃghena aññatra antarāyā. Na bhikkhave tadahuposathe sabhikkhukā anāvāsā abhikkhuko āvāso vā anāvāso vā gantabbo aññatra saṃghena aññatra antarāyā.

Na bhikkhave tadahuposathe sabhikkhukā āvāsā vā anāvāsā vā abhikkhuko āvāso gantabbo aññatra saṃghena aññatra antarāyā. Na bhikkhave tadahuposathe sabhikkhukā āvāsā vā anāvāsā vā abhikkhuko anāvāso gantabbo aññatra saṃghena aññatra antarāyā. Na bhikkhave tadahuposathe sabhikkhukā āvāsā vā anāvāsā vā abhikkhuko āvāso vā anāvāso vā gantabbo aññatra saṃghena aññatra antarāyā.

Na bhikkhave tadahuposathe sabhikkhukā āvāsā sabhikkhuko āvāso gantabbo yatthassu bhikkhū nānāsamvāsakā aññatra saṃghena aññatra antarāyā. Na bhikkhave tadahuposathe sabhikkhukā āvāsā sabhikkhuko anāvāso gantabbo yatthassu bhikkhū nānāsamvāsakā aññatra saṃghena aññatra antarāyā. Na bhikkhave tadahuposathe sabhikkhukā āvāsā sabhikkhuko āvāso vā anāvāso vā gantabbo yatthassu bhikkhū nānāsamvāsakā aññatra saṃghena aññatra antarāyā.

Na bhikkhave tadahuposathe sabhikkhukā anāvāsā sabhikkhuko āvāso gantabbo yatthassu bhikkhū nānāsamvāsakā aññatra saṃghena aññatra antarāyā. Na bhikkhave tadahuposathe sabhikkhukā anāvāsā sabhikkhuko anāvāso gantabbo yatthassu bhikkhū nānāsamvāsakā aññatra saṃghena aññatra antarāyā. Na bhikkhave

tadahuposathe sabhikkhukā anāvāsā sabhikkhuko āvāso vā anāvāso vā gantabbo yatthassu bhikkhū nānāsamvāsakā aññatra saṅghena aññatra antarāyā.

Na bhikkhave tadahuposathe sabhikkhukā āvāsā vā anāvāsā vā sabhikkhuko āvāso gantabbo yatthassu bhikkhū nānāsamvāsakā aññatra saṅghena aññatra antarāyā. Na bhikkhave tadahuposathe sabhikkhukā āvāsā vā anāvāsā vā sabhikkhuko anāvāso gantabbo yatthassu bhikkhū nānāsamvāsakā aññatra saṅghena aññatra antarāyā. Na bhikkhave tadahuposathe sabhikkhukā āvāsā vā anāvāsā vā sabhikkhuko āvāso vā anāvāso vā gantabbo yatthassu bhikkhū nānāsamvāsakā aññatra saṅghena aññatra antarāyā.

104. Gantabbavāra

182. Gantabbo bhikkhave tadahuposathe sabhikkhukā āvāsā sabhikkhuko āvāso yatthassu bhikkhū samānasamvāsakā yaṃ jaññā “sakkomi ajjeva gantun”ti. Gantabbo bhikkhave tadahuposathe sabhikkhukā āvāsā sabhikkhuko anāvāso -pa- sabhikkhuko āvāso vā anāvāso vā yatthassu bhikkhū samānasamvāsakā yaṃ jaññā “sakkomi ajjeva gantun”ti.

Gantabbo bhikkhave tadahuposathe sabhikkhukā anāvāsā sabhikkhuko āvāso -pa- sabhikkhuko anāvāso -pa- sabhikkhuko āvāso vā anāvāso vā yatthassu bhikkhū samānasamvāsakā yaṃ jaññā “sakkomi ajjeva gantun”ti.

Gantabbo bhikkhave tadahuposathe sabhikkhukā āvāsā vā anāvāsā vā sabhikkhuko āvāso -pa- sabhikkhuko anāvāso -pa- sabhikkhuko āvāso vā anāvāso vā yatthassu bhikkhū samānasamvāsakā yaṃ jaññā “sakkomi ajjeva gantun”ti.

105. Vajjanīyapuggalasandassanā

183. Na bhikkhave bhikkhuniyā nisinnaparisāya pātimokkham uddisitabbaṃ, yo uddiseyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Na sikkhamānāya -pa-. Na

sāmaṇerassa -pa-. Na sāmaṇeriyā -pa-. Na sikkhāpaccakkhātakassa -pa-. Na antimavatthuṃ ajjhāpannakassa nisinnaparisāya pātimokkhaṃ uddisitabbaṃ, yo uddiseyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

Na āpattiyā adassane ukkhittakassa nisinnaparisāya pātimokkhaṃ uddisitabbaṃ, yo uddiseyya, yathādhammo kāretabbo. Na āpattiyā appaṭikamme ukkhittakassa nisinnaparisāya -pa-. Na pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhittakassa nisinnaparisāya pātimokkhaṃ uddisitabbaṃ, yo uddiseyya, yathādhammo kāretabbo.

Na paṇḍakassa nisinnaparisāya pātimokkhaṃ uddisitabbaṃ, yo uddiseyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Na theyyasaṃvāsakassa -pa-. Na titthiyapakkantakassa -pa-. Na tiracchānagatassa -pa-. Na mātughātakassa -pa-. Na pitughātakassa -pa-. Na Arahanthagātakassa -pa-. Na bhikkhunidūsakassa -pa-. Na saṃghabhedakassa -pa-. Na lohittuppādakassa -pa-. Na ubhatobyañjanakassa nisinnaparisāya pātimokkhaṃ uddisitabbaṃ, yo uddiseyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

Na bhikkhave pārivāsikapārisuddhidānena uposatho kātabbo aññatra avuṭṭhitāya parisāya. Na ca bhikkhave anuposathe uposatho kātabbo aññatra saṃghasāmaggiyāti.

Tatīyabhāṇavāro niṭṭhito.

Uposathakkhandhako dutiyo.

106. Tassuddānaṃ

Titthiyā Bimbisāro ca, sannipatitūṃ tuṇhikā.

Dhammaṃ raho pātimokkhaṃ, devasikaṃ tadā sakim.

Yathāparisā samaggaṃ, sāmaggī Maddakucchi ca.

Sīmā mahatī nadiyā, anu dve khuddakāni ca.

Navā Rājagahe ceva, sīmā avippavāsana.

Sammanne¹ paṭhamarṃ sīmarṃ, pacchā sīmarṃ samūhane.

1. Sammane (Ka)

Asammatā gāmasīmā, nadiyā samudde sare.
 Udakukkhepo bhindanti, tathevajjhottharanti ca.
 Kati kammāni uddeso, savarā asatīpi ca.
 Dhammaṃ vinayaṃ tajjenti, puna vinayatajjanā.
 Codanā kate okāse, adhammappaṭikkosanā.
 Catupañcaparā āvi, sañcicca cepi vāyame.
 Sagahaṭṭhā anajjhittā, Codanamhi na jānati.
 Sambahulā na jānanti, sajjukaṃ na ca gacchare.
 Katimī kīvatikā dūre, ārocetuñca nassari.
 Uklāpaṃ āsanaṃ dīpo, disā añño bahussuto.
 Sajjukaṃ vassuposatho¹, suddhikammañca ñātakā.
 Gaggio catutayo dveko, āpattisabhāgā sari.
 Sabbo saṃgho vematiko, na jānanti bahussuto.
 Bahū samasamā thokā, parisā avuṭṭhitāya ca.
 Ekaccā vuṭṭhitā sabbā, jānanti ca vematikā.
 Kappatevāti kukkucā, jānaṃ passaṃ suṇanti ca.
 Āvāsikena āgantu, cātupannaraso puna.
 Pāṭipado pannaraso, liṅgasamvāsakā ubho.
 Pārivāsānuposatho, aññatra saṃghasāmaggiyā.
 Ete vibhattā uddānā, vatthuvibhūtakāraṇāti.

Imasmim khandhake vatthūni cha-asīti.

Uposathakkhandhako niṭṭhito.

1. Sajjuvassarūposatho (Ka)

3. Vassūpanāyikakkhandhaka

107. Vassūpanāyikānujānā

184. Tena samayena Buddho Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ vassāvāso apaññatto hoti. Te’ dha bhikkhū hemantampi gimhampi vassampi cārikaṃ caranti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā hemantampi gimhampi vassampi cārikaṃ carissanti haritāni tiṇāni sammaddantā ekindriyaṃ jīvaṃ viheṭhentā bahū khuddake pāṇe saṅghātaṃ apādentā, ime hi nāma aññatitthiyā durakkhātadhammā vassāvāsaṃ allīyissanti saṅkasāyissanti¹, ime hi nāma sakuntakā rukkhaggesu kulāvakāni karitvā vassāvāsaṃ allīyissanti saṅkasāyissanti, ime pana samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā hemantampi gimhampi vassampi cārikaṃ caranti haritāni tiṇāni sammaddantā ekindriyaṃ jīvaṃ viheṭhentā bahū khuddake pāṇe saṅghātaṃ apādentā”ti. Assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānaṃ ujjhāyantānaṃ khiyyantānaṃ vipācentānaṃ. Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “anujānāmi bhikkhave vassaṃ upagantun”ti. Atha kho bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “kadā nu kho vassaṃ upagantabban”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave vassāne vassaṃ upagantunti.

Atha kho bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “kati nu kho vassūpanāyikā”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Dvemā bhikkhave vassūpanāyikā purimikā pacchimikā, aparajjugatāya āsālhiyā purimikā upagantabbā, māśagatāya āsālhiyā pacchimikā upagantabbā, imā kho bhikkhave dve vassūpanāyikāti.

108. Vassāne cārikāpaṭikkhepādi

185. Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū vassaṃ upagantvā antarāvassaṃ cārikaṃ caranti. Manussā tatheva ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti

1. Saṅkasāyissanti (Sī, Syā)

“kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā hemantampi gimhampi vassampi cārikaṃ carissanti haritāni tiṇāni sammaddantā ekindriyaṃ jīvaṃ viheṭhentā bahū khuddake pāṇe saṅghātaṃ āpādentā, ime hi nāma aññatitthiyā durakkhātadhammā vassāvāsaṃ allīyissanti saṅkasāyissanti, ime hi nāma sakuntakā rukkhaggesu kulāvakāni karitvā vassāvāsaṃ allīyissanti saṅkasāyissanti, ime pana samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā hemantampi gimhampi vassampi cārikaṃ caranti haritāni tiṇāni sammaddantā ekindriyaṃ jīvaṃ viheṭhentā bahū khuddake pāṇe saṅghātaṃ āpādentā”ti. Assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānaṃ ujjhāyantānaṃ khiyyantānaṃ vipācentānaṃ. Ye te bhikkhū appicchā -pa- te ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū vassaṃ upagantvā antarāvassaṃ cārikaṃ carissanti”ti. Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum -pa-. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “na bhikkhave vassaṃ upagantvā purimaṃ vā temāsaṃ pacchimaṃ vā temāsaṃ avasitvā cārikā pakkamitabbā, yo pakkameyya, āpatti dukkaṭassā”ti.

186. Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū na icchanti vassaṃ upagantum. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Na bhikkhave vassaṃ na upagantabbaṃ, yo na upagaccheyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū tadahu vassūpanāyikāya vassaṃ anupagantukāmā sañcicca āvāsaṃ atikkamanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Na bhikkhave tadahu vassūpanāyikāya vassaṃ anupagantukāmena sañcicca āvāso atikkamitabbo, yo atikkameyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana samayena rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro vassaṃ ukkaḍḍhitukāmo bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ pāhesi “yadi panāyyā āgame jūṇhe vassaṃ upagaccheyyun”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave rājūnaṃ anuvattitunti.

109. Sattāhacaraṇīyanujānanā

187. Atha kho Bhagavā Rājagahe yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Sāvatti tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi, anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena

Sāvatti tadavasari, tatra sudam̄ Bhagavā Sāvattiyam̄ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena Kosalesu janapade udenena upāsakena sam̄gham̄ uddissa vihāro kārāpito hoti. So bhikkhūnam̄ santike dūtam̄ pāhesi “āgacchantu bhadantā, icchāmi dānañca dātum̄ dhammañca sotum̄ bhikkhū ca passitun”ti. Bhikkhū evamāham̄su “Bhagavatā āvuso paññattam̄ ‘na vassam̄ upagantvā purimam̄ vā temāsam̄ pacchimam̄ vā temāsam̄ avasitvā cārikā pakkamitabbā’ti, āgametu udeno upāsako yāva bhikkhū vassam̄ vasanti, vassam̄vuṭṭhā āgamissanti, sace panassa accāyikam̄ karaṇīyam̄, tattheva āvāsikānam̄ bhikkhūnam̄ santike vihāram̄ patiṭṭhāpetū”ti. Udeno upāsako ujjhāyati khiyyati vipāceti “katham̄ hi nāma bhadantā mayā pahite na āgacchissanti, aham̄ hi dāyako kārako sam̄ghupaṭṭhāko”ti. Assosum̄ kho bhikkhū udenassa upāsakassa ujjhāyantassa khiyyantassa vipācentassa. Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato etamattham̄ ārocesum̄. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmim̄ nidāne etasmim̄ pakaraṇe dhammim̄ katham̄ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi, anujānāmi bhikkhave sattannam̄ sattāhakarāṇīyena pahite gantum̄, na tveva appahite, bhikkhussa bhikkhuniyā sikkhamānāya sāmaṇerassa sāmaṇeriyā upāsakassa upāsikāya. Anujānāmi bhikkhave imesam̄ sattannam̄ sattāhakarāṇīyena pahite gantum̄, na tveva appahite, sattāham̄ sannivatto kātabbo.

188. Idha pana bhikkhave upāsakena sam̄gham̄ uddissa vihāro kārāpito hoti, so ce bhikkhūnam̄ santike dūtam̄ pahiṇeyya “āgacchantu bhadantā, icchāmi dānañca dātum̄ dhammañca sotum̄ bhikkhū ca passitun”ti. Gantabbam̄ bhikkhave sattāhakarāṇīyena pahite, na tveva appahite, sattāham̄ sannivatto kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave upāsakena sam̄gham̄ uddissa aḍḍhayogo kārāpito hoti -pa- pāsādo kārāpito hoti. Hammiyam̄ kārāpitaṃ hoti. Guhā kārāpitā hoti. Pariveṇam̄ kārāpitaṃ hoti. Koṭṭhako kārāpito hoti. Upaṭṭhānasālā kārāpitā hoti. Aggisālā kārāpitā hoti. Kappiyakuṭi kārāpitā hoti. Vaccakuṭi kārāpitā hoti. Caṅkamo kārāpito

hoti. Caṅkamasālā kārāpitā hoti. Udapāno kārāpito hoti. Udapānasālā kārāpitā hoti. Jantāgharam kārāpitaṃ hoti. Jantāgharasālā kārāpitā hoti. Pokkharāṇī kārāpitā hoti. Maṇḍapo kārāpito hoti. Ārāmo kārāpito hoti. Ārāmatvattū kārāpitaṃ hoti, so ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeṇya “āgacchantu bhadantā, icchāmi dānaṅca dātum dhammaṅca sotum bhikkhū ca passitun”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaraṇīyena pahite, na tveva appahite, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave upāsakena sambahule bhikkhū uddissa -pa- ekaṃ bhikkhūṃ uddissa vihāro kārāpito hoti -pa- aḍḍhayogo kārāpito hoti. Pāsādo kārāpito hoti. Hammiyaṃ kārāpitaṃ hoti. Guhā kārāpitā hoti. Pariveṇaṃ kārāpitaṃ hoti. Koṭṭhako kārāpito hoti. Upaṭṭhānasālā kārāpitā hoti. Aggisālā kārāpitā hoti. Kappiyakuṭi kārāpitā hoti. Vaccakuṭi kārāpitā hoti. Caṅkamo kārāpito hoti. Caṅkamasālā kārāpitā hoti. Udapāno kārāpito hoti. Udapānasālā kārāpitā hoti. Jantāgharam kārāpitaṃ hoti. Jantāgharasālā kārāpitā hoti. Pokkharāṇī kārāpitā hoti. Maṇḍapo kārāpito hoti. Ārāmo kārāpito hoti. Ārāmatvattū kārāpitaṃ hoti, so ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeṇya “āgacchantu bhadantā, icchāmi dānaṅca dātum dhammaṅca sotum bhikkhū ca passitun”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaraṇīyena pahite, na tveva appahite, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave upāsakena bhikkhunisaṃghaṃ uddissa -pa- sambahulā bhikkhuniyo uddissa -pa- ekaṃ bhikkhuniṃ uddissa -pa- sambahulā sikkhamānāyo uddissa -pa- ekaṃ sikkhamānaṃ uddissa -pa- sambahule sāmaṇere uddissa -pa- ekaṃ sāmaṇeraṃ uddissa -pa- sambahulā sāmaṇeriyo uddissa -pa- ekaṃ sāmaṇerīṃ uddissa vihāro kārāpito hoti -pa- aḍḍhayogo kārāpito hoti. Pāsādo kārāpito hoti.

hammiyaṃ kārāpitaṃ hoti. Guhā kārāpitā hoti. Pariveṇaṃ kārāpitaṃ hoti. Koṭṭhako kārāpito hoti. Upaṭṭhānasālā kārāpitā hoti. Aggisālā kārāpitā hoti. Kappiyakuṭi kārāpitā hoti. Caṅkamo kārāpito hoti. Caṅkamasālā kārāpitā hoti. Udapāno kārāpito hoti. Udapānasālā kārāpitā hoti. Pokkharaṇī kārāpitā hoti. Maṇḍapo kārāpito hoti. Ārāmo kārāpito hoti. Ārāmavattthu kārāpitaṃ hoti, so ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeyya “āgacchantu bhadantā, icchāmi dānaṅca dātuṃ dhammaṅca sotuṃ bhikkhū ca passitun”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaṇṇiyeṇa pahite, na tveva appahite, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

198. Idha pana bhikkhave upāsakena attano atthāya nivesanaṃ kārāpitaṃ hoti -pa- sayanigharaṃ kārāpitaṃ hoti. Udosito kārāpito hoti. Atto kārāpito hoti. Mālo kārāpito hoti. Āpaṇo kārāpito hoti. Āpaṇasālā kārāpitā hoti. Pāsādo kārāpito hoti. Hammiyaṃ kārāpitaṃ hoti. Guhā kārāpitā hoti. Pariveṇaṃ kārāpitaṃ hoti. Koṭṭhako kārāpito hoti. Upaṭṭhānasālā kārāpitā hoti. Aggisālā kārāpitā hoti. Rasavatī kārāpitā hoti. Caṅkamo kārāpito hoti. Caṅkamasālā kārāpitā hoti. Udapāno kārāpito hoti. Udapānasālā kārāpitā hoti. Pokkharaṇī kārāpitā hoti. Maṇḍapo kārāpito hoti. Ārāmo kārāpito hoti. Ārāmavattthu kārāpitaṃ hoti. Puttassa vā vāreyyaṃ hoti. Dhītuyā vā vāreyyaṃ hoti. Gilāno vā hoti. Abhiññātaṃ vā suttantaṃ bhaṇati, so ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeyya “āgacchantu bhadantā, imaṃ suttantaṃ pariyāpuṇissanti, purāyaṃ suttanto palujjati”ti. Aññataraṃ vā panassa kiccaṃ hoti karaṇīyaṃ vā, so ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeyya “āgacchantu bhadantā, icchāmi dānaṅca dātuṃ dhammaṅca sotuṃ bhikkhū ca passitun”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaṇṇiyeṇa pahite, na tveva appahite, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

190. Idha pana bhikkhave upāsikāya saṅghaṃ uddissa vihāro kārāpito hoti, sā ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeyya “āgacchantu ayyā, icchāmi dānañca dātuṃ dhammañca sotuṃ bhikkhū ca passitun”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaṇṭhena pahite, na tveva appahite, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave upāsikāya saṅghaṃ uddissa aḍḍhayogo kārāpito hoti -pa- pāsādo kārāpito hoti. Hammiyaṃ kārāpitaṃ hoti. Guhā kārāpitā hoti. Pariveṇaṃ kārāpitaṃ hoti. Koṭṭhako kārāpito hoti. Upaṭṭhānasālā kārāpitā hoti. Aggisālā kārāpitā hoti. Kappiyakuṭi kārāpitā hoti. Vaccakuṭi kārāpitā hoti. Caṅkamo kārāpito hoti. Caṅkamanasālā kārāpitā hoti. Udapāno kārāpito hoti. Udapānasālā kārāpitā hoti. Jantāgharaṃ kārāpitaṃ hoti. Jantāgharasālā kārāpitā hoti. Pokkharaṇi kārāpitā hoti. Maṇḍapo kārāpito hoti. Ārāmo kārāpito hoti. Ārāmaṅgalaṃ kārāpitaṃ hoti, sā ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeyya “āgacchantu ayyā, icchāmi dānañca dātuṃ dhammañca sotuṃ bhikkhū ca passitun”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaṇṭhena pahite, na tveva appahite, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave upāsikāya sambahule bhikkhū uddissa -pa- ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ uddissa -pa- bhikkhunisaṅghaṃ uddissa -pa- sambahulā bhikkhuniyo uddissa -pa- ekaṃ bhikkhuniṃ uddissa -pa- sambahulā sikkhamānāyo uddissa -pa- ekaṃ sikkhamānaṃ uddissa -pa- sambahule sāmaṇere uddissa -pa- ekaṃ sāmaṇeraṃ uddissa -pa- sambahulā sāmaṇeriyo uddissa -pa- ekaṃ sāmaṇeriṃ uddissa -pa-.

191. Idha pana bhikkhave upāsikāya attano atthāya nivesanaṃ kārāpitaṃ hoti -pa- sayanigharaṃ kārāpitaṃ hoti. Udosito kārāpito hoti. Atṭo kārāpito hoti. Māḷo kārāpito hoti. Āpaṇo kārāpito hoti. Āpaṇasālā kārāpitā hoti. Pāsādo kārāpito hoti.

Hammiyaṃ kārāpitaṃ hoti. Guhā kārāpitā hoti. Pariveṇaṃ kārāpitaṃ hoti. Koṭṭhako kārāpito hoti. Upaṭṭhānasālā kārāpitā hoti. Aggisālā kārāpitā hoti. Rasavatī kārāpitā hoti. Caṅkamo kārāpito hoti. Caṅkamasālā kārāpitā hoti. Udapāno kārāpito hoti. Udapānasālā kārāpitā hoti. Pokkharāṇi kārāpitā hoti. Maṇḍapo kārāpito hoti. Ārāmo kārāpito hoti. Ārāmaṅgalaṃ kārāpitaṃ hoti. Puttassa vā vāreyyaṃ hoti. Dhītuyā vā vāreyyaṃ hoti. Gilānā vā hoti. Abhiññātaṃ vā suttantaṃ bhaṇati, sā ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeṇya “āgacchantu ayyā, imaṃ suttantaṃ pariyāpuṇissanti, purāyaṃ suttantaṃ palujjati”ti. Aññataraṃ vā panassā kiccaṃ hoti karaṇiyaṃ vā, sā ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeṇya “āgacchantu ayyā, icchāmi dānaṃ ca dātum dhammaṃ ca sotum bhikkhū ca passitum”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaṇṭhena pahite, na tveva appahite, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

192. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhunā saṅghaṃ uddissa -pa- bhikkhuniyā saṅghaṃ uddissa. Sikkhamānāya saṅghaṃ uddissa. Sāmaṇerena saṅghaṃ uddissa. Sāmaṇeriyā saṅghaṃ uddissa. Sambahule bhikkhū uddissa. Ekaṃ bhikkhum uddissa. Bhikkhunisaṅghaṃ uddissa. Sambahulā bhikkhuniyo uddissa. Ekaṃ bhikkhunim uddissa. Sambahulā sikkhamānāyo uddissa. Ekaṃ sikkhamānaṃ uddissa. Sambahule sāmaṇere uddissa. Ekaṃ sāmaṇeraṃ uddissa. Sambahulā sāmaṇeriyō uddissa. Ekaṃ sāmaṇerim uddissa. Attano atthāya vihāro kārāpito hoti -pa- aḍḍhayogo kārāpito hoti. Pāsādo kārāpito hoti. Hammiyaṃ kārāpitaṃ hoti. Guhā kārāpitā hoti. Pariveṇaṃ kārāpitaṃ hoti. Koṭṭhako kārāpito hoti. Upaṭṭhānasālā kārāpitā hoti. Aggisālā kārāpitā hoti. Kappiyakuṭi kārāpitā hoti. Caṅkamo kārāpito hoti. Caṅkamasālā kārāpitā hoti. Udapāno kārāpito hoti. Udapānasālā kārāpitā hoti. Pokkharāṇi kārāpitā hoti. Maṇḍapo kārāpito hoti. Ārāmo kārāpito hoti. Ārāmaṅgalaṃ kārāpitaṃ hoti, sā ce

bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeṇya “āgacchantu ayyā, icchāmi dānaṅca dātuṃ dhammaṅca sotaṃ bhikkhū ca passitun”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaṇḍiyeṇa pahite, na tveva appahite, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

110. Pañcannaṃ appahitepi anujānā

193. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu gilāno hoti, so bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ pāhesi “ahaṃ hi gilāno, āgacchantu bhikkhū, icchāmi bhikkhūnaṃ āgatan”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave pañcannaṃ sattāhakaṇḍiyeṇa appahitepi gantuṃ, pageva pahite, bhikkhussa bhikkhuniyā sikkhamānāya sāmaṇerassa sāmaṇeriyā, anujānāmi bhikkhave imesaṃ pañcannaṃ sattāhakaṇḍiyeṇa appahitepi gantuṃ, pageva gahite, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu gilāno hoti, so ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeṇya “ahaṃ hi gilāno āgacchantu bhikkhū, icchāmi bhikkhūnaṃ āgatan”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaṇḍiyeṇa appahitepi, pageva pahite “gilānabhattaṃ vā pariyesissāmi, gilānupaṭṭhākabhattaṃ vā pariyesissāmi, gilānabhesajjaṃ vā pariyesissāmi, pucchissāmi vā upaṭṭhahissāmi vā”ti, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhussa anabhirati uppannā hoti, so ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeṇya “anabhirati me uppannā, āgacchantu bhikkhū, icchāmi bhikkhūnaṃ āgatan”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaṇḍiyeṇa appahitepi, pageva pahite “anabhirataṃ vūpakāsessāmi vā vūpakāsāpessāmi vā dhammakathaṃ vāssa karissāmi”ti, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhussa kukkuccaṃ uppannaṃ hoti, so ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeṇya “kukkuccaṃ me uppannaṃ, āgacchantu bhikkhū, icchāmi bhikkhūnaṃ āgatan”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaṇḍiyeṇa appahitepi, pageva pahite “kukkuccaṃ vinodessāmi vā vinodāpessāmi vā dhammakathaṃ vāssa karissāmi”ti, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhussa diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ hoti, so ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeṃya “diṭṭhigataṃ me uppannaṃ, āgacchantu bhikkhū, icchāmi bhikkhūnaṃ āgatan”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaraṇīyena appahitepi, pageva pahite “diṭṭhigataṃ vivecessāmi vā vivecāpessāmi vā dhammakathaṃ vāssa karissāmi”ti, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu garudhammaṃ ajjhāpanno hoti parivāsāraho, so ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeṃya “ahaṃ hi garudhammaṃ ajjhāpanno parivāsāraho, āgacchantu bhikkhū, icchāmi bhikkhūnaṃ āgatan”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaraṇīyena appahitepi, pageva pahite “parivāsādānaṃ ussukkaṃ karissāmi vā anussāvessāmi vā gaṇapūraho vā bhavissāmi”ti, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu mūlāya paṭikassanāraho hoti, so ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeṃya “ahaṃ hi mūlāya paṭikassanāraho, āgacchantu bhikkhū, icchāmi bhikkhūnaṃ āgatan”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaraṇīyena appahitepi, pageva pahite “mūlāya paṭikassanaṃ ussukkaṃ karissāmi vā anussāvessāmi vā gaṇapūraho vā bhavissāmi”ti, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu mānattāraho hoti, so ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeṃya “ahaṃ hi mānattāraho, āgacchantu bhikkhū, icchāmi bhikkhūnaṃ āgatan”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaraṇīyena appahitepi, pageva pahite “mānattadānaṃ ussukkaṃ karissāmi vā anussāvessāmi vā gaṇapūraho vā bhavissāmi”ti, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu abbhānāraho hoti, so ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeṃya “ahaṃ hi abbhānāraho, āgacchantu bhikkhū, icchāmi bhikkhūnaṃ āgatan”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaraṇīyena appahitepi, pageva pahite “abbhānaṃ ussukkaṃ karissāmi vā anussāvessāmi vā gaṇapūraho vā bhavissāmi”ti, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhussa saṅgho kammaṃ kattukāmo hoti tajjanīyaṃ vā niyassaṃ vā pabbājanīyaṃ vā paṭisāraṇīyaṃ vā ukkhepanīyaṃ vā, so ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeṇya “saṅgho me kammaṃ kattukāmo, āgacchantu bhikkhū, icchāmi bhikkhūnaṃ āgatan”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaṇeṇya appahitepi, pageva pahite “kinti nu kho saṅgho kammaṃ na kareyya, lahukāya vā pariṇāmeyyā”ti, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

Kataṃ vā panassa hoti saṅghena kammaṃ tajjanīyaṃ vā niyassaṃ vā pabbājanīyaṃ vā paṭisāraṇīyaṃ vā ukkhepanīyaṃ vā, so ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeṇya “saṅgho me kammaṃ akāsi, āgacchantu bhikkhū, icchāmi bhikkhūnaṃ āgatan”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaṇeṇya appahitepi, pageva pahite “kinti nu kho sammā vatteyya lomāṃ pāteyya netthāraṃ vatteyya saṅgho taṃ kammaṃ paṭippassambheyyā”ti, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

194. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhunī gilānā hoti, sā ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeṇya “ahaṃ hi gilānā, āgacchantu ayyā, icchāmi ayyānaṃ āgatan”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaṇeṇya appahitepi, pageva pahite “gilānabhattaṃ vā pariyesissāmi gilānupaṭṭhākabhattaṃ vā pariyesissāmi gilānabhesajjaṃ vā pariyesissāmi pucchissāmi vā upaṭṭhahissāmi vā”ti, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyā anabhirati uppannā hoti, sā ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeṇya “anabhirati me uppannā, āgacchantu ayyā, icchāmi ayyānaṃ āgatan”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaṇeṇya appahitepi, pageva pahite “anabhirataṃ vūpakāsessāmi vā vūpakāsāpessāmi vā dhammakathaṃ vāssā karissāmi”ti, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyā kukkuccaṃ uppannaṃ hoti, sā ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeṇya “kukkuccaṃ me uppannaṃ, āgacchantu ayyā, icchāmi ayyānaṃ āgatan”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaṇeṇya appahitepi,

pageva pahite “kukkuccam vinodessāmi vā vinodāpessāmi vā dhammakatham vāssā karissāmi”ti, sattāham sannivatto kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyā diṭṭhigatam uppannam hoti, sā ce bhikkhūnam santike dūtam paṇeṇya “diṭṭhigatam me uppannam, āgacchantu ayyā, icchāmi ayyānam āgatan”ti. Gantabbam bhikkhave sattāhakaraṇīyena appahitepi, pageva pahite “diṭṭhigatam vivecessāmi vā vivecāpessāmi vā dhammakatham vāssā karissāmi”ti, sattāham sannivatto kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhunī garudhammam ajjhāpannā hoti mānattārahā, sā ce bhikkhūnam santike dūtam paṇeṇya “aham hi garudhammam ajjhāpannā mānattārahā, āgacchantu ayyā, icchāmi ayyānam āgatan”ti. Gantabbam bhikkhave sattāhakaraṇīyena appahitepi, pageva pahite “mānattadānam ussukkam karissāmi”ti, sattāham sannivatto kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhunī mūlāya paṭikassanārahā hoti, sā ce bhikkhūnam santike dūtam paṇeṇya “aham hi mūlāya paṭikassanārahā, āgacchantu ayyā, icchāmi ayyānam āgatan”ti. Gantabbam bhikkhave sattāhakaraṇīyena appahitepi, pageva pahite “mūlāya paṭikassanam ussukkam karissāmi”ti, sattāham sannivatto kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhunī abbhānārahā hoti, sā ce bhikkhūnam santike dūtam paṇeṇya “aham hi abbhānārahā, āgacchantu ayyā, icchāmi ayyānam āgatan”ti. Gantabbam bhikkhave sattāhakaraṇīyena appahitepi, pageva pahite “abbhānam ussukkam karissāmi”ti, sattāham sannivatto kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyā saṅgho kammam kattukāmo hoti tajjanīyam vā niyassam vā pabbājanīyam vā paṭisāraṇīyam vā ukkhepanīyam vā, sā ce bhikkhūnam santike dūtam paṇeṇya “saṅgho me kammam kattukāmo, āgacchantu ayyā, icchāmi ayyānam āgatan”ti. Gantabbam bhikkhave sattāhakaraṇīyena appahitepi, pageva pahite “kinti nu kho saṅgho kammam na kareyya lahukāya vā pariṇāmeyyā”ti, sattāham sannivatto kātabbo.

Kataṃ vā panassā hoti saṃghena kammaṃ tajjanīyaṃ vā niyassaṃ vā pabbājanīyaṃ vā paṭisāraṇīyaṃ vā ukkhepanīyaṃ vā, sā ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeṃya “saṃgho me kammaṃ akāsi, āgacchantu ayyā, icchāmi ayyānaṃ āgatan”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaraṇīyena appahitepi, pageva pahite “kinti nu kho sammā vatteyya lomāṃ pāteyya netthāraṃ vatteyya saṃgho taṃ kammaṃ paṭippassambheyyā”ti, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

195. Idha pana bhikkhave sikkhamānā gilānā hoti, sā ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeṃya “ahaṃ hi gilānā, āgacchantu ayyā, icchāmi ayyānaṃ āgatan”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaraṇīyena appahitepi, pageva pahite “gilānabhattaṃ vā pariyesissāmi gilānupaṭṭhākabhattaṃ vā pariyesissāmi gilānabhesajjaṃ vā pariyesissāmi pucchissāmi vā upaṭṭhahissāmi vā”ti, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave sikkhamānāya anabhirati uppannā hoti -pa-sikkhamānāya kukkuccaṃ uppannaṃ hoti. Sikkhamānāya diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ hoti. Sikkhamānāya sikkhā kupitā hoti, sā ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeṃya “sikkhā me kupitā, āgacchantu ayyā, icchāmi ayyānaṃ āgatan”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaraṇīyena appahitepi, pageva pahite “sikkhāsamādānaṃ ussukkaṃ karissāmi”ti, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave sikkhamānā upasampajjitukāmā hoti, sā ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeṃya “ahaṃ hi upasampajjitukāmā, āgacchantu ayyā, icchāmi ayyānaṃ āgatan”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaraṇīyena appahitepi, pageva pahite “upasampadaṃ ussukkaṃ karissāmi vā anussāvessāmi vā gaṇapūraṃ vā bhavissāmi”ti, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

196. Idha pana bhikkhave sāmaṇero gilāno hoti, so ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeṃya “ahaṃ hi gilāno, āgacchantu

bhikkhū, icchāmi bhikkhūnaṃ āgatan”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaraṇīyena appahitepi, pageva pahite “gilānabhattaṃ vā pariyesissāmi gilānupaṭṭhākabhattaṃ vā pariyesissāmi gilānabhesajjaṃ vā pariyesissāmi pucchissāmi vā upaṭṭhahissāmi vā”ti, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave sāmaṇerassa anabhirati uppannā hoti -pa-sāmaṇerassa kukkuccaṃ uppannaṃ hoti. Sāmaṇerassa diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ hoti. Sāmaṇero vassaṃ pucchitukāmo hoti, so ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeṃya “ahaṃ hi vassaṃ pucchitukāmo, āgacchantu bhikkhū, icchāmi bhikkhūnaṃ āgatan”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaraṇīyena appahitepi, pageva pahite “pucchissāmi vā ācikkhissāmi vā”ti, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave sāmaṇero upasampajjitukāmo hoti, so ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeṃya “ahaṃ hi upasampajjitukāmo, āgacchantu bhikkhū, icchāmi bhikkhūnaṃ āgatan”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaraṇīyena appahitepi, pageva pahite “upasampadaṃ ussukkaṃ karissāmi vā anussāveṃsāmi vā gaṇapūraṃ vā bhavissāmi”ti, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

197. Idha pana bhikkhave sāmaṇerī gilānā hoti, sā ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeṃya “ahaṃ hi gilānā, āgacchantu ayyā, icchāmi ayyānaṃ āgatan”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaraṇīyana appahitepi, pageva pahite “gilānabhattaṃ vā pariyesissāmi gilānupaṭṭhākabhattaṃ vā pariyesissāmi gilānabhesajjaṃ vā pariyesissāmi pucchissāmi vā upaṭṭhahissāmi vā”ti, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave sāmaṇeriyā anabhirati uppannā hoti -pa-sāmaṇeriyā kukkuccaṃ uppannaṃ hoti. Sāmaṇeriyā diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ hoti. Sāmaṇerī vassaṃ pucchitukāmā hoti, sā ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeṃya “ahaṃ hi vassaṃ pucchitukāmā, āgacchantu ayyā, icchāmi ayyānaṃ āgatan”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaraṇīyena appahitepi, pageva pahite “pucchissāmi vā ācikkhissāmi vā”ti, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave sāmaṇerī sikkhaṃ samādiyitukāmā hoti, sā ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeṃya “ahaṃ hi sikkhaṃ samādiyitukāmā, āgacchantu ayyā, icchāmi ayyānaṃ āgatan”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaṇḍiyeṇa appahitepi, pageva pahite “sikkhāsamādānaṃ ussukkaṃ karissāmi”ti, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

111. Sattannaṃ appahitepi anujānānā

198. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa bhikkhuno mātā gilānā hoti, sā puttassa santike dūtaṃ pāhesi “ahaṃ hi gilānā, āgacchatu me putto, icchāmi puttassa āgatan”ti. Atha kho tassa bhikkhuno etadahosi “Bhagavatā paññattaṃ “sattannaṃ sattāhakaṇḍiyeṇa pahite gantuṃ, na tveva appahite, pañcannaṃ sattāhakaṇḍiyeṇa appahitepi gantuṃ, pageva pahite”ti, ayañca me mātā gilānā, sā ca anupāsikā, kathaṃ nu kho mayā paṭipajjitabban”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave sattannaṃ sattāhakaṇḍiyeṇa appahitepi gantuṃ, pageva pahite, bhikkhussa bhikkhuniyā sikkhamānāya sāmaṇerassa sāmaṇeriyā mātuyā ca pitussa ca. Anujānāmi bhikkhave imesaṃ sattannaṃ sattāhakaṇḍiyeṇa appahitepi gantuṃ, pageva pahite, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhussa mātā gilānā hoti, sā ce puttassa santike dūtaṃ paṇeṃya “ahaṃ hi gilānā, āgacchatu me putto, icchāmi puttassa āgatan”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaṇḍiyeṇa appahitepi, pageva pahite “gilānabhattaṃ vā pariyesissāmi gilānupaṭṭhākabhattaṃ vā pariyesissāmi gilānabhesajjaṃ vā pariyesissāmi pucchissāmi vā upaṭṭhahissāmi vā”ti, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhussa pitā gilāno hoti, so ce puttassa santike dūtaṃ paṇeṃya “ahaṃ hi gilāno, āgacchatu me putto, icchāmi puttassa āgatan”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaṇḍiyeṇa appahitepi, pageva pahite “gilānabhattaṃ vā pariyesissāmi gilānupaṭṭhākabhattaṃ vā pariyesissāmi gilānabhesajjaṃ vā pariyesissāmi pucchissāmi vā upaṭṭhahissāmi vā”ti, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

112. Pahiteyeva anujānanā

199. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhussa bhātā gilāno hoti, so ce bhātuno santike dūtaṃ paṇeṇya “ahaṃ hi gilāno, āgacchatu me bhātā, icchāmi bhātuno āgatan”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaṇṇeṇa pahite, na tveva appahite, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhussa bhaginī gilānā hoti, sā ce bhātuno santike dūtaṃ paṇeṇya “ahaṃ hi gilānā, āgacchatu me bhātā, icchāmi bhātuno āgatan”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaṇṇeṇa pahite, na tveva appahite, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhussa ñātako gilāno hoti, so ce bhikkhussa santike dūtaṃ paṇeṇya “ahaṃ hi gilāno, āgacchatu bhadanto, icchāmi bhadantassa āgatan”ti Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaṇṇeṇa pahite, na tveva appahite, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhugatiko gilāno hoti, so ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeṇya “ahaṃ hi gilāno, āgacchantu bhadantā, icchāmi bhadantānaṃ āgatan”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaṇṇeṇa pahite, na tveva appahite, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

Tena kho pana samayena saṃghassa vihāro undriyati, aññatarena upāsakena araṇṇe bhaṇḍaṃ chedāpitaṃ hoti. So bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇesi “sace bhadantā taṃ bhaṇḍaṃ āvahāpeyyuṃ, dajjāhaṃ taṃ bhaṇḍaṃ”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave saṃghakaṇṇeṇa gantuṃ, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabboti.

Vassāvāsabhāṇavāro niṭṭhito.

113. Antarāye anāpattivassacchedavāra

200. Tena kho pana samayena Kosalesu janapade aññatarasmim āvāse vassūpagatā bhikkhū vāḷchi ubbāḷhā honti, gaṇhimsupi paripātimsupi. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassūpagatā bhikkhū vāḷehi ubbāḷhā honti, gaṇhantipi paripātentipi. Eseva antarāyoti pakkamitabbaṃ, anāpatti vassacchedassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassūpagatā bhikkhū sarīsapehi ubbāḷhā honti, ḍamsantipi paripātentipi. Eseva antarāyoti pakkamitabbaṃ, anāpatti vassacchedassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassūpagatā bhikkhū corehi ubbāḷhā honti, vilumpantipi ākoṭentipi. Eseva antarāyoti pakkamitabbaṃ, anāpatti vassacchedassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassūpagatā bhikkhū pisācehi ubbāḷhā honti, āvisantipi hanantipi¹. Eseva antarāyoti pakkamitabbaṃ, anāpatti vassacchedassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassūpagatānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ gāmo agginā daḍḍho hoti, bhikkhū piṇḍakena kilamanti. Eseva antarāyoti pakkamitabbaṃ, anāpatti vassacchedassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassūpagatānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ senāsanānaṃ agginā daḍḍhaṃ hoti, bhikkhū senāsanena kilamanti. Eseva antarāyoti pakkamitabbaṃ, anāpatti vassacchedassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassūpagatānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ gāmo udakena vūḷho hoti, bhikkhū piṇḍakena kilamanti. Eseva antarāyoti pakkamitabbaṃ, anāpatti vassacchedassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassūpagatānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ senāsanānaṃ udakena vūḷhaṃ hoti, bhikkhū senāsanena kilamanti. Eseva antarāyoti pakkamitabbaṃ, anāpatti vassacchedassāti.

201. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarasmim āvāse vassūpagatānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ gāmo corehi vuṭṭhāsi. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave yena gāmo tena gantunti.

1. Ojampi haranti (Sī), harantipi (Syā)

Gāmo dvedhā bhijjittha. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave yena bahutarā tena gantunti.

Bahutarā assaddhā honti appasannā. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave yena saddhā pasannā tena gantunti.

Tena kho pana समयena Kosalesu janapade aññatarasmim āvāse vassūpagatā bhikkhū na labhiṃsu lūkhassa vā paṇītassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthaṃ pāripūrim. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassūpagatā bhikkhū na labhanti lūkhassa vā paṇītassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthaṃ pāripūrim. Eseva antarāyoti pakkamitabbaṃ, anāpatti vassacchedassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassūpagatā bhikkhū labhanti lūkhassa vā paṇītassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthaṃ pāripūrim, na labhanti sappāyāni bhojanāni. Eseva antarāyoti pakkamitabbaṃ, anāpatti vassacchedassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassūpagatā bhikkhū labhanti lūkhassa vā paṇītassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthaṃ pāripūrim, labhanti sappāyāni bhojanāni, na labhanti sappāyāni bhesajjāni. Eseva antarāyoti pakkamitabbaṃ, anāpatti vassacchedassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassūpagatā bhikkhū labhanti lūkhassa vā paṇītassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthaṃ pāripūrim, labhanti sappāyāni bhojanāni, labhanti sappāyāni bhesajjāni, na labhanti patirūpaṃ upaṭṭhākaṃ. Eseva antarāyoti pakkamitabbaṃ, anāpatti vassacchedassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassūpagataṃ bhikkhuṃ itthī nimanteti “ehi bhante hiraññaṃ vā te demi, suvaṇṇaṃ vā te demi, khettaṃ vā te demi, vatthuṃ vā te demi, gāvum vā te demi, gāviṃ vā te demi, dāsaṃ vā te demi, dāsīṃ vā te demi, dhītaraṃ vā te demi bhariyatthāya, ahaṃ vā te bhariyā homi, aññaṃ vā te bhariyaṃ ānemi”ti. Tatra ce bhikkhuno evaṃ hoti “lahuparivattaṃ kho cittaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā, siyāpi me brahmacariyassa antarāyo”ti pakkamitabbaṃ, anāpatti vassacchedassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassūpagataṃ bhikkhuṃ vesī nimanteti -pa-thullakumārī nimanteti. Paṇḍako nimanteti. Nātakā nimantenti. Rājāno nimantenti. Corā nimantenti. Dhuttā nimantenti “ehi bhante hiraññaṃ vā te dema, suvaṇṇaṃ vā te dema, khettaṃ vā te dema, vatthum vā te dema, gāvum vā te dema, gāviṃ vā te dema, dāsaṃ vā te dema, dāsiṃ vā te dema, dhītaraṃ vā te dema bhariyatthāya, aññaṃ vā te bhariyaṃ ānemā”ti. Tatra ce bhikkhuno evaṃ hoti “lahuparivattaṃ kho cittaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā, siyāpi me brahmacariyassa antarāyo”ti pakkamitabbaṃ, anāpatti vassacchedassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassūpagato bhikkhu assāmikaṃ nidhiṃ passati. Tatra ce bhikkhuno evaṃ hoti “lahuparivattaṃ kho cittaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā, siyāpi me brahmacariyassa antarāyo”ti pakkamitabbaṃ, anāpatti vassacchedassa.

114. Saṃghabhede anāpattivassacchedavāra

202. Idha pana bhikkhave vassūpagato bhikkhu passati sambahule bhikkhū saṃghabhedāya parakkamante. Tatra ce bhikkhuno evaṃ hoti “garuko kho saṃghabhedo vutto Bhagavatā, mā mayi sammukhībhūte saṃgho bhijji”ti pakkamitabbaṃ, anāpatti vassacchedassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassūpagato bhikkhu suṇāti “asukasmiṃ kira āvāse sambahulā bhikkhu saṃghabhedāya parakkamantī”ti. Tatra ce bhikkhuno evaṃ hoti “garuko kho saṃghabhedo vutto Bhagavatā, mā mayi sammukhībhūte saṃgho bhijji”ti pakkamitabbaṃ, anāpatti vassacchedassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassūpagato bhikkhu suṇāti “asukasmiṃ kira āvāse sambahulā bhikkhū saṃghabhedāya parakkamantī”ti. Tatra ce bhikkhuno evaṃ hoti “te kho me bhikkhū mittā, tyāhaṃ vakkhāmi ‘garuko kho āvuso saṃghabhedo vutto Bhagavatā, māyasmantānaṃ saṃghabhedo ruccitthā”ti, karissanti me vacanaṃ sussūsissanti, sotam odahissanti”ti pakkamitabbaṃ, anāpatti vassacchedassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassūpagato bhikkhu suṇāti “asukasmim kira āvāse sambahulā bhikkhū saṅghabhedāya parakkamantī”ti. Tatra ce bhikkhuno evaṃ hoti “te kho me bhikkhū na mittā, api ca ye tesam mittā, te me mittā, tyāhaṃ vakkhāmi, te vuttā te vakkhanti ‘garuko kho āvuso saṅghabhedo vutto Bhagavatā, māyasmantānaṃ saṅghabhedo ruccitthā’ti, karissanti tesam vacanaṃ sussūsissanti, sotaṃ odahissantī”ti pakkamitabbaṃ, anāpatti vassacchedassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassūpagato bhikkhu suṇāti “asukasmim kira āvāse sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saṅgho bhinno”ti, tatra ce bhikkhuno evaṃ hoti “te kho me bhikkhū mittā, tyāhaṃ vakkhāmi ‘garuko kho āvuso saṅghabhedo vutto Bhagavatā, māyasmantānaṃ saṅghabhedo ruccitthā’ti, karissanti me vacanaṃ sussūsissanti, sotaṃ odahissantī”ti pakkamitabbaṃ, anāpatti vassacchedassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassūpagato bhikkhu suṇāti “asukasmim kira āvāse sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saṅgho bhinno”ti. Tatra ce bhikkhuno evaṃ hoti “te kho me bhikkhū na mittā, api ca ye tesam mittā, te me mittā, tyāhaṃ vakkhāmi, te vuttā te vakkhanti ‘garuko kho āvuso saṅghabhedo vutto Bhagavatā, māyasmantānaṃ saṅghabhedo ruccitthā’ti, karissanti tesam vacanaṃ sussūsissanti, sotaṃ odahissantī”ti pakkamitabbaṃ, anāpatti vassacchedassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassūpagato bhikkhu suṇāti “amukasmim kira āvāse sambahulā bhikkhuniyo saṅghabhedāya parakkamantī”ti. Tatra ce bhikkhuno evaṃ hoti “tā kho me bhikkhuniyo mittā, tāhaṃ vakkhāmi ‘garuko kho bhaginiyo saṅghabhedo vutto Bhagavatā, mā bhaginīnaṃ saṅghabhedo ruccitthā’ti, karissanti me vacanaṃ sussūsissanti, sotaṃ odahissantī”ti pakkamitabbaṃ, anāpatti vassacchedassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassūpagato bhikkhu suṇāti “amukasmim kira āvāse sambahulā bhikkhuniyo saṅghabhedāya parakkamantī”ti. Tatra ce bhikkhuno evaṃ hoti “tā kho me bhikkhuniyo na mittā, api ca yā tāsam mittā, tā me mittā, tāhaṃ vakkhāmi, tā vuttā tā vakkhanti

‘garuko kho bhaginiyo¹ saṅghabhedo vutto Bhagavatā, mā bhaginīnam² saṅghabhedo ruccitthā’^{ti}, karissanti tāsāṃ vacanaṃ sussūsissanti, sotāṃ odahissanti^{”ti} pakkamitabbaṃ, anāpatti vassacchedassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassūpagato bhikkhu suṇāti “amukasmim kira āvāse sambahulāhi bhikkhunīhi saṅgho bhinno”^{ti}. Tatra ce bhikkhuno evaṃ hoti “tā kho me bhikkhuniyo mittā, tāhaṃ vakkhāmi ‘garuko kho bhaginiyo saṅghabhedo vutto Bhagavatā, mā bhaginīnam saṅghabhedo ruccitthā’^{ti}, karissanti me vacanaṃ sussūsissanti, sotāṃ odahissanti^{”ti} pakkamitabbaṃ, anāpatti vassacchedassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassūpagato bhikkhu suṇāti “amukasmim kira āvāse sambahulāhi bhikkhunīhi saṅgho bhinno”^{ti}. Tatra ce bhikkhuno evaṃ hoti “tā kho me bhikkhuniyo na mittā, api ca yā tāsāṃ mittā, tā me mittā, tāhaṃ vakkhāmi, tā vuttā tā vakkhanti ‘garuko kho bhaginiyo¹ saṅghabhedo vutto Bhagavatā, mā bhaginīnam² saṅghabhedo ruccitthā’^{ti}, karissanti tāsāṃ vacanaṃ sussūsissanti, sotāṃ odahissanti^{”ti} pakkamitabbaṃ, anāpatti vassacchedassāti.

115. Vajādīsu vassūpagamanam

203. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu vaje vassaṃ upagantukāmo hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave vaje vassaṃ upagantunti. Vajo vuṭṭhāsi. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave yena vajo tena gantunti.

Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu upakaṭṭhāya vassūpanāyikāya satthena gantukāmo hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave satthe vassaṃ upagantunti.

Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu upakaṭṭhāya vassūpanāyikāya nāvāya gantukāmo hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave nāvāya vassaṃ upagantunti.

1. Ayyāyo (Sī)

2. Ayyānam (Sī)

116. Vassaṃ anupagantabbatthānāni

204. Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū rukkhasusire vassaṃ upagacchanti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “seyyathāpi pisācillikā”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave rukkhasusire vassaṃ upagantabbam, yo upagaccheyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū rukkhaveṭṭabhiyā vassaṃ upagacchanti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “seyyathāpi migaluddakā”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave rukkhaveṭṭabhiyā vassaṃ upagantabbam, yo upagaccheyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū ajjhokāse vassaṃ upagacchanti. Deve vassante rukkhamūlampi nibbakosampi upadhāvanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave ajjhokāse vassaṃ upagantabbam, yo upagaccheyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū asenāsanikā vassaṃ upagacchanti. Sītenapi kilamanti, uṇhenapi kilamanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave asenāsanikena vassaṃ upagantabbam, yo upagaccheyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū chavakuṭikāya vassaṃ upagacchanti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “seyyathāpi chavaḍāhakā”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave chavakuṭikāya vassaṃ upagantabbam, yo upagaccheyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū chatte vassaṃ upagacchanti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “seyyathāpi gopālakā”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave chatte vassaṃ upagantabbam, yo upagaccheyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū cāṭiyā vassaṃ upagacchanti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “seyyathāpi titthiyā”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave cāṭiyā vassaṃ upagantabbam, yo upagaccheyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

117. Adhammikakatikā

205. Tena kho pana samayena Sāvattthiyā saṅghena evarūpā katikā katā hoti “antarāvassam̐ na pabbājetabban”ti. Visākhāya Migāramātuyā nattā bhikkhū upasaṅkamitvā pabbajjam̐ yāci. Bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “saṅghena kho āvuso evarūpā katikā katā ‘antarāvassam̐ na pabbājetabban’ti. Āgamehi āvuso yāva bhikkhū vassam̐ vasanti, vassam̐vuṭṭhā pabbājessanti”ti. Atha kho te bhikkhū vassam̐vuṭṭhā Visākhāya Migāramātuyā nattāram̐ etadavocum̐ “ehi dāni āvuso pabbājāhī”ti. So evamāha “sacāham̐ bhante pabbajito assam̐, abhirameyyāmaham̐¹, na dānāham̐ bhante pabbajissāmī”ti. Visākhā Migāramātā ujjhāyati khiyyati vipāceti “katham̐ hi nāma ayyā evarūpaṃ katikaṃ karissanti ‘na antarāvassam̐ pabbājetabban’ti, kam̐ kalam̐ dhammo na caritabbo”ti. Assosum̐ kho bhikkhū Visākhāya Migāramātuyā ujjhāyantiyā khiyyantiyā vipācentiyā. Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato etamattham̐ ārocesum̐. Na bhikkhave evarūpā katikā kātābbā “na antarāvassam̐ pabbājetabban”ti, yo kareyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

118. Paṭissavadukkaṭāpatti

206. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmatā Upanandena Sakyaputtena rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa vassāvāso paṭissuto hoti purimikāya. So tam̐ āvāsam̐ gacchanto addasa antarāmagge dve āvāse bahucīvarake, tassa etadahosi “yannūnāham̐ imesu dvīsu āvāsesu vassam̐ vaseyyam̐, evam̐ me bahuṃ cīvaram̐² uppajjissatī”ti. So tesu dvīsu āvāsesu vassam̐ vasi. Rājā Pasenadi Kosalo ujjhāyati khiyyati vipāceti “katham̐ hi nāma ayyo Upanando Sakyaputto amhākaṃ vassāvāsam̐ paṭissuṇitvā visam̐vādessati, nanu Bhagavatā anekapariyāyena musāvādo garahito, musāvādā veramaṇi pasatthā”ti. Assosum̐ kho bhikkhū rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa ujjhāyantassa khiyyantassa vipācentassa. Ye te bhikkhū appicchā -pa- te ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “katham̐ hi nāma āyasmā Upanando

1. Abhirameyyam̐ cāham̐ (Sī)

2. Bahucīvaram̐ (Ka)

Sakyaputto rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa vassāvāsaṃ paṭissuṇitvā visamvādessati, nanu Bhagavatā anekapariyāyena musāvādo garahito, musāvādā veramaṇī pasatthā”ti. Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ -pa-. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmim̐ nidāne etasmim̐ pakaraṇe bhikkhusaṃghaṃ sannipātāpetvā āyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ Sakyaputtaṃ paṭipucchi “saccaṃ kira tvaṃ Upananda rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa vassāvāsaṃ paṭissuṇitvā visamvādesī”ti. Saccaṃ Bhagavāti. Vigarahi Buddho Bhagavā -pa-. Kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa vassāvāsaṃ paṭissuṇitvā visamvādessasi. Nanu mayā moghapurisa anekapariyāyena musāvādo garahito, musāvādā veramaṇī pasatthā. Netam̐ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya -pa- vigarahitvā -pa- dhammim̐ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi—

207. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhunā vassāvāso paṭissuto hoti purimikāya, so taṃ āvāsaṃ gacchanto passati antarāmagge dve āvāse bahucīvarake, tassa evaṃ hoti “yannūnāhaṃ imesu dvīsu āvāsesu vassaṃ vaseyyaṃ, evaṃ me bahuṃ cīvaraṃ uppajjissatī”ti, so tesu dvīsu āvāsesu vassaṃ vasati, tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno purimikā ca na paññāyati, paṭissave ca āpatti dukkaṭassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhunā vassāvāso paṭissuto hoti purimikāya, so taṃ āvāsaṃ gacchanto bahiddhā uposathaṃ karoti, pāṭipade¹ vihāraṃ upeti, senāsaṇaṃ paññāpeti, pānīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti, pariveṇaṃ sammajjati, so tadaheva akaraṇīyo pakkamati, tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno purimikā ca na paññāyati, paṭissave ca āpatti dukkaṭassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhunā vassāvāso paṭissuto hoti purimikāya, so taṃ āvāsaṃ gacchanto bahiddhā uposathaṃ karoti, pāṭipade vihāraṃ upeti, senāsaṇaṃ paññāpeti, pānīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti, pariveṇaṃ sammajjati, so tadaheva sakaraṇīyo pakkamati,

1. Pāṭipadena (Ka)

tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno purimikā ca na paññāyati, paṭissave ca āpatti dukkaṭassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhunā vassāvāso paṭissuto hoti purimikāya, so taṃ āvāsaṃ gacchanto bahiddhā uposathaṃ karoti, pāṭipade vihāraṃ upeti, senāsaṇaṃ paññāpeti, pānīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti, pariveṇaṃ sammajjati, so dvīhatīhaṃ vasitvā akaraṇīyo pakkamati, tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno purimikā ca na paññāyati, paṭissave ca āpatti dukkaṭassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhunā vassāvāso paṭissuto hoti purimikāya, so taṃ āvāsaṃ gacchanto bahiddhā uposathaṃ karoti, pāṭipade vihāraṃ upeti, senāsaṇaṃ paññāpeti, pānīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti, pariveṇaṃ sammajjati, so dvīhatīhaṃ vasitvā sakaraṇīyo pakkamati, tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno purimikā ca na paññāyati, paṭissave ca āpatti dukkaṭassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhunā vassāvāso paṭissuto hoti purimikāya, so taṃ āvāsaṃ gacchanto bahiddhā uposathaṃ karoti, pāṭipade vihāraṃ upeti, senāsaṇaṃ paññāpeti, pānīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti, pariveṇaṃ sammajjati, so dvīhatīhaṃ vasitvā sattāhakaṇīyena pakkamati, so taṃ sattāhaṃ bahiddhā vītināmeti, tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno purimikā ca na paññāyati, paṭissave ca āpatti dukkaṭassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhunā vassāvāso paṭissuto hoti purimikāya, so taṃ āvāsaṃ gacchanto bahiddhā uposathaṃ karoti, pāṭipade vihāraṃ upeti, senāsaṇaṃ paññāpeti, pānīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti, pariveṇaṃ sammajjati, so dvīhatīhaṃ vasitvā sattāhakaṇīyena pakkamati, so taṃ sattāhaṃ anto sannivattaṃ karoti, tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno purimikā ca paññāyati, paṭissave ca anāpatti.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhunā vassāvāso paṭissuto hoti purimikāya, so taṃ āvāsaṃ gacchanto bahiddhā uposathaṃ karoti, pāṭipade vihāraṃ upeti, senāsaṇaṃ paññāpeti, pānīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ

upaṭṭhāpeti, pariveṇaṃ sammajjati, so sattāhaṃ anāgatāya pavāraṇāya sakaraṇīyo pakkamati, āgaccheyya vā so bhikkhave bhikkhu taṃ āvāsaṃ na vā āgaccheyya, tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno purimikā ca paññāyati, paṭissave ca anāpatti.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhunā vassāvāso paṭissuto hoti purimikāya, so taṃ āvāsaṃ gantvā uposathaṃ karoti, pāṭipade vihāraṃ upeti, senāsaṇaṃ paññāpeti, pānīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti, pariveṇaṃ sammajjati, so tadaheva akaraṇīyo pakkamati, tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno purimikā ca na paññāyati, paṭissave ca āpatti dukkaṭassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhunā vassāvāso paṭissuto hoti purimikāya, so taṃ āvāsaṃ gantvā uposathaṃ karoti, pāṭipade vihāraṃ upeti, senāsaṇaṃ paññāpeti, pānīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti, pariveṇaṃ sammajjati, so tadaheva sakaraṇīyo pakkamati -pa- so dvīhatīhaṃ vasitvā akaraṇīyo pakkamati -pa- so dvīhatīhaṃ vasitvā sakaraṇīyo pakkamati -pa- so dvīhatīhaṃ vasitvā sattāhakarāṇīyena pakkamati, so taṃ sattāhaṃ bahiddhā vītināmeti, tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno purimikā ca na paññāyati, paṭissave ca āpatti dukkaṭassa -pa- so dvīhatīhaṃ vasitvā sattāhakarāṇīyena pakkamati, so taṃ sattāhaṃ anto sannivattaṃ karoti, tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno purimikā ca paññāyati, paṭissave ca anāpatti -pa- so sattāhaṃ anāgatāya pavāraṇāya sakaraṇīyo pakkamati, āgaccheyya vā so bhikkhave bhikkhu taṃ āvāsaṃ na vā āgaccheyya, tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno purimikā ca paññāyati, paṭissave ca anāpatti.

208. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhunā vassāvāso paṭissuto hoti pacchimikāya, so taṃ āvāsaṃ gacchanto bahiddhā uposathaṃ karoti, pāṭipade vihāraṃ upeti, senāsaṇaṃ paññāpeti, pānīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti, pariveṇaṃ sammajjati, so tadaheva akaraṇīyo pakkamati, tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno pacchimikā ca na paññāyati, paṭissave ca āpatti dukkaṭassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhunā vassāvāso paṭissuto hoti pacchimikāya, so taṃ āvāsaṃ gacchanto bahiddhā uposathaṃ karoti, pāṭipade vihāraṃ upeti, senāsaṇaṃ paññapeti, pānīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti, pariveṇaṃ sammajjati, so tadaheva sakaraṇīyo pakkamati, tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno pacchimikā ca na paññāyati, paṭissave ca āpatti dukkaṭassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhunā vassāvāso paṭissuto hoti pacchimikāya, so taṃ āvāsaṃ gacchanto bahiddhā uposathaṃ karoti, pāṭipade vihāraṃ upeti, senāsaṇaṃ paññapeti, pānīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti, pariveṇaṃ sammajjati, so dvīhatīhaṃ vasitvā akaraṇīyo pakkamati, tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno pacchimikā ca na paññāyati, paṭissave ca āpatti dukkaṭassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhunā vassāvāso paṭissuto hoti pacchimikāya, so taṃ āvāsaṃ gacchanto bahiddhā uposathaṃ karoti, pāṭipade vihāraṃ upeti, senāsaṇaṃ paññapeti, pānīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti, pariveṇaṃ sammajjati, so dvīhatīhaṃ vasitvā sakaraṇīyo pakkamati, tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno pacchimikā ca na paññāyati, paṭissave ca āpatti dukkaṭassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhunā vassāvāso paṭissuto hoti pacchimikāya, so taṃ āvāsaṃ gacchanto bahiddhā uposathaṃ karoti, pāṭipade vihāraṃ upeti, senāsaṇaṃ paññapeti, pānīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti, pariveṇaṃ sammajjati, so dvīhatīhaṃ vasitvā sattāhakaṇīyena pakkamati, so taṃ sattāhaṃ bahiddhā vītināmeti, tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno pacchimikā ca na paññāyati, paṭissave ca āpatti dukkaṭassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhunā vassāvāso paṭissuto hoti pacchimikāya, so taṃ āvāsaṃ gacchanto bahiddhā uposathaṃ karoti, pāṭipade vihāraṃ upeti, senāsaṇaṃ paññapeti, pānīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti, pariveṇaṃ sammajjati, so dvīhatīhaṃ vasitvā sattāhakaṇīyena pakkamati, so taṃ sattāhaṃ anto sannivattaṃ karoti, tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno pacchimikā ca paññāyati, paṭissave ca anāpatti.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhunā vassāvāso paṭissuto hoti pacchimikāya, so taṃ āvāsaṃ gacchanto bahiddhā uposathaṃ karoti, pāṭipade vihāraṃ upeti, senāsaṇaṃ paññāpeti, pānīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti, pariveṇaṃ sammajjati, so sattāhaṃ anāgatāya komudiyā cātumāsiniyā sakaraṇīyo pakkamati, āgaccheyya vā so bhikkhave bhikkhu taṃ āvāsaṃ na vā āgaccheyya, tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno pacchimikā ca paññāyati, paṭissave ca anāpatti.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhunā vassāvāso paṭissuto hoti pacchimikāya, so taṃ āvāsaṃ gantvā uposathaṃ karoti, pāṭipade vihāraṃ upeti, senāsaṇaṃ paññāpeti, pānīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti, pariveṇaṃ sammajjati, so tadaheva akaraṇīyo pakkamati, tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno pacchimikā ca na paññāyati, paṭissave ca āpatti dukkaṭassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhunā vassāvāso paṭissuto hoti pacchimikāya, so taṃ āvāsaṃ gantvā uposathaṃ karoti, pāṭipade vihāraṃ upeti, senāsaṇaṃ paññāpeti, pānīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti, pariveṇaṃ sammajjati, so tadaheva sakaraṇīyo pakkamati -pa- so dvīhatīhaṃ vasitvā akaraṇīyo pakkamati -pa- so dvīhatīhaṃ vasitvā sakaraṇīyo pakkamati -pa- so dvīhatīhaṃ vasitvā sattāhakaraṇīyena pakkamati, so taṃ sattāhaṃ bahiddhā vītināmeti, tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno pacchimikā ca na paññāyati, paṭissave ca āpatti dukkaṭassa -pa- so dvīhatīhaṃ vasitvā sattāhakaraṇīyena pakkamati, so taṃ sattāhaṃ anto sannivattaṃ karoti, tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno pacchimikā ca paññāyati, paṭissave ca anāpatti.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhunā vassāvāso paṭissuto hoti pacchimikāya, so taṃ āvāsaṃ gantvā uposathaṃ karoti, pāṭipade vihāraṃ upeti, senāsaṇaṃ paññāpeti, pānīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti, pariveṇaṃ sammajjati, so sattāhaṃ anāgatāya komudiyā cātumāsiniyā sakaraṇīyo pakkamati, āgaccheyya vā so bhikkhave bhikkhu taṃ āvāsaṃ na vā āgaccheyya, tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno pacchimikā ca paññāyati, paṭissave ca anāpattīti.

Vassūpanāyikakkhandhako tatiyo.

119. Tassuddānaṃ

Upagantum kadā ceva, kati antarāvassa ca.
Na icchanti ca sañcicca, ukkaḍḍhitum upāsako.

Gilāno mātā ca pitā, bhātā ca atha ñātako.
Bhikkhugatiko vihāro, vālā cāpi sarīsapā.

Coro ceva pisācā ca, daḍḍhā tadubhayena ca.
Vūḷhodakena vuṭṭhāsi, bahutarā ca dāyakā.

Lūkhappaṇītasappāya, bhesajjupaṭṭhakena ca.
Itthī vesī kumārī ca, paṇḍako ñātakena ca.

Rājā corā dhuttā nidhi, bheda-aṭṭhavidhena¹ ca.
Vajasatthā ca nāvā ca, susire viṭabhiyā ca.

Ajjhokāse vassāvāso, asenāsanikena ca.
Chavakuṭikā chatte ca, cāṭiyā ca upenti te.

Katikā paṭissuṇitvā, bahiddhā ca uposathā.
Purimikā pacchimikā, yathāñāyena yojaye.

Akaraṇī pakkamati, sakaraṇī tatheva ca.
Dvīhatīhā ca puna ca², sattāhakarāṇīyena ca.

Sattāhanāgatā ceva, āgaccheyya na eyya vā.
Vatthuddāne antarikā, tantimaggam nisāmayeti.

Imamhi khandhake vatthūni dvepaṇṇāsa.

Vassūpanāyikakkhandhako niṭṭhito.

1. Bheda aṭṭhavidhena (Sī, Syā)

2. Dvīhatīhaṃ vasitvāna (Sī)

4. Pavāraṇākkhandhaka

120. Aphāsukavihāra

209. Tena samayena Buddho Bhagavā Sāvattīyāṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā sandiṭṭhā sambhattā bhikkhū Kosalesu janapade aññatarasmiṃ āvāse vassaṃ upagacchimsu. Atha kho tesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “kena nu kho mayāṃ upāyena samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā phāsukaṃ vassaṃ vaseyyāma, na ca piṇḍakena kilameyyāmā”ti. Atha kho tesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “sace kho mayāṃ aññamaññaṃ neva ālapeyyāma na sallapeyyāma, yo paṭhamāṃ gāmato piṇḍāya paṭikkameyya, so āsanāṃ paññapeyya, pādodakaṃ pādapiṭṭhaṃ pādakathalikaṃ upanikkhipeyya, avakkārapātiṃ dhovivā upaṭṭhāpeyya, pānīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ upaṭṭhāpeyya, yo pacchā gāmato piṇḍāya paṭikkameyya, sacassa bhuttāveseso, sace ākaṅkheyya bhuñjeyya, no ce ākaṅkheyya appaharite vā chaḍḍeyya, appāṇake vā udake opilāpeyya, so āsanāṃ uddhareyya, pādodakaṃ pādapiṭṭhaṃ pādakathalikaṃ paṭisāmeyya, avakkārapātiṃ dhovivā paṭisāmeyya, pānīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ paṭisāmeyya, bhattagaṃ sammajjeyya, yo passeyya pānīyaghaṭaṃ vā paribhojanīyaghaṭaṃ vā vaccaghaṭaṃ vā rittāṃ tucchaṃ, so upaṭṭhāpeyya, sacassa hoti avisayhaṃ, hatthavikārena dutiyaṃ āmantetvā hatthavilaṅghakena upaṭṭhāpeyya, na tveva tappaccayā vācam bhindeyya, evaṃ kho mayāṃ samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā phāsukaṃ vassaṃ vaseyyāma, na ca piṇḍakena kilameyyāmā”ti. Atha kho te bhikkhū aññamaññaṃ neva ālapimsu, na sallapimsu. Yo paṭhamāṃ gāmato piṇḍāya paṭikkamati, so āsanāṃ paññapeti, pādodakaṃ pādapiṭṭhaṃ pādakathalikaṃ upanikkhipati, avakkārapātiṃ dhovivā upaṭṭhāpeti, pānīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti, yo pacchā gāmato piṇḍāya paṭikkamati, sace hoti bhuttāveseso, sace ākaṅkhati bhuñjati, no ce ākaṅkhati appaharite vā chaḍḍeti, appāṇake vā udake opilāpeti, so āsanāṃ uddharati, pādodakaṃ pādapiṭṭhaṃ pādakathalikaṃ paṭisāmeti, avakkārapātiṃ dhovivā paṭisāmeti, pānīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ paṭisāmeti,

bhattaggaṃ sammajjati, yo passati pānīyaghaṭaṃ vā paribhojanīyaghaṭaṃ vā vaccaghaṭaṃ vā rittaṃ tucchaṃ, so upaṭṭhāpeti, sacassa hoti avisayhaṃ, hatthavikārena dutiyāṃ āmantetvā hatthavilaṅghakena upaṭṭhāpeti, na tveva tappaccayā vācaṃ bhindati.

Āciṅṇaṃ kho panetaṃ vassaṃvuṭṭhānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ Bhagavantaṃ dassanāya upasaṅkमितुṃ, atha kho te bhikkhū vassaṃvuṭṭhā temāsaccayena senāsanāṃ saṃsāmetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena Sāvatti tena pakkamiṃsu. Anupubbena yena Sāvatti Jetavanaṃ Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāmo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkमितुṃ, upasaṅkमितvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimṃsu. Āciṅṇaṃ kho panetaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantaṃ āgantukehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ paṭisammodituṃ. Atha kho Bhagavā te bhikkhū etadavoca “kacci bhikkhave khamanīyaṃ, kacci yāpanīyaṃ, kacci samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā phāsukaṃ vassaṃ vasittha, na ca piṇḍakena kilamittā”ti. Khamanīyaṃ Bhagavā, yāpanīyaṃ Bhagavā, samaggā ca mayāṃ bhante sammodamānā avivadamānā phāsukaṃ vassaṃ vasimhā, na ca piṇḍakena kilamimhāti. Jānantāpi Tathāgatā pucchanti, jānantāpi na pucchanti. Kālaṃ viditvā pucchanti, kālaṃ viditvā na pucchanti. Atthasāṃhitā Tathāgatā pucchanti, no anattasāṃhitāṃ, anattasāṃhite setughāto Tathāgatānaṃ. Dvīhākārehi Buddhā Bhagavanto bhikkhū paṭipucchanti “dhammaṃ vā desessāma, sāvakaṇaṃ vā sikkhāpadaṃ paññapessāma”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā te bhikkhū etadavoca “yathākathaṃ pana tumhe bhikkhave samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā phāsukaṃ vassaṃ vasittha, na ca piṇḍakena kilamittā”ti.

Idha mayāṃ bhante sambahulā sandiṭṭhā sambhattā bhikkhū Kosalesu janapade aññatarasmim āvāse vassaṃ upagacchimhā. Tesāṃ no bhante amhākaṃ etadahosi “kena nu kho mayāṃ upāyena samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā phāsukaṃ vassaṃ vaseyyāma, na ca piṇḍakena kilameyyāma”ti. Tesāṃ no bhante amhākaṃ etadahosi “sace kho mayāṃ aññamaññaṃ neva ālapeyyāma na sallapeyyāma, yo paṭhamaṃ gāmato piṇḍāya paṭikkameyya, so āsanaṃ paññapeyya, pādodakaṃ pādapīṭhaṃ pādakathalikaṃ upanikkhipeyya, avakkārapātiṃ dhovivā upaṭṭhāpeyya, pānīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ upaṭṭhāpeyya, yo pacchā gāmato piṇḍāya paṭikkameyya, sacassa

bhuttāveseso, sace ākaṅkheyya bhuñjeyya, no ce ākaṅkheyya appaharite vā chaḍḍeyya, appāṇake vā uduke opilāpeyya, so āsanam uddhareyya, pādodakam pādapīṭham pādakathalikam paṭisāmeyya, avakkārapātim dhovivā paṭisāmeyya, pānīyam paribhojanīyam paṭisāmeyya, bhattagam sammajjeyya, yo passeyya pānīyaghaṭam vā paribhojanīyaghaṭam vā vaccaghaṭam vā rittam tuccham, so upaṭṭhāpeyya, sacassa hoti avisayham, hatthavikārena dutiyam āmantetvā hatthavilaṅghakena upaṭṭhāpeyya, na tveva tappaccayā vācam bhindeyya, evam kho mayam samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā phāsukam vassam vaseyyāma, na ca piṇḍakena kilameyyāmā”ti. Atha kho mayam bhante aññamaññam neva ālapimhā na sallapimhā, yo paṭhamam gāmato piṇḍāya paṭikkamati, so āsanam paññapeti, pādodakam pādapīṭham pādakathalikam upanikkhipati, avakkārapātim dhovivā upaṭṭhāpeti, pānīyam paribhojanīyam upaṭṭhāpeti, yo pacchā gāmato piṇḍāya paṭikkamati, sace hoti bhuttāveseso, sace ākaṅkhati bhuñjati, no ce ākaṅkhati appaharite vā chaḍḍeti, appāṇake vā uduke opilāpeti, so āsanam uddharati, pādodakam pādapīṭham pādakathalikam paṭisāmeti, avakkārapātim dhovivā paṭisāmeti, pānīyam paribhojanīyam paṭisāmeti, bhattagam sammajjati, yo passati pānīyaghaṭam vā paribhojanīyaghaṭam vā vaccaghaṭam vā rittam tuccham, so upaṭṭhāpeti, sacassa hoti avisayham, hatthavikārena dutiyam āmantetvā hatthavilaṅghakena upaṭṭhāpeti, na tveva tappaccayā vācam bhindati, evam kho mayam bhante samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā phāsukam vassam vasimhā, na ca piṇḍakena kilamimhāti.

Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi aphāsuññeva¹ kira’me² bhikkhave moghapurisā vuṭṭhā³ samānā “phāsumhā⁴ vuṭṭhā”ti paṭijānanti. Pasusamvāsaññeva kira’me bhikkhave moghapurisā vuṭṭhā samānā “phāsumhā vuṭṭhā”ti paṭijānanti. Eḷakasaṃvāsaññeva kira’me bhikkhave moghapurisā vuṭṭhā samānā “phāsumhā vuṭṭhā”ti paṭijānanti. Sapattasaṃvāsaññeva kira’me bhikkhave moghapurisā vuṭṭhā samānā “phāsumhā vuṭṭhā”ti paṭijānanti, katham hi nāmime bhikkhave moghapurisā mūgabbatam titthiyasamādānam samādiyissanti. Netam bhikkhave appasannānam vā pasādāya -pa- vigaravitvā

1. Aphāsukaññeva (Sī) 2. Kirime (Ka) 3. Vutthā (Ka) 4. Phāsukamhā (Sī)

dhammiṃ katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi na bhikkhave mūgabbataṃ tiṭṭhiyasamādānaṃ samādiyitabbaṃ, yo samādiyeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave vassaṃvuṭṭhānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ tīhi ṭhānehi pavāretuṃ diṭṭhena vā sutena vā parisāṅkāya vā, sā vo bhavissati aññamaññānulomatā āpattivuṭṭhānatā vinayapurekkhāratā. Evañca pana bhikkhave pavāretabbaṃ, byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṅgho ñāpetabbo—

210. “Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, ajja pavāraṇā, yadi saṅghassa pattakallaṃ, saṅgho pavāreyyā”ti.

Therena bhikkhunā ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā ukkuṭikaṃ nisīditvā añjaliṃ paggahetvā evamassa vacanīyo “saṅghaṃ āvuso pavāremi diṭṭhena vā sutena vā parisāṅkāya vā, vadantu maṃ āyasmanto anukampaṃ upādāya, passanto paṭikarissāmi. Dutiyampi āvuso saṅghaṃ pavāremi diṭṭhena vā sutena vā parisāṅkāya vā, vadantu maṃ āyasmanto anukampaṃ upādāya, passanto paṭikarissāmi. Tatiyampi āvuso saṅghaṃ pavāremi diṭṭhena vā sutena vā parisāṅkāya vā, vadantu maṃ āyasmanto anukampaṃ upādāya, passanto paṭikarissāmi”ti.

Navakena bhikkhunā ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā ukkuṭikaṃ nisīditvā añjaliṃ paggahetvā evamassa vacanīyo “saṅghaṃ bhante pavāremi diṭṭhena vā sutena vā parisāṅkāya vā, vadantu maṃ āyasmanto anukampaṃ upādāya, passanto paṭikarissāmi. Dutiyampi bhante saṅghaṃ -pa-. Tatiyampi bhante saṅghaṃ pavāremi diṭṭhena vā sutena vā parisāṅkāya vā, vadantu maṃ āyasmanto anukampaṃ upādāya, passanto paṭikarissāmi”ti.

211. Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū theresu bhikkhūsu ukkuṭikaṃ nisīnesu pavārayamānesu āsanesu acchanti. Ye te bhikkhū appicchā -pa- te ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū theresu bhikkhūsu ukkuṭikaṃ nisīnesu pavārayamānesu āsanesu acchissantī”ti. Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ -pa-. Saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhū theresu bhikkhūsu ukkuṭikaṃ nisīnesu pavārayamānesu āsanesu acchantīti. Saccam Bhagavāti.

Vigarahi Buddho Bhagavā -pa-. Kathaṃ hi nāma te bhikkhave moghapurisā thesesu bhikkhūsu ukkuṭikaṃ nisinnesu pavārayamānesu āsanesu acchissanti. Netam bhikkhave appasannānam vā pasādāya, pasannānam vā bhiiyobhāvāya -pa- vigarahitvā -pa- dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “na bhikkhave thesesu bhikkhūsu ukkuṭikaṃ nisinnesu pavārayamānesu āsanesu acchitabbaṃ, yo accheyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave sabbeheva ukkuṭikaṃ nisinnehi pavāretun”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena aññataro thero jarādubbalo “yāva sabbe pavārentī”ti¹ ukkuṭikaṃ nisinno āgamayamāno mucchito papati. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave tadamantarā ukkuṭikaṃ nisīdituṃ, yāva pavāreti, pavāretvā āsane nisīditunti.

121. Pavāraṇābheda

212. Atha kho bhikkhūnam etadahosi “kati nu kho pavāraṇā”ti, Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Dvemā bhikkhave pavāraṇā cātuddasikā ca pannarasikā ca, imā kho bhikkhave dve pavāraṇāti.

Atha kho bhikkhūnam etadahosi “kati nu kho pavāraṇakammāni”ti². Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Cattārimāni bhikkhave pavāraṇakammāni, adhammena vaggam pavāraṇakammaṃ, adhammena samaggaṃ pavāraṇakammaṃ, dhammena vaggam pavāraṇakammaṃ, dhammena samaggaṃ pavāraṇakammaṃ. Tatra bhikkhave yadidaṃ adhammena vaggam pavāraṇakammaṃ, na bhikkhave evarūpaṃ pavāraṇakammaṃ kātabbaṃ, na ca mayā evarūpaṃ pavāraṇakammaṃ anuññātaṃ. Tatra bhikkhave yadidaṃ adhammena samaggaṃ pavāraṇakammaṃ, na bhikkhave evarūpaṃ pavāraṇakammaṃ kātabbaṃ, na ca mayā evarūpaṃ pavāraṇakammaṃ anuññātaṃ. Tatra bhikkhave yadidaṃ dhammena vaggam pavāraṇakammaṃ, na bhikkhave evarūpaṃ pavāraṇakammaṃ kātabbaṃ, na ca mayā evarūpaṃ pavāraṇakammaṃ anuññātaṃ. Tatra bhikkhave yadidaṃ dhammena samaggaṃ pavāraṇakammaṃ, evarūpaṃ bhikkhave pavāraṇakammaṃ kātabbaṃ, evarūpaṃca mayā pavāraṇakammaṃ anuññātaṃ. Tasmātiha bhikkhave evarūpaṃ pavāraṇakammaṃ karissāma yadidaṃ dhammena samagganti, evaṃhi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti.

1. Yāva sabbe pavārenti (Syā)

2. Pavāraṇākammānīti (Syā)

122. Pavāraṇādānānujānā

213. Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “sannipatatha bhikkhave saṅgho pavāressatī”ti. Evaṃ vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantam etadavoca “atthi bhante bhikkhu gilāno, so anāgato”ti. Anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānena bhikkhunā pavāraṇam dātum. Evañca pana bhikkhave dātabbā, tena gilānena bhikkhunā ekam bhikkhum upasaṅkamitvā ekamsam uttarāsaṅgam karitvā ukkuṭikam nisīditvā añjalim paggahetvā evamassa vacanīyo “pavāraṇam dammi, pavāraṇam me hara, pavāraṇam me ārocehi, mamatthāya pavārechī”ti, kāyena viññāpeti, vācāya viññāpeti, kāyena vācāya viññāpeti, dinnā hoti pavāraṇā. Na kāyena viññāpeti, na vācāya viññāpeti, na kāyena vācāya viññāpeti, na dinnā hoti pavāraṇā. Evañcetaṃ labhetha, iccetaṃ kusalaṃ. No ce labhetha, so bhikkhave gilāno bhikkhu mañcena vā pīṭhena vā saṅghamajjhe ānetvā pavāretabbaṃ. Sace bhikkhave gilānupaṭṭhākānam bhikkhūnam etadahosi “sace kho mayaṃ gilānam ṭhānā cāvessāma, ābādho vā abhivaḍḍhissati, kālāmkiriyā vā bhavissatī”ti. Na bhikkhave gilāno bhikkhu ṭhānā cāvetabbo, saṅghena tattha gantvā pavāretabbaṃ. Na tveva vaggena saṅghena pavāretabbaṃ, pavāreyya ce, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

Pavāraṇahārako¹ ce bhikkhave dinnāya pavāraṇāya tattheva pakkamati, aññassa dātabbā pavāraṇā. Pavāraṇahārako ce bhikkhave dinnāya pavāraṇāya tattheva vibbhamati -pa- kālam karoti. Sāmaṇero paṭijānāti. Sikkham paccakkhātako paṭijānāti. Antimavatthum ajjhāpannako paṭijānāti. Ummattako paṭijānāti. Khittacitto paṭijānāti. Vedanāṭṭo paṭijānāti. Āpattiyā adassane ukkhittako paṭijānāti. Āpattiyā appaṭikamme ukkhittako paṭijānāti. Pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhittako paṭijānāti. Paṇḍako paṭijānāti. Theyyasamvāsako paṭijānāti. Titthiyapakkantako paṭijānāti. Tiracchānagato paṭijānāti. Mātughātako paṭijānāti. Pitughātako paṭijānāti. Arahantaghātako paṭijānāti. Bhikkhunidūsako paṭijānāti. Saṅghabhedako

1. Pavāraṇahārako (Syā)

paṭijānāti. Lohituppādako paṭijānāti. Ubhatobyañjanako paṭijānāti, aññassa dātabbā pavāraṇā.

Pavāraṇahārako ce bhikkhave dinnāya pavāraṇāya antarāmagge pakkamati, anāhaṭā hoti pavāraṇā. Pavāraṇahārako ce bhikkhave dinnāya pavāraṇāya antarāmagge vibbhamati -pa- kālaṃ karoti. Sāmaṇero paṭijānāti. Sikkhaṃ paccakkhātako paṭijānāti. Antimavatthum ajjhāpannako paṭijānāti. Ummattako paṭijānāti. Khittacitto paṭijānāti. Vedanāṭṭo paṭijānāti. Āpattiyā adassane ukkhittako paṭijānāti. Āpattiyā appaṭikamme ukkhittako paṭijānāti. Pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhittako paṭijānāti. Paṇḍako paṭijānāti. Theyyasamvāsako paṭijānāti. Titthiyapakkantako paṭijānāti. Tiracchānagato paṭijānāti. Mātughātako paṭijānāti. Pitughātako paṭijānāti. Arahantaghātako paṭijānāti. Bhikkhunidūsako paṭijānāti. Saṃghabhedako paṭijānāti. Lohituppādako paṭijānāti. Ubhatobyañjanako paṭijānāti, anāhaṭā hoti pavāraṇā.

Pavāraṇahārako ce bhikkhave dinnāya pavāraṇāya saṃghappatto pakkamati, āhaṭā hoti pavāraṇā. Pavāraṇahārako ce bhikkhave dinnāya pavāraṇāya saṃghappatto vibbhamati -pa- kālaṃ karoti. Sāmaṇero paṭijānāti. Sikkhaṃ paccakkhātako paṭijānāti. Antimavatthum ajjhāpannako paṭijānāti. Ummattako paṭijānāti. Khittacitto paṭijānāti. Vedanāṭṭo paṭijānāti. Āpattiyā adassane ukkhittako paṭijānāti. Āpattiyā appaṭikamme ukkhittako paṭijānāti. Pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhittako paṭijānāti. Paṇḍako paṭijānāti. Theyyasamvāsako paṭijānāti. Titthiyapakkantako paṭijānāti. Tiracchānagato paṭijānāti. Mātughātako paṭijānāti. Pitughātako paṭijānāti. Arahantaghātako paṭijānāti. Bhikkhunidūsako paṭijānāti. Saṃghabhedako paṭijānāti. Lohituppādako paṭijānāti. Ubhatobyañjanako paṭijānāti, āhaṭā hoti pavāraṇā.

Pavāraṇahārako ce bhikkhave dinnāya pavāraṇāya saṃghappatto sutto nāroceti, āhaṭā hoti pavāraṇā, pavāraṇahārakassa

anāpatti. Pavāraṇahārako ce bhikkhave dinnāya pavāraṇāya saṁghappatto pamatto nāroceti -pa- samāpanno nāroceti, āhaṭā hoti pavāraṇā, pavāraṇahārakassa anāpatti.

Pavāraṇahārako ce bhikkhave dinnāya pavāraṇāya saṁghappatto sañcicca nāroceti, āhaṭā hoti pavāraṇā, pavāraṇahārakassa āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave tadahu pavāraṇāya pavāraṇaṁ dentena chandampi dātum, santi saṁghassa karaṇīyanti.

123. Nātakādiggaṇakathā

214. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarāṁ bhikkhūṁ tadahu pavāraṇāya nātakā gaṇhimsu. Bhagavato etamattamaṁ ārocesum. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhūṁ tadahu pavāraṇāya nātakā gaṇhanti, te nātakā bhikkhūhi evamassu vacanīyā “iṅgha tumhe āyasmanto imaṁ bhikkhūṁ muhuttaṁ muñcatha, yāvāyaṁ bhikkhu pavāreti”ti. Evañcetaṁ labhetha, iccetaṁ kusalaṁ. No ce labhetha, te nātakā bhikkhūhi evamassu vacanīyā “iṅgha tumhe āyasmanto muhuttaṁ ekamantaṁ hotha, yāvāyaṁ bhikkhu pavāraṇaṁ deti”ti. Evañcetaṁ labhetha, iccetaṁ kusalaṁ. No ce labhetha, te nātakā bhikkhūhi evamassu vacanīyā “iṅgha tumhe āyasmanto imaṁ bhikkhūṁ muhuttaṁ nissīmaṁ netha, yāva saṁgho pavāreti”ti. Evañcetaṁ labhetha, iccetaṁ kusalaṁ. No ce labhetha, na tveva vaggena saṁghena pavāretabbaṁ, pavāreyya ce, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhūṁ tadahu pavāraṇāya rājāno gaṇhanti -pa- corā gaṇhanti. Dhuttā gaṇhanti. Bhikkhupaccatthikā gaṇhanti, te bhikkhupaccatthikā bhikkhūhi evamassu vacanīyā “iṅgha tumhe āyasmanto imaṁ bhikkhūṁ muhuttaṁ muñcatha, yāvāyaṁ bhikkhu pavāreti”ti. Evañcetaṁ labhetha, iccetaṁ kusalaṁ. No ce labhetha, te bhikkhupaccatthikā bhikkhūhi evamassu vacanīyā “iṅgha tumhe āyasmanto muhuttaṁ ekamantaṁ hotha, yāvāyaṁ bhikkhu pavāraṇaṁ deti”ti. Evañcetaṁ labhetha, iccetaṁ kusalaṁ. No ce labhetha, te bhikkhupaccatthikā bhikkhūhi evamassu vacanīyā “iṅgha tumhe āyasmanto imaṁ bhikkhūṁ muhuttaṁ nissīmaṁ netha, yāva saṁgho pavāreti”ti. Evañcetaṁ labhetha, iccetaṁ kusalaṁ. No ce labhetha,

na tveva vaggena saṅghena pavāretabbaṃ, pavāreyya ce, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

124. Saṅghapavāraṇādippabheda

215. Tena kho pana समयena aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya pañca bhikkhū viharanti. Atha kho tesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “Bhagavatā paññattaṃ ‘saṅghena pavāretabbaṃ’ti, mayañcamhā pañca janā, kathaṃ nu kho amhehi pavāretabbaṃ”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave pañcannaṃ saṅghe pavāretunti.

216. Tena kho pana समयena aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya cattāro bhikkhū viharanti. Atha kho tesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “Bhagavatā anuññattaṃ ‘pañcannaṃ saṅghe pavāretun’ti, mayañcamhā cattāro janā, kathaṃ nu kho amhehi pavāretabbaṃ”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave catunnaṃ aññamaññaṃ pavāretuṃ. Evañca pana bhikkhave pavāretabbaṃ, byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena te bhikkhū ñāpetabbā—

“Suṇantu me āyasmanto, ajja pavāraṇā, yadāyasmantānaṃ pattakallaṃ, mayāññamaññaṃ pavāreyyāmaṃ”ti.

Therena bhikkhunā ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā ukkuṭikaṃ nisīditvā añjaliṃ paggahetvā te bhikkhū evamassu vacanīyā “ahaṃ āvuso āyasmante pavāremi diṭṭhena vā sutena vā parisāṅkāya vā, vadantu maṃ āyasmanto anukampaṃ upādāya, passanto paṭikarissāmi. Dutiyampi -pa-. Tatiyampi ahaṃ āvuso āyasmante pavāremi diṭṭhena vā sutena vā parisāṅkāya vā, vadantu maṃ āyasmanto anukampaṃ upādāya, passanto paṭikarissāmi”ti.

Navakena bhikkhunā ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā ukkuṭikaṃ nisīditvā añjaliṃ paggahetvā te bhikkhū evamassu vacanīyā “ahaṃ bhante āyasmante pavāremi diṭṭhena vā sutena vā parisāṅkāya vā, vadantu maṃ āyasmanto anukampaṃ upādāya, passanto paṭikarissāmi. Dutiyampi -pa-. Tatiyampi ahaṃ bhante āyasmante pavāremi diṭṭhena vā sutena vā

parisaṅkāya vā, vadantu maṃ āyasmanto anukampaṃ upādāya, passanto paṭikarissāmi”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena aññatarasmiṃ āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya tayo bhikkhū viharanti. Atha kho tesāṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “Bhagavatā anuññātaṃ pañcannaṃ saṃghe pavāretuṃ, catunnaṃ aññamaññaṃ pavāretuṃ, mayañcamhā tayo janā, kathaṃ nu kho amhehi pavāretabban”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave tiṇṇaṃ aññamaññaṃ pavāretuṃ. Evañca pana bhikkhave pavāretabban, byattena bhikkhunā paṭibaleṇa te bhikkhū nāpetabbā—

“Suṇantu me āyasmantā, ajja pavāraṇā, yadāyasmantānaṃ pattakallaṃ, mayaṃ aññamaññaṃ pavāreyyāma”ti.

Therena bhikkhunā ekamsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā ukkuṭikaṃ nisīditvā añjaliṃ paggahetvā te bhikkhū evamassu vacanīyā “ahaṃ āvuso āyasmante pavāremi diṭṭhena vā sutena vā parisaṅkāya vā, vadantu maṃ āyasmantā anukampaṃ upādāya, passanto paṭikarissāmi. Dutiyampi -pa-. Tatiyampi ahaṃ āvuso āyasmante pavāremi diṭṭhena vā sutena vā parisaṅkāya vā, vadantu maṃ āyasmantā anukampaṃ upādāya, passanto paṭikarissāmi”ti.

Navakena bhikkhunā ekamsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā ukkuṭikaṃ nisīditvā añjaliṃ paggahetvā te bhikkhū evamassu vacanīyā “ahaṃ bhante āyasmante pavāremi diṭṭhena vā sutena vā parisaṅkāya vā, vadantu maṃ āyasmantā anukampaṃ upādāya, passanto paṭikarissāmi. Dutiyampi -pa-. Tatiyampi ahaṃ bhante āyasmante pavāremi diṭṭhena vā sutena vā parisaṅkāya vā, vadantu maṃ āyasmantā anukampaṃ upādāya, passanto paṭikarissāmi”ti.

217. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarasmiṃ āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya dve bhikkhū viharanti. Atha kho tesāṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “Bhagavatā anuññātaṃ pañcannaṃ saṃghe pavāretuṃ, catunnaṃ aññamaññaṃ pavāretuṃ,

tiṇṇaṃ aññaṃaññaṃ pavāretuṃ, mayañcamhā dve janā, kathaṃ nu kho amhehi pavāretabban”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave dvinnaṃ aññaṃaññaṃ pavāretuṃ. Evañca pana bhikkhave pavāretabbaṃ, therena bhikkhunā ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā ukkuṭikaṃ nisīditvā añjaliṃ paggahetvā navo bhikkhu evamassa vacanīyo “ahaṃ āvuso āyasmantaṃ pavāremi diṭṭhena vā sutena vā parisāṅkāya vā, vadatu maṃ āyasmā anukampaṃ upādāya, passanto paṭikarissāmi. Dutiyampi -pa-. Tatiyampi ahaṃ āvuso āyasmantaṃ pavāremi diṭṭhena vā sutena vā parisāṅkāya vā, vadatu maṃ āyasmā anukampaṃ upādāya, passanto paṭikarissāmi”ti.

Navakena bhikkhunā ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā ukkuṭikaṃ nisīditvā añjaliṃ paggahetvā thero bhikkhu evamassa vacanīyo “ahaṃ bhante āyasmantaṃ pavāremi diṭṭhena vā sutena vā parisāṅkāya vā, vadatu maṃ āyasmā anukampaṃ upādāya, passanto paṭikarissāmi. Dutiyampi -pa-. Tatiyampi ahaṃ bhante āyasmantaṃ pavāremi diṭṭhena vā sutena vā parisāṅkāya vā, vadatu maṃ āyasmā anukampaṃ upādāya, passanto paṭikarissāmi”ti.

218. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya eko bhikkhu viharati. Atha kho tassa bhikkhuno etadahosi “Bhagavatā anuññātaṃ pañcannaṃ saṅghe pavāretuṃ, catunnaṃ aññaṃaññaṃ pavāretuṃ, tiṇṇaṃ aññaṃaññaṃ pavāretuṃ, dvinnaṃ aññaṃaññaṃ pavāretuṃ, ahañcamhi ekako, kathaṃ nu kho mayā pavāretabban”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya eko bhikkhu viharati, tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā yattha bhikkhū paṭikkamanti upaṭṭhānasālāya vā maṇḍape vā rukkhamūle vā, so deso sammajjitvā pānīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ upaṭṭhāpetvā āsanaṃ paññāpetvā padīpaṃ katvā nisīditabbaṃ. Sace aññe bhikkhū āgacchanti, tehi saddhiṃ pavāretabbaṃ. No ce āgacchanti, “ajja me pavāraṇā”ti adhiṭṭhātabbaṃ. No ce adhiṭṭheyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

Tatra bhikkhave yattha pañca bhikkhū viharanti, na ekassa pavāraṇaṃ āharitvā catūhi saṅghe pavāretabbaṃ, pavāreyyuṃ ce, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Tatra bhikkhave yattha cattāro bhikkhū viharanti, na ekassa pavāraṇaṃ āharitvā tīhi aññamaññaṃ pavāretabbaṃ, pavāreyyuṃ ce, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Tatra bhikkhave yattha tayo bhikkhū viharanti, na ekassa pavāraṇaṃ āharitvā dvīhi aññamaññaṃ pavāretabbaṃ, pavāreyyuṃ ce, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Tatra bhikkhave yattha dve bhikkhū viharanti, na ekassa pavāraṇaṃ āharitvā ekena adhiṭṭhātabbaṃ, adhiṭṭheyya ce, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

125. Āpattiṭṭhātabbavādi

219. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu tadahu pavāraṇāya āpattiṃ āpanno hoti. Atha kho tassa bhikkhuno etadahosi “Bhagavatā paññattaṃ ‘na sāpattikena pavāretabbaṃ’ti, ahañcamhi āpattiṃ āpanno, kathaṃ nu kho mayā paṭipajjitabbaṃ”ti. Bhagavato etamattamaṃ ārocesuṃ¹.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu tadahu pavāraṇāya āpattiṃ āpanno hoti, tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ upasaṅkamitvā ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā ukkuṭikaṃ nisīditvā añjaliṃ paggahetvā evamassa vacanīyo “ahaṃ āvuso itthannāmaṃ āpattiṃ āpanno, taṃ paṭidesemī”ti. Tena vattabbo “passasī”ti, “āma passāmī”ti, “āyatim saṃvareyyāsī”ti.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu tadahu pavāraṇāya āpattiyā vematiko hoti, tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ upasaṅkamitvā ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā ukkuṭikaṃ nisīditvā añjaliṃ paggahetvā evamassa vacanīyo “ahaṃ āvuso itthannāmāya āpattiyā vematiko, yadā nibbematiko bhavissāmi, tadā taṃ āpattiṃ paṭikarissāmī”ti vatvā pavāretabbaṃ, na tveva tappaccayā pavāraṇāya antarāyo kātabboti.

1. Ārocesi (Ka)

126. Āpatti-āvikaraṇavidhi

220. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu pavārayamāno āpattiṃ sarati. Atha kho tassa bhikkhuno etadahosi “Bhagavatā paññattaṃ ‘na sāpattikena pavāretabban’ti, ahañcamhi āpattiṃ āpanno, kathaṃ nu kho mayā paṭipajjitabban”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu pavārayamāno āpattiṃ sarati, tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā sāmanto bhikkhu evamassa vacanīyo “ahaṃ āvuso itthannāmaṃ āpattiṃ āpanno, ito vuṭṭhahitvā taṃ āpattiṃ paṭikarissāmi”ti vatvā pavāretabbaṃ, na tveva tappaccayā pavāraṇāya antarāyo kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu pavārayamāno āpattiyā vematiko hoti, tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā sāmanto bhikkhu evamassa vacanīyo “ahaṃ āvuso itthannāmāya āpattiyā vematiko, yadā nibbematiko bhavissāmi, tadā taṃ āpattiṃ paṭikarissāmi”ti vatvā pavāretabbaṃ, na tveva tappaccayā pavāraṇāya antarāyo kātabboti.

127. Sabhāgāpattipaṭikammavidhi

221. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sabbo saṃgho sabhāgaṃ āpattiṃ āpanno hoti. Atha kho tesam bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “Bhagavatā paññattaṃ ‘na sabhāgā āpatti desetabbā, na sabhāgā āpatti paṭiggahetabbā’ti, ayañca sabbo saṃgho sabhāgaṃ āpattiṃ āpanno, kathaṃ nu kho amhehi paṭipajjitabban”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sabbo saṃgho sabhāgaṃ āpattiṃ āpanno hoti, tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi eko bhikkhu sāmanta āvāsā sajjukaṃ pāhetabbo “gacchāvuso taṃ āpattiṃ paṭikarivā āgaccha, mayaṃ te santike taṃ āpattiṃ paṭikarissāma”ti. Evañcetaṃ labhetha, iccetaṃ kusalaṃ. No ce labhetha, byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṃgho ñāpetabbo—

“Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, ayaṃ sabbo saṅgho sabhāgaṃ āpattiṃ āpanno, yadā aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ suddhaṃ anāpattikaṃ passissati, tadā tassa santike taṃ āpattiṃ paṭikarissatī”ti vatvā pavāretabbaṃ, na tveva tappaccayā pavāraṇāya antarāyo kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sabbo saṅgho sabhāgāya āpattiyā vematiko hoti, byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṅgho ñāpetabbo—

“Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, ayaṃ sabbo saṅgho sabhāgāya āpattiyā vematiko, yadā nibbematiko bhavissati, tadā taṃ āpattiṃ paṭikarissatī”ti vatvā pavāretabbaṃ, na tveva tappaccayā pavāraṇāya antarāyo kātabboti.

Paṭhamabhāṇavāro niṭṭhito.

128. Anāpattipannarasaka

222. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatiṃsu pañca vā atirekā vā, te na jāniṃsu “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā samaggasaññino pavāresuṃ, tehi pavāriyamāne athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchiṃsu bahutarā. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā samaggasaññino pavārenti, tehi pavāriyamāne athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā, tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi puna pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ anāpatti. (1)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino

vinayasaññino vaggā samaggasaññino pavārenti, tehi pavāriyamāne athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti samasamā, pavāritā suppavāritā, avasesehi pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ anāpatti. (2)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā samaggasaññino pavārenti, tehi pavāriyamāne athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti thokatarā, pavāritā suppavāritā, avasesehi pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ anāpatti. (3)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā samaggasaññino pavārenti, tehi pavāritamatte athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā, tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi puna pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ anāpatti. (4)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā samaggasaññino pavārenti, tehi pavāritamatte athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti samasamā, pavāritā suppavāritā, tesam santike pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ anāpatti. (5)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā samaggasaññino pavārenti, tehi pavāritamatte athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti thokatarā, pavāritā suppavāritā, tesam santike pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ anāpatti. (6)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino

vinayasaññino vaggā samaggasaññino pavārenti, tehi pavāritamatte avuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā, tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi puna pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ anāpatti. (7)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā samaggasaññino pavārenti, tehi pavāritamatte avuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti samasamā, pavāritā suppvāritā, tesam santike pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ anāpatti. (8)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā samaggasaññino pavārenti, tehi pavāritamatte avuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti thokatarā, pavāritā suppvāritā, tesam santike pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ anāpatti. (9)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā samaggasaññino pavārenti, tehi pavāritamatte ekaccāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā, tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi puna pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ anāpatti. (10)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā samaggasaññino pavārenti, tehi pavāritamatte ekaccāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti samasamā, pavāritā suppvāritā, tesam santike pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ anāpatti. (11)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā samaggasaññino pavārenti, tehi pavāritamatte ekaccāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti thokatarā, pavāritā suppavāritā, tesam santike pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ anāpatti. (12)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā samaggasaññino pavārenti, tehi pavāritamatte sabbāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā, tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi puna pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ anāpatti. (13)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā samaggasaññino pavārenti, tehi pavāritamatte sabbāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti samasamā, pavāritā suppavāritā, tesam santike pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ anāpatti. (14)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā samaggasaññino pavārenti, tehi pavāritamatte sabbāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti thokatarā, pavāritā suppavāritā, tesam santike pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ anāpatti. (15)

Anāpattipannarasakaṃ niṭṭhitam.

129. Vaggāvaggasaññīpannasaka

223. Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā vaggasaññino pavārenti, tehi pavāriyamāne athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā, tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi puna pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ āpatti dukkaṭassa. (1)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā vaggasaññino pavārenti, tehi pavāriyamāne athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti samasamā, pavāritā suppvāritā, avasesehi pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ āpatti dukkaṭassa. (2)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā vaggasaññino pavārenti, tehi pavāriyamāne athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti thokatarā, pavāritā suppvāritā, avasesehi pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ āpatti dukkaṭassa. (3)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā vaggasaññino pavārenti, tehi pavāritamatte -pa- avuṭṭhitāya parisāya -pa- ekaccāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya -pa- sabbāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā -pa- samasamā -pa- thokatarā, pavāritā suppvāritā, tesam santike pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ āpatti dukkaṭassa. (4-15)

Vaggāvaggasaññīpannasakam niṭṭhitam.

130. Vematikapannarasaka

224. Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “kappati nu kho amhākaṃ pavāretum, na nu kho kappatī”ti vematikā pavārenti, tehi pavāriyamāne athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā, tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi puna pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ āpatti dukkaṭassa. (1)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “kappati nu kho amhākaṃ pavāretum, na nu kho kappatī”ti vematikā pavārenti, tehi pavāriyamāne athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti samasamā, pavāritā suppavāritā, avasesehi pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ āpatti dukkaṭassa. (2)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “kappati nu kho amhākaṃ pavāretum, na nu kho kappatī”ti vematikā pavārenti, tehi pavāriyamāne athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti, thokatarā, pavāritā suppavāritā, avasesehi pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ āpatti dukkaṭassa. (3)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “kappati nu kho amhākaṃ pavāretum, na nu kho kappatī”ti vematikā pavārenti, tehi pavāritamatte -pa- avuṭṭhitāya parisāya -pa- ekaccāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya -pa- sabbāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe

āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā -pa- samasamā -pa- thokatarā, pavāritā suppavāritā, tesam̐ santike pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ āpatti dukkaṭassa. (4 - 15)

Vimatikapannarasakaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

131. Kukkuccapakatapannarasaka

225. Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim̐ āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “kappateva amhākaṃ pavāretum̐, nāmhākaṃ na kappatī”ti kukkuccapakatā pavārenti, tehi pavāriyamāne athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā, tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi puna pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ āpatti dukkaṭassa. (1)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim̐ āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “kappateva amhākaṃ pavāretum̐, nāmhākaṃ na kappatī”ti kukkuccapakatā pavārenti, tehi pavāriyamāne athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti samasamā, pavāritā suppavāritā, avasesehi pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ āpatti dukkaṭassa. (2)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim̐ āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “kappateva amhākaṃ pavāretum̐, nāmhākaṃ na kappatī”ti kukkuccapakatā pavārenti, tehi pavāriyamāne athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti thokatarā, pavāritā suppavāritā, avasesehi¹ pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ āpatti dukkaṭassa. (3)

1. Avasesehi tesam̐ santike (Ka)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “kappateva amhākaṃ pavāretum, nāmhākaṃ na kappatī”ti kukkucapakatā pavārenti, tehi pavāritamatte -pa- avuṭṭhitāya parisāya -pa- ekaccāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya -pa- sabbāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā -pa- samasamā -pa- thokatarā, pavāritā suppavāritā, tesam santike pavāretabbam, pavāritānam āpatti dukkaṭassa. (4 - 15)

Kukkucapakatapanarasakaṃ niṭṭhitam.

132. Bhedapurekkhārapannarasaka

226. Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā pavārenti, tehi pavāriyamāne athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā, tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi puna pavāretabbam, pavāritānam āpatti thullaccayassa. (1)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā pavārenti, tehi pavāriyamāne athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti samasamā, pavāritā suppavāritā, avasesehi pavāretabbam, pavāritānam āpatti thullaccayassa. (2)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “nassantete,

vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā pavārenti, tehi pavāriyamāne athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti thokatarā, pavāritā suppavāritā, avasesehi pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ āpatti thullaccayassa. (3)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā pavārenti, tehi pavāritamatte athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā, tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi puna pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ āpatti thullaccayassa. (4)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā pavārenti, tehi pavāritamatte athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti samasamā, pavāritā suppavāritā, tesam santike pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ āpatti thullaccayassa. (5)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā pavārenti, tehi pavāritamatte athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti thokatarā, pavāritā suppavāritā, tesam santike pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ āpatti thullaccayassa. (6)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā pavārenti, tehi pavāritamatte avuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā

bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā, tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi puna pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ āpatti thullaccayassa. (7)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā pavārenti, tehi pavāritamatte avuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti samasamā, pavāritā suppvāritā, tesam santike pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ āpatti thullaccayassa. (8)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā pavārenti, tehi pavāritamatte avuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti thokatarā, pavāritā suppvāritā, tesam santike pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ āpatti thullaccayassa. (9)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā pavārenti, tehi pavāritamatte ekaccāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā, tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi puna pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ āpatti thullaccayassa. (10)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā pavārenti, tehi pavāritamatte ekaccāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti samasamā, pavāritā suppvāritā, tesam santike pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ āpatti thullaccayassa. (11)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā pavārenti, tehi pavāritamatte ekaccāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti thokatarā, pavāritā suppavāritā, tesam santike pavāretabbam, pavāritānam āpatti thullaccayassa. (12)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā pavārenti, tehi pavāritamatte sabbāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā, tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi puna pavāretabbam, pavāritānam āpatti thullaccayassa. (13)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā pavārenti, tehi pavāritamatte sabbāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti samasamā, pavāritā suppavāritā, tesam santike pavāretabbam, pavāritānam āpatti thullaccayassa. (14)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā pavārenti, tehi pavāritamatte sabbāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti thokatarā, pavāritā suppavāritā, tesam santike pavāretabbam, pavāritānam āpatti thullaccayassa. (15)

Bhedapurekkhārapannarasakam niṭṭhitam.

Pañcavīsattikā niṭṭhitā.

133. Sīmokkantikaḥpeyyāla

227. Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim̐ āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti “aññe āvāsikā bhikkhū antosīmaṃ okkamantī”ti -pa- te na jānanti “aññe āvāsikā bhikkhū antosīmaṃ okkantā”ti -pa- te na passanti aññe āvāsike bhikkhū antosīmaṃ okkamante -pa- te na passanti aññe āvāsike bhikkhū antosīmaṃ okkante -pa- te na suṇanti “aññe āvāsikā bhikkhū antosīmaṃ okkamantī”ti -pa- te na suṇanti “aññe āvāsikā bhikkhū antosīmaṃ okkantā”ti -pa-.

Āvāsikena āvāsikā ekasatapañcasattati tikanayato, āvāsikena āgantukā, āgantukena āvāsikā, āgantukena āgantukā, peyyālamukhena satta tikasatāni honti.

134. Divasanānatta

228. Idha pana bhikkhave āvāsikānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ cātuddaso hoti āgantukānaṃ pannaraso, sace āvāsikā bahutarā honti, āgantukehi āvāsikānaṃ anuvattitabbaṃ. Sace samasamā honti, āgantukehi āvāsikānaṃ anuvattitabbaṃ. Sace āgantukā bahutarā honti, āvāsikehi āgantukānaṃ anuvattitabbaṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave āvāsikānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ pannaraso hoti āgantukānaṃ cātuddaso, sace āvāsikā bahutarā honti, āgantukehi āvāsikānaṃ anuvattitabbaṃ. Sace samasamā honti, āgantukehi āvāsikānaṃ anuvattitabbaṃ. Sace āgantukā bahutarā honti, āvāsikehi āgantukānaṃ anuvattitabbaṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave āvāsikānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ pāṭipado hoti āgantukānaṃ pannaraso, sace āvāsikā bahutarā honti, āvāsikehi āgantukānaṃ nākāmā dātabbā sāmaggī, āgantukehi nissīmaṃ gantvā pavāretabbaṃ. Sace samasamā honti, āvāsikehi āgantukānaṃ nākāmā dātabbā sāmaggī, āgantukehi nissīmaṃ gantvā

pavāretabbaṃ. Sace āgantukā bahutarā honti, āvāsikehi āgantukānaṃ sāmaggī vā dātabbā, nissīmaṃ vā gantabbaṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave āvāsikānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ pannaraso hoti, āgantukānaṃ pāṭipado, sace āvāsikā bahutarā honti, āgantukehi āvāsikānaṃ sāmaggī vā dātabbā, nissīmaṃ vā gantabbaṃ. Sace samasamā honti, āgantukehi āvāsikānaṃ sāmaggī vā dātabbā, nissīmaṃ vā gantabbaṃ. Sace āgantukā bahutarā honti, āgantukehi āvāsikānaṃ nākāmā dātabbā sāmaggī, āvāsikehi nissīmaṃ gantvā pavāretabbaṃ.

135. Liṅgādidassana

229. Idha pana bhikkhave āgantukā bhikkhū passanti āvāsikānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ āvāsikākāraṃ āvāsikaliṅgaṃ āvāsikanimittaṃ āvāsikuddesaṃ suppaññattaṃ mañcapīṭhaṃ bhisibibbhanaṃ pānīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ sūpaṭṭhitaṃ pariveṇaṃ susammaṭṭhaṃ, passitvā vematikā honti “atthi nu kho āvāsikā bhikkhū, natthi nu kho”ti. Te vematikā na vicinanti, avicinitvā pavārenti, āpatti dukkaṭassa -pa-. Te vematikā vicinanti, vicinitvā na passanti, apossitvā pavārenti, anāpatti. Te vematikā vicinanti, vicinitvā passanti, passitvā ekato pavārenti, anāpatti. Te vematikā vicinanti, vicinitvā passanti, passitvā pāṭekkaṃ pavārenti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Te vematikā vicinanti, vicinitvā passanti, passitvā “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā pavārenti, āpatti thullaccayassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave āgantukā bhikkhū suṇanti āvāsikānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ āvāsikākāraṃ āvāsikaliṅgaṃ āvāsikanimittaṃ āvāsikuddesaṃ caṅkamantānaṃ padasaddaṃ sajjhāyasaddaṃ ukkāsitāsaddaṃ khipitasaddaṃ, sutvā vematikā honti “atthi nu kho āvāsikā bhikkhū, natthi nu kho”ti. Te vematikā na vicinanti, avicinitvā pavārenti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Te vematikā vicinanti, vicinitvā na passanti, apossitvā pavārenti, anāpatti. Te vematikā vicinanti, vicinitvā passanti, passitvā ekato pavārenti, anāpatti. Te vematikā vicinanti, vicinitvā passanti,

passitvā pāṭekkaṃ pavārenti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Te vematikā vicinanti vicinitvā passanti, passitvā “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā pavārenti, āpatti thullaccayassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave āvāsikā bhikkhū passanti āgantukānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ āgantukākāraṃ āgantukaliṅgaṃ āgantukanimittaṃ āgantukuddesaṃ aññātaṃ pattāṃ aññātaṃ cīvaraṃ aññātaṃ nisīdanaṃ pādānaṃ dhotāṃ udakanissekaṃ, passitvā vematikā honti “atthi nu kho āgantukā bhikkhū, natthi nu kho”ti. Te vematikā na vicinanti, avicinitvā pavārenti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Te vematikā vicinanti, vicinitvā na passanti, apassitvā pavārenti, anāpatti. Te vematikā vicinanti, vicinitvā passanti, passitvā ekato pavārenti, anāpatti. Te vematikā vicinanti, vicinitvā passanti, passitvā pāṭekkaṃ pavārenti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Te vematikā vicinanti, vicinitvā passanti, passitvā “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā pavārenti, āpatti thullaccayassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave āvāsikā bhikkhū suṇanti āgantukānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ āgantukākāraṃ āgantukaliṅgaṃ āgantukanimittaṃ āgantukuddesaṃ āgacchantānaṃ padasaddaṃ upāhanapapphoṭanasaddaṃ ukkāsitāsaddaṃ khipitasaddaṃ, sutvā vematikā honti “atthi nu kho āgantukā bhikkhū, natthi nu kho”ti. Te vematikā na vicinanti, avicinitvā pavārenti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Te vematikā vicinanti, vicinitvā na passanti, apassitvā pavārenti, anāpatti. Te vematikā vicinanti, vicinitvā passanti, passitvā ekato pavārenti, anāpatti. Te vematikā vicinanti, vicinitvā passanti, passitvā pāṭekkaṃ pavārenti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Te vematikā vicinanti, vicinitvā passanti, passitvā “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā pavārenti, āpatti thullaccayassa.

136. Nānāsamvāsakādīhi pavāraṇā

230. Idha pana bhikkhave āgantukā bhikkhū passanti āvāsike bhikkhū nānāsamvāsake, te samānasamvāsakadiṭṭhiṃ paṭilabhanti,

samānasamvāsakadiṭṭhim paṭilabhivā na pucchanti, apucchitvā ekato pavārenti anāpatti. Te pucchanti, pucchitvā nābhivitaranti, anabhivitaritvā ekato pavārenti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Te pucchanti, pucchitvā nābhivitaranti, anabhivitaritvā pāṭekkaṃ pavārenti, anāpatti.

Idha pana bhikkhave āgantukā bhikkhū passanti āvāsike bhikkhū samānasamvāsake, te nānāsamvāsakadiṭṭhim paṭilabhanti, nānāsamvāsakadiṭṭhim paṭilabhivā na pucchanti, apucchitvā ekato pavārenti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Te pucchanti, pucchitvā abhivitaranti, abhivitaritvā pāṭekkaṃ pavārenti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Te pucchanti, pucchitvā abhivitaranti, abhivitaritvā ekato pavārenti, anāpatti.

Idha pana bhikkhave āvāsikā bhikkhū passanti āgantuke bhikkhū nānāsamvāsake, te samānasamvāsakadiṭṭhim paṭilabhanti, samānasamvāsakadiṭṭhim paṭilabhivā na pucchanti, apucchitvā ekato pavārenti, anāpatti. Te pucchanti, pucchitvā nābhivitaranti, anabhivitaritvā ekato pavārenti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Te pucchanti, pucchitvā nābhivitaranti, anabhivitaritvā pāṭekkaṃ pavārenti, anāpatti.

Idha pana bhikkhave āvāsikā bhikkhū passanti āgantuke bhikkhū samānasamvāsake, te nānāsamvāsakadiṭṭhim paṭilabhanti, nānāsamvāsakadiṭṭhim paṭilabhivā na pucchanti, apucchitvā ekato pavārenti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Te pucchanti, pucchitvā abhivitaranti, abhivitaritvā pāṭekkaṃ pavārenti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Te pucchanti, pucchitvā abhivitaranti, abhivitaritvā ekato pavārenti, anāpatti.

137. Na gantabbavāra

231. Na bhikkhave tadahu pavāraṇāya sabhikkhukā āvāsā abhikkhuko āvāso gantabbo aññatra saṃghena aññatra antarāyā. Na bhikkhave tadahu pavāraṇāya sabhikkhukā āvāsā abhikkhuko anāvāso gantabbo aññatra saṃghena aññatra antarāyā. Na bhikkhave tadahu pavāraṇāya sabhikkhukā āvāsā abhikkhuko āvāso vā anāvāso vā gantabbo aññatra saṃghena aññatra antarāyā.

Na bhikkhave tadahu pavāraṇāya sabhikkhukā anāvāsā abhikkhuko āvāso gantabbo aññatra saṃghena aññatra antarāyā. Na bhikkhave tadahu pavāraṇāya sabhikkhukā anāvāsā abhikkhuko anāvāso gantabbo aññatra saṃghena aññatra antarāyā. Na bhikkhave tadahu pavāraṇāya sabhikkhukā anāvāsā abhikkhuko āvāso vā anāvāso vā gantabbo aññatra saṃghena aññatra antarāyā.

Na bhikkhave tadahu pavāraṇāya sabhikkhukā āvāsā vā anāvāsā vā abhikkhuko āvāso gantabbo aññatra saṃghena aññatra antarāyā. Na bhikkhave tadahu pavāraṇāya sabhikkhukā āvāsā vā anāvāsā vā abhikkhuko anāvāso gantabbo aññatra saṃghena aññatra antarāyā. Na bhikkhave tadahu pavāraṇāya sabhikkhukā āvāsā vā anāvāsā vā abhikkhuko āvāso vā anāvāso vā gantabbo aññatra saṃghena aññatra antarāyā.

Na bhikkhave tadahu pavāraṇāya sabhikkhukā āvāsā sabhikkhuko āvāso gantabbo yatthassu bhikkhū nānāsamvāsakā aññatra saṃghena aññatra antarāyā. Na bhikkhave tadahu pavāraṇāya sabhikkhukā āvāsā sabhikkhuko anāvāso gantabbo yatthassu bhikkhū nānāsamvāsakā aññatra saṃghena aññatra antarāyā. Na bhikkhave tadahu pavāraṇāya sabhikkhukā āvāsā sabhikkhuko āvāso vā anāvāso vā gantabbo yatthassu bhikkhū nānāsamvāsakā aññatra saṃghena aññatra antarāyā.

Na bhikkhave tadahu pavāraṇāya sabhikkhukā anāvāsā sabhikkhuko āvāso gantabbo yatthassu bhikkhū nānāsamvāsakā aññatra saṃghena aññatra antarāyā. Na bhikkhave tadahu pavāraṇāya sabhikkhukā anāvāsā sabhikkhuko anāvāso gantabbo yatthassu bhikkhū nānāsamvāsakā aññatra saṃghena aññatra antarāyā. Na bhikkhave tadahu pavāraṇāya sabhikkhukā anāvāsā sabhikkhuko āvāso vā anāvāso vā gantabbo yatthassu bhikkhū nānāsamvāsakā aññatra saṃghena aññatra antarāyā.

Na bhikkhave tadahu pavāraṇāya sabhikkhukā āvāsā vā anāvāsā vā sabhikkhuko āvāso gantabbo yatthassu bhikkhū nānāsamvāsakā aññatra saṅghena aññatra antarāyā. Na bhikkhave tadahu pavāraṇāya sabhikkhukā āvāsā vā anāvāsā vā sabhikkhuko anāvāso gantabbo yatthassu bhikkhū nānāsamvāsakā aññatra saṅghena aññatra antarāyā. Na bhikkhave tadahu pavāraṇāya sabhikkhukā āvāsā vā anāvāsā vā sabhikkhuko āvāso vā anāvāso vā gantabbo yatthassu bhikkhū nānāsamvāsakā aññatra saṅghena aññatra antarāyā.

138. Gantabbavāra

232. Gantabbo bhikkhave tadahu pavāraṇāya sabhikkhukā āvāsā sabhikkhuko āvāso yatthassu bhikkhū samānasamvāsakā yaṃ jaññā “sakkomi ajjeva gantun”ti. Gantabbo bhikkhave tadahu pavāraṇāya sabhikkhukā āvāsā sabhikkhuko anāvāso -pa- sabhikkhuko āvāso vā anāvāso vā yatthassu bhikkhū samānasamvāsakā yaṃ jaññā “sakkomi ajjeva gantun”ti.

Gantabbo bhikkhave tadahu pavāraṇāya sabhikkhukā anāvāsā sabhikkhuko āvāso -pa- sabhikkhuko anāvāso -pa- sabhikkhuko āvāso vā anāvāso vā yatthassu bhikkhū samānasamvāsakā yaṃ jaññā “sakkomi ajjeva gantun”ti.

Gantabbo bhikkhave tadahu pavāraṇāya sabhikkhukā āvāsā vā anāvāsā vā sabhikkhuko āvāso -pa- sabhikkhuko anāvāso -pa- sabhikkhuko āvāso vā anāvāso vā yatthassu bhikkhū samānasamvāsakā yaṃ jaññā “sakkomi ajjeva gantun”ti.

139. Vajjanīyapuggalasandassanā

233. Na bhikkhave bhikkhuniyā nisinnaparisāya pavāretabbaṃ, yo pavāreyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Na bhikkhave sikkhamānāya -pa-. Na sāmaṇerassa -pa-. Na sāmaṇeriyā -pa-. Na sikkham paccakkhātakassa -pa-. Na antimavatthum ajjhāpannakassa nisinnaparisāya pavāretabbaṃ, yo pavāreyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

Na āpattiyā adassane ukkhittakassa nisinnaparisāya pavāretabbam, yo pavāreyya, yathādhammo kāretabbo. Na āpattiyā appaṭikamme ukkhittakassa -pa-. Na pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhittakassa nisinnaparisāya pavāretabbam, yo pavāreyya, yathādhammo kāretabbo.

Na paṇḍakassa nisinnaparisāya pavāretabbam, yo pavāreyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Na theyyasamvāsakassa -pa-. Na titthiyapakkantakassa -pa-. Na tiracchānagatassa -pa-. Na mātughātakassa -pa-. Na pitughātakassa -pa-. Na Arahantaghātakassa -pa-. Na bhikkhunidūsakassa -pa-. Na saṅghabhedakassa -pa-. Na lohituppādakassa -pa-. Na ubhatobyañjanakassa nisinnaparisāya pavāretabbam, yo pavāreyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

Na bhikkhave pārivāsikapavāraṇādānena pavāretabbam aññatra avuṭṭhitāya parisāya. Na ca bhikkhave appavāraṇāya pavāretabbam aññatra saṅghasāmaggiyāti.

Dutiyabhāṇavāro niṭṭhito.

140. Dvevācīkāḍipavāraṇā

234. Tena kho pana samayena Kosalesu janapade aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya savarabhayaṃ ahosi. Bhikkhū nāsakkhimsu tevācīkaṃ pavāretum. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave dvevācīkaṃ pavāretunti.

Bālhataram savarabhayaṃ ahosi. Bhikkhū nāsakkhimsu dvevācīkaṃ pavāretum. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave ekavācīkaṃ pavāretunti.

Bālhataram savarabhayaṃ ahosi. Bhikkhū nāsakkhimsu ekavācīkaṃ pavāretum. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave samānavassikaṃ pavāretunti.

Tena kho pana samayena aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya manussehi dānaṃ dentehi yebhuyyena ratti khepitā hoti. Atha kho

tesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “manussehi dānaṃ dentehi yebhuyyena ratti khepitā, sace saṅgho tevācikaṃ pavāressati, appavāritova saṅgho bhavissati, athāyaṃ ratti vibhāyissati, kathaṃ nu kho amhehi paṭipajjitabban”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya manussehi dānaṃ dentehi yebhuyyena ratti khepitā hoti, tatra ce bhikkhave bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “manussehi dānaṃ dentehi yebhuyyena ratti khepitā, sace saṅgho tevācikaṃ pavāressati, appavāritova saṅgho bhavissati, athāyaṃ ratti vibhāyissati”ti. Byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṅgho ñāpetabbo—

“Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, manussehi dānaṃ dentehi yebhuyyena ratti khepitā, sace saṅgho tevācikaṃ pavāressati, appavāritova saṅgho bhavissati, athāyaṃ ratti vibhāyissati, yadi saṅghassa pattakallaṃ, saṅgho ddevācikaṃ ekavācikaṃ samānavassikaṃ pavāreyyā”ti.

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya bhikkhūhi dhammaṃ bhaṇantehi -pa- suttantikehi suttantaṃ saṅgāyantehi. Vinayadharehi vinayaṃ vinicchinantehi. Dhammakathikehi dhammaṃ sākacchantehi. Bhikkhūhi kalahaṃ karontehi yebhuyyena ratti khepitā hoti, tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “bhikkhūhi kalahaṃ karontehi yebhuyyena ratti khepitā, sace saṅgho tevācikaṃ pavāressati, appavāritova saṅgho bhavissati, athāyaṃ ratti vibhāyissati”ti. Byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṅgho ñāpetabbo—

“Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, bhikkhūhi kalahaṃ karontehi yebhuyyena ratti khepitā, sace saṅgho tevācikaṃ pavāressati, appavāritova saṅgho bhavissati, athāyaṃ ratti vibhāyissati, yadi saṅghassa pattakallaṃ, saṅgho ddevācikaṃ ekavācikaṃ samānavassikaṃ pavāreyyā”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena Kosalesu janapade aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya mahābhikkhusaṅgho sannipatito

hoti, parittaṅca anovassikaṃ¹ hoti, mahā ca meggho uggato hoti. Atha kho tesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “ayaṃ kho mahābhikkhusaṃgho sannipatito, parittaṅca anovassikaṃ, mahā ca meggho uggato, sace saṃgho tevācikaṃ pavāressati, appavāritova saṃgho bhavissati, athāyaṃ meggho pavassissati, kathaṃ nu kho amhehi paṭipajjitabban”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya mahābhikkhusaṃgho sannipatito hoti, parittaṅca anovassikaṃ hoti, mahā ca meggho uggato hoti, tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho mahābhikkhusaṃgho sannipatito, parittaṅca anovassikaṃ, mahā ca meggho uggato, sace saṃgho tevācikaṃ pavāressati, appavāritova saṃgho bhavissati, athāyaṃ meggho pavassissati”ti. Byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṃgho ñāpetabbo—

“Suṇātu me bhante saṃgho, ayaṃ mahābhikkhusaṃgho sannipatito, parittaṅca anovassikaṃ, mahā ca meggho uggato, sace saṃgho tevācikaṃ pavāressati, appavāritova saṃgho bhavissati, athāyaṃ meggho pavassissati, yadi saṃghassa pattakallaṃ, saṃgho dvevācikaṃ ekavācikaṃ samānavassikaṃ pavāreyyā”ti.

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya rājantarāyo hoti -pa- corantarāyo hoti. Agyantarāyo hoti. Udakantarāyo hoti. Manussantarāyo hoti. Amanussantarāyo hoti. Vāḷantarāyo hoti. Sarīsapantarāyo hoti. Jīvitantarāyo hoti. Brahmācariyantarāyo hoti, tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho brahmācariyantarāyo, sace saṃgho tevācikaṃ pavāressati, appavāritova saṃgho bhavissati, athāyaṃ brahmācariyantarāyo bhavissati”ti. Byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṃgho ñāpetabbo—

“Suṇātu me bhante saṃgho, ayaṃ brahmācariyantarāyo, sace saṃgho tevācikaṃ pavāressati, appavāritova saṃgho bhavissati,

1. Anovassakaṃ (Ka)

athāyaṃ brahmacariyantarāyo bhavissati, yadi saṃghassa pattakallaṃ, saṃgho dvevācikaṃ ekavācikaṃ samānavassikaṃ pavāreyyā”ti.

141. Pavāraṇāṭhapana

235. Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sāpattikā pavārenti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave sāpattikena pavāretabbaṃ, yo pavāreyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave yo sāpattiko pavāreti, tassa okāsaṃ kārāpetvā āpattiyā codetunti.

Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū okāsaṃ kārāpiyamānā na icchanti okāsaṃ kātuṃ. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave okāsaṃ akarontassa pavāraṇaṃ ṭhapetuṃ. Evañca pana bhikkhave ṭhapetabbā, tadahu pavāraṇāya cātuddase vā pannarase vā tasmim̐ puggale sammukhībhūte saṃghamajjhe udāharitabbaṃ “suṇātu me bhante saṃgho, itthannāmo puggalo sāpattiko, tassa pavāraṇaṃ ṭhapemi, na tasmim̐ sammukhībhūte pavāretabbaṃ”ti, ṭhapitā hoti pavāraṇāti.

Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū “puramhākaṃ pesalā bhikkhū pavāraṇaṃ ṭhapenti”ti paṭikacceva suddhānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ anāpattikānaṃ avatthusmiṃ akāraṇe pavāraṇaṃ ṭhapenti, pavāritānampi pavāraṇaṃ ṭhapenti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave suddhānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ anāpattikānaṃ avatthusmiṃ akāraṇe pavāraṇā ṭhapetabbā, yo ṭhapeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Na bhikkhave pavāritānampi pavāraṇā ṭhapetabbā, yo ṭhapeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

236. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave ṭhapitā hoti pavāraṇā, evaṃ aṭṭhapitā. Kathaṅca bhikkhave aṭṭhapitā hoti pavāraṇā, tevācīkāya ce bhikkhave pavāraṇāya bhāsītāya lapitāya pariyositāya pavāraṇaṃ ṭhapeti, aṭṭhapitā hoti pavāraṇā. Dvevācīkāya ce bhikkhave. Ekavācīkāya ce bhikkhave. Samānavassīkāya ce bhikkhave pavāraṇāya bhāsītāya lapitāya pariyositāya pavāraṇaṃ

ṭhapeti, aṭṭhapitā hoti pavāraṇā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave aṭṭhapitā hoti pavāraṇā.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave ṭhapitā hoti pavāraṇā, tevācīkāya ce bhikkhave pavāraṇāya bhāsītāya lapitāya apariyosītāya pavāraṇam ṭhapeti, ṭhapitā hoti pavāraṇā. Dvevācīkāya ce bhikkhave. Ekavācīkāya ce bhikkhave. Samānavassīkāya ce bhikkhave pavāraṇāya bhāsītāya lapitāya apariyosītāya pavāraṇam ṭhapeti, ṭhapitā hoti pavāraṇā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave ṭhapitā hoti pavāraṇā.

237. Idha pana bhikkhave tadahu pavāraṇāya bhikkhu bhikkhussa pavāraṇam ṭhapeti, tam ce bhikkhum aññe bhikkhū jānanti “ayaṃ kho āyasmā aparissuddhakāyasamācāro aparissuddhacīsamācāro aparissuddhājīvo bālo abyatto na paṭibalo anuyuñjīyamāno anuyogaṃ dātun”ti, “alaṃ bhikkhu mā bhaṇḍanaṃ mā kalahaṃ mā viggahaṃ mā vivādan”ti omadditvā saṅghena pavāretabbam.

Idha pana bhikkhave tadahu pavāraṇāya bhikkhu bhikkhussa pavāraṇam ṭhapeti, tam ce bhikkhum aññe bhikkhū jānanti “ayaṃ kho āyasmā parisuddhakāyasamācāro aparissuddhacīsamācāro aparissuddhājīvo bālo abyatto na paṭibalo anuyuñjīyamāno anuyogaṃ dātun”ti, “alaṃ bhikkhu mā bhaṇḍanaṃ mā kalahaṃ mā viggahaṃ mā vivādan”ti omadditvā saṅghena pavāretabbam.

Idha pana bhikkhave tadahu pavāraṇāya bhikkhu bhikkhussa pavāraṇam ṭhapeti, tam ce bhikkhum aññe bhikkhū jānanti “ayaṃ kho āyasmā parisuddhakāyasamācāro aparissuddhacīsamācāro aparissuddhājīvo bālo abyatto na paṭibalo anuyuñjīyamāno anuyogaṃ dātun”ti, “alaṃ bhikkhu mā bhaṇḍanaṃ mā kalahaṃ mā viggahaṃ mā vivādan”ti omadditvā saṅghena pavāretabbam.

Idha pana bhikkhave tadahu pavāraṇāya bhikkhu bhikkhussa pavāraṇam ṭhapeti, tam ce bhikkhum aññe bhikkhū jānanti “ayaṃ kho āyasmā parisuddhakāyasamācāro aparissuddhacīsamācāro aparissuddhājīvo bālo

abyatto na paṭibalo anuyuñjīyamāno anuyogaṃ dātun”ti, “alaṃ bhikkhu mā bhaṇḍanaṃ mā kalahaṃ mā viggahaṃ mā vivādan”ti omadditvā saṃghena pavāretabbaṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave tadahu pavāraṇāya bhikkhu bhikkhussa pavāraṇaṃ ṭhapeti, taṃ ce bhikkhuṃ aññe bhikkhū jānanti “ayaṃ kho āyasmā parisuddhakāyasamācāro parisuddhacāsamācāro parisuddhājīvo paṇḍito byatto paṭibalo anuyuñjīyamāno anuyogaṃ dātun”ti, so evamassa vacanīyo “yaṃ kho tvaṃ āvuso imassa bhikkhuno pavāraṇaṃ ṭhapesi, kimhi naṃ ṭhapesi, sīlavipattiyā vā ṭhapesi, ācāravipattiyā vā ṭhapesi, diṭṭhivipattiyā vā ṭhapesī”ti. So ce evaṃ vadeyya “sīlavipattiyā vā ṭhapemi, ācāravipattiyā vā ṭhapemi, diṭṭhivipattiyā vā ṭhapemi”ti. So evamassa vacanīyo “jānāsi panāyasmā sīlavipattim, jānāsi ācāravipattim, jānāsi diṭṭhivipattin”ti. So ce evaṃ vadeyya “jānāmi kho ahaṃ āvuso sīlavipattim, jānāmi ācāravipattim, jānāmi diṭṭhivipattin”ti. So evamassa vacanīyo “katamā panāvuso sīlavipatti, katamā ācāravipatti, katamā diṭṭhivipattī”ti. So ce evaṃ vadeyya “cattāri pārājikāni terasa saṃghādisesā, ayaṃ sīlavipatti. Thullaccayaṃ pācittiyam pāṭidesanīyam dukkaṭam dubbhāsitaṃ, ayaṃ ācāravipatti. Micchādiṭṭhi antaggāhikādiṭṭhi, ayaṃ diṭṭhivipattī”ti. So evamassa vacanīyo “yaṃ kho tvaṃ āvuso imassa bhikkhuno pavāraṇaṃ ṭhapesi, diṭṭhena vā ṭhapesi, sutena vā ṭhapesi, parisāṅkāya vā ṭhapesī”ti. So ce evaṃ vadeyya “diṭṭhena vā ṭhapemi, sutena vā ṭhapemi, parisāṅkāya vā ṭhapemi”ti. So evamassa vacanīyo “yaṃ kho tvaṃ āvuso imassa bhikkhuno diṭṭhena pavāraṇaṃ ṭhapesi, kim te diṭṭham, kinti te diṭṭham, kadā te diṭṭham, kattha te diṭṭham, pārājikaṃ ajjhāpajjanto diṭṭho, saṃghādisesaṃ ajjhāpajjanto diṭṭho, thullaccayaṃ. Pācittiyam. Pāṭidesanīyam. Dukkaṭam. Dubbhāsitaṃ ajjhāpajjanto diṭṭho, kattha ca tvaṃ ahoṣi, kattha cāyaṃ bhikkhu ahoṣi, kiñca tvaṃ karosi, kiñcāyaṃ bhikkhu karotī”ti. So ce evaṃ vadeyya “na kho ahaṃ āvuso imassa bhikkhuno diṭṭhena pavāraṇaṃ ṭhapemi, api ca sutena pavāraṇaṃ ṭhapemi”ti. So evamassa vacanīyo “yaṃ kho tvaṃ āvuso imassa

bhikkhuno sutena pavāraṇaṃ ṭhapesi, kiṃ te sutam, kinti te sutam, kadā te
 sutam, kattha te sutam, ‘pārājikaṃ ajjhāpanno’ti sutam, ‘saṃghādisesaṃ
 ajjhāpanno’ti sutam, thullaccayaṃ. Pācittiyaṃ. Pāṭidesanīyaṃ. Dukkaṭaṃ.
 ‘Dubbhāsitaṃ ajjhāpanno’ti sutam, bhikkhussa sutam, bhikkhuniyā sutam,
 sikkhamānāya sutam, sāmaṇerassa sutam, sāmaṇeriyā sutam, upāsakassa
 sutam, upāsikāya sutam, rājūnaṃ sutam, rājamahāmattānaṃ sutam,
 titthiyānaṃ sutam, titthiyasāvakaṇaṃ sutan”ti. So ce evaṃ vadeyya “na kho
 ahaṃ āvuso imassa bhikkhuno sutena pavāraṇaṃ ṭhapemi, api ca
 parisaṅkāya pavāraṇaṃ ṭhapemī”ti. So evamassa vacanīyo “yaṃ kho tvaṃ
 āvuso imassa bhikkhuno parisaṅkāya pavāraṇaṃ ṭhapesi, kiṃ parisaṅkasi,
 kinti parisaṅkasi, kadā parisaṅkasi, kattha parisaṅkasi, ‘pārājikaṃ
 ajjhāpanno’ti parisaṅkasi, ‘saṃghādisesaṃ ajjhāpanno’ti parisaṅkasi,
 thullaccayaṃ. Pācittiyaṃ. Pāṭidesanīyaṃ. Dukkaṭaṃ. ‘Dubbhāsitaṃ
 ajjhāpanno’ti parisaṅkasi, bhikkhussa sutvā parisaṅkasi, bhikkhuniyā sutvā
 parisaṅkasi, sikkhamānāya sutvā parisaṅkasi, sāmaṇerassa sutvā parisaṅkasi,
 sāmaṇeriyā sutvā parisaṅkasi, upāsakassa sutvā parisaṅkasi, upāsikāya sutvā
 parisaṅkasi, rājūnaṃ sutvā parisaṅkasi, rājamahāmattānaṃ sutvā
 parisaṅkasi, titthiyānaṃ sutvā parisaṅkasi, titthiyasāvakaṇaṃ sutvā
 parisaṅkasi”ti. So ce evaṃ vadeyya “na kho ahaṃ āvuso imassa bhikkhuno
 parisaṅkāya pavāraṇaṃ ṭhapemi, api ca ahampi na jānāmi, kena panāhaṃ
 imassa bhikkhuno pavāraṇaṃ ṭhapemī”ti. So ce bhikkhave codako bhikkhu
 anuyogena viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ cittaṃ na ārādheti, “ananuvādo
 cudito bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāya. So ce bhikkhave codako bhikkhu
 anuyogena viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ cittaṃ ārādheti, “sānuvādo cudito
 bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāya. So ce bhikkhave codako bhikkhu amūlakena
 pārājikena anuddhamsitaṃ paṭijānāti, saṃghādisesaṃ āropetvā saṃghena
 pavāretabbaṃ. So ce bhikkhave codako bhikkhu amūlakena saṃghādisesena
 anuddhamsitaṃ paṭijānāti, yathādhammaṃ kārāpetvā saṃghena
 pavāretabbaṃ. So ce bhikkhave codako bhikkhu amūlakena thullaccayena.
 Pācittiyena. Pāṭidesanīyena. Dukkaṭena. Dubbhāsitena anuddhamsitaṃ
 paṭijānāti, yathādhammaṃ kārāpetvā saṃghena pavāretabbaṃ.

So ce bhikkhave cudito bhikkhu “pārājikaṃ ajjhāpanno”ti paṭijānāti, nāsetvā saṃghena pavāretabbaṃ. So ce bhikkhave cudito bhikkhu “saṃghādisesaṃ ajjhāpanno”ti paṭijānāti, saṃghādisesaṃ āropetvā saṃghena pavāretabbaṃ. So ce bhikkhave cudito bhikkhu thullaccayaṃ. Pācittiyaṃ. Pāṭidesaniyaṃ. Dukkaṭaṃ. “Dubbhāsitaṃ ajjhāpanno”ti paṭijānāti, yathādhammaṃ kārapetvā saṃghena pavāretabbaṃ.

142. Thullaccayavattukādi

238. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu tadahu pavāraṇāya thullaccayaṃ ajjhāpanno hoti, ekacce bhikkhū thullaccayadiṭṭhino honti, ekacce bhikkhū saṃghādisesadiṭṭhino honti. Ye te bhikkhave bhikkhū thullaccayadiṭṭhino, tehi so bhikkhave bhikkhu ekamantaṃ apantvā yathādhammaṃ kārapetvā saṃghaṃ upasaṅkamitvā evamassa vacanīyo “yaṃ kho so āvuso bhikkhu āpattiṃ āpanno, sāssa yathādhammaṃ paṭikatā, yadi saṃghassa pattakallaṃ, saṃgho pavāreyyā”ti.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu tadahu pavāraṇāya thullaccayaṃ ajjhāpanno hoti, ekacce bhikkhū thullaccayadiṭṭhino honti, ekacce bhikkhū pācittiyadiṭṭhino honti -pa- ekacce bhikkhū thullaccayadiṭṭhino honti, ekacce bhikkhū pāṭidesaniyadiṭṭhino honti. Ekacce bhikkhū thullaccayadiṭṭhino honti, ekacce bhikkhū dukkaṭadiṭṭhino honti. Ekacce bhikkhū thullaccayadiṭṭhino honti, ekacce bhikkhū dubbhāsitadiṭṭhino honti. Ye te bhikkhave bhikkhū thullaccayadiṭṭhino, tehi so bhikkhave bhikkhu ekamantaṃ apantvā yathādhammaṃ kārapetvā saṃghaṃ upasaṅkamitvā evamassa vacanīyo “yaṃ kho so āvuso bhikkhu āpattiṃ āpanno, sāssa yathādhammaṃ paṭikatā, yadi saṃghassa pattakallaṃ, saṃgho pavāreyyā”ti.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu tadahu pavāraṇāya pācittiyaṃ ajjhāpanno hoti -pa- pāṭidesaniyaṃ ajjhāpanno hoti. Dukkaṭaṃ ajjhāpanno hoti. Dubbhāsitaṃ ajjhāpanno hoti, ekacce bhikkhū dubbhāsitadiṭṭhino honti, ekacce bhikkhū saṃghādisesadiṭṭhino honti. Ye te bhikkhave bhikkhū dubbhāsitadiṭṭhino, tehi so bhikkhave bhikkhu

ekamantaṃ apanetvā yathādhammaṃ kārapetvā saṅghaṃ upasaṅkamtivā evamassa vacanīyo “yaṃ kho so āvuso bhikkhu āpattiṃ āpanno, sāssa yathādhammaṃ paṭikatā, yadi saṅghassa pattakallaṃ, saṅgho pavāreyyā”ti.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu tadahu pavāraṇāya dubbhāsitaṃ ajjhāpanno hoti, ekacce bhikkhū dubbhāsitadiṭṭhino honti, ekacce bhikkhū thullaccayadiṭṭhino honti -pa- ekacce bhikkhū dubbhāsitadiṭṭhino honti, ekacce bhikkhū pācittiyadiṭṭhino honti. Ekacce bhikkhū dubbhāsitadiṭṭhino honti, ekacce bhikkhū pāṭidesanīyadiṭṭhino honti. Ekacce bhikkhū dubbhāsitadiṭṭhino honti, ekacce bhikkhū dukkaṭadiṭṭhino honti. Ye te bhikkhave bhikkhū dubbhāsitadiṭṭhino, tehi so bhikkhave bhikkhu ekamantaṃ apanetvā yathādhammaṃ kārapetvā saṅghaṃ upasaṅkamtivā evamassa vacanīyo “yaṃ kho so āvuso bhikkhu āpattiṃ āpanno, sāssa yathādhammaṃ paṭikatā, yadi saṅghassa pattakallaṃ, saṅgho pavāreyyā”ti.

143. Vatthuṭṭhapanādi

239. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu tadahu pavāraṇāya saṅghamajjhe udāhareyya “suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, idaṃ vatthu paññāyati, na puggalo, yadi saṅghassa pattakallaṃ, vatthuṃ ṭhapetvā saṅgho pavāreyyā”ti. So evamassa vacanīyo “Bhagavatā kho āvuso visuddhānaṃ pavāraṇā paññattā, sace vatthu paññāyati, na puggalo, idāneva naṃ vadehī”ti.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu tadahu pavāraṇāya saṅghamajjhe udāhareyya “suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, ayaṃ puggalo paññāyati, na vatthu, yadi saṅghassa pattakallaṃ, puggalaṃ ṭhapetvā saṅgho pavāreyyā”ti. So evamassa vacanīyo “Bhagavatā kho āvuso samaggānaṃ pavāraṇā paññattā, sace puggalo paññāyati, na vatthu, idāneva naṃ vadehī”ti.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu tadahu pavāraṇāya saṅghamajjhe udāhareyya “suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, idaṃ vatthu ca puggalo ca paññāyati,

yadi saṅghassa pattakallaṃ, vatthuṅca puggalaṅca ṭhapetvā saṅgho pavāreyyā”ti. So evamassa vacanīyo “Bhagavatā kho āvuso visuddhānaṅca samaggānaṅca pavāraṇā paññattā, sace vatthu ca puggalo ca paññāyati, idāneva naṃ vadehī”ti.

Pubbe ce bhikkhave pavāraṇāya vatthu paññāyati, pacchā puggalo, kallaṃ vacanāya. Pubbe ce bhikkhave pavāraṇāya puggalo paññāyati, pacchā vatthu, kallaṃ vacanāya. Pubbe ce bhikkhave pavāraṇāya vatthu ca puggalo ca paññāyati, taṃ ce katāya pavāraṇāya ukkoṭeti, ukkoṭanakam pācittiyanti.

144. Bhaṇḍanakārakavatthu

240. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā sandiṭṭhā sambhattā bhikkhū Kosalesu janapade aññatarasmim āvāse vassam upagacchimsu. Tesam sāmanta aññe bhikkhū bhaṇḍanakārakā kalahakārakā vivādakārakā bhassakārakā saṅghe adhikaraṇakārakā vassam upagacchimsu “mayam tesam bhikkhūnam vassamvuṭṭhānam pavāraṇāya pavāraṇam ṭhapessāmā”ti. Assosum kho te bhikkhū “amhākam kira sāmanta aññe bhikkhū bhaṇḍanakārakā kalahakārakā vivādakārakā bhassakārakā saṅghe adhikaraṇakārakā vassam upagatā mayam tesam bhikkhūnam vassamvuṭṭhānam pavāraṇāya pavāraṇam ṭhapessāmā”ti. Katham nu kho amhehi paṭipajjitabbanti. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum.

Idha pana bhikkhave sambahulā sandiṭṭhā sambhattā bhikkhū aññatarasmim āvāse vassam upagacchanti. Tesam sāmanta aññe bhikkhū bhaṇḍanakārakā kalahakārakā vivādakārakā bhassakārakā saṅghe adhikaraṇakārakā vassam upagacchanti “mayam tesam bhikkhūnam vassamvuṭṭhānam pavāraṇāya pavāraṇam ṭhapessāmā”ti. Anujānāmi bhikkhave tehi bhikkhūhi dve tayo uposathe cātuddasike kātum “katham mayam tehi bhikkhūhi paṭhamataram pavāreyyāmā”ti. Te ce bhikkhave bhikkhū bhaṇḍanakārakā kalahakārakā vivādakārakā bhassakārakā saṅghe adhikaraṇakārakā tam āvāsam āgacchanti, tehi bhikkhave āvāsikehi bhikkhūhi lahum lahum sannipatitvā pavāretabbam, pavāretvā vattabbā

“pavāritā kho mayam āvuso, yathāyasmantā maññanti, tathā karontū”ti. Te ce bhikkhave bhikkhū bhaṇḍanakāraḥā kalahakāraḥā vivādakāraḥā bhassakāraḥā saṃghe adhikaraṇakāraḥā asaṃvihitā taṃ āvāsaṃ āgacchanti, tehi bhikkhave āvāsikehi bhikkhūhi āsanaṃ paññapetabbaṃ, pādodakaṃ pādapīṭhaṃ pādakathalikaṃ upanikkhipitabbaṃ, paccuggantvā pattacīvaraṃ paṭiggahetabbaṃ, pānīyena paripucchitabbā, tesam vikkhitvā¹ nissīmaṃ gantvā pavāretabbaṃ, pavāretvā vattabbā “pavāritā kho mayam āvuso, yathāyasmantā maññanti, tathā karontū”ti. Evañcetaṃ labhetha, iccetaṃ kusalaṃ. No ce labhetha, āvāsikena bhikkhunā byattena paṭibalena āvāsikā bhikkhū ñāpetabbo—

“Suṇantu me āyasmanto² āvāsikā, yadāyasmantānaṃ pattakallaṃ, idāni uposathaṃ kareyyāma, pātimokkhaṃ uddiseyyāma, āgame kāḷe pavāreyyāma”ti. Te ce bhikkhave bhikkhū bhaṇḍanakāraḥā kalahakāraḥā vivādakāraḥā bhassakāraḥā saṃghe adhikaraṇakāraḥā te bhikkhū evaṃ vadeyyuṃ “sādhāvuso idāneva no pavārethā”ti. Te evamassu vacanīyā “anissarā kho tumhe āvuso amhākaṃ pavāraṇāya, na tāva mayam pavāreyyāma”ti. Te ce bhikkhave bhikkhū bhaṇḍanakāraḥā kalahakāraḥā vivādakāraḥā bhassakāraḥā saṃghe adhikaraṇakāraḥā taṃ kāḷaṃ anuvaseyyuṃ. Āvāsikena bhikkhave bhikkhunā byattena paṭibalena āvāsikā bhikkhū ñāpetabbā—

“Suṇantu me āyasmanto āvāsikā, yadāyasmantānaṃ pattakallaṃ, idāni uposathaṃ kareyyāma, pātimokkhaṃ uddiseyyāma, āgame juṅhe pavāreyyāma”ti. Te ce bhikkhave bhikkhū bhaṇḍanakāraḥā kalahakāraḥā vivādakāraḥā bhassakāraḥā saṃghe adhikaraṇakāraḥā te bhikkhū evaṃ vadeyyuṃ “sādhāvuso idāneva no pavāreyyāthā”ti. Te evamassu vacanīyā “anissarā kho tumhe āvuso amhākaṃ pavāraṇāya, na tāva mayam pavāreyyāma”ti. Te ce bhikkhave bhikkhū bhaṇḍanakāraḥā kalahakāraḥā vivādakāraḥā bhassakāraḥā saṃghe

1. Vikkhipāpetvā (Paṭivisodhakānaṃ mati), ācikkhitvā (Ka) 2. Āyasmantā (Ka)

adhikaraṇakārakā tampi juṇhaṃ anuvaseyyuṃ. Tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi sabbeheva āgame juṇhe komudiyā cātumāsiniyā akāmā pavāretabbāṃ.

Tehi ce bhikkhave bhikkhūhi pavāriyamāne gilāno agilānassa pavāraṇaṃ ṭhapeti, so evamassa vacanīyo “āyasmā kho gilāno, gilāno ca ananuyogakkhamo vutto Bhagavatā, āgamehi āvuso yāva arogo hosi, arogo ākaṅkhamāno codessasī”ti. Evañce vuccamāno codeti, anādariye pācittiyāṃ. Tehi ce bhikkhave bhikkhūhi pavāriyamāne agilāno gilānassa pavāraṇaṃ ṭhapeti, so evamassa vacanīyo “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu gilāno, gilāno ca ananuyogakkhamo vutto Bhagavatā, āgamehi āvuso yāvāyaṃ bhikkhu arogo hoti, arogaṃ ākaṅkhamāno codessasī”ti. Evañce vuccamāno codeti, anādariye pācittiyāṃ. Tehi ce bhikkhave bhikkhūhi pavāriyamāne gilāno gilānassa pavāraṇaṃ ṭhapeti, so evamassa vacanīyo “āyasmantā kho gilānā, gilāno ca ananuyogakkhamavutto Bhagavatā, āgamehi āvuso yāva arogaṃ hotha, arogo arogaṃ ākaṅkhamāno codessasī”ti¹. Evañce vuccamāno codeti, anādariye pācittiyāṃ. Tehi ce bhikkhave bhikkhūhi pavāriyamāne agilāno agilānassa pavāraṇaṃ ṭhapeti, ubho saṃghena samanuyuñjivā samanugāhitvā² yathādhammaṃ kārāpetvā saṃghena pavāretabbanti.

145. Pavāraṇāsaṅgaha

241. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā sandiṭṭhā sambhattā bhikkhū Kosalesu janapade aññatarasmim āvāse vassaṃ upagacchimsu, tesaṃ samaggānaṃ sammodamānānaṃ avivadamaṇānaṃ viharataṃ aññataro phāsuvihāro adhigato hoti. Atha kho tesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “amhākaṃ kho samaggānaṃ sammodamānānaṃ avivadamaṇānaṃ viharataṃ aññataro phāsuvihāro adhigato, sace mayāṃ idāni

1. Yāva arogo hoti, arogaṃ ākaṅkhamāno codessasīti (Ka) 2. Samanubhāsivā (Sī)

pavāressāma, siyāpi bhikkhū pavāretvā cārikaṃ pakkameyyuṃ, evaṃ mayāṃ imāhā phāsuvihārā paribāhirā bhavissāma, kathaṃ nu kho amhehi paṭipajjitabban”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave sambahulā sandiṭṭhā sambhattā bhikkhū aññatarasmim āvāse vassaṃ upagacchanti, tesaṃ samaggānaṃ sammodamānānaṃ avivadamānānaṃ viharataṃ aññataro phāsuvihāro adhigato hoti. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “amhākaṃ kho samaggānaṃ sammodamānānaṃ avivadamānānaṃ viharataṃ aññataro phāsuvihāro adhigato, sace mayāṃ idāni pavāressāma, siyāpi bhikkhū pavāretvā cārikaṃ pakkameyyuṃ, evaṃ mayāṃ imāhā phāsuvihārā paribāhirā bhavissāma”ti. Anujānāmi bhikkhave tehi bhikkhūhi pavāraṇāsaṅgahaṃ kātuṃ. Evañca pana bhikkhave kātabbo, sabbeheva ekajjhaṃ sannipatitabbaṃ, sannipatitvā byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṅgho ñāpetabbo—

“Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, amhākaṃ samaggānaṃ sammodamānānaṃ avivadamānānaṃ viharataṃ aññataro phāsuvihāro adhigato, sace mayāṃ idāni pavāressāma, siyāpi bhikkhū pavāretvā cārikaṃ pakkameyyuṃ, evaṃ mayāṃ imāhā phāsuvihārā paribāhirā bhavissāma, yadi saṅghassa pattakallaṃ, saṅgho pavāraṇāsaṅgahaṃ kareyya, idāni uposathaṃ kareyya, pātimokkhaṃ uddiseyya, āgame juṅhe komudiyā cātumāsiniyā pavāreyya, esā ñatti.

Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, amhākaṃ samaggānaṃ sammodamānānaṃ avivadamānānaṃ viharataṃ aññataro phāsuvihāro adhigato, sace mayāṃ idāni pavāressāma, siyāpi bhikkhū pavāretvā cārikaṃ pakkameyyuṃ, evaṃ mayāṃ imāhā phāsuvihārā paribāhirā bhavissāma, saṅgho pavāraṇāsaṅgahaṃ karoti, idāni uposathaṃ karissati, pātimokkhaṃ uddisissati, āgame juṅhe komudiyā cātumāsiniyā pavāressati, yassāyasmato khamati pavāraṇāsaṅgahassa karaṇaṃ, idāni uposathaṃ karissati, pātimokkhaṃ uddisissati, āgame juṅhe komudiyā cātumāsiniyā pavāressati, so tuṅhassa, yassa nakkhamati, so bhāseyya.

Kato saṅghena pavāraṇāsaṅgaho, idāni uposathaṃ karissati, pātimokkhaṃ uddisissati, āgame juṅhe komudiyā cātumāsiniyā pavāressati, khamati saṅghassa, tasmā tuṅhī, evametaṃ dhārayāmi”ti.

Tehi ce bhikkhave bhikkhūhi kate pavāraṇāsaṅgahe aññataro bhikkhu evaṃ vadeyya “icchāmaham āvuso janapadacārikaṃ pakkamituṃ, atthi me janapade karaṇīyaṃ”ti. So evamassa vacanīyo “sādhāvuso pavāretvā gacchāhi”ti. So ce bhikkhave bhikkhu pavārayamāno aññatarassa bhikkhuno pavāraṇaṃ ṭhapeti, so evamassa vacanīyo “anissaro kho me tvaṃ āvuso pavāraṇāya, na tāvāhaṃ pavāressāmi”ti. Tassa ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno pavārayamānassa aññataro bhikkhu tassa bhikkhuno pavāraṇaṃ ṭhapeti, ubho saṅghena samanuyuñjitvā samanugāhitvā yathādhammaṃ kārapetabbā. So ce bhikkhave bhikkhu janapade taṃ karaṇīyaṃ tīretvā punadeva anto komudiyā cātumāsiniyā taṃ āvāsaṃ āgacchati, tehi ce bhikkhave bhikkhūhi pavāriyamāne aññataro bhikkhu tassa bhikkhuno pavāraṇaṃ ṭhapeti, so evamassa vacanīyo “anissaro kho me tvaṃ āvuso pavāraṇāya, pavārito ahan”ti. Tehi ce bhikkhave bhikkhūhi pavāriyamāne so bhikkhu aññatarassa bhikkhuno pavāraṇaṃ ṭhapeti, ubho saṅghena samanuyuñjitvā samanugāhitvā yathādhammaṃ kārapetvā saṅghena pavāretabbanti.

Pavāraṇākkhandhako catuttho.

146. Tassuddānaṃ

Vassaṃvuṭṭhā Kosalesu, agamuṃ Satthu dassanaṃ.

Aphāsuṃ pasusaṃvāsaṃ, aññamaññānulomatā.

Pavārentā paṇāmañca¹, kammaṃ gilānañātakā.

Rājā corā ca dhuttā ca, bhikkhupaccatthikā tathā.

Pañca catutayo dveko, āpanno vematī sari.

Sabbo saṅgho vematiko, bahū samā ca thokikā.

1. Pavārentāsane dve ca (Sī, Syā)

Āvāsikā cātuddasa, liṅgasamvāsakā ubho.
 Gantabbam na nisinnāya, chandadāne pavāraṇā¹.
 Savarehi khepitā megho, antarā ca pavāraṇā.
 Na icchanti puramhākaṃ, aṭṭhapitā ca bhikkhuno.
 Kimhi vāti katamañca, diṭṭhena sutasaṅkāya.
 Codako cuditako ca, thullaccayaṃ vatthu bhaṇḍanam.
 Pavāraṇāsaṅgaho ca, anissaro pavārayeti.

Imamhi khandhake vatthūni chacattārīsāti.

Pavāraṇākkhandhako niṭṭhito.

1. Chandadānapavāraṇā (Ka)

5. Cammakkhandhaka

147. Soṇakoḷivisavatthu

242. Tena samayena Buddho Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Gijjhakūṭe pabbate. Tena kho pana samayena rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro asītiyā gāmasahassesu issariyādhipaccaṃ rajjaṃ kāreti. Tena kho pana samayena Campāyaṃ Soṇo nāma Koḷiviso¹ seṭṭhiputto sukhumālo hoti, tassa pādtalesu lomāni jātāni honti. Atha kho rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro tāni asīti gāmikasahassāni sannipātāpetvā kenacideva karaṇīyena Soṇassa Koḷivisassa santike dūtaṃ pāhesi “āgacchatu Soṇo, icchāmi Soṇassa āgatan”ti. Atha kho Soṇassa Koḷivisassa mātāpitaro Soṇaṃ Koḷivisaṃ etadavocum “rājā te tāta Soṇa pāde dakkhitukāmo, mā kho tvaṃ tāta Soṇa yena rājā tena pāde abhippasāreyyāsi, rañño purato pallaṅkena nisīda, nisinnassa te rājā pāde dakkhissatī”ti. Atha kho Soṇaṃ Koḷivisaṃ sivikāya ānesum. Atha kho Soṇo Koḷiviso yena rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā rājānaṃ Māgadhaṃ Seniyaṃ Bimbisāraṃ abhivādetvā rañño purato pallaṅkena nisīdi. Addasā kho rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro Soṇassa Koḷivisassa pādtalesu lomāni jātāni. Atha kho rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro tāni asīti gāmikasahassāni diṭṭhadhammike atthe anusāsivā uyyojesi “tumhe khvattha bhaṇe mayā diṭṭhadhammike atthe anusāsītā, gacchatha taṃ Bhagavantam payirupāsatha, so no Bhagavā samparāyike atthe anusāsissatī”ti.

Atha kho tāni asīti gāmikasahassāni yena Gijjhakūṭo pabbato tenupasaṅkamimsu. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Sāgato Bhagavato upaṭṭhāko hoti. Atha kho tāni asīti gāmikasahassāni yenāyasmā Sāgato tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtivā

1. Koḷiviso (Sī)

āyasmantaṃ Sāgataṃ etadavocuṃ “imāni bhante asīti gāmikasahassāni idhūpasaṅkantāni Bhagavantaṃ dassanāya, sādhu mayaṃ bhante labheyyāma Bhagavantaṃ dassanāyā”ti. Tena hi tumhe āyasmanto muhuttaṃ idheva tāva hotha, yāvāhaṃ Bhagavantaṃ paṭivedemīti. Atha kho āyasmā Sāgato tesam asītiyā gāmikasahassānaṃ purato pekkhamānānaṃ pāṭikāya nimujjitvā Bhagavato purato ummujjitvā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “imāni bhante asīti gāmikasahassāni idhūpasaṅkantāni Bhagavantaṃ dassanāya, yassa dāni bhante Bhagavā kālaṃ maññati”ti. Tena hi tvaṃ Sāgata vihārapacchāyāyaṃ āsanaṃ paññapehīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho āyasmā Sāgato Bhagavato paṭissuṇitvā pīṭhaṃ gahetvā Bhagavato purato nimujjitvā tesam asītiyā gāmikasahassānaṃ purato pekkhamānānaṃ pāṭikāya ummujjitvā vihārapacchāyāyaṃ āsanaṃ paññapeti. Atha kho Bhagavā vihārā nikkhamitvā vihārapacchāyāyaṃ paññatte āsane nisīdi. Atha kho tāni asīti gāmikasahassāni yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu. Atha kho tāni asīti gāmikasahassāni āyasmantaṃyeva Sāgataṃ samannāharanti, no tathā Bhagavantaṃ. Atha kho Bhagavā tesam asītiyā gāmikasahassānaṃ cetasā cetoparivittakamaññāya āyasmantaṃ Sāgataṃ āmantesi “tena hi tvaṃ Sāgata bhiyyosomattāya uttarimanussadhammaṃ iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ dassehī”ti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho āyasmā Sāgato Bhagavato paṭissuṇitvā vehāsaṃ abbhuggantvā ākāse antalikkhe caṅkamatipi tiṭṭhatipi nisīdatipi seyyampi kappeti dhūmāyatipi¹ pajjalatipi antaradhāyatipi. Atha kho āyasmā Sāgato ākāse antalikkhe anekavihitaṃ uttarimanussadhammaṃ iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ dassetvā Bhagavato pādesu sirasā nipatitvā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “satthā me bhante Bhagavā, sāvako hamasmi, Satthā me bhante Bhagavā, sāvako hamasmī”ti. Atha kho tāni asīti gāmikasahassāni “acchariyaṃ vata bho, abbhutaṃ vata bho, sāvakopi nāma evaṃ mahiddhiko bhavissati evaṃ mahānubhāvo, aho nūna Satthā”ti Bhagavantaṃyeva samannāharanti, no tathā āyasmantaṃ Sāgataṃ.

1. Dhūpāyatipi (Sī), padhūpāyatipi (Syā)

Atha kho Bhagavā tesam asītiyā gāmikasaḥassānaṃ cetasā cetoparivitakkamaññāya anupubbim katham kathesi, seyyathidaṃ, dānakatham silakatham saggakatham kāmānaṃ ādīnavam okāraṃ saṅkilesam nekkhamme ānisaṃsam pakāsesi. Yadā te Bhagavā aññāsi kallacitte muducitte vinīvaraṇacitte udaggacitte pasannacitte, atha yā Buddhānaṃ sāmukkaṃsikā dhammadesanā, tam pakāsesi dukkham samudayaṃ nirodham maggaṃ, seyyathāpi nāma suddham vattham apagatakāḷakaṃ sammadeva rajanaṃ paṭiggaṇheyya, evamevaṃ tesam asītiyā gāmikasaḥassānaṃ tasmimyeva āsane virajaṃ vītamalaṃ dhammacakkhum udapādi “yamkiñci samudayadhammaṃ, sabbaṃ tam nirodhadhammaṃ”ti. Te diṭṭhadhammā pattadhammā veditadhammā pariyogāḷhadhammā tiṇṇavicikicchā vigatakathamkathā vesārajappattā aparappaccayā Satthusāsane Bhagavantaṃ etadavocum “abhikkantaṃ bhante abhikkantaṃ bhante, seyyathāpi bhante nikkujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūḷhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya ‘cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhantī’ti, evamevaṃ Bhagavatā anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito, ete mayaṃ bhante Bhagavantaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāma dhammañca bhikkhusaṅghañca, upāsake no Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupete saraṇaṃ gate”ti.

Soṇassa pabbajjā

243. Atha kho Soṇassa Koḷivissassa etadahosi “yathā yathā kho ahaṃ Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi, nayidaṃ sukaraṃ agāraṃ ajjhāvasatā ekantaparipuṇṇaṃ ekantaparisuddhaṃ saṅkhalikhitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ caritum, yannūnāhaṃ kesamassum ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajeyyan”ti. Atha kho tāni asīti gāmikasaḥassāni Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkamimsu. Atha kho Soṇo Koḷiviso acirapakkantesu tesu asītiyā gāmikasaḥsassesu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Soṇo Koḷiviso Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “yathā yathāham bhante Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi, nayidaṃ sukaraṃ agāraṃ ajjhāvasatā ekantaparipuṇṇaṃ ekantaparisuddhaṃ saṅkhalikhitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ caritum, icchāmahaṃ bhante kesamassum

ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajjituṃ, pabbājetu maṃ bhante Bhagavā”ti. Alattha kho Soṇo Koḷiviso Bhagavato santike pabbajjāṃ, alattha upasampadaṃ. Acirupasampanno ca panāyasmā Soṇo Sītavane viharati, tassa accāraddhavīriyassa caṅkamato pādā bhijjimsu, caṅkamo lohiteṇa phuṭo hoti seyyathāpi gavāghātaṇaṃ. * Atha kho āyasmato Soṇassa rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi “ye kho keci Bhagavato sāvakā āraddhavīriyā viharanti, ahaṃ tesaṃ aññataro, atha ca pana me nānupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuccati, saṃvijjanti kho pana me kule bhogā, sakkā bhoge ca bhuñjituṃ puññāni ca kātuṃ, yannūnāhaṃ hīnāyāvattitvā bhoge ca bhuñjeyyaṃ, puññāni ca kareyyaṃ”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmato Soṇassa cetasā cetoparivitakkamaññāya seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samīñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samīñjeyya, evameva Gijjhakūṭe pabbate antarahito Sītavane pāturahosi. Atha kho Bhagavā sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ senāsanacārikaṃ āhiṇḍanto yenāyasmato Soṇassa caṅkamo tenupasaṅkamaṃ. Addasā kho Bhagavā āyasmato Soṇassa caṅkamaṃ lohiteṇa phuṭaṃ, disvāna bhikkhū āmantesi “kassa nvāyaṃ bhikkhave caṅkamo lohiteṇa phuṭo seyyathāpi gavāghātaṇaṃ”ti. Āyasmato bhante Soṇassa accāraddhavīriyassa caṅkamato pādā bhijjimsu, tassāyaṃ caṅkamo lohiteṇa phuṭo seyyathāpi gavāghātaṇanti.

Atha kho Bhagavā yenāyasmato Soṇassa vihāro tenupasaṅkamaṃ, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Āyasmāpi kho Soṇo Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Soṇaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca “nanu te Soṇa rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi ‘ye kho keci Bhagavato sāvakā āraddhavīriyā viharanti, ahaṃ tesaṃ aññataro, atha ca pana me nānupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuccati, saṃvijjanti kho pana me kule bhogā, sakkā bhoge ca bhuñjituṃ, puññāni ca kātuṃ, yannūnāhaṃ hīnāyāvattitvā bhoge ca bhuñjeyyaṃ, puññāni ca kareyyaṃ’ti”. Evaṃ

* Ito paraṃ yāva imassa vatthussa avasānaṃ tāva pāṭho Am 2. 329 piṭṭhādīsipi āgato.

bhanteti. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Soṇa kusalo tvaṃ pubbe agārikabhūto vīṇāya tantissareti. Evaṃ bhanteti. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Soṇa yadā te vīṇāya tantiyo accāyatā honti, api nu te vīṇā tasmiṃ samaye saravatī vā hoti kammaññā vāti. Nohetaṃ bhanteti. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Soṇa yadā te vīṇāya tantiyo atisithilā honti, api nu te vīṇā tasmiṃ samaye saravatī vā hoti kammaññā vāti. Nohetaṃ bhanteti. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Soṇa yadā te vīṇāya tantiyo neva accāyatā honti nātisithilā same guṇe patiṭṭhitā, api nu te vīṇā tasmiṃ samaye saravatī vā hoti kammaññā vāti. Evaṃ bhanteti. Evameva kho Soṇa accāraddhavīriyaṃ uddhaccāya saṃvattati, atilīnavīriyaṃ kosajjāya saṃvattati, tasmātiha tvaṃ Soṇa vīriyasamataṃ adhiṭṭhaha, indriyānañca samataṃ paṭivijjha, tattha ca nimittaṃ gaṇhāhīti. Evaṃ bhanteti kho āyasmā Soṇo Bhagavato paccassosi. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Soṇaṃ iminā ovādena ovaditvā seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samiñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samiñjeyya, evameva Sītavane āyasmato Soṇassa sammukhe antarahito Gijjhakūṭe pabbate pāturahosi. Atha kho āyasmā Soṇo aparena samayena vīriyasamataṃ adhiṭṭhāsi, indriyānañca samataṃ paṭivijjhi, tattha ca nimittaṃ aggahesi. Atha kho āyasmā Soṇo eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto na cirasseva ‘yassatthāya kulaputtā sammadeva agāasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti’ tadanuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi, “khīṇā jāti vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti abhiññāsi, aññataro ca panāyasmā Soṇo arahataṃ ahosi.

244. Atha kho āyasmato Soṇassa arahattappattassa etadahosi “yannūnāhaṃ Bhagavato santike aññaṃ byākareyyan”ti. Atha kho āyasmā Soṇo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Soṇo Bhagavantam etadavoca “yo so bhante bhikkhu Arahaṃ khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇīyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho

parikkhīṇabhavasaññojano sammadaññā vimutto, so chaṭṭhānāni adhimutto hoti, nekkhammādhimutto hoti, pavivekādhimutto hoti, abyāpajjādhimutto hoti, upādānakkhayādhimutto hoti, taṇhakkhayādhimutto hoti, asammohādhimutto hoti.

Siyā kho pana bhante idhekaccassa āyasmato evamassa ‘kevalaṃ saddhāmatṭakāṃ nūna ayamāyasmā nissāya nekkhammādhimutto’ti, na kho panetaṃ bhante evaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, khīṇāsavo bhante bhikkhu vusitavā katakaraṇīyo karaṇīyamattānaṃ¹ asamanupassanto katassa vā paṭicayaṃ khayā rāgassa vītarāgattā nekkhammādhimutto hoti, khayā dosassa vītadosattā nekkhammādhimutto hoti, khayā mohassa vītamohattā nekkhammādhimutto hoti.

Siyā kho pana bhante idhekaccassa āyasmato evamassa ‘lābhasakkārasilokaṃ nūna ayamāyasmā nikāmayamāno pavivekādhimutto’ti, na kho panetaṃ bhante evaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, khīṇāsavo bhante bhikkhu vusitavā katakaraṇīyo karaṇīyamattānaṃ asamanupassanto katassa vā paṭicayaṃ khayā rāgassa vītarāgattā pavivekādhimutto hoti, khayā dosassa vītadosattā pavivekādhimutto hoti, khayā mohassa vītamohattā pavivekādhimutto hoti.

Siyā kho pana bhante idhekaccassa āyasmato evamassa ‘sīlabbataparāmāsaṃ nūna ayamāyasmā sārato paccāgacchanto abyāpajjādhimutto’ti, na kho panetaṃ bhante evaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, khīṇāsavo bhante bhikkhu vusitavā katakaraṇīyo karaṇīyamattānaṃ asamanupassanto katassa vā paṭicayaṃ khayā rāgassa vītarāgattā abyāpajjādhimutto hoti, khayā dosassa vītadosattā abyāpajjādhimutto hoti, khayā mohassa vītamohattā abyāpajjādhimutto hoti.

Khayā rāgassa vītarāgattā upādānakkhayādhimutto hoti, khayā dosassa vītadosattā upādānakkhayādhimutto hoti, khayā mohassa vītamohattā upādānakkhayādhimutto hoti.

1. Karaṇīyaṃ attano (Aṅguttarapāliyaṃ)

Khayā rāgassa vītarāgattā taṇhakkhayādhimutto hoti, khayā dosassa vītadosattā taṇhakkhayādhimutto hoti, khayā mohassa vītamohattā taṇhakkhayādhimutto hoti.

Khayā rāgassa vītarāgattā asammohādhimutto hoti, khayā dosassa vītadosattā asammohādhimutto hoti, khayā mohassa vītamohattā asammohādhimutto hoti.

Evam sammā vimuttacittassa bhante bhikkhuno bhusā cepi cakkhuvīññeyyā rūpā cakkhussa āpātham āgacchanti, nevassa cittaṃ pariyādiyanti, amissīkatamevassa cittaṃ hoti, ṭhitaṃ āneñjappattam, vayañcassānupassati. Bhusā cepi sotaviññeyyā saddā -pa- ghānaviññeyyā gandhā. Jivhāviññeyyā rasā. Kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā. Manoviññeyyā dhammā manassa āpātham āgacchanti, nevassa cittaṃ pariyādiyanti, amissīkatamevassa cittaṃ hoti, ṭhitaṃ āneñjappattam, vayañcassānupassati, seyyathāpi bhante selo pabbato acchiddo asusiro ekagghano puratthimāya cepi disāya āgaccheyya bhusā vātavuṭṭhi, neva nam saṅkampeyya na sampakampeyya na sampavedheyya. Pacchimāya cepi disāya āgaccheyya bhusā vātavuṭṭhi -pa-. Uttarāya cepi disāya -pa-. Dakkhiṇāya cepi disāya āgaccheyya bhusā vātavuṭṭhi, neva nam saṅkampeyya na sampakampeyya na sampavedheyya. Evameva kho bhante evam sammā vimuttacittassa bhikkhuno bhusā cepi cakkhuvīññeyyā rūpā cakkhussa āpātham āgacchanti, nevassa cittaṃ pariyādiyanti, amissīkatamevassa cittaṃ hoti, ṭhitaṃ āneñjappattam, vayañcassānupassati. Bhusā cepi sotaviññeyyā saddā -pa- ghānaviññeyyā gandhā. Jivhāviññeyyā rasā. Kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā. Manoviññeyyā dhammā manassa āpātham āgacchanti, nevassa cittaṃ pariyādiyanti, amissīkatamevassa cittaṃ hoti, ṭhitaṃ āneñjappattam, vayañcassānupassati”ti.

Nekhammam adhimuttassa, pavivekañca cetaso.

Abyāpajjādhimuttassa, upādānakkhayassa ca.

Taṇhakkhayādhimuttassa, asammohañca cetaso.

Disvā āyatanuppādam, sammā cittaṃ vimuccati.

Tassa sammā vimuttassa, santacittassa bhikkhuno.

Katassa paṭicayo natthi, karaṇīyaṃ na vijjati.

Selo yathā ekagghano, vātena na samīrati.

Evam rūpā rasā saddā, gandhā phassā ca kevalā.

Itthā dhammā aniṭṭhā ca, na pavedhenti tādino.

Ṭhitaṃ cittaṃ vippamuttaṃ, vayaṅcassānupassatīti.

148. Diguṇādi-upāhanapaṭikkhepa

245. Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “evam kho bhikkhave kulaputtā aññaṃ byākaronti, attho ca vutto attā ca anupaṇīto, atha ca panidhekacce moghapurisā hasamānakaṃ maññe aññaṃ byākaronti, te pacchā vighātaṃ āpajjanti”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Soṇaṃ āmantesi “tvaṃ khosi Soṇa sukhumaḷo, anujānāmi te Soṇa ekapalāsikaṃ upāhanan”ti. Ahaṃ kho bhante asītisakaṭavāhe hiraññaṃ ohāya agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito sattahatthikaṅca anīkaṃ, athāhaṃ bhante ekapalāsikaṃ ce upāhanan parihaarissāmi, tassa me bhavissanti vattāro “Soṇo Koḷiviso asītisakaṭavāhe hiraññaṃ ohāya agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito sattahatthikaṅca anīkaṃ, so dānāyaṃ ekapalāsikāsu upāhanāsu satto”ti, sace Bhagavā bhikkhusaṅghassa anujānissati ahampi paribhuñjissāmi, no ce Bhagavā bhikkhusaṅghassa anujānissati ahampi na paribhuñjissāmīti. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “anujānāmi bhikkhave ekapalāsikaṃ upāhanan, na bhikkhave diguṇā upāhanā dhāretabbā, na tiguṇā upāhanā dhāretabbā, na guṇaṅguṇupāhanā¹ dhāretabbā, yo dhāreyya, āpatti dukkaṭassā”ti.

149. Sabbanīlikādīpaṭikkhepa

246. Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sabbanīlikā upāhanāyo dhārenti -pa- sabbapītikā upāhanāyo dhārenti. Sabbalohitikā upāhanāyo dhārenti. Sabbamañjīṭṭhikā² upāhanāyo

1. Gaṇaṅgaṇupāhanā (bahūsu)

2. Sabbamañjeṭṭhikā (Ka)

dhārenti. Sabbakaṇḥā upāhanāyo dhārenti. Sabbamahāraṅgarattā upāhanāyo dhārenti. Sabbamahānāmarattā upāhanāyo dhārenti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “seyyathāpi gihī kāmabhogino”ti. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Na bhikkhave sabbanīlikā upāhanā dhāretabbā -pa- na sabbapītikā upāhanā dhāretabbā. Na sabbalohitikā upāhanā dhāretabbā. Na sabbamañjiṭṭhikā upāhanā dhāretabbā. Na sabbakaṇḥā upāhanā dhāretabbā. Na sabbamahāraṅgarattā upāhanā dhāretabbā. Na sabbamahānāmarattā upāhanā dhāretabbā, yo dhāreyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhūnī lakavaddhikā¹ upāhanāyo dhārenti -pa- pītakavaddhikā upāhanāyo dhārenti. Lohitavaddhikā upāhanāyo dhārenti. Mañjiṭṭhikavaddhikā upāhanāyo dhārenti. Kaṇhavaddhikā upāhanāyo dhārenti. Mahāraṅgarattavaddhikā upāhanāyo dhārenti. Mahānāmarattavaddhikā upāhanāyo dhārenti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “seyyathāpi gihī kāmabhogino”ti. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Na bhikkhave nīlakavaddhikā upāhanā dhāretabbā -pa- na pītakavaddhikā upāhanā dhāretabbā. Na lohitavaddhikā upāhanā dhāretabbā. Na mañjiṭṭhikavaddhikā upāhanā dhāretabbā. Na kaṇhavaddhikā upāhanā dhāretabbā. Na mahāraṅgarattavaddhikā upāhanā dhāretabbā. Na mahānāmarattavaddhikā upāhanā dhāretabbā, yo dhāreyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū khallakabaddhā² upāhanāyo dhārenti -pa- puṭabaddhā upāhanāyo dhārenti. Pāliguṇṭhimā upāhanāyo dhārenti. Tūlapuṇṇikā upāhanāyo dhārenti. Tittirapattikā upāhanāyo dhārenti. Meṇḍavisāṇavaddhikā upāhanāyo dhārenti. Ajavisāṇavaddhikā upāhanāyo dhārenti. Vicchikāḷikā upāhanāyo dhārenti. Morapiñcha³ parisibbitā upāhanāyo dhārenti. Citrā upāhanāyo dhārenti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “seyyathāpi gihī kāmabhogino”ti. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Na

1. Vaṭṭikā (Sī)

2. ...bandhā (Ka)

3. Morapiñja (Sī, Syā)

bhikkhave khallakabaddhā upāhanā dhāretabbā -pa- na puṭabaddhā upāhanā dhāretabbā. Na pāliguṇṭhimā upāhanā dhāretabbā. Na tūlapuṇṇikā upāhanā dhāretabbā. Na tittirapattikā upāhanā dhāretabbā. Na meṇḍavisāṇavaddhikā upāhanā dhāretabbā. Na ajavisāṇavaddhikā upāhanā dhāretabbā. Na vicchikālikā upāhanā dhāretabbā. Na morapiñchaparissibbitā upāhanā dhāretabbā. Na citrā upāhanā dhāretabbā, yo dhāreyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sīhacammaparikkhaṭā upāhanāyo dhārenti -pa- byagghacammaparikkhaṭā upāhanāyo dhārenti. Dīpicammaparikkhaṭā upāhanāyo dhārenti. Ajinacammaparikkhaṭā upāhanāyo dhārenti. Uddacammaparikkhaṭā upāhanāyo dhārenti. Majjāraccammaparikkhaṭā upāhanāyo dhārenti. Kāḷakacammaparikkhaṭā upāhanāyo dhārenti. Luvakacammaparikkhaṭā¹ upāhanāyo dhārenti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “seyyathāpi gihī kāmabhogino”ti. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Na bhikkhave sīhacammaparikkhaṭā upāhanā dhāretabbā -pa- na byagghacammaparikkhaṭā upāhanā dhāretabbā. Na dīpicammaparikkhaṭā upāhanā dhāretabbā. Na ajinacammaparikkhaṭā upāhanā dhāretabbā. Na uddacammaparikkhaṭā upāhanā dhāretabbā. Na majjāraccammaparikkhaṭā upāhanā dhāretabbā. Na kāḷakacammaparikkhaṭā upāhanā dhāretabbā. Na luvakacammaparikkhaṭā upāhanā dhāretabbā, yo dhāreyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

150. Omukkagūṇaṅguṇūpāhanānujānana

247. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṅhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Rājagaham piṇḍāya pāvīsi aññatarena bhikkhunā pacchāsamaṇena. Atha kho so bhikkhu khañjamāno Bhagavantam piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubandhi. Addasā kho aññataro upāsako gūṇaṅguṇūpāhanā ārohitvā Bhagavantam dūratova āgacchantam, disvā upāhanā orohitvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā yena so bhikkhu tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā tam bhikkhum abhivādetvā etadavoca “kissa bhante ayyo

1. Ulūkacammaparikkhaṭā (Yojanā)

khañjati”ti. Pādā me āvuso phalitāti¹. Handa bhante upāhanāyoti. Alaṃ āvuso paṭikkhittā Bhagavatā guṇaṅguṇupāhanāti. Gaṇhāhetā bhikkhu upāhanāyoti. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmim̐ nidāne etasmim̐ pakaraṇe dhammim̐ katham̐ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “anujānāmi bhikkhave omukkaṃ guṇaṅguṇupāhanam̐, na bhikkhave navā guṇaṅguṇupāhanā dhāretabbā, yo dhāreyya, āpatti dukkaṭassā”ti.

151. Ajjhārāme upāhanapaṭikkhepa

248. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā ajjhokāse anupāhano caṅkamati, Satthā anupāhano caṅkamatīti therāpi bhikkhū anupāhanā caṅkamanti, chabbaggiyā bhikkhū Satthari anupāhane caṅkamamāne theresupi bhikkhūsu anupāhanesu caṅkamamānesu sa-upāhanā caṅkamanti. Ye te bhikkhū appicchā -pa- te ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “katham̐ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū Satthari anupāhane caṅkamamāne theresupi bhikkhūsu anupāhanesu caṅkamamānesu sa-upāhanā caṅkamissanti”ti. Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato etamattham̐ ārocesum̐ -pa-. Saccam̐ kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhū Satthari anupāhane caṅkamamāne theresupi bhikkhūsu anupāhanesu caṅkamamānesu sa-upāhanā caṅkamantīti. Saccam̐ Bhagavatī. Vigarahi Buddho Bhagavā -pa-. Katham̐ hi nāma te bhikkhave moghapurisā Satthari anupāhane caṅkamamāne theresupi bhikkhūsu anupāhanesu caṅkamamānesu sa-upāhanā caṅkamissanti, ime hi nāma bhikkhave gihī odātavatthavasanaṅkā abhijīvanikassa sippassa kāraṇā ācariyesu sagāravā sappatissā sabhāgavuttikā viharissanti, idha kho taṃ bhikkhave sobhetha, yaṃ tumhe evaṃ svākkhāte dhammavinaye pabbajitā samānā ācariyesu ācariyamattesu upajjhāyesu upajjhāyamattesu agāravā appatissā asabhāgavuttikā² vihareyyātha? Netam̐ bhikkhave appasannānam̐ vā pasādāya -pa- vigarahitvā -pa- dhammim̐ katham̐ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “na bhikkhave ācariyesu ācariyamattesu upajjhāyesu upajjhāyamattesu anupāhanesu caṅkamamānesu sa-upāhanena caṅkamitabbam̐, yo caṅkameyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Na ca bhikkhave ajjhārāme upāhanā dhāretabbā, yo dhāreyya, āpatti dukkaṭassā”ti.

1. Phalitāti (Ka)

2. Sagāravā sappatissā sabhāgavuttikā (Ka)

249. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa bhikkhuno pādakhilābādho hoti, taṃ bhikkhū pariggahetvā uccārampi passāvampi nikkhāmenti. Addasā kho Bhagavā senāsanacārikam āhiṇḍanto te bhikkhū taṃ bhikkhum pariggahetvā uccārampi passāvampi nikkhāmente, disvāna yena te bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā te bhikkhū etadavoca “kiṃ imassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno ābādho”ti. Imassa bhante āyasmato pādakhilābādho, imam mayam pariggahetvā uccārampi passāvampi nikkhāmemāti. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “anujānāmi bhikkhave yassa pādā vā dukkhā pādā vā phalitā pādakhilo vā ābādho¹ upāhanam dhāretun”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū adhotēhi pādehi mañcampi pīṭhampi abhiruhanti, cīvarampi senāsanampi dussati. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave “idāni mañcam vā pīṭham vā abhiruhissāmī”ti upāhanam dhāretunti.

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū rattiyā uposathaggampi sannisajjampi gacchantā andhakāre khāṇumpi kaṇṭakampi akkamanti, pādā dukkhā honti. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave ajjhārāme upāhanam dhāretum ukkam padīpam kattaradaṇḍanti.

152. Kaṭṭhapādukādīpaṭikkhepa

250. Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū rattiyā paccūsasamayam paccuṭṭhāya kaṭṭhapādukāyo abhiruhitvā ajjhokāse caṅkamanti uccāsaddā mahāsaddā khaṭakhaṭasaddā anekavihitam tiracchānakatham kathentā, seyyathidam, * rājakatham corakatham mahāmattakatham senākatham bhayakatham yuddhakatham annakatham pānakatham vatthakatham sayanakatham mālākatham gandhakatham nātīkatham yānakatham gāmakatham nigamakatham nagarakatham janapadakatham itthikatham² sūrakatham visikhākatham kumbhaṭṭhānakatham pubbapetakatham nānattakatham lokakkhāyikam samuddakkhāyikam itibhavābhavakatham iti vā, kīṭakampi akkamitvā mārenti, bhikkhūpi samādhimhā cāventi.

1. Pādakhilābādho vā (Syā)

2. Itthikatham purisakatham (Ka)

* Imā tiracchānakathāyo Vi 2. 213; Dī 1. 7; Ma 2. 181; Saṃ 3. 368; Am 3. 358
piṭṭhādīsipi āgatā.

ye te bhikkhū appicchā -pa- te ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū rattiyā paccūsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhāya kaṭṭhapādukāyo abhiruhitvā ajjhokāse caṅkamissanti uccāsaddā mahāsaddā khaṭakhaṭasaddā anekavihitam tiracchānakatham kathentā, seyyathidam, rājakatham corakatham -pa- itibhavābhavakatham iti vā, kīṭakampi akkamitvā māressanti, bhikkhūpi samādhimhā cāvessanti”ti. Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum -pa-. Saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhū rattiyā paccūsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhāya kaṭṭhapādukāyo abhiruhitvā ajjhokāse caṅkamanti uccāsaddā mahāsaddā khaṭakhaṭasaddā anekavihitam tiracchānakatham kathentā, seyyathidam, rājakatham corakatham -pa- itibhavābhavakatham iti vā, kīṭakampi akkamitvā mārenti, bhikkhūpi samādhimhā cāventīti. Saccam Bhagavāti -pa- vigarahitvā -pa- dhammiṃ katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “na bhikkhave kaṭṭhapādukā dhāretabbā, yo dhāreyya, āpatti dukkaṭassā”ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā Rājagahe yathābhirantam viharitvā yena Bārāṇasī tena cārikam pakkāmi, anupubbena cārikam caramāno yena Bārāṇasī tadavasari, tatra sudam Bhagavā Bārāṇasiyam viharati Isipatane migadāye. Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū “Bhagavatā kaṭṭhapādukā paṭikkhittā”ti tālataruṇe chedāpetvā tālapattapādukāyo dhārenti, tāni tālataruṇāni chinnāni milāyanti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “katham hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā tālataruṇe chedāpetvā tālapattapādukāyo dhāressanti, tāni tālataruṇāni chinnāni milāyanti, ekindriyam samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā jīvam vihetṭhenti”ti. Assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussanam ujjhāyantānam khiyyantānam vipācentānam. Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum -pa-. Saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhū tālataruṇe chedāpetvā tālapattapādukāyo dhārenti, tāni tālataruṇāni chinnāni milāyanti. Saccam Bhagavāti. Vigarahi Buddho Bhagavā -pa-. Katham hi nāma te bhikkhave moghapurisā tālataruṇe chedāpetvā tālapattapādukāyo dhāressanti, tāni tālataruṇāni chinnāni milāyanti, jīvasaññino hi bhikkhave manussā rukkhasmiṃ. Netam bhikkhave

appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya -pa- vīgarahitvā -pa- dhammiṃ kathāṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “na bhikkhave tālapattapādukā dhāretabbā, yo dhāreyya, āpatti dukkaṭṭassā”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū “Bhagavatā tālapattapādukā paṭikkhittā”ti veḷutaruṇe chedāpetvā veḷupattapādukāyo dhārenti, tāni veḷutaruṇāni chinnāni milāyanti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “kathāṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā veḷutaruṇe chedāpetvā veḷupattapādukāyo dhāressanti, tāni veḷutaruṇāni chinnāni milāyanti, ekindriyaṃ samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā jīvaṃ vihetṭhenti”ti. Assosum kho bhikkhū tesāṃ manussānaṃ ujjhāyantānaṃ khiyyantānaṃ vipācentānaṃ. Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum -pa-. Jīvasaññino hi bhikkhave manussā rukkhasmiṃ -pa-. Na bhikkhave veḷupattapādukā dhāretabbā, yo dhāreyya, āpatti dukkaṭṭassāti.

251. Atha kho Bhagavā Bārāṇasiyaṃ yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Bhaddiyaṃ tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi, anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Bhaddiyaṃ tadavasari, tatra sudamā Bhagavā Bhaddiye viharati Jāṭiyā vane. Tena kho pana samayena Bhaddiyā bhikkhū anekavihitāṃ pādukamaṇḍanānuyogamanuyuttā viharanti, tiṇapādukāṃ karontipi kārāpentipi, muñjapādukāṃ karontipi kārāpentipi, pabbajapādukāṃ karontipi kārāpentipi, hintālapādukāṃ karontipi kārāpentipi, kamalapādukāṃ karontipi kārāpentipi, kambalapādukāṃ karontipi kārāpentipi, riñcanti uddesaṃ paripucchaṃ adhisīlaṃ adhiccitaṃ adhipaññaṃ. Ye te bhikkhū appicchā -pa- te ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “kathāṃ hi nāma Bhaddiyā bhikkhū anekavihitāṃ pādukamaṇḍanānuyogamanuyuttā viharissanti, tiṇapādukāṃ karissantipi kārāpessantipi, muñjapādukāṃ karissantipi kārāpessantipi, pabbajapādukāṃ karissantipi kārāpessantipi, hintālapādukāṃ karissantipi kārāpessantipi, kamalapādukāṃ karissantipi kārāpessantipi, kambalapādukāṃ karissantipi kārāpessantipi, riñjissanti uddesaṃ paripucchaṃ adhisīlaṃ adhiccitaṃ adhipaññaṃ”ti. Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum -pa-. Saccāṃ kira bhikkhave Bhaddiyā bhikkhū anekavihitāṃ pādukamaṇḍanānuyogamanuyuttā viharanti, tiṇapādukāṃ karontipi kārāpentipi -pa- riñcanti uddesaṃ paripucchaṃ adhisīlaṃ

adhicittam adhipaññan”ti. Saccam Bhagavāti. Vigarahi Buddho Bhagavā -pa- . Katham hi nāma te bhikkhave moghapurisā anekavihitam pādūkamaṇḍanānuyogamanuyuttā viharissanti, tiṇapādūkam karissantipi kārāpessantipi -pa- riñcissanti uddesam paripuccham adhisilam adhicittam adhipaññam. Netam bhikkhave appasannanam vā pasādāya -pa- vigarahitvā -pa- dhammiṃ katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “na bhikkhave tiṇapādūkā dhāretabbā, na muñjapādūkā dhāretabbā, na pabbajapādūkā dhāretabbā, na hintālapādūkā dhāretabbā, na kamalapādūkā dhāretabbā, na kambalapādūkā dhāretabbā, na sovaṇṇamayā pādūkā dhāretabbā, na rūpiyamayā pādūkā dhāretabbā, na maṇimayā pādūkā dhāretabbā, na veḷuriyamayā pādūkā dhāretabbā, na phalikamayā pādūkā dhāretabbā, na kaṃsamayā pādūkā dhāretabbā, na kācamayā pādūkā dhāretabbā, na tipumayā pādūkā dhāretabbā, na sīsamayā pādūkā dhāretabbā, na tambalohamayā pādūkā dhāretabbā, yo dhāreyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Na ca bhikkhave kāci saṅkamaniyā pādūkā dhāretabbā, yo dhāreyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave tisso pādūkā dhuvatṭhāniyā asaṅkamaniyāyo, vaccapādūkam passāvapādūkam ācamanapādūkanti.

252. Atha kho Bhagavā Bhaddiye yathābhirantam viharitvā yena Sāvatti tena cārikam pakkāmi, anupubbena cārikam caramāno yena Sāvatti tadavasari, tatra sudam Bhagavā Sāvattiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū Aciravatiyā nadiyā gāvīnam tarantīnam visāṇesupi gaṇhanti, kaṇṇesupi gaṇhanti, gīvāyapi gaṇhanti, cheppāpi gaṇhanti, piṭṭhimpi abhiruhanti, rattacittāpi aṅgajātam chupanti, vaccharimpi ogāhetvā mārenti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “katham hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā gāvīnam tarantīnam visāṇesupi gahessanti -pa- seyyathāpi gihī kāmabhogino”ti. Assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānam ujjhāyantānam khiyyantānam vipācentānam. Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum -pa-. Saccam kira bhikkhave -pa-. Saccam Bhagavāti -pa- vigarahitvā -pa- dhammiṃ katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “na bhikkhave gāvīnam visāṇesu gahetabbam, na kaṇṇesu gahetabbam, na gīvāya gahetabbam, na cheppāya gahetabbam, na piṭṭhi

abhiruhitabbā, yo abhiruheyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Na ca bhikkhave rattacittena aṅgaṭāmaṃ chupitabbaṃ, yo chupeyya, āpatti thullaccayassa. Na vacchatarī māretabbā, yo māreyya, yathādhammo kāretabbo”ti.

153. Yānādipaṭikkhepa

253. Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū yānena yāyanti itthiyuttenapi purisantarena, purisayuttenapi itthantarena. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “seyyathāpi Gaṅgāmahiyāyā”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave yānena yāyitabbaṃ, yo yāyeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu Kosalesu janapade Sāvattihīṃ gacchanto Bhagavantaṃ dassanāya antarāmagge gilāno hoti. Atha kho so bhikkhu maggā okkamma aññatarasmihīṃ rukkhamūle nisīdi. Manussā taṃ bhikkhuṃ disvā etadavocuṃ “kaḥaṃ bhante ayyo gamissatī”ti. Sāvattihīṃ kho ahaṃ āvuso gamissāmi Bhagavantaṃ dassanāyāti. Ehi bhante gamissāmāti. Nāhaṃ āvuso sakkomi gilānomhīti. Ehi bhante yānaṃ abhiruhāti. Alaṃ āvuso paṭikkhittaṃ Bhagavatā yānanti kukkucāyanto yānaṃ nābhiruhi. Atha kho so bhikkhu Sāvattihīṃ gantvā bhikkhūnaṃ etamatthaṃ ārocesi. Bhikkhū Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānassa yānanti. Atha kho bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “itthiyuttaṃ nu kho purisayuttaṃ nu kho”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave purisayuttaṃ hatthavaṭṭakanti.

Tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa bhikkhuno yānugghātena bālhataraṃ aphāsu ahoṣi. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave sivikaṃ pāṭaṅkinti.

154. Uccāsayanamahāsayanapaṭikkhepa

254. Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū uccāsayanamahāsayanāni dhārenti, seyyathidaṃ, āsandiṃ pallaṅkaṃ gonakaṃ cittaṃ paṭikaṃ paṭalikaṃ tūlikaṃ vikatikaṃ uddhalomiṃ¹ ekantalomiṃ kaṭṭissaṃ

1. Undalomiṃ (Ka), uddalomiṃ (Ka)

koseyyaṃ kuttakaṃ hatthattharaṃ assattharaṃ rathattharaṃ ajinapaveṇiṃ
 kadalimigapavarapaccattharaṇaṃ sa-uttaracchadaṃ
 ubhatolohitakūpadhānanti. Manussā vihāracārikaṃ āhiṇḍantā passitvā
 ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “seyyathāpi gihī kāmabhogino”ti. Bhagavato
 etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave uccāsayanamahāsayanāni
 dhāretabbāni, seyyathidaṃ, āsandi pallaṅko gonako cittako paṭikā paṭalikā
 tūlikā vikatikā uddhalomi ekantalomi kaṭṭissaṃ koseyyaṃ kuttakaṃ
 hatthattharaṃ assattharaṃ rathattharaṃ ajinapaveṇi
 kadalimigapavarapaccattharaṇaṃ sa-uttaracchadaṃ
 ubhatolohitakūpadhānaṃ, yo dhāreyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

155. Sabbacammaṭṭikkhepa

255. Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū “Bhagavatā
 uccāsayanamahāsayanāni ṭṭikkhittāni”ti mahācammāni dhārenti
 sīhacammaṃ byagghacammaṃ dīpicammaṃ. Tāni mañcappamāṇenapi
 chinnāni honti, pīṭhappamāṇenapi chinnāni honti, antopi mañce paññattāni
 honti, bahipi mañce paññattāni honti, antopi pīṭhe paññattāni honti, bahipi
 pīṭhe paññattāni honti. Manussā vihāracārikaṃ āhiṇḍantā passitvā ujjhāyanti
 khiyyanti vipācenti “seyyathāpi gihī kāmabhogino”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ
 ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave mahācammāni dhāretabbāni, sīhacammaṃ
 byagghacammaṃ dīpicammaṃ, yo dhāreyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū “Bhagavatā
 mahācammāni ṭṭikkhittāni”ti gocammāni dhārenti. Tāni
 mañcappamāṇenapi chinnāni honti, pīṭhappamāṇenapi chinnāni honti, antopi
 mañce paññattāni honti, bahipi mañce paññattāni honti, antopi pīṭhe
 paññattāni honti, bahipi pīṭhe paññattāni honti. Aññataropi pāpabhikkhu
 aññatarassa pāpupāsakassa kulūpako hoti. Atha kho so pāpabhikkhu
 pubbaṇhasamayāṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena tassa pāpupāsakassa
 nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Atha kho
 so pāpupāsako yena so pāpabhikkhu tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā taṃ
 pāpabhikkhuṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Tena kho pana samayena
 tassa pāpupāsakassa vacchako hoti taruṇako abhirūpo

dassanīyo pāsādiko citro, seyyathāpi dīpicchāpo. Atha kho so pāpabhikkhu taṃ vacchakaṃ sakkaccaṃ upanijjhāyati. Atha kho so pāpupāsako taṃ pāpabhikkhuṃ etadavoca “kissa bhante ayyo imaṃ vacchakaṃ sakkaccaṃ upanijjhāyati”ti. Attho me āvuso imassa vacchakassa cammenāti. Atha kho so pāpupāsako taṃ vacchakaṃ vadhitvā cammaṃ vidhunitvā tassa pāpabhikkhuno pādāsi. Atha kho so pāpabhikkhu taṃ cammaṃ saṅghāṭiyā paṭicchādetvā agamāsi. Atha kho sā gāvī vacchagiddhinī taṃ pāpabhikkhuṃ piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubandhi. Bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “kissa tyāyaṃ āvuso gāvī piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubandhī”ti. Ahampi kho āvuso na jānāmi “kena¹ myāyaṃ gāvī piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubandhī”ti. Tena kho pana samayena tassa pāpabhikkhuno saṅghāṭi lohitena makkhitā hoti. Bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “ayaṃ pana te āvuso saṅghāṭi kiṃ katā”ti. Atha kho so pāpabhikkhu bhikkhūnaṃ etamatthaṃ ārocesi. Kiṃ pana tvaṃ āvuso pāṇātipāte samādapesīti. Evamāvusoti. Ye te bhikkhū appicchā, te ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhu pāṇātipāte samādapessati, nanu Bhagavatā anekapariyāyena pāṇātipāto garahito, pāṇātipātā veramaṇī pasatthā”ti. Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ.

Atha kho Bhagavā etasmim̐ nidāne etasmim̐ pakaraṇe bhikkhusaṅghaṃ sannipātāpetvā taṃ pāpabhikkhuṃ paṭipucchi “saccaṃ kira tvaṃ bhikkhu pāṇātipāte samādapesī”ti. Saccaṃ Bhagavāti -pa-. Kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa pāṇātipāte samādapessasi, nanu mayā moghapurisa anekapariyāyena pāṇātipāto garahito, pāṇātipātā veramaṇī pasatthā. Netāṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya -pa- vigarahitvā dhammim̐ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “na bhikkhave pāṇātipāte samādapetabbaṃ, yo samādapeyya, yathādhammo kāretabbo. Na bhikkhave gocammaṃ dhāretabbaṃ, yo dhāreyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Na ca bhikkhave kiñci cammaṃ dhāretabbaṃ, yo dhāreyya, āpatti dukkaṭassā”ti.

1. Kenaci (Ka)

156. Gihivikatānuññātādi

256. Tena kho pana samayena manussānaṃ mañcampi piṭṭhampi cammonaddhāni honti cammavinaddhāni. Bhikkhū kukkuccāyantā nābhiniśīdanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave gihivikataṃ abhiniśīdituṃ, na tveva abhinipajjitunti.

Tena kho pana samayena vihārā cammavaddhehi ogumphiyanti¹. Bhikkhū kukkuccāyantā nābhiniśīdanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave bandhanamattaṃ abhiniśīditunti.

Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sa-upāhanā gāmaṃ pavisanti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “seyyathāpi gihī kāmabhogino”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave sa-upāhanena gāmo pavisitabbo, yo paviseyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu gilāno hoti, na sakkoti vinā upāhanena gāmaṃ pavisituṃ. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānena bhikkhunā sa-upāhanena gāmaṃ pavisitunti.

157. Soṇakuṭikaṇṇavattu

257. * Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Mahākaccāno Avantīsu viharati Kururaghare² Papatake³ pabbate. Tena kho pana samayena Soṇo upāsako Kuṭikaṇṇo āyasmato Mahākaccānassa upaṭṭhāko hoti. Atha kho Soṇo upāsako Kuṭikaṇṇo yenāyasmā Mahākaccāno tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Soṇo upāsako Kuṭikaṇṇo āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ etadavoca “yathā yathāhaṃ bhante ayyena Mahākaccānena dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi, nayidaṃ sukaraṃ agāraṃ ajjhāvasatā ekantaparipuṇṇaṃ ekantaparisuddhaṃ saṅkhalikhitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ carituṃ, icchāmaṃ bhante kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ

1. Ogumbhiyanti (Ka)

2. Kururaghare (Ka)

3. Papāte (Sī, Syā) pavatte (Khu 1. 144)

* Khu 1. 144 piṭṭhe Udāne Soṇasuttena saṃsanditvā passitabbaṃ.

pabbajitum, pabbājetu maṃ bhante ayyo Mahākaccāno”ti. () dukkaraṃ kho Soṇa yāvajīvaṃ ekaseyyaṃ ekabhattaṃ brahmacariyaṃ caritum, iṅgha tvaṃ Soṇa tattheva agārikabhūto Buddhānaṃ sāsanaṃ anuyuñja kālayuttam ekaseyyaṃ ekabhattaṃ brahmacariyanti. Atha kho Soṇassa upāsakassa Kuṭikaṇṇassa yo ahosi pabbajjābhisaṅkhāro, so paṭippassambhi. Dutiyampi kho Soṇo upāsako Kuṭikaṇṇo -pa-. Tatiyampi kho Soṇo upāsako Kuṭikaṇṇo yenāyasmā Mahākaccāno tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Soṇo upāsako Kuṭikaṇṇo āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ etadavoca “yathā yathāhaṃ bhante ayyena Mahākaccānena dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi, nayidaṃ sukaraṃ agāraṃ ajjhāvasatā ekantaparipuṇṇaṃ ekantaparissuddhaṃ saṅkhalikhitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ caritum, icchāmaṃ bhante kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agāraṃ anagāriyaṃ pabbajitum, pabbājetu maṃ bhante ayyo Mahākaccāno”ti. Atha kho āyasmā Mahākaccāno Soṇaṃ upāsakaṃ Kuṭikaṇṇaṃ pabbājesi. Tena kho pana samayena Avantidakkhiṇāpatho appabhikkhuko hoti. Atha kho āyasmā Mahākaccāno tiṇṇaṃ vassānaṃ accayena kicchena kasirena tato tato dasavaggaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ sannipātāpetvā āyasmantaṃ Soṇaṃ upasampādesi.

158. Mahākaccānassa pañcavaraparidassanā

Atha kho āyasmato Soṇassa vassaṃvuṭṭhassa rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitaṅko udapādi “sutoyeva kho me ‘so Bhagavā ediso ca ediso cā’ti, na ca mayā sammukhā diṭṭho, gaccheyyāhaṃ taṃ Bhagavantaṃ dassanāya Arahantaṃ Sammāsambuddhaṃ, sace maṃ upajjhāyo anujāneyyā”ti. Atha kho āyasmā Soṇo sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā Mahākaccāno tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Soṇo āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ etadavoca “idha mayhaṃ bhante

(Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Mahākaccāyano Soṇaṃ upāsakaṃ Kuṭikaṇṇaṃ etadavoca) (Syā, Khu 1. 45)

rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitaṅko udapādi ‘suto yeva kho
 me ‘so Bhagavā ediso ca ediso cā’ti, na ca mayā sammukhā diṭṭho,
 gaccheyyāhaṃ taṃ Bhagavantam dassanāya Arahantaṃ
 Sammāsambuddhaṃ, sace maṃ upajjhāyo anujāneyyā’ti, gaccheyyāhaṃ
 bhante taṃ Bhagavantam dassanāya Arahantaṃ Sammāsambuddhaṃ, sace
 maṃ upajjhāyo anujānātī’ti. Sādhu sādhu Soṇa, gaccha tvaṃ Soṇa taṃ
 Bhagavantam dassanāya rahantaṃ Sammāsambuddhaṃ, dakkhissasi tvaṃ
 Soṇa taṃ Bhagavantam pāsādikaṃ pasādanīyaṃ santindriyaṃ santamānasaṃ
 uttamadamathasamathaṃ anuppattaṃ dantaṃ guttaṃ yatindriyaṃ nāgaṃ,
 tena hi tvaṃ Soṇa mama vacanena Bhagavato pāde sirasā vanda “upajjhāyo
 me bhante āyasmā Mahākaccāno Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandatī’ti, evaṃca
 vadehi “Avantidakkhiṇāpatho bhante appabhikkhuko, tiṇṇaṃ me vassānaṃ
 accayena kicchena kasirena tato tato dasavaggaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ
 sannipātāpetvā upasampadaṃ alatthaṃ, appeva nāma Bhagavā
 Avantidakkhiṇāpathe appatarena gaṇena upasampadaṃ anujāneyya.
 Avantidakkhiṇāpathe bhante kaṇhuttarā bhūmi kharā gokaṇṭakahatā, appeva
 nāma Bhagavā Avantidakkhiṇāpathe guṇaṅguṇūpāhanaṃ anujāneyya.
 Avantidakkhiṇāpathe bhante nahānagarukā manussā udakasuddhikā, appeva
 nāma Bhagavā Avantidakkhiṇāpathe dhuvanahānaṃ anujāneyya.
 Avantidakkhiṇāpathe bhante cammāni attharaṇāni eḷakacammaṃ
 ajacammaṃ migacammaṃ, seyyathāpi bhante majjhimesu janapadesu eragū
 moragū majjārū¹ jantū, evameva kho bhante Avantidakkhiṇāpathe cammāni
 attharaṇāni eḷakacammaṃ ajacammaṃ migacammaṃ, appeva nāma Bhagavā
 Avantidakkhiṇāpathe cammāni attharaṇāni anujāneyya eḷakacammaṃ
 ajacammaṃ migacammaṃ. Etarahi bhante manussā nissimagatānaṃ
 bhikkhūnaṃ cīvaraṃ denti ‘imaṃ cīvaraṃ itthannāmassa demā’ti, te
 āgantvā ārocenti ‘itthannāmehi te āvuso manussehi cīvaraṃ dinnan’ti, te
 kukkucāyantaṃ na sādīyanti ‘mā no nissaggiyaṃ ahoṣī’ti, appeva nāma
 Bhagavā cīvare pariyāyaṃ ācikkheyyā’ti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho āyasmā
 Soṇo āyasmato Mahākaccānassa paṭissutvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ āyasmantaṃ
 Mahākaccānaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā senāsanaṃ saṃsāmetvā

1. Majjārū (Ka)

pattacīvaramādāya yena Sāvatti tena pakkāmi, anupubbena yena Sāvatti Jetavanam Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāmo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi “imassa Ānanda āgantukassa bhikkhuno senāsanam paññāpehi”ti. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando “yassa kho maṃ Bhagavā āṇāpeti ‘imassa Ānanda āgantukassa bhikkhuno senāsanam paññāpehi’ti, icchati Bhagavā tena bhikkhunā saddhim ekavihāre vatthum, icchati Bhagavā āyasmatā Soṇena saddhim ekavihāre vatthun”ti yasmim vihāre Bhagavā viharati, tasmim vihāre āyasmato Soṇassa senāsanam paññāpesi.

258. Atha kho Bhagavā bahudeva rattiṃ ajjhokāse vītināmetvā vihāraṃ pāvīsi, āyasmāpi kho Soṇo bahudeva rattiṃ ajjhokāse vītināmetvā vihāraṃ pāvīsi. Atha kho Bhagavā rattiyaṃ paccūsamayaṃ paccuṭṭhāya āyasmantaṃ Soṇaṃ ajjhesi “paṭibhātu taṃ bhikkhu dhammo bhāsitaṃ”ti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho āyasmā Soṇo Bhagavato paṭissuṇitvā sabbāneva aṭṭhakavaggikāni sarena abhāsi. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmato Soṇassa sarabhaññapariyosāne abbhānumodi, sādhu sādhu bhikkhu, suggahitāni kho te bhikkhu aṭṭhakavaggikāni sumanasikatāni sūpadhāritāni, kalyāṇiyāpi vācāya samannāgato vissaṭṭhāya anelagalāya¹ atthassa viññāpaniyā, kativassosi tvaṃ bhikkhūti. Ekavassohaṃ Bhagavāti. Kissa pana tvaṃ bhikkhu evaṃ ciraṃ akāsīti. Ciraṃ diṭṭho me bhante kāmesu ādīnavo, api ca sambādha gharāvāsā bahukiccā bahukaraṇiyāti. Atha kho Bhagavā etamatthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi—

* “Disvā ādīnavaṃ loke, ñatvā dhammaṃ nirūpadhim.
Ariyo na ramatī pāpe, pāpe na ramatī sucī”ti.

Atha kho āyasmā Soṇo “paṭisammodati kho maṃ Bhagavā, ayaṃ khvassa kālo, yaṃ me upajjhāyo paridassī”ti uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ ekamsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā Bhagavato pādesu sirasā nipatitvā

1. Anelagalāya (Ka)

* Khu 1. 148 piṭṭhe Udānepi.

Bhagavantam etadvoca “upajjhāyo me bhante āyasmā Mahākaccāno Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandati, evañca vadeti ‘avantidakkhiṇāpatho bhante appabhikkhuko, tiṇṇam me vassānam accayena kicchena kasirena tato tato dasavaggaṃ bhikkhusaṃgham sannipātāpetvā upasampadam alatham, appeva nāma Bhagavā Avantidakkhiṇāpathe appatarena gaṇena upasampadam anujāneyya. Avantidakkhiṇāpathe bhante kaṇhuttarā bhūmi kharā gokaṇṭakahatā, appeva nāma Bhagavā Avantidakkhiṇāpathe gaṇaṅgaṇūpāhanam anujāneyya. Avantidakkhiṇāpathe bhante nahānagarukā manussā udakasuddhikā, appeva nāma Bhagavā Avantidakkhiṇāpathe dhuvanahānam anujāneyya. Avantidakkhiṇāpathe bhante cammāni attharaṇāni eḷakacammaṃ ajacammaṃ migacammaṃ, seyyathāpi bhante majjhimesu janapadesu eragū moragū majjārū jantū, evameva kho bhante Avantidakkhiṇāpathe cammāni attharaṇāni eḷakacammaṃ ajacammaṃ migacammaṃ, appeva nāma Bhagavā Avantidakkhiṇāpathe cammāni attharaṇāni anujāneyya eḷakacammaṃ ajacammaṃ migacammaṃ. Etarahi bhante manussā nissīmagatānam bhikkhūnam cīvaram denti ‘imam cīvaram itthannāmassa demā’ti, te āgantvā ārocenti ‘itthannāmehi te āvuso manussehi cīvaram dinnan’ti, te kukkuccāyantā na sādīyanti ‘mā no nissaggiyam ahoṣī’ti, appeva nāma Bhagavā cīvare pariyāyam ācikkheyyā’ti.

259. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “Avantidakkhiṇāpatho bhikkhave appabhikkhuko, anujānāmi bhikkhave sabbapaccantimesu janapadesu vinayadharapañcamena gaṇena upasampadam. Tatrima paccantimā janapadā, puratthimāya disāya Gajaṅgalam¹ nāma nigamo, tassa parena mahāsālā, tato parā paccantimā janapadā, orato majjhe. Puratthimadakkhiṇāya disāya Sallavatī² nāma nadī, tato parā paccantimā janapadā, orato majjhe. Dakkhiṇāya disāya Setakaṇṇikam nāma nigamo, tato parā paccantimā janapadā, orato majjhe. Pacchimāya disāya Thūṇam nāma brāhmaṇagāmo, tato parā paccantimā janapadā, orato majjhe.

1. Kajaṅgalam (Sī, Syā)

2. Salalavatī (Sī)

uttarāya disāya Usīraddhajo nāma pabbato, tato parā paccantimā janapadā, orato majjhe. Anujānāmi bhikkhave evarūpesu paccantimesu janapadesu vinayadharapañcamena gaṇena upasampadam. Avantidakkhiṇāpathe bhikkhave kaṇhuttarā bhūmi kharā gokaṇṭakahatā, anujānāmi bhikkhave sabbapaccantimesu janapadesu guṇaṅguṇūpāhanam. Avantidakkhiṇāpathe bhikkhave nahānagarukā manussā udakasuddhikā, anujānāmi bhikkhave sabbapaccantimesu janapadesu dhuvanahānam. Avantidakkhiṇāpathe bhikkhave cammāni attharaṇāni eḷakacammaṃ ajacammaṃ migacammaṃ, seyyathāpi bhikkhave majjhimesu janapadesu eragū moragū majjārū jantū, evameva kho bhikkhave Avantidakkhiṇāpathe cammāni attharaṇāni eḷakacammaṃ ajacammaṃ migacammaṃ, anujānāmi bhikkhave sabbapaccantimesu janapadesu cammāni attharaṇāni eḷakacammaṃ ajacammaṃ migacammaṃ. Idha pana bhikkhave manussā nissīmagatānam bhikkhūnam cīvaram denti ‘imaṃ cīvaram itthannāmassa demā’ti, anujānāmi bhikkhave sādituṃ, na tāva taṃ gaṇanūpagaṃ yāva na hatthaṃ gacchatī’ti.

Cammakkhandhako pañcama.

159. Tassuddānam

Rājā ca Māgadho Soṇo, asītisahassissaro.

Sāgato Gijjhakūṭasmim, bahuṃ dasseti uttarim.

Pabbajjāraddha bhijjimsu, vīṇam ekapalāsikam.

Nīlā pītā lohikā, mañjiṭṭhā kaṇhameva ca.

Mahāraṅgamahānāmā, vaddhikā ca paṭikkhipi.

Khallakā puṭapāli ca, tūlatittirameṇḍajā.

Vicchikā moracitrā ca, sīhabyagghā ca dīpikā.

Ajinuddā majjārī ca, kāḷaluvakaparikkhaṭā.

Phalitupāhanā khilā, dhotakhāṇukhaṭakhaṭā.

Tālaveḷuṭiṇam ceva, muñjapabbajahintālā.

Kamalakambalasoṇṇā, rūpikā maṇiveḷuriyā.
 Phalikā kamsakācā ca, tipusīsañca tambakā.
 Gāvī yānaṃ gilāno ca, purisāyuttasivikā.
 Sayanāni mahācammā, gocammehi ca pāpako.
 Gihīnaṃ cammavaddhehi, pavisanti gilāyano.
 Mahākaccāyano Soṇo, sarena aṭṭhakavaggikaṃ.
 Upasampadaṃ pañcahi, guṇaṅguṇā dhuvasinā.
 Cammattharaṇānuññāsī, na tāva gaṇanūpagam.
 Adāsī me vare pañca, Soṇattherassa nāyakoti.

Imamhi khandhake vatthūni tesatṭhi.

Cammakkhandhako niṭṭhito.

6. Bhesajjakhandhaka

160. Pañcabhesajjakathā

260. Tena samayena Buddho Bhagavā Sāvattiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhūnam sārādikena ābādhena phuṭṭhānam yāgupi pītā uggacchati, bhattampi bhuttaṃ uggacchati, te tena kisā honti lūkhā dubbaṇṇā uppaṇḍuppaṇḍukajātā dhamanisanthataḡattā. Addasā kho Bhagavā te bhikkhū kise lūkhe dubbaṇṇe uppaṇḍuppaṇḍukajāte dhamanisanthataḡatte, disvāna āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi “kiṃ nu kho Ānanda etarahi bhikkhū kisā lūkhā dubbaṇṇā uppaṇḍuppaṇḍukajātā dhamanisanthataḡattā”ti. Etarahi bhante bhikkhūnam sārādikena ābādhena phuṭṭhānam yāgupi pītā uggacchati, bhattampi bhuttaṃ uggacchati, te tena kisā honti lūkhā dubbaṇṇā uppaṇḍuppaṇḍukajātā dhamanisanthataḡattāti. Atha kho Bhagavato rahogataḡa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitaḡo uḡapādi “etarahi kho bhikkhūnam sārādikena ābādhena phuṭṭhānam yāgupi pītā uggacchati, bhattampi bhuttaṃ uggacchati, te tena kisā honti lūkhā dubbaṇṇā uppaṇḍuppaṇḍukajātā dhamanisanthataḡattā, kiṃ nu kho ahaṃ bhikkhūnam bhesajjaṃ anujāneyyaṃ, yaṃ bhesajjañceva assa bhesajjasammatañca lokassa, āhāratthañca phareyya, na ca oḡāriko āhāro paññāyeyyā”ti. Atha kho Bhagavato etadahosi “imāni kho pañca bhesajjāni, seyyathidaṃ, sappi navanītaṃ telaṃ madhu phāṇitaṃ, bhesajjāni ceva bhesajjasammataṇi ca lokassa, āhāratthañca pharanti, na ca oḡāriko āhāro paññāyati, yannūnāhaṃ bhikkhūnam imāni pañca bhesajjāni anujāneyyaṃ kāle paṭiggahetvā kāle paribhuñjitun”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallāna vuṭṭhito etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “idha mayhaṃ bhikkhave rahogataḡa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitaḡo uḡapādi ‘etarahi kho bhikkhūnam sārādikena ābādhena phuṭṭhānam yāgupi pītā uggacchati, bhattampi bhuttaṃ uggacchati, te tena kisā honti lūkhā dubbaṇṇā uppaṇḍuppaṇḍukajātā dhamanisanthataḡattā, kiṃ nu kho ahaṃ bhikkhūnam bhesajjaṃ anujāneyyaṃ, yaṃ bhesajjañceva assa bhesajjasammatañca lokassa,

āhāratthañca phareyya, na ca oḷāriko āhāro paññāyeyyā'ti. Tassa mayham bhikkhave etadahosi 'imāni kho pañca bhesajjāni, seyyathidaṃ, sappi navanītaṃ telaṃ madhu phāṇitaṃ, bhesajjāni ceva bhesajjasammatāni ca lokassa, āhāratthañca pharanti, na ca oḷāriko āhāro paññāyati, yannūnāham bhikkhūnaṃ imāni pañca bhesajjāni anujāneyyaṃ kāle paṭiggahetvā kāle paribhuñjitun'ti, anujānāmi bhikkhave tāni pañca bhesajjāni kāle paṭiggahetvā kāle paribhuñjitun'ti.

261. Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū tāni pañca bhesajjāni kāle paṭiggahetvā kāle paribhuñjanti. Tesam yānipi tāni pākatikāni lūkhāni bhojanāni, tānipi nacchādenti, pageva senesitāni¹. Te tena ceva sārādikena ābādhena phuṭṭhā iminā ca bhattācchādakena² tadubhayena bhiiyoso mattāya kisā honti lūkhā dubbaṇṇā uppaṇḍuppaṇḍukajātā dhamanisanthatagattā. Addasā kho Bhagavā te bhikkhū bhiiyoso mattāya kise lūkhe dubbaṇṇe uppaṇḍuppaṇḍukajāte dhamanisanthatagatte, disvāna āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi "kiṃ nu kho Ānanda etarahi bhikkhū bhiiyoso mattāya kisā lūkhā dubbaṇṇā uppaṇḍuppaṇḍujātā dhamanisanthatagattā"ti. Etarahi bhante bhikkhū tāni ca pañca bhesajjāni kāle paṭiggahetvā kāle paribhuñjanti. Tesam yānipi tāni pākatikāni lūkhāni bhojanāni, tānipi nacchādenti, pageva senesitāni. Te tena ceva sārādikena ābādhena phuṭṭhā iminā ca bhattācchādakena tadubhayena bhiiyoso mattāya kisā lūkhā dubbaṇṇā uppaṇḍuppaṇḍukajātā dhamanisanthatagattāti. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi "anujānāmi bhikkhave tāni pañca bhesajjāni paṭiggahetvā kālepi vikālepi paribhuñjitun'ti.

262. Tena kho pana samayena gilānānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ vasehi bhesajjehi attho hoti. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave vasāni bhesajjāni acchavasam macchavasam

1. Senesikāni (Sī, Syā), senchikāni (Yojanā)

2. Bhattācchannakena (Ka)

susukāvasaṃ sūkaravaṣaṃ gadrabhavaṣaṃ kāle paṭiggahitaṃ kāle nippakkaṃ¹ kāle saṃsaṭṭhaṃ telaparibhogena paribhuñjituṃ. Vikāle ce bhikkhave paṭiggahitaṃ vikāle nippakkaṃ vikāle saṃsaṭṭhaṃ, taṃ ce paribhuñjeyya, āpatti tiṇṇaṃ dukkaṭānaṃ. Kāle ce bhikkhave paṭiggahitaṃ vikāle nippakkaṃ vikāle saṃsaṭṭhaṃ, taṃ ce paribhuñjeyya, āpatti dvinnaṃ dukkaṭānaṃ. Kāle ce bhikkhave paṭiggahitaṃ kāle nippakkaṃ vikāle saṃsaṭṭhaṃ, taṃ ce paribhuñjeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Kāle ce bhikkhave paṭiggahitaṃ kāle nippakkaṃ kāle saṃsaṭṭhaṃ, taṃ ce paribhuñjeyya, anāpattīti.

161. Mūlādibhesajjakathā

263. Tena kho pana samayena gilānānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ mūlehi bhesajjehi attho hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave mūlāni bhesajjāni haliddiṃ siṅgiveraṃ vacaṃ vacattaṃ² ativisaṃ kaṭukaroḥiṇiṃ usīraṃ bhaddamuttakaṃ, yāni vā panaññānipi atthi mūlāni bhesajjāni neva khādanīye khādanīyatthaṃ pharanti, na bhojanīye bhojanīyatthaṃ pharanti, tāni paṭiggahetvā yāvajīvaṃ pariharituṃ, sati paccaye paribhuñjituṃ, asati paccaye paribhuñjantassa āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana samayena gilānānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ mūlehi bhesajjehi piṭṭhehi attho hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave nisadaṃ nisadapotakanti.

Tena kho pana samayena gilānānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ kasāvehi bhesajjehi attho hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave kasāvāni bhesajjāni nimbakasāvaṃ kuṭajakasāvaṃ paṭolakasāvaṃ phaggavakasāvaṃ nattamālakasāvaṃ, yāni vā panaññānipi atthi kasāvāni³ bhesajjāni neva khādanīye khādanīyatthaṃ pharanti, na bhojanīye bhojanīyatthaṃ pharanti, tāni paṭiggahetvā yāvajīvaṃ pariharituṃ, sati paccaye paribhuñjituṃ, asati paccaye paribhuñjantassa āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana samayena gilānānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ paṇṇehi bhesajjehi attho hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi

1. Nipakkaṃ (Ka)

2. Vacatthaṃ (Sī, Syā)

3. Kasāvabhesajjāni (Ka)

bhikkhave paṇṇāni bhesajjāni nimbapaṇṇaṃ kuṭajapaṇṇaṃ paṭolapaṇṇaṃ sulasipaṇṇaṃ kappāsapaṇṇaṃ, yāni vā panaññānipi atthi paṇṇāni bhesajjāni neva khādanīye khādanīyatthaṃ pharanti, na bhojanīye bhojanīyatthaṃ pharanti -pa-.

Tena kho pana samayena gilānānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ phalehi bhesajjehi attho hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave phalāni bhesajjāni bilaṅgaṃ pippalim maricaṃ harītakaṃ vibhītakaṃ āmalakaṃ goṭṭhaphalaṃ¹, yāni vā panaññānipi atthi phalāni bhesajjāni neva khādanīye khādanīyatthaṃ pharanti, na bhojanīye bhojanīyatthaṃ pharanti -pa-.

Tena kho pana samayena gilānānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ jatūhi bhesajjehi attho hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave jatūni bhesajjāni hiṅguṃ hiṅgujatuṃ hiṅgusipāṭikaṃ takaṃ takapattim takapaṇṇim sajjulasam, yāni vā panaññānipi atthi jatūni bhesajjāni neva khādanīye khādanīyatthaṃ pharanti -pa-.

Tena kho pana samayena gilānānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ loṇehi bhesajjehi attho hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave loṇāni bhesajjāni sāmuddaṃ kāḷaloṇaṃ sindhavaṃ ubbhidaṃ² bilam³, yāni vā panaññānipi atthi loṇāni bhesajjāni neva khādanīye khādanīyatthaṃ pharanti, na bhojanīye bhojanīyatthaṃ pharanti, tāni paṭiggahetvā yāvajīvaṃ pariharitum, sati paccaye paribhuñjitum, asati paccaye paribhuñjantassa āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

264. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Ānandassa upajjhāyassa āyasmato Belaṭṭhasīsassa thullakacchābādho hoti, tassa lasikāya cīvarāni kāye lagganti, tāni bhikkhū udakena temetvā temetvā apakaḍḍhanti. Addasā kho Bhagavā senāsanacārikaṃ ahiṇḍanto te bhikkhū tāni cīvarāni udakena temetvā temetvā apakaḍḍhante, disvāna yena te bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā te bhikkhū etadavoca “kiṃ imassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno ābādho”ti. Imassa bhante āyasmato thullakacchābādho, lasikāya cīvarāni kāye lagganti, tāni mayam udakena temetvā temetvā

1. Goṭṭhaphalam (Syā), koṭṭhaphalam (Ka) 2. Ubbhiraṃ (Ka) 3. Biḷālam (Sī)

apakaḍḍhāmāti. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmim̐ nidāne etasmim̐ pakaraṇe dhammim̐ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “anujānāmi bhikkhave yassa kaṇḍu vā piḷakā vā assāvo vā thullakacchu vā ābādho kāyo vā duggandho cuṇṇāni bhesajjāni, agilānassa chakaṇaṃ mattikaṃ rajananippakkaṃ, anujānāmi bhikkhave udukkhalaṃ musalan”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena gilānānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ cuṇṇehi bhesajjehi cālītehi attho hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave cuṇṇacālīninti. Saṇhehi attho hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave dussacālīninti.

Tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa bhikkhuno amanussikābādho hoti, taṃ ācariyupajjhāyā upaṭṭhahantā nāsakkhimsu arogaṃ kātuṃ. So sūkarasūnaṃ gantvā āmakamaṃsaṃ khādi, āmakalohitaṃ pivi, tassa so amanussikābādho paṭippassambhi. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave amanussikābādhe āmakamaṃsaṃ āmakalohitanti.

265. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa bhikkhuno cakkhurogābādho hoti, taṃ bhikkhū pariggahetvā uccārampi passāvampi nikkhāmenti. Addasā kho Bhagavā senāsanacārikaṃ āhiṇḍanto te bhikkhū taṃ bhikkhuṃ pariggahetvā uccārampi passāvampi nikkhāmente, disvāna yena te bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā te bhikkhū etadavoca “kim̐ imassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno ābādho”ti. Imassa bhante āyasmato cakkhurogābādho imaṃ mayaṃ pariggahetvā uccārampi passāvampi nikkhāmemāti. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmim̐ nidāne etasmim̐ pakaraṇe dhammim̐ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “anujānāmi bhikkhave añjanaṃ kāḷañjanaṃ rasañjanaṃ sotañjanaṃ gerukaṃ kapallaṃ”ti. Añjanūpapisanehi attho hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave candanaṃ tagaraṃ kāḷānusāriyaṃ tālīsaṃ bhaddamuttakanti. Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū piṭṭhāni añjanāni carukesupi¹ sarāvakesupi nikkhipanti, tiṇacuṇṇehipi paṃsukehipi okiriyanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave añjaninti.

1. Thālakesupi (Sī, Syā)

Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū uccāvacañ añjaniyo dhārenti sovaṇṇamayaṃ rūpiyamayaṃ. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “seyyathāpi gihī kāmabhogino”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave uccāvacañ añjanī dhāretabbā, yo dhāreyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave aṭṭhimayaṃ dantamayaṃ visāṇamayaṃ naḷamayaṃ veḷumayaṃ kaṭṭhamayaṃ jatumayaṃ phalamayaṃ lohamayaṃ saṅkhanābhimayanti.

Tena kho pana samayena añjaniyo apārutā honti, tiṇacuṇṇehipi paṃsukehipi okiriyanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave apidhānanti. Apidhānaṃ nipatati. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave suttakena bandhitvā añjaniyā bandhitunti. Añjanī phalati¹. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave suttakena sibbetunti.

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū aṅgulyā añjanti, akkhīni dukkhāni honti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave añjanisalākanti.

Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū uccāvacañ añjanisalākāyo dhārenti sovaṇṇamayaṃ rūpiyamayaṃ. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “seyyathāpi gihī kāmabhogino”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave uccāvacañ añjanisalākā dhāretabbā, yo dhāreyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave aṭṭhimayaṃ -pa-saṅkhanābhimayanti.

Tena kho pana samayena añjanisalākā bhūmiyaṃ patitā pharusā hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave salākaṭhāniyanti².

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū añjanimpi añjanisalākampi hatthena pariharanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave añjanitthavikanti. Aṃsabaddhako na hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave aṃsabaddhakaṃ bandhanasuttakanti.

1. Nipatati (Ka)

2. Salākodhāniyanti (Sī, Syā)

266. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Pilindavacchassa sīsābhitāpo hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave muddhani telakanti. Nakkhamaniyo hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave natthukammanti. Natthu galati. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave natthukaraṇinti.

Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū uccāvacā natthukaraṇiyo dhārenti sovaṇṇamayam rūpiyamayaṃ. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “seyyathāpi gihī kāmabhogino”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave uccāvacā natthukaraṇi dhāretabbā, yo dhāreyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave aṭṭhimayaṃ -pa-saṅkhanābhimayanti. Natthuṃ visamaṃ āsiṅcanti¹. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave yamakanatthukaraṇinti. Nakkhamaniyo hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave dhūmaṃ pātunti. Taññeva vaṭṭim ālimpetvā pivanti, kaṇṭho dahati. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave dhūmanettanti.

Tena kho samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū uccāvacāni dhūmanettāni dhārenti sovaṇṇamayam rūpiyamayaṃ. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “seyyathāpi gihī kāmabhogino”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave uccāvacāni dhūmanettāni dhāretabbāni, yo dhāreyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave aṭṭhimayaṃ -pa-saṅkhanābhimayanti.

Tena kho pana samayena dhūmanettāni apārutāni honti, pāṇakā pavisanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave apidhānanti.

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū dhūmanettāni hatthena pariharanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave dhūmanettathavikanti. Ekato saṃsiyanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave yamakathavikanti. Aṃsabaddhako na hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave aṃsabaddhakam bandhanasuttakanti.

1. Natthu visamaṃ āsiṅgiyati (Sī, Syā)

267. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Pilindavacchassa vātābādho hoti. Vejjā evamāhaṃsu “telaṃ pacitabban”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave telapākanti. Tasmim̐ kho pana telapāke majjaṃ pakkhipitabbaṃ hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave telapāke majjaṃ pakkhipitunti.

Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū atipakkhittamajjāni¹ telāni pacanti, tāni pivitvā majjanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave atipakkhittamajjaṃ telaṃ pātabbaṃ, yo piveyya, yathādhammo kāretabbo. Anujānāmi bhikkhave yasmim̐ telapāke majjassa na vaṇṇo na gandho na raso paññāyati, evarūpaṃ majjapakkhittaṃ telaṃ pātunti.

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhūnaṃ bahuṃ atipakkhittamajjaṃ telaṃ pakkam̐ hoti, atha kho bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “kathaṃ nu kho atipakkhittamajje tele paṭipajjitabban”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave abbhañjanaṃ adhiṭṭhātunti.

Tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Pilindavacchassa bahutaraṃ telaṃ pakkam̐ hoti, telabhājanaṃ na vijjati. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave tīṇi tumbāni lohatumbaṃ kaṭṭhatumbaṃ phalatumbanti.

Tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Pilindavacchassa aṅgavāto hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave sedakammanti. Nakkhamaniyo hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave sambhārasedanti. Nakkhamaniyo hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave mahāsedanti. Nakkhamaniyo hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave bhaṅgodakanti. Nakkhamaniyo hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave udakakoṭṭhakanti.

Tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Pilindavacchassa pabbavāto hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave

1. Atikhittamajjāni (Ka)

lohitaṃ mocetunti. Nakkhamaniyo hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave lohitaṃ mocetvā visāṇena gāhetunti¹.

Tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Pilindavacchassa pādā phalitā² honti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave pādabbhañjananti. Nakkhamaniyo hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave pajjaṃ abhisankharitunti.

Tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa bhikkhuno gaṇḍābādho hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave satthakammanti. Kasāvodakena attho hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave kasāvodakanti. Tilakakkena attho hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave tilakakkanti. Kabaḷikāya attho hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave kabaḷikanti. Vaṇabandhanacoḷena attho hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave vaṇabandhanacoḷanti. Vaṇo kaṇḍuvati. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave sāsapakuṭṭena³ phositunti. Vaṇo kilijjittha. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave dhūmaṃ kātunti. Vaḍḍhamāṃsaṃ vuṭṭhāti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave loṇasakkharikāya chinditunti. Vaṇo na ruhati. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave vaṇatelanti. Telaṃ galati. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave vikāsikaṃ sabbaṃ vaṇapaṭikammanti.

268. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu ahinā daṭṭho hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave cattāri mahāvikaṭāni dātum gūthaṃ muttaṃ chārikaṃ mattikanti. Atha kho bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “appaṭiggahitāni nu kho udāhu paṭiggahetabbāni”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave sati kappiyakārake paṭiggahāpetum, asati kappiyakārake sāmaṃ gahetvā paribhuñjitunti.

1. Gahetunti (Sī, Syā)

2. Phālitā (Ka)

3. Sāsapakuḍḍena (Sī, Syā)

Tena kho pana samayena aññatarena bhikkhunā visam̐ pītam̐ hoti. Bhagavato etamattham̐ ārocesum̐. Anujānāmi bhikkhave gūtham̐ pāyetunti. Atha kho bhikkhūnam̐ etadahosi “appaṭiggahitam̐ nu kho udāhu paṭiggahetabbo”ti. Bhagavato etamattham̐ ārocesum̐. Anujānāmi bhikkhave yaṁ karonto paṭiggaṇhāti, sveva paṭiggaho kato, na puna¹ paṭiggahetabboti.

269. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa bhikkhuno gharadinnakābādho hoti. Bhagavato etamattham̐ ārocesum̐. Anujānāmi bhikkhave sītāloḷi pāyetunti.

Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu duṭṭhagahaṇiko hoti, Bhagavato etamattham̐ ārocesum̐. Anujānāmi bhikkhave āmisakhāram̐ pāyetunti.

Tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa bhikkhuno paṇḍurogābādho hoti. Bhagavato etamattham̐ ārocesum̐. Anujānāmi bhikkhave muttahaṛitakam̐ pāyetunti.

Tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa bhikkhuno chavidosābādho hoti. Bhagavato etamattham̐ ārocesum̐. Anujānāmi bhikkhave gandhālepaṁ kātunti.

Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu abhisannakāyo hoti. Bhagavato etamattham̐ ārocesum̐. Anujānāmi bhikkhave virecanam̐ pātunti. Acchakañjīyā attho hoti. Bhagavato etamattham̐ ārocesum̐. Anujānāmi bhikkhave acchakañjinti. Akatayūsenā attho hoti. Bhagavato etamattham̐ ārocesum̐. Anujānāmi bhikkhave akatayūsanti. Kaṭākaṭena attho hoti. Bhagavato etamattham̐ ārocesum̐. Anujānāmi bhikkhave kaṭākaṭanti. Paṭicchādanīyena attho hoti. Bhagavato etamattham̐ ārocesum̐. Anujānāmi bhikkhave paṭicchādanīyanti.

162. Pilindavacchavattu

270. * Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Pilindavaccho Rājagahe pabbhāram̐ sodhāpeti leṇam̐ kattukāmo. Atha kho rājā Māgadho

1. Kato pana (?)

* Idam̐ vatthu Vi 1. 360 piṭṭhādīsūpi āgataṁ.

Seniyo Bimbisāro yenāyasmā Pilindavaccho tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Pilindavacchaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro āyasmantaṃ Pilindavacchaṃ etadavoca “kiṃ bhante thero kārapeti”ti. Pabbhāraṃ mahārāja sodhāpemi leṇaṃ kattukāmoti. Attho bhante ayyassa ārāmikenāti. Na kho mahārāja Bhagavatā ārāmico anuññātoti. Tena hi bhante Bhagavantaṃ paṭipucchitvā mama āroceyyāthāti. Evaṃ mahārājāti kho āyasmā Pilindavaccho rañño Māgadhassa Seniyassa Bimbisārassa paccassosi. Atha kho āyasmā Pilindavaccho rājānaṃ Māgadhaṃ Seniyaṃ Bimbisāraṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandassesī samādapesī samuttejesī sampahaṃsesī. Atha kho rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro āyasmatā Pilindavacchena dhammiyā kathāya sandassito samādapito samuttejito sampahaṃsito uṭṭhāyāsana āyasmantaṃ Pilindavacchaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi.

Atha kho āyasmā Pilindavaccho Bhagavato santike dūtaṃ pāhesi “rājā bhante Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro ārāmikaṃ dātukāmo, kathaṃ nu kho bhante mayā paṭipajjitabban”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “anujānāmi bhikkhave ārāmikan”ti. Dutiyampi kho rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro yenāyasmā Pilindavaccho tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Pilindavacchaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro āyasmantaṃ Pilindavacchaṃ etadavoca “anuññāto bhante Bhagavatā ārāmico”ti. Evaṃ mahārājāti. Tena hi bhante ayyassa ārāmikaṃ dammīti. Atha kho rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro āyasmato Pilindavacchassa ārāmikaṃ paṭissutvā vissarivā cirena satim paṭilabhitvā aññataraṃ sabbatthakaṃ mahāmatthaṃ āmantesi “yo mayā bhaṇe ayyassa ārāmico paṭissuto, dinno so ārāmikoti. Na kho deva ayyassa ārāmico dinnoti. Kīva cirāṃ nu kho bhaṇe ito¹ hi taṃ hotī”ti. Atha kho

1. Ito ratti (Syā)

so mahāmatto rattiyo gaṇetvā¹ rājānaṃ Māgadhaṃ Seniyaṃ Bimbisāraṃ etadavoca “pañca deva rattisatānī”ti. Tena hi bhaṇe ayyassa pañca ārāṃikasatāni dehīti. Evaṃ devāti kho so mahāmatto rañño Māgadhasa Seniyassa Bimbisārassa paṭissutvā āyasmato Pilindavacchassa pañca ārāṃikasatāni pādāsi, pāṭiyekko gāmo nivisi, ārāṃikagāmakotipi naṃ āhaṃsu, Pilindagāmakotipi naṃ āhaṃsu.

271. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Pilindavaccho tasmim̐ gāmake kulūpako hoti. Atha kho āyasmā Pilindavaccho pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Pilindagāmaṃ piṇḍāya pāvīsi. Tena kho pana samayena tasmim̐ gāmake ussavo hoti. Dārakā alaṅkatā mālākitā kīḷanti. Atha kho āyasmā Pilindavaccho Pilindagāmake sapadānaṃ piṇḍāya caramāno yena aññatarassa ārāṃikassa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Tena kho pana samayena tassā ārāṃikiniyā dhītā aññe dārake alaṅkate mālākite passitvā rodati “mālaṃ me detha, alaṅkāraṃ me dethā”ti. Atha kho āyasmā Pilindavaccho taṃ ārāṃikiniṃ etadavoca “kissāyaṃ dārikā rodatī”ti. Ayaṃ bhante dārikā aññe dārake alaṅkate mālākite passitvā rodati “mālaṃ me detha, alaṅkāraṃ me dethā”ti. Kuto amhākaṃ duggatānaṃ mālā, kuto alaṅkāroti. Atha kho āyasmā Pilindavaccho aññatarāṃ tiṇaṇḍupakaṃ gahetvā taṃ ārāṃikiniṃ etadavoca “handimaṃ tiṇaṇḍupakaṃ tassā dārikāya sīse paṭimuñcā”ti. Atha kho sā ārāṃikinī taṃ tiṇaṇḍupakaṃ gahetvā tassā dārikāya sīse paṭimuñji. Sā ahosi suvaṇṇamālā abhirūpā dassanīyā pāsādikā. Natthi tādīsā raññoopi antepure suvaṇṇamālā. Manussā rañño Māgadhasa Seniyassa Bimbisārassa ārocesuṃ “amukassa deva ārāṃikassa ghare suvaṇṇamālā abhirūpā dassanīyā pāsādikā, natthi tādīsā devassapi antepure suvaṇṇamālā, kuto tassa duggatassa, nissaṃsayāṃ corikāya ābhatā”ti.

Atha kho rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro taṃ ārāṃikakulaṃ bandhāpesi. Dutiyampi kho āyasmā Pilindavaccho pubbaṅhasamayāṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Pilindagāmaṃ piṇḍāya pāvīsi. Pilindagāmake sapadānaṃ piṇḍāya caramāno yena tassa ārāṃikassa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā paṭivissake pucchi “kahaṃ imaṃ ārāṃikakulaṃ gatan”ti. Etissā bhante suvaṇṇamālāya kāraṇā rañña bandhāpitanti. Atha kho āyasmā Pilindavaccho yena rañño Māgadhassa Seniyassa Bimbisārassa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Atha kho rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro yenāyasmā Pilindavaccho tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ Pilindavacchaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho rājānaṃ Māgadhaṃ Seniyaṃ Bimbisāraṃ āyasmā Pilindavaccho etadavoca “kissa mahārāja ārāṃikakulaṃ bandhāpitan”ti. “Tassa bhante ārāṃikassa ghare suvaṇṇamālā abhirūpā dassanīyā pāsādikā, natthi tādisā amhākampi antepure suvaṇṇamālā, kuto tassa duggatassa, nissamsayaṃ corikāya ābhata”ti. Atha kho āyasmā Pilindavaccho rañño Māgadhassa Seniyassa Bimbisārassa pāsādaṃ suvaṇṇanti adhimucci. So ahosi sabbasovaṇṇamayo. Idaṃ pana te mahārāja tāva bahum suvaṇṇaṃ kutoti. “Aññātaṃ bhante, ayyasseveso iddhānubhāvo”ti taṃ ārāṃikakulaṃ muñcāpesi.

Manussā “ayyena kira Pilindavacchena sarājīkāya parisāya uttarimanussadhammaṃ iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ dassitan”ti attamaṇā abhippasannā āyasmato Pilindavacchassa pañca bhesajjāni abhiharimsu. Seyyathidaṃ, sappiṃ navanītaṃ telaṃ madhum¹ phāṇitaṃ. Pakatīyāpi ca āyasmā Pilindavaccho lābhī hoti pañcannaṃ bhesajjānaṃ, laddhaṃ laddhaṃ parisāya vissajjeti. Parisā cassa hoti bāhullikā, laddhaṃ laddhaṃ kolambepi² ghaṭepi pūretvā paṭisāmeti, parissāvanānīpi thavikāyopi pūretvā vātapānesu laggeti, tāni olīnavilīnāni tiṭṭhanti. Undūrehipi vihārā okiṇṇavikiṇṇā honti. Manussā vihārācārikaṃ āhiṇḍantaṃ passivā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “antokoṭṭhāgārikā ime samaṇā

1. Sappi navanīyaṃ telaṃ madhu (Ka)

2. Koḷumbepi (Ka)

Sakyaputtiyā seyyathāpi rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro”ti. Assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānam ujjhāyantānam khiyyantānam vipācentānam. Ye te bhikkhū appicchā, te ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “katham hi nāma bhikkhū evarūpāya bāhullāya cetessantī”ti. Atha kho te bhikkhū te anekapariyāyena vīgarahitvā Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum -pa-. Saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhū evarūpāya bāhullāya cetentīti. Saccam Bhagavāti -pa- vīgarahitvā dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “yāni kho pana tāni gilānānam bhikkhūnam paṭisāyanīyāni bhesajjāni, seyyathidam, sappi navanītam telam madhu phānītam, tāni paṭiggahetvā sattāhaparamam sannidhikārakam paribhuñjitabbāni, tam atikkāmayato yathādhammo kāretabbo”ti.

Bhesajjānuññātabhāṇavāro niṭṭhito paṭhamo.

163. Guḷādi-anujānanā

272. Atha kho Bhagavā Sāvatthiyam yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Rājagaham tena cārikam pakkāmi. Addasā kho āyasmā Kaṅkhārevato antarāmagge guḷakaraṇam okkamitvā guḷe piṭṭhampi chārikampi pakkhipante, disvāna “akappiyo guḷo sāmiso, na kappati guḷo vikāle paribhuñjitun”ti kukkucāyanto saporiso guḷam na paribhuñjati. Yepissa sotabbam maññanti, tepi guḷam na paribhuñjanti. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Kimatthāya¹ bhikkhave guḷe piṭṭhampi chārikampi pakkhipantīti. Thaddhatthāya² Bhagavāti. Sace bhikkhave thaddhatthāya guḷe piṭṭhampi chārikampi pakkhipanti, so ca guḷotveva saṅkham gacchati. Anujānāmi bhikkhave yathāsukham guḷam paribhuñjitunti.

Addasā kho āyasmā Kaṅkhārevato antarāmagge vacce muggam jātam, passitvā “akappiyā muggā, pakkāpi muggā jāyanti”ti kukkucāyanto saporiso muggam na paribhuñjati. Yepissa sotabbam maññanti, tepi muggam na paribhuñjanti. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Sace³ bhikkhave pakkāpi muggā jāyanti, anujānāmi bhikkhave yathāsukham muggam paribhuñjitunti.

1. Kimatthiyā (Ka)

2. Bandhanatthāya (Sī, Syā)

3. Sacepi (?)

273. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa bhikkhuno udaravātābādho hoti, so loṇasovīrakam apāyi, tassa so udaravātābādho paṭippassambhi. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānassa loṇasovīrakam, agilānassa udakasambhinnaṃ pānaparibhogena paribhuñjitunti.

164. Antovuṭṭhādīpaṭikkhepakathā

274. Atha kho Bhagavā anupubbena cārikam caramāno yena Rājagaham tadavasari, tatra sudam Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavato udaravātābādho hoti. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando “pubbepi Bhagavato udaravātābādho tekaṭulayāguyā phāsu hoti”ti sāmaṃ tilampi taṇḍulampi muggampi viññāpetvā anto vāsetvā anto sāmaṃ pacitvā Bhagavato upanāmesi “pivatu Bhagavā tekaṭulayāgun”ti. Jānantāpi Tathāgatā pucchanti, jānantāpi na pucchanti. Kālam viditvā pucchanti, kālam viditvā na pucchanti. Atthasamhitam Tathāgatā pucchanti, no anatthasamhitam, anatthasamhite setughāto Tathāgatānam. Dvīhi ākārehi Buddhā Bhagavanto bhikkhū paṭipucchanti “dhammam vā desessāma sāvakānam vā sikkhāpadaṃ paññāpessāmā”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi “kutāyaṃ Ānanda yāgū”ti. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato etamattham ārocesi. Vigarahi Buddho Bhagavā ananucchavikam Ānanda ananulomikam appatirūpaṃ assamaṇakam akappiyam akaraṇiyam. Katham hi nāma tvaṃ Ānanda evarūpāya bāhullāya cetessasi. Yadapi Ānanda anto vuṭṭham¹, tadapi akappiyam. Yadapi anto pakkam, tadapi akappiyam. Yadapi sāmam pakkam, tadapi akappiyam. Netam Ānanda appasannānam vā pasādāya -pa-vigarahitvā dhammiṃ katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “na bhikkhave anto vuṭṭham anto pakkam sāmam pakkam paribhuñjitabbaṃ, yo paribhuñjeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anto ce bhikkhave vuṭṭham anto pakkam sāmam pakkam, tañce paribhuñjeyya, āpatti tiṇṇam dukkaṭānam. Anto ce bhikkhave vuṭṭham anto pakkam aññehi pakkam, tañce paribhuñjeyya, āpatti dvinnam dukkaṭānam.

1. Vuttham (Sī, Syā, Ka)

anto ce bhikkhave vuṭṭhaṃ bahi pakkam̐ sāmam̐ pakkam̐, tañce paribhuñjeyya, āpatti dvinnam̐ dukkaṭānam̐. Bahi ce bhikkhave vuṭṭhaṃ anto pakkam̐ sāmam̐ pakkam̐, tañce paribhuñjeyya, āpatti dvinnam̐ dukkaṭānam̐. Anto ce bhikkhave vuṭṭhaṃ bahi pakkam̐ aññehi pakkam̐, tañce paribhuñjeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Bahi ce bhikkhave vuṭṭhaṃ anto pakkam̐ aññehi pakkam̐, tañce paribhuñjeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Bahi ce bhikkhave vuṭṭhaṃ bahi pakkam̐ sāmam̐ pakkam̐, tañce paribhuñjeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Bahi ce bhikkhave vuṭṭhaṃ bahi pakkam̐ aññehi pakkam̐, tañce paribhuñjeyya, anāpatti”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū “Bhagavatā sāmampāko paṭikkhitto”ti puna pāke kukkuccāyanti. Bhagavato etamattham̐ ārocesum̐. Anujānāmi bhikkhave puna pākam̐ pacitunti.

Tena kho pana samayena Rājagaham̐ dubbhikkham̐ hoti, manussā loṇampi telampi taṇḍulampi khādaniyampi ārāmam̐ āharanti, tāni bhikkhū bahi vāsenti, ukkapiṇḍakāpi khādanti, corāpi haranti. Bhagavato etamattham̐ ārocesum̐. Anujānāmi bhikkhave anto vāsetunti. Anto vāsetvā bahi pācenti, damakā parivārenti, bhikkhū avissaṭṭhā paribhuñjanti. Bhagavato etamattham̐ ārocesum̐. Anujānāmi bhikkhave anto pacitunti. Dubbhikkhe kappiyakārakā bahutaram̐ haranti, appataram̐ bhikkhūnam̐ denti. Bhagavato etamattham̐ arocesum̐. Anujānāmi bhikkhave sāmam̐ pacitum̐, anujānāmi bhikkhave anto vuṭṭhaṃ anto pakkam̐ sāmam̐ pakkanti.

165. Uggahitapaṭiggahaṇā

275. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū Kāsīsu vassam̐vuṭṭhā Rājagaham̐ gacchantā Bhagavantam̐ dassanāya antarāmagge na labhiṃsu lūkhassa vā paṇītassa vā bhojanassa yāvadattham̐ pāripūrim̐, bahuñca phalakhādaniyam̐ ahosi, kappiyakārako ca na ahosi. Atha kho te bhikkhū kilantarūpā yena Rājagaham̐ Veḷuvanam̐ kalandakanivāpo, yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamīṃsu, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam̐ abhivādetvā ekamantam̐ nisīdimīsu. Āciṇṇam̐ kho panetaṃ Buddhānam̐ Bhagavantānam̐ āgantukehi bhikkhūhi saddhim̐ paṭisammōditum̐. Atha kho Bhagavā te bhikkhū etadavoca

“kacci bhikkhave khamanīyaṃ, kacci yāpanīyaṃ, kaccittha appakilamathena addhānaṃ āgatā, kuto ca tumhe bhikkhave āgacchathā”ti. Khamanīyaṃ Bhagavā, yāpanīyaṃ Bhagavā, idha mayaṃ bhante Kāsīsu vassaṃvuṭṭhā Rājagahaṃ āgacchantā Bhagavantaṃ dassanāya antarāmagge na labhimhā lūkhassa vā paṇītaṃ vā bhojanassa yāvadatthaṃ pāripūriṃ, bahuñca phalakhādanīyaṃ ahosi, kappiyakārako ca na ahosi, tena mayaṃ kilantarūpā addhānaṃ āgatāti. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “anujānāmi bhikkhave yattha phalakhādanīyaṃ passati, kappiyakārako ca na hoti, sāmaṃ gahetvā haritvā kappiyakārake passitvā bhūmiyaṃ nikkhipitvā paṭiggahāpetvā paribhuñjitum, anujānāmi bhikkhave uggahitaṃ paṭiggahitum”ti.

276. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa brāhmaṇassa navā ca tilā navañca madhu uppannā honti. Atha kho tassa brāhmaṇassa etadahosi “yannūnāhaṃ nave ca tile navañca madhum Buddhappamukhassa bhikkhusaṃghassa dadeyyan”ti. Atha kho so brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ paṭisammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ (hito) kho so brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “adhivāsetu me bhavaṃ Gotamo svātanāya bhattaṃ saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṃghena”ti. Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṅhībhāvena. Atha kho so brāhmaṇo Bhagavato adhivāsaṇaṃ viditvā pakkāmi. Atha kho so brāhmaṇo tassā rattiyā accayena paṇītaṃ khādanīyaṃ bhojanīyaṃ paṭiyādāpetvā Bhagavato kālaṃ ārocāpesi “kālo bho Gotama niṭṭhitaṃ bhattaṃ”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena tassa brāhmaṇassa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā paññatte āsane nisīdi saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṃghena. Atha kho so brāhmaṇo Buddhappamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṃghaṃ paṇītena khādanīyena bhojanīyena sahatthā santappetvā sampavāretvā Bhagavantaṃ bhuttāviṃ onītapattapaṇiṃ ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ Bhagavā dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā samādāpetvā samuttejetvā sampahaṃsetvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi.

Atha kho tassa brāhmaṇassa acirapakkantassa Bhagavato etadahosi “yesaṃ kho mayā atthāya Buddhappamukho bhikkhusaṃgho nimantito ‘nave ca tile navañca madhum dassāmi’ti, te mayā pamuṭṭhā dātum, yannūnāhaṃ nave ca tile navañca madhum kolambehi ca ghaṭehi ca ārāmaṃ harāpeyyan”ti. Atha kho so brāhmaṇo nave ca tile navañca madhum kolambehi ca ghaṭehi ca ārāmaṃ harāpetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho so brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “yesaṃ kho mayā bho Gotama atthāya Buddhappamukho bhikkhusaṃgho nimantito ‘nave ca tile navañca madhum dassāmi’ti, te mayā pamuṭṭhā dātum, paṭiggaṇhātu me bhavaṃ Gotamo nave ca tile navañca madhun”ti. Tena hi brāhmaṇa bhikkhūnaṃ dehīti. Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū dubbhikkhe appamattakepi pavārenti, paṭisaṅkhāpi paṭikkhipanti, sabbo ca saṃgho pavārito hoti, bhikkhū kukkuccāyantā na paṭiggaṇhanti. Paṭiggaṇhatha bhikkhave paribhuñjatha, anujānāmi bhikkhave tato nīhaṃ bhuttāvinā pavāritena anatirittaṃ paribhuñjitunti.

166. Paṭiggahitādi-anujānanā

277. * Tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Upanandassa Sakyaputtassa upaṭṭhākakulaṃ saṃghassatthāya khādanīyaṃ pāhesi “ayyassa Upanandassa dassetvā saṃghassa dātābbaṃ”ti. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pavīṭṭho hoti. Atha kho te manussā ārāmaṃ gantvā bhikkhū pucchimsu “kahaṃ bhante ayyo Upanando”ti. Esāvuso āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pavīṭṭhoti. Idaṃ bhante khādanīyaṃ ayyassa Upanandassa dassetvā saṃghassa dātābbaṃ. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Tena hi bhikkhave paṭiggahetvā nikkhipatha yāva Upanando āgacchatīti. Atha kho āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto purehattaṃ kulāni payirupāsivā divā āgacchati. Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū dubbhikkhe appamattakepi pavārenti, paṭisaṅkhāpi paṭikkhipanti, sabbo ca saṃgho pavārito hoti, bhikkhū kukkuccāyantā na paṭiggaṇhanti, paṭiggaṇhatha bhikkhave paribhuñjatha, anujānāmi bhikkhave purehattaṃ paṭiggahitaṃ bhuttāvinā pavāritena anatirittaṃ paribhuñjitunti.

* Vi 2. 132 piṭṭhepi.

278. Atha kho Bhagavā Rājagahe yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Sāvatti tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi. Anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Sāvatti tadavasari, tatra sudaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyāṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Sāriputtassa kāyaḍāhābādho hoti. Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmogallāno yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etadvoca “pubbe te āvuso Sāriputta kāyaḍāhābādho kena phāsu hotī”ti. Bhisehi ca me āvuso muḷālikāhi cāti. Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmogallāno seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samiñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samiñjeyya, evameva Jetavane antarahito Mandākinīyā pokkharāṇiyā tīre pāturahosi. Addasā kho aññataro nāgo āyasmantaṃ Mahāmogallānaṃ dūratova āgacchantāṃ, disvāna āyasmantaṃ Mahāmogallānaṃ etadvoca “etu kho bhante ayyo Mahāmogallāno, svāgataṃ bhante ayyassa Mahāmogallānassa, kena bhante ayyassa attho, kiṃ dammī”ti. Bhisehi ca me āvuso attho muḷālikāhi cāti. Atha kho so nāgo aññataraṃ nāgaṃ āṇāpesi “tena hi bhāṇe ayyassa bhise ca muḷālikāyo ca yāvadatthaṃ dehī”ti. Atha kho so nāgo Mandākinīṃ pokkharāṇīṃ ogāhetvā Soṇḍāya bhisaṅca muḷālikaṅca abbāhitvā suvikkhālitāṃ vikkhāletvā bhaṇḍikaṃ bandhitvā yenāyasmā Mahāmogallāno tenupasaṅkami. Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmogallāno seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samiñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samiñjeyya, evameva Mandākinīyā pokkharāṇiyā tīre antarahito Jetavane pāturahosi. Sopi kho nāgo Mandākinīyā pokkharāṇiyā tīre antarahito Jetavane pāturahosi. Atha kho so nāgo āyasmato Mahāmogallānassa bhise ca muḷālikāyo ca paṭiggahāpetvā Jetavane antarahito Mandākinīyā pokkharāṇiyā tīre pāturahosi. Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmogallāno āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhise ca muḷālikāyo ca upanāmesi. Atha kho āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhise ca muḷālikāyo ca bhuttassa kāyaḍāhābādho paṭippassambhi, bahū bhisā

ca muḷālikāyo ca avasiṭṭhā honti. Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū dubbhikkhe appamattakepi pavārenti, paṭisaṅkhāpi paṭikkhipanti, sabbo ca saṅgho pavārīto hoti, bhikkhū kukkucāyantā na paṭiggaṇhanti. Paṭiggaṇhatha bhikkhave paribhuñjatha, anujānāmi bhikkhave vanaṭṭham pokkharatṭham bhuttāvinā pavāritena anarittam paribhuñjitunti.

Tena kho pana samayena Sāvattiyam bhum phalakhādanīyam uppannam hoti, kappiyakārako ca na hoti, bhikkhū kukkucāyantā phalam na paribhuñjanti. Bhagavato etamattam ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave abījam nibbatābījam¹ akatakappam phalam paribhuñjitunti.

167. Sattakammaṭṭhikhepakathā

279. Atha kho Bhagavā Sāvattiyam yathābhirantam viharitvā yena Rājagaham tena cārikam pakkāmi. Anupubbena cārikam caramāno yena Rājagaham tadavasari, tatra sudam Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa bhikkhuno bhagandalābādho hoti, Ākāsagotto vejjo sattakammaṃ karoti. Atha kho Bhagavā senāsanacārikam āhiṇḍanto yena tassa bhikkhuno vihāro tenupasaṅkami. Addasā kho ākāsagotto vejjo Bhagavantam dūratova āgacchantam, disvāna Bhagavantam etadavoca “āgacchatu bhavam Gotamo imassa bhikkhuno vaccamaggaṃ passatu, seyyathāpi godhāmukhan”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā “so maṃ khvāyam moghapuriso uppaṇḍeti”ti tatova paṭinivattitvā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe bhikkhusaṅgham sannipātāpetvā bhikkhū paṭipucchi “atthi kira bhikkhave amukasmim vihāre bhikkhu gilāno”ti. Atthi Bhagavāti. Kim tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno ābādhoti. Tassa bhante āyasmato bhagandalābādho, ākāsagotto vejjo sattakammaṃ karotīti. Vigarahi Buddho Bhagavā ananucchavikam bhikkhave tassa moghapurissassa ananulomikam appatirūpaṃ assāmaṇakam akappiyam akaraṇīyam. Katham hi nāma so bhikkhave moghapuriso sambādhe sattakammaṃ kārapessati. Sambādhe bhikkhave sukhumā chavi duropayo

1. Nibbatābījam (Sī), nibbatābījam (Syā), nippatābījam (Ka)

vaṇo dupparihāraṃ satthaṃ. Netaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya -pa- vigarahitvā -pa- dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “na bhikkhave sambādhe satthakammaṃ kārāpetabbaṃ, yo kārāpeyya, āpatti thullaccayassā”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū “Bhagavatā satthakammaṃ paṭikkhittan”ti vatthikammaṃ kārāpentī. Ye te bhikkhū appicchā, te ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācentī “kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū vatthikammaṃ kārāpessanti”ti. Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhū vatthikammaṃ kārāpentīti. Saccam Bhagavāti -pa- vigarahitvā dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “na bhikkhave sambādhasa sāmāntā dvaṅgulā satthakammaṃ vā vatthikammaṃ vā kārāpetabbaṃ, yo kārāpeyya, āpatti thullaccayassā”ti.

168. Manussamaṃsapaṭikkhepakathā

280. Atha kho Bhagavā Rājagahe yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Bārāṇasī tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi. Anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Bārāṇasī tadavasari, tatra sudam Bhagavā Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharati Isipatane miḡadāye. Tena kho pana samayena Bārāṇasiyaṃ Suppiyo ca upāsako Suppiyā ca upāsikā ubhatopasannā honti dāyakā kārakā saṃghupaṭṭhākā. Atha kho Suppiyā upāsikā ārāmaṃ gantvā vihārena vihāraṃ pariveṇena pariveṇaṃ upasaṅkamitvā bhikkhū pucchati “ko bhante gilāno, kassa kiṃ āhariyatū”ti. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarena bhikkhunā virecanaṃ pītaṃ hoti, atha kho so bhikkhu Suppiyaṃ upāsikaṃ etadavoca “mayā kho bhagini virecanaṃ pītaṃ, attho me paṭicchādanīyena”ti. Suṭṭhu ayya āhariyissatīti gharaṃ gantvā antevāsīm āṇāpesi “gaccha bhaṇe pavattamaṃsaṃ jānāhi”ti. Evaṃ ayyeti kho so puriso Suppiyāya upāsikāya paṭissuṇitvā kevalakappaṃ Bārāṇasiṃ āhiṇḍanto na addasa pavattamaṃsaṃ. Atha kho so puriso yena Suppiyā upāsikā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Suppiyaṃ upāsikaṃ etadavoca “natthayye pavattamaṃsaṃ, māghāto ajjā”ti. Atha kho Suppiyāya upāsikāya etadahosi “tassa kho gilānassa bhikkhuno paṭicchādanīyaṃ alabhantassa ābādho vā abhivaḍḍhissati,

kālaṅkiriyā vā bhavissati, na kho metaṃ patirūpaṃ yāhaṃ paṭissuṇitvā na harāpeyyan”ti, potthanikaṃ gahetvā ūramaṃsaṃ ukkantitvā dāsiyā adāsi “handa je imaṃ maṃsaṃ sampādetvā amukasmim vihāre bhikkhu gilāno, tassa dajjāhi, yo ca maṃ pucchati, gilānāti paṭivedehī”ti uttarāsaṅgena ūruṃ veṭhetvā ovarakaṃ pavisitvā mañcake nipajji. Atha kho Suppiyo upāsako gharaṃ gantvā dāsim pucchi “kahaṃ Suppiyā”ti. Esāyya ovarake nipannāti. Atha kho Suppiyo upāsako yena Suppiyā upāsikā tenupasaṅkamaṃ, upasaṅkamitvā Suppiyaṃ upāsikaṃ etadavoca “kissa nipannāsī”ti. Gilānāmhīti. Kim te ābādhoti. Atha kho Suppiyā upāsikā Suppiyassa upāsakassa etamatthaṃ ārocesi. Atha kho Suppiyo upāsako “acchariyaṃ vata bho, abbhutaṃ vata bho, yāva saddhāyaṃ Suppiyā pasannā, yatra hi nāma attanopi maṃsāni pariccattāni, kimpimāya¹ aññāṃ kiñci adeyyaṃ bhavissati”ti haṭṭho udaggo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamaṃ, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Suppiyo upāsako Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “adhivāsetu me bhante Bhagavā svātānāya bhantaṃ saddhim bhikkhusaṃghenā”ti. Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṅhībhāvena. Atha kho Suppiyo upāsako Bhagavato adhivāsaṇaṃ viditvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Atha kho Suppiyo upāsako tassā rattiyā accayena paṇītaṃ khādanīyaṃ bhojanīyaṃ paṭiyādāpetvā Bhagavato kālaṃ ārocāpesi “kālo bhante niṭṭhitaṃ bhantaṃ”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena Suppiyassa upāsakassa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkamaṃ, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi saddhim bhikkhusaṃghena. Atha kho Suppiyo upāsako yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamaṃ, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ ṭhitaṃ kho Suppiyaṃ upāsakaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca “kahaṃ Suppiyā”ti. gilānā Bhagavāti. Tena hi āgacchatūti. Na Bhagavā ussahatīti. Tena hi pariggahetvāpi ānethāti. Atha kho Suppiyo upāsako Suppiyaṃ upāsikaṃ

1. Kim paṇimāya (Sī, Syā)

pariggahetvā ānesi. Tassā saha dassanena Bhagavato tāva mahāvaṇo ruḷho ahoṣi succhavilomajāto. Atha kho Suppiyo ca upāsako Suppiyā ca upāsikā “acchariyaṃ vata bho abbhutaṃ vata bho Tathāgatassa mahiddhikatā mahānubhāvatā, yatra hi nāma saha dassanena Bhagavato tāva mahāvaṇo ruḷho bhavissati succhavilomajāto”ti haṭṭhā udaggā Buddhappamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṃghaṃ paṇītena khādanīyena bhojanīyena sahatthā santappetvā sampavāretvā Bhagavantaṃ bhuttāviraṃ onītapattapaṇiṃ ekamantaṃ nisīdimṃsu. Atha kho Bhagavā Suppiyaṅca upāsakaṃ Suppiyaṅca upāsikaṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā samādapetvā samuttejetvā sampahaṃsetvā uṭṭhāyāsanā pakkāmi.

Atha kho Bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe bhikkhusaṃghaṃ sannipātāpetvā bhikkhū paṭipucchi “ko bhikkhave Suppiyaṃ upāsikaṃ maṃsaṃ viññāpesī”ti. Evaṃ vutte so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ahaṃ kho bhante Suppiyaṃ upāsikaṃ maṃsaṃ viññāpesin”ti. Āhariyittha bhikkhūti. Āhariyittha Bhagavāti. Paribhuñji tvam bhikkhūti. Paribhuñjāmaṃ Bhagavāti. Paṭivekkhi tvam bhikkhūti. Nāmaṃ Bhagavā paṭivekkhinti. Vigarahi Buddho Bhagavā -pa-. Kathaṃ hi nāma tvam moghapurisa appaṭivekkhitvā maṃsaṃ paribhuñjissasi. Manussamaṃsaṃ kho tayā moghapurisa paribhuttaṃ. Netam moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya -pa- vigarahitvā dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “santi bhikkhave manussā saddhā pasannā, tehi attanopi maṃsāni pariccattāni. Na bhikkhave manussamaṃsaṃ paribhuñjitabbaṃ, yo paribhuñjeyya, āpatti thullaccayassa. Na ca bhikkhave appaṭivekkhitvā maṃsaṃ paribhuñjitabbaṃ, yo paribhuñjeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassā”ti.

169. Hatthimaṃsādipaṭikkhepakathā

281. Tena kho pana samayena rañño hatthī maranti, manussā dubbhikkhe hatthimaṃsaṃ paribhuñjanti, bhikkhūnaṃ piṇḍāya carantānaṃ hatthimaṃsaṃ denti, bhikkhū hatthimaṃsaṃ paribhuñjanti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā hatthimaṃsaṃ paribhuñjissanti, rājaṅgaṃ hatthī, sace rājā jāneyya, na nesaṃ attamano assā”ti. Bhagavato

etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave hatthimaṃsaṃ paribhuñjitabbaṃ, yo paribhuñjeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana samayena rañño assā maranti, manussā dubbhikkhe assamaṃsaṃ paribhuñjanti, bhikkhūnaṃ piṇḍāya carantānaṃ assamaṃsaṃ denti, bhikkhū assamaṃsaṃ paribhuñjanti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā assamaṃsaṃ paribhuñjissanti, rājaṅgaṃ assā, sace rājā jāneyya, na nesam attamano assā”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave assamaṃsaṃ paribhuñjitabbaṃ, yo paribhuñjeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana samayena manussā dubbhikkhe sunakhamāsaṃ paribhuñjanti, bhikkhūnaṃ piṇḍāya carantānaṃ sunakhamāsaṃ denti, bhikkhū sunakhamāsaṃ paribhuñjanti, manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā sunakhamāsaṃ paribhuñjissanti, jeguccho sunakho paṭikūlo”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave sunakhamāsaṃ paribhuñjitabbaṃ, yo paribhuñjeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana samayena manussā dubbhikkhe ahimaṃsaṃ paribhuñjanti, bhikkhūnaṃ piṇḍāya carantānaṃ ahimaṃsaṃ denti, bhikkhū ahimaṃsaṃ paribhuñjanti, manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā ahimaṃsaṃ paribhuñjissanti, jeguccho ahi paṭikūlo”ti. Supassopi¹ nāgarājā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamaṃ, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho supasso nāgarājā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “santi bhante nāgā assaddhā appasannā te appamattakehipi bhikkhū viheṭṭheyyuṃ, sādhu bhante ayyā ahimaṃsaṃ na paribhuñjeyyun”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā supassaṃ nāgarājānaṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandassesī -pa- padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesī “na bhikkhave ahimaṃsaṃ paribhuñjitabbaṃ, yo paribhuñjeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti”ti.

1. Suphasso (Sī)

Tena kho pana samayena luddakā sīhamāṃsaṃ¹ paribhuñjanti, bhikkhūnaṃ piṇḍāya carantānaṃ sīhamāṃsaṃ denti, bhikkhū sīhamāṃsaṃ paribhuñjitvā araṇṇe viharanti, sīhā sīhamāṃsagandhena bhikkhū paripātentī. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave sīhamāṃsaṃ paribhuñjitabbaṃ, yo paribhuñjeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana samayena luddakā byagghaṃ hantvā -pa- dīpiṃ hantvā -pa- acchaṃ hantvā -pa- taracchaṃ hantvā taracchamaṃsaṃ paribhuñjanti, bhikkhūnaṃ piṇḍāya carantānaṃ taracchamaṃsaṃ denti, bhikkhū taracchamaṃsaṃ paribhuñjitvā araṇṇe viharanti, taracchā taracchamaṃsagandhena bhikkhū paripātentī. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave taracchamaṃsaṃ paribhuñjitabbaṃ, yo paribhuñjeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Suppiyabhāṇavāro niṭṭhito dutiyo.

170. Yāgumadhugoḷakānujānaṇā

282. Atha kho Bhagavā Bārāṇasiyaṃ yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Andhakavindaṃ tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhiṃ aḍḍhatelasehi bhikkhusatehi. Tena kho pana samayena jānapadā manussā bahuṃ loṇampi telampi taṇḍulampi khādanīyampi sakaṭesu āropetvā Buddhappamukhassa bhikkhusaṃghassa piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubandhā honti “yadā paṭipāṭiṃ labhissāma, tadā bhattaṃ karissāmā”ti. Pañcamattāni ca vighāsādasatāni. Atha kho Bhagavā anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Andhakavindaṃ tadavasari. Atha kho aññatarassa brāhmaṇassa paṭipāṭiṃ alabhantassa etadahosi “atītāni² kho me dve māsāni Buddhappamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṃghaṃ anubandhantassa ‘yadā paṭipāṭiṃ labhissāmi, tadā bhattaṃ karissāmi’ti, na ca me paṭipāṭi labbhati, ahañcamhi ekattako³, bahu ca me gharāvāsatto hāyati, yannūnāhaṃ bhattaggaṃ olokeyyaṃ, yaṃ bhattagge nāssa, taṃ paṭiyādeyyan”ti. Atha kho so brāhmaṇo bhattaggaṃ olokento dve nāddasa

1. Maṃsaṃ (Ka)2. Adhikāni (Sī, Syā)

3. Ekako (Sī, Syā)

yāguñca madhugoḷakañca. Atha kho so brāhmaṇo yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etadavoca “idha me bho Ānanda paṭipāṭiṃ alabhantassa etadahosi ‘atītāni kho me dve māsāni Buddhappamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ anubandhantassa ‘yadā paṭipāṭiṃ labhissāmi, tadā bhattaṃ karissāmi’^{ti}, na ca me paṭipāṭi labbhati, ahañcamhi ekattako, bahu ca me gharāvāsatto hāyati, yannūnāhaṃ bhattaggaṃ olokeyyāmi, yaṃ bhattagge nāssa, taṃ paṭiyādeyyaṃ^{ti}. So kho ahaṃ bho Ānanda bhattaggaṃ olokento dve nāddasaṃ yāguñca madhugoḷakañca. Sacāhaṃ bho Ānanda paṭiyādeyyaṃ yāguñca madhugoḷakañca, paṭiggaṇheyya me bhavaṃ Gotamo^{ti}. Tena hi brāhmaṇa Bhagavantaṃ paṭipucchissāmi^{ti}. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesi. Tena hānanda paṭiyādetūti. Tena hi brāhmaṇa paṭiyādehīti. Atha kho so brāhmaṇo tassā rattiyā accayena pahūtaṃ yāguñca madhugoḷakañca paṭiyādāpetvā Bhagavato upanāmesi “paṭiggaṇhātu me bhavaṃ Gotamo yāguñca madhugoḷakañcā^{ti}. Tena hi brāhmaṇa bhikkhūnaṃ dehīti. Bhikkhū kukkucāyantaṃ na paṭiggaṇhanti. Paṭiggaṇhatha bhikkhave paribhuñjathāti. Atha kho so brāhmaṇo Buddhappamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ pahūtāya yāguyā ca madhugoḷakena ca sahatthā santappetvā sampavāretvā Bhagavantaṃ dhotahattaṃ onītapattapāṇiṃ ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca—

“Dasayime brāhmaṇa ānisaṃsā yāguyā. Katame dasa, yāguṃ dento āyūṃ deti, vaṇṇaṃ deti, sukhaṃ deti, balaṃ deti, paṭibhānaṃ deti, yāgu pītā khuddaṃ¹ paṭihanati, pipāsaṃ vineti, vātaṃ anulometi, vatthiṃ sodheti, āmāvasesaṃ pāceti, ime kho brāhmaṇa dasānisaṃsā yāguyā^{ti} *.

+ Yo saññatānaṃ paradattabhojinaṃ,
Kālena sakkacca dadāti yāguṃ.
Dasassa ṭhānāni anuppavecchati,
Āyuñja vaṇṇaṃca sukhaṃ balañca.

1. Khudaṃ (Sī, Syā)

* Pacchimā pañca ānisaṃsā Am 2. 218 piṭṭhepi āgatā.

+ Am 1. 375 piṭṭhe thokaṃ visadisam.

Paṭibhānamassa upajāyate tato,
 Khuddam pipāsañca byapaneti vātam.
 Sodheti vatthim pariṇāmeti bhattam,
 Bhesajjametaṃ Sugatena vaṇṇitam.

Tasmā hi yāguṃ alameva dātum,
 Niccam manussena sukhatthikena.
 Dibbāni vā patthayatā sukhāni,
 Manussasobhagyatamicchatā vāti.

Atha kho Bhagavā taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ imāhi gāthāhi anumoditvā
 uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe
 dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “anujānāmi bhikkhave yāguñca
 madhugoḷakañcā”ti.

171. Taruṇapasannamahāmattavattu

283. Assosum kho manussā Bhagavatā kira yāgu anuññātā
 madhugoḷakañcāti, te kālasseva bhojjayāguṃ paṭiyādentī madhugoḷakañca.
 Bhikkhū kālasseva bhojjayāguyā dhātā madhugoḷakena ca bhattagge na
 cittarūpaṃ paribhuñjanti. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarena
 taruṇapasannena mahāmattena svātanāya Buddhappamukho bhikkhusaṃgho
 nimantito hoti. Atha kho tassa taruṇapasannassa mahāmattassa etadahosi
 “yannūnāhaṃ aḍḍhatelasannaṃ bhikkhusatānaṃ aḍḍhatelasāni
 maṃsapātīsatāni paṭiyādeyyaṃ, ekamekassa bhikkhuno ekamekaṃ
 maṃsapātīm upanāmeyyaṃ”ti. Atha kho so taruṇapasanno mahāmatto tassā
 rattiyā accayena paṇītaṃ khādanīyaṃ bhojanīyaṃ paṭiyādāpetvā
 aḍḍhatelasāni ca maṃsapātīsatāni Bhagavato kālaṃ ārocāpesi “kālo bhante
 niṭṭhitam bhattan”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā
 pattacīvaramādāya yena tassa taruṇapasannassa mahāmattassa nivesanaṃ
 tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi saddhim
 bhikkhusaṃghena. Atha kho so taruṇapasanno mahāmatto bhattagge
 bhikkhū parivisati. Bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “thokaṃ āvuso dehi, thokaṃ
 āvuso dehī”ti. Mā kho tumhe bhante “ayaṃ taruṇapasanno

mahāmatto”ti thokaṃ thokaṃ paṭiggaṇhatha, bahuṃ me khādanīyaṃ bhojanīyaṃ paṭiyattaṃ aḍḍhatelasāni ca maṃsapātīsatāni “ekamekassa bhikkhuno ekamekaṃ maṃsapātīṃ upanāmessāmī”ti, paṭiggaṇhatha bhante yāvadatthanti. Na kho mayaṃ āvuso etaṃkāraṇā thokaṃ thokaṃ paṭiggaṇhāma, api ca mayaṃ kālasseva bhojjayāguyā dhātā madhugoḷakena ca, tena mayaṃ thokaṃ thokaṃ paṭiggaṇhāmāti. Atha kho so taruṇapasanno mahāmatto ujjhāyati khiyyati vipāceti “kathaṃ hi nāma bhadantā mayā nimantitā aññassa bhojjayāguyā paribhuñjissanti, na cāhaṃ paṭibalo yāvadattham dātun”ti, kupito anattamano āsādanāpekkho bhikkhūnaṃ patte pūrento agamāsi “bhuñjatha vā haratha vā”ti. Atha kho so taruṇapasanno mahāmatto Buddhappamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṃghaṃ paṇitena khādanīyena bhojanīyena sahatthā santappetvā sampavāretvā Bhagavantaṃ bhuttāvim onītapattapāṇiṃ ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho taṃ taruṇapasannaṃ mahāmattaṃ Bhagavā dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā samādapetvā samuttejetvā sampahaṃsetvā utṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi.

Atha kho tassa taruṇapasannassa mahāmattassa acirapakkantassa Bhagavato ahudeva kukkuccaṃ, ahu vippaṭisāro, “alābhā vata me, na vata me lābhā, dulladdhaṃ vata me, na vata me suladdhaṃ, yohaṃ kupito anattamano āsādanāpekkho bhikkhūnaṃ patte pūrento agamāsiṃ ‘bhuñjatha vā haratha vā’ti, kiṃ nu kho mayā bahuṃ pasutaṃ puññaṃ vā apuññaṃ vā”ti. Atha kho so taruṇapasanno mahāmatto yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho so taruṇapasanno mahāmatto Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “idha mayhaṃ bhante acirapakkantassa Bhagavato ahudeva kukkuccaṃ, ahu vippaṭisāro, ‘alābhā vata me, na vata me lābhā, dulladdhaṃ vata me, na vata me suladdhaṃ, yohaṃ kupito anattamano āsādanāpekkho bhikkhūnaṃ patte pūrento agamāsiṃ bhuñjatha vā haratha vāti, kiṃ nu kho mayā bahuṃ pasutaṃ puññaṃ vā apuññaṃ vā’ti. Kiṃ nu kho mayā bhante bahuṃ pasutaṃ puññaṃ vā apuññaṃ vā”ti. Yadaggena tayā āvuso svātanāya Buddhappamukho bhikkhusaṃgho nimantito, tadaggena te bahuṃ puññaṃ pasutaṃ. Yadaggena

te ekamekena bhikkhunā ekamekaṃ sitthaṃ paṭiggahitaṃ, tadaggena te bahum puññaṃ pasutaṃ, saggā te āradhāti. Atha kho so taruṇapasanno mahāmatto “lābhā kira me, suladdhaṃ kira me, bahum kira mayā puññaṃ pasutaṃ, saggā kira me āradhā”ti haṭṭho udaggo uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe bhikkhusaṃghaṃ sannipātāpetvā bhikkhū paṭipucchi “saccaṃ kira bhikkhave bhikkhū aññatra nimantitā aññassa bhojjayāguṃ paribhuñjanti”ti. Saccam Bhagavāti. Vigarahi Buddho Bhagavā -pa-. Kathaṃ hi nāma te bhikkhave moghapurisā aññatra nimantitā aññassa bhojjayāguṃ paribhuñjissanti. Netam bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya -pa- vigarahitvā dhammim kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “na bhikkhave aññatra nimantitena aññassa bhojjayāgu paribhuñjitabbā, yo paribhuñjeyya, yathādhammo kāretabbo”ti.

172. Belaṭṭhakaccānavatthu

284. Atha kho Bhagavā Andhakavinde yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Rājagahaṃ, tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhim adḍhatelasehi bhikkhusatehi. Tena kho pana samayena Belaṭṭho Kaccāno Rājagahā Andhakavindaṃ addhānamaggappaṭipanno hoti pañcamattehi sakaṭasatehi sabbeheva guḷakumbhapūrehi. Addasā kho Bhagavā Belaṭṭhaṃ Kaccānaṃ dūratova āgacchantaṃ, disvāna maggā okkamma aññatarasmim rukkhamūle nisīdi. Atha kho Belaṭṭho Kaccāno yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamaṃ, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho Belaṭṭho Kaccāno Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “icchāmaṃ bhante ekamekassa bhikkhuno ekamekaṃ guḷakumbhaṃ dātun”ti. Tena hi tvaṃ Kaccāna ekameyeva guḷakumbhaṃ āharāti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho Belaṭṭho Kaccāno Bhagavato paṭissuṇitvā ekameyeva guḷakumbhaṃ ādāya yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamaṃ, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ābhato¹ bhante guḷakumbho, kathāhaṃ bhante paṭipajjāmī”ti. Tena hi tvaṃ Kaccāna bhikkhūnaṃ guḷaṃ dehīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho Belaṭṭho Kaccāno Bhagavato

1. Āhaṭo (Sī, Syā, Ka)

paṭissuṇitvā bhikkhūnaṃ guḷaṃ datvā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “dinno bhante bhikkhūnaṃ guḷo, bahu cāyaṃ guḷo avasiṭṭho, kathāhaṃ bhante paṭipajjāmi”ti. Tena hi tvaṃ Kaccāna bhikkhūnaṃ guḷaṃ yāvadatthaṃ dehīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho Belaṭṭho Kaccāno Bhagavato paṭissuṇitvā bhikkhūnaṃ guḷaṃ yāvadatthaṃ datvā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “dinno bhante bhikkhūnaṃ guḷo yāvadattho, bahu cāyaṃ guḷo avasiṭṭho, kathāhaṃ bhante paṭipajjāmi”ti. Tena hi tvaṃ Kaccāna bhikkhū guḷehi santappehīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho Belaṭṭho Kaccāno Bhagavato paṭissuṇitvā bhikkhū guḷehi santappesi. Ekacce bhikkhū pattepi pūresuṃ, parissāvanānīpi thavikāyopi pūresuṃ. Atha kho Belaṭṭho Kaccāno bhikkhū guḷehi santappetvā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “santappitā bhante bhikkhū guḷehi, bahu cāyaṃ guḷo avasiṭṭho, kathāhaṃ bhante paṭipajjāmi”ti. Tena hi tvaṃ Kaccāna vighāsādānaṃ guḷaṃ dehīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho Belaṭṭho Kaccāno Bhagavato paṭissuṇitvā vighāsādānaṃ guḷaṃ datvā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “dinno bhante vighāsādānaṃ guḷo, bahu cāyaṃ guḷo avasiṭṭho, kathāhaṃ bhante paṭipajjāmi”ti. Tena hi tvaṃ Kaccāna vighāsādānaṃ guḷaṃ yāvadatthaṃ dehīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho Belaṭṭho Kaccāno Bhagavato paṭissuṇitvā vighāsādānaṃ guḷaṃ yāvadatthaṃ datvā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “dinno bhante vighāsādānaṃ guḷo yāvadattho, bahu cāyaṃ guḷo avasiṭṭho, kathāhaṃ bhante paṭipajjāmi”ti. Tena hi tvaṃ Kaccāna vighāsāde guḷehi santappehīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho Belaṭṭho Kaccāno Bhagavato paṭissuṇitvā vighāsāde guḷehi santappesi. Ekacce vighāsādā kolambepi ghaṭepi pūresuṃ, piṭakānīpi ucchaṅgepi pūresuṃ. Atha kho Belaṭṭho Kaccāno vighāsāde guḷehi santappetvā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “santappitā bhante vighāsādā guḷehi, bahu cāyaṃ guḷo avasiṭṭho, kathāhaṃ bhante paṭipajjāmi”ti. Nāhaṃ taṃ Kaccāna passāmi sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya yassa so guḷo paribhutto sammā pariṇāmaṃ gaccheyya aññatra Tathāgatassa vā Tathāgatasāvakaṃ vā. Tena hi tvaṃ Kaccāna taṃ guḷaṃ appaharite vā chaḍḍehi, appāṇake vā udake opilāpehīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho Belaṭṭho Kaccāno Bhagavato paṭissuṇitvā taṃ guḷaṃ appāṇake

udake opilāpeti. Atha kho so guḷo udake pakkhitto ciccīṭāyati ciṭṭīṭāyati padhūpāyati¹ sampadhūpāyati. Seyyathāpi nāma phālo divasaṃsantatto udake pakkhitto ciccīṭāyati ciṭṭīṭāyati padhūpāyati sampadhūpāyati, evameva so guḷo udake pakkhitto ciccīṭāyati ciṭṭīṭāyati padhūpāyati sampadhūpāyati.

Atha kho Belaṭṭho Kaccāno saṃviggo lomahaṭṭhajāto yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnassa kho Belaṭṭhassa Kaccānassa Bhagavā anupubbim kathaṃ kathesi, seyyathidaṃ, dānakathaṃ sīlakathaṃ saggakathaṃ kāmaṇaṃ ādīnaṃ okāraṃ saṃkilesaṃ nekkhamme ānisaṃsaṃ pakāsesi. Yadā Bhagavā aññāsi Belaṭṭham Kaccānaṃ kallacittaṃ muducittaṃ vinīvaraṇacittaṃ udaggacittaṃ pasannacittaṃ, atha yā Buddhānaṃ sāmukkaṃsikaṃ dhammadesanā, taṃ pakāsesi -pa- evameva Belaṭṭhassa Kaccānassa tasmiṃyeva āsane virajaṃ vītamalaṃ dhammacakkuṃ udapādi “yaṃ kiñci samudayadhammaṃ sabbaṃ taṃ nirodhadhammaṃ”ti. Atha kho Belaṭṭho Kaccāno diṭṭhadhammo pattadhammo veditadhammo pariyoḡāḷhadhammo tiṇṇavicikiccho vigatakathaṃkatho vesārajjappatto aparappaccayo Satthusāsane Bhagavantam etadavoca “abhikkantaṃ bhante, abhikkantaṃ bhante, seyyathāpi bhante nikujjitaṃ vā ukkujeyya -pa- evamevaṃ kho Bhagavatā anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāhaṃ bhante Bhagavantam saraṇaṃ gacchāmi, dhammaṅca bhikkhusaṅghaṅca, upāsakaṃ maṃ Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇagataṃ”ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Rājagahaṃ tadavasari, tatra sudaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena Rājagahe guḷo ussanno hoti. Bhikkhū “gilānasseva Bhagavatā guḷo anuññāto, no agilānassā”ti kukkucāyantaṃ guḷaṃ na bhuñjanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānassa guḷaṃ, agilānassa guḷodakanti.

1. Sandhūpāyati (Sī, Syā)

173. Pāṭaligāmavatthu

285. * Atha kho Bhagavā Rājagahe yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Pāṭaligāmo tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhiṃ aḍḍhatelasehi bhikkhūsatehi. Atha kho Bhagavā anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Pāṭaligāmo tadavasari. Assosum kho Pāṭaligāmikā upāsakā “Bhagavā kira Pāṭaligāmaṃ anupatto”ti. Atha kho Pāṭaligāmikā upāsakā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinne kho Pāṭaligāmike upāsake Bhagavā dhammiyā kathāya sandassesī samādapesī samuttejesī sampahaṃsesī. Atha kho Pāṭaligāmikā upāsakā Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya sandassitā samādapitā samuttejitā sampahaṃsitā Bhagavantaṃ etadavocum “adhivāsetu no bhante Bhagavā āvasathāgāraṃ saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṃghenā”ti. Adhivāsesī Bhagavā tuṅhībāhāvena. Atha kho Pāṭaligāmikā upāsakā Bhagavato adhivāsanam veditvā utthāyāsanā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇam katvā yena āvasathāgāraṃ tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtivā sabbasantharim āvasathāgāraṃ santharivā āsanāni paññāpetvā udakamaṇikaṃ patiṭṭhāpetvā telapadīpaṃ āropetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhamsu, ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho Pāṭaligāmikā upāsakā Bhagavantaṃ etadavocum “sabbasantharisanthataṃ bhante āvasathāgāraṃ, āsanāni paññattāni, udakamaṇiko patiṭṭhāpito, telapadīpo āropito, yassadāni bhante Bhagavā kālam maññati”ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṃghena yena āvasathāgāraṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā pāde pakkhāletvā āvasathāgāraṃ pavisitvā majjhimam thambham nissāya puratthābhimukho nisīdi. Bhikkhusaṃghopi kho pāde pakkhāletvā āvasathāgāraṃ pavisitvā pacchimam bhittim nissāya puratthābhimukho nisīdi Bhagavantaṃyeva purakkhatvā. Pāṭaligāmikāpi kho upāsakā pāde pakkhāletvā āvasathāgāraṃ pavisitvā puratthimam bhittim nissāya pacchimābhimukhā nisīdimsu Bhagavantaṃyeva purakkhatvā. Atha kho Bhagavā Pāṭaligāmike upāsake āmantesī—

* Ito param yāva 325 piṭṭhe ‘tiṇṇā medhāvino janā’ti pāṭho Dī 2. 71 piṭṭhādīsu ca Khu 1. 183 piṭṭhādīsupi ca āgato.

* Pañcime gahapatayo ādīnavā dussīlassa sīlavipattiyā. Katame pañca, idha gahapatayo dussīlo sīlavipanno pamādādhikaraṇaṃ mahatiṃ bhogajāniṃ nigacchati, ayaṃ paṭhamo ādīnavo dussīlassa sīlavipattiyā. Puna caparaṃ gahapatayo dussīlassa sīlavipannassa pāpako kittisaddo abbhuggacchati, ayaṃ dutiyo ādīnavo dussīlassa sīlavipattiyā. Puna caparaṃ gahapatayo dussīlo sīlavipanno yaññadeva parisāṃ upasaṅkamati yadi khattiyaparisāṃ yadi brāhmaṇaparisāṃ yadi gahapatiparisāṃ yadi samaṇaparisāṃ, avisārado upasaṅkamati maṅkubhūto, ayaṃ tatiyo ādīnavo dussīlassa sīlavipattiyā. Puna caparaṃ gahapatayo dussīlo sīlavipanno sammūḷho kālaṃ karoti, ayaṃ catuttho ādīnavo dussīlassa sīlavipattiyā. Puna caparaṃ gahapatayo dussīlo sīlavipanno kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati, ayaṃ pañcama ādīnavo dussīlassa sīlavipattiyā. Ime kho gahapatayo pañca ādīnavā dussīlassa sīlavipattiyā.

+ Pañcime gahapatayo ānisaṃsā sīlavato sīlasampadāya. Katame pañca, idha gahapatayo sīlavā sīlasampanno appamādādhikaraṇaṃ mahantaṃ bhogakkhandham adhigacchati, ayaṃ paṭhamo ānisaṃso sīlavato sīlasampadāya. Puna caparaṃ gahapatayo sīlavato sīlasampannassa kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggacchati, ayaṃ dutiyo ānisaṃso sīlavato lasampadāya. Puna caparaṃ gahapatayo sīlavā sīlasampanno yaññadeva parisāṃ upasaṅkamati yadi khattiyaparisāṃ yadi brāhmaṇaparisāṃ yadi gahapatiparisāṃ yadi samaṇaparisāṃ, visārado upasaṅkamati amaṅkubhūto, ayaṃ tatiyo ānisaṃso sīlavato sīlasampadāya. Puna caparaṃ gahapatayo sīlavā sīlasampanno asammūḷho kālaṃ karoti, ayaṃ catuttho ānisaṃso sīlavato sīlasampadāya. Puna caparaṃ gahapatayo sīlavā sīlasampanno kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokaṃ upapajjati, ayaṃ pañcama ānisaṃso sīlavato sīlasampadāya, ime kho gahapatayo pañca ānisaṃsā sīlavato sīlasampadāyāti.

Atha kho Bhagavā Pāṭaligāṃmike upāsake bahudeva rattim dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā samādapetvā samuttejetvā sampahaṃsetvā

* Dī 3. 196; Aṃ 2. 221 piṭṭhesupi.

+ Dī 3. 197; Aṃ 2. 221 piṭṭhesupi.

uyyojesi “abhikkantā kho gahapatayo ratti, yassadāni tumhe kālaṃ maññathā”ti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho Pāṭaligāmikā upāsakā Bhagavato paṭissuṇitvā utthāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkamiṃsu. Atha kho Bhagavā acirapakkantesu Pāṭaligāmikesu upāsakesu suññāgāraṃ pāvisi.

174. Sunidhavassakāravatthu

286. Tena kho pana samayena Sunidhavassakārā Magadhamahāmattā Pāṭaligāme nagaraṃ māpenti Vajjīnaṃ paṭibāhāya. Addasā kho Bhagavā rattiyā paccūsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhāya dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena sambahulā devatāyo Pāṭaligāme vatthūni pariggaṇhantiyo. Yasmiṃ padese mahesakkhā devatā vatthūni pariggaṇhanti, mahesakkhānaṃ tattha rājūnaṃ rājamahāmattānaṃ cittāni namanti nivesanāni māpetuṃ. Yasmiṃ padese majjhimā devatā vatthūni pariggaṇhanti, majjhimānaṃ tattha rājūnaṃ rājamahāmattānaṃ cittāni namanti nivesanāni māpetuṃ. Yasmiṃ padese nīcā devatā vatthūni pariggaṇhanti, nīcānaṃ tattha rājūnaṃ rājamahāmattānaṃ cittāni namanti nivesanāni māpetuṃ. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi “ke nu kho te Ānanda Pāṭaligāme nagaraṃ māpenti”ti. Sunidhavassakārā bhante Magadhamahāmattā Pāṭaligāme nagaraṃ māpenti Vajjīnaṃ paṭibāhāyati. Seyyathāpi Ānanda devehi Tāvatiṃsehi saddhiṃ mantetvā, evameva kho Ānanda Sunidhavassakārā Magadhamahāmattā Pāṭaligāme nagaraṃ māpenti Vajjīnaṃ paṭibāhāya. Idhāhaṃ Ānanda rattiyā paccūsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhāya addasaṃ dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena sambahulā devatāyo Pāṭaligāme vatthūni pariggaṇhantiyo. Yasmiṃ padese mahesakkhā devatā vatthūni pariggaṇhanti, mahesakkhānaṃ tattha rājūnaṃ rājamahāmattānaṃ cittāni namanti nivesanāni māpetuṃ. Yasmiṃ padese majjhimā devatā vatthūni pariggaṇhanti, majjhimānaṃ tattha rājūnaṃ rājamahāmattānaṃ cittāni namanti nivesanāni māpetuṃ. Yasmiṃ padese nīcā devatā vatthūni pariggaṇhanti, nīcānaṃ tattha rājūnaṃ rājamahāmattānaṃ cittāni namanti nivesanāni māpetuṃ. Yāvatā Ānanda ariyaṃ āyatanaṃ yāvatā vaṇippatho, idaṃ agganagaraṃ bhavissati Pāṭaliputtaṃ puṭabhedanaṃ. Pāṭaliputtassa kho Ānanda tayo

antarāyā bhavissanti aggito vā udakato vā abbhantarato vā mithubhedāti.

Atha kho Sunidhavassakārā Magadhamahāmattā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodimsu, sammodanīyaṃ kathāṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu, ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho Sunidhavassakārā Magadhamahāmattā Bhagavantāṃ etadavocum̐ “adhivāsetu no bhavaṃ Gotamo ajjatanāya bhattaṃ saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṃghena”ti. Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṅhībhāvena. Atha kho Sunidhavassakārā Magadhamahāmattā Bhagavato adhivāsaṇaṃ viditvā pakkamimsu. Atha kho Sunidhavassakārā Magadhamahāmattā paṇītaṃ khādanīyaṃ bhojanīyaṃ paṭiyādāpetvā Bhagavato kālaṃ ārocāpesum̐ “kālo bho Gotama niṭṭhitaṃ bhattaṃ”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena Sunidhavassakārānaṃ Magadhamahāmattānaṃ parivesanā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā paññatte āsane nisīdi saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṃghena. Atha kho Sunidhavassakārā Magadhamahāmattā Buddhappamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṃghaṃ paṇītena khādanīyena bhojanīyena sahatthā santappetvā sampavāretvā Bhagavantāṃ bhuttāviṃ onītapattapāṇim̐ ekamantaṃ nisīdim̐su. Ekamantaṃ nisinne kho Sunidhavassakāre Magadhamahāmatte Bhagavā imāhi gāthāhi anumodi—

“Yasmiṃ padese kappeti, vāsaṃ paṇḍitajātiyo.

Sīlavantettha bhojetvā, saññate brahmacārayo¹.

Yā tattha devatā āsum̐, tāsaṃ dakkhiṇamādise.

Tā pūjitā pūjayanti, mānitā mānayanti naṃ.

Tato naṃ anukampanti, mātā puttaṃva orasaṃ.

Devatānukampito poso, sadā bhadraṇi passatī”ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā Sunidhavassakāre Magadhamahāmatte imāhi gāthāhi anumoditvā uṭṭhāyāsanā pakkāmi. Tena kho pana samayena Sunidhavassakārā Magadhamahāmattā Bhagavantāṃ piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubandhā honti “yenaṃ samaṇo Gotamo dvārena nikkhamissati, taṃ Gotamadvāraṃ nāma

1. Brahmacārino (Syā)

bhavissati, yena tittkena Gaṅgam nadiṃ uttarissati, taṃ Gotamatitthaṃ nāma bhavissati”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā yena dvārena nikkhami, taṃ Gotamadvāraṃ nāma ahosi. Atha kho Bhagavā yena Gaṅgā nadī tenupasaṅkami, tena kho pana samayena Gaṅgā nadī pūrā hoti samatittikā kākapeyyā, manussā aññe nāvāṃ pariyesanti aññe uḷumpaṃ pariyesanti aññe kullaṃ bandhanti orā pārāṃ gantukāmā. Addasā kho Bhagavā te manusse aññe nāvāṃ pariyesante aññe uḷumpaṃ pariyesante aññe kullaṃ bandhante orā pārāṃ gantukāme, disvāna seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samiñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samiñjeyya, evameva kho Gaṅgāya nadiyā orimatīre antarahito pārīmatīre paccuṭṭhāsi saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṅghena. Atha kho Bhagavā etamatthaṃ viditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi—

“Ye taranti aṇṇavaṃ saraṃ,
Setuṃ katvāna visajja pallalāni.
Kullaṃ hi jano bandhati,
Tiṇṇā medhāvino janā”ti.

175. Koṭigāme saccakathā

287. Atha kho Bhagavā yena Koṭigāmo tenupasaṅkami, tatra sudāṃ Bhagavā Koṭigāme viharati. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi—

* “Catunnaṃ bhikkhave ariyasaccānaṃ ananubodhā appaṭivedhā evamidaṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ sandhāvitaṃ saṃsaritaṃ mamañceva tumhākañca. Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ, dukkhassa bhikkhave ariyasaccassa ananubodhā appaṭivedhā evamidaṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ sandhāvitaṃ saṃsaritaṃ mamañceva tumhākañca. Dukkhasamudayassa ariyasaccassa -pa-. Dukkhanirodhassa ariyasaccassa -pa-. Dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ariyasaccassa ananubodhā appaṭivedhā evamidaṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ sandhāvitaṃ saṃsaritaṃ mamañceva tumhākañca. Tayidaṃ bhikkhave dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ anubuddhaṃ paṭividdhaṃ, dukkhasamudayaṃ¹ ariyasaccaṃ anubuddhaṃ paṭividdhaṃ, dukkhanirodhaṃ² ariyasaccaṃ anubuddhaṃ paṭividdhaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ anubuddhaṃ paṭividdhaṃ, ucchinnā bhavataṇhā, khīṇā bhavanetti, natthidāni punabbhavo”ti.

1. Dukkhasamudayo (Syā) dukkhanirodho (Syā)

* Dī 2. 76 piṭṭhepi.

atha kho te Licchavī Ambapāliṃ gaṇikāṃ etadavocum “kissa je Ambapāli dahārānaṃ daharānaṃ¹ Licchavīnaṃ īsāya īsaṃ yugena yugaṃ cakkena cakkāṃ akkhena akkhāṃ paṭivaṭṭesi”ti. Tathā hi pana mayā ayyaputtā svātanāya Buddhappamukho bhikkhusaṃgho nimantitoti. Dehi je Ambapāli amhākaṃ etaṃ bhattaṃ satasahassenāti. Sacepi me ayyaputtā Vesālim sāhāraṃ dajjeyyātha, neva dajjāhaṃ taṃ bhattanti. Atha kho te Licchavī aṅgulim phoṭesum “jītamha vata bho ambakāya, parājītamha vata bho ambakāyā”ti. Atha kho te Licchavī yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu. Addasā kho Bhagavā te Licchavī dūratova āgacchante, disvāna bhikkhū āmantesi “yehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi devā Tāvatisā aditṭhapubbā, oloketha bhikkhave Licchavīparisaṃ, apaloketha bhikkhave Licchavīparisaṃ, upasaṃharatha bhikkhave Licchavīparisaṃ Tāvatisāparisaṃ”ti. Atha kho te Licchavī yāvatikā yānassa bhūmi, yānena gantvā yānā paccorohitvā pattikāva yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinne kho te Licchavī Bhagavā dhammiyā kathāya sandassesi samādapesi samuttejesi sampahaṃsesi. Atha kho te Licchavī Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya sandassitā samādapitā samuttejitā sampahaṃsitā Bhagavantaṃ etadavocum “adhivāsetu no bhante Bhagavā svātanāya bhattaṃ saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṃghenā”ti. Adhivuṭṭhomhi Licchavī svātanāya Ambapāliyā gaṇikāya bhattanti. Atha kho te Licchavī aṅgulim phoṭesum “jītamha vata bho ambakāya, parājītamha vata bho ambakāyā”ti. Atha kho te Licchavī Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā uṭṭhāyāsanā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkamimsu.

Atha kho Bhagavā Koṭṭigāme yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā² yena Nātikā³ tenupasaṅkami, tatra sudaṃ Bhagavā Nātike viharati giṇjakāvasathe. Atha kho Ambapāli gaṇikā tassā rattiyā accayena sake ārāme paṇītaṃ khādanīyaṃ bhojanīyaṃ paṭiyādāpetvā Bhagavato kālaṃ ārocāpesi “kālo bhante niṭṭhitaṃ bhattaṃ”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā

1. Amhākaṃ daharānaṃ daharānaṃ (Sī, Syā)

2. Mahāparinibbānasutte anusandhi aññathā āgato.

3. Nādikā (Sī, Syā)

pubbaṅhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena Ambapāliyā gaṇikāya parivesanā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā paññatte āsane nisīdi saddhim bhikkhusaṅghena. Atha kho Ambapālī gaṇikā Buddhappamukham bhikkhusaṅgham paṇītena khādanīyena bhojanīyena sahatthā santappetvā sampavāretvā Bhagavantam bhuttāvim onītapattapaṇim ekamantam nisīdi, ekamantam nisinnā kho Ambapālī gaṇikā Bhagavantam etadavoca “imāham bhante ambavanam Buddhappamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa dammī”ti. Paṭiggahesi Bhagavā ārāmaṃ. Atha kho Bhagavā Ambapāliṃ gaṇikaṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā samādapetvā samuttejetvā sampahamselvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ yena Mahāvanam tenupasaṅkami, tatra sudam Bhagavā Vesāliyam viharati Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyam.

Licchavibhāṇavāro niṭṭhito tatiyo.

178. Sīhasenāpativatthu

290. * Tena kho pana samayena abhiññātā abhiññātā Licchavī sandhāgāre¹ sannisinnā sannipatitā anekapariyāyena Buddhassa vaṇṇam bhāsanti, dhammassa vaṇṇam bhāsanti, saṅghassa vaṇṇam bhāsanti. Tena kho pana samayena Sīho senāpati Nigaṇṭhasāvako tassam parisāyam nisinnō hoti. Atha kho Sīhassa senāpatissa etadahosi “nissamsayam kho so Bhagavā Araham Sammāsambuddho bhavissati, tathā hime abhiññātā abhiññātā Licchavī sandhāgāre sannisinnā sannipatitā anekapariyāyena Buddhassa vaṇṇam bhāsanti, dhammassa vaṇṇam bhāsanti, saṅghassa vaṇṇam bhāsanti, yannūnāham tam Bhagavantam dassanāya upasaṅkameyyam Arahantam Sammāsambuddham”ti. Atha kho Sīho senāpati yena nigaṇṭho nāṭaputto tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā nigaṇṭham nāṭaputtam etadavoca “icchāmāham bhante samaṇam Gotamam dassanāya upasaṅkamtun”ti. Kim pana tvam Sīha kiriyavādo samāno akiriyavādam samaṇam Gotamam dassanāya upasaṅkamissasi, samaṇo hi Sīha Gotamo akiriyavādo akiriyāya dhammam deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetīti. Atha kho Sīhassa senāpatissa yo ahoṣi gamikābhisaṅkhāro Bhagavantam dassanāya,

1. Santhāgāre (Sī, Syā)

* Am 3. 24 piṭṭhādīsupi.

so paṭippassambhi. Dutiyampi kho abhiññātā abhiññātā Licchavī sandhāgāre sannisinnā sannipatitā anekapariyāyena Buddhassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsanti, dhammassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsanti, saṅghassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsanti. Dutiyampi kho Sīhassa senāpatissa etadahosi “nissamsayaṃ kho so Bhagavā Arahāṃ Sammāsambuddho bhavissati, tathā hime abhiññātā abhiññātā Licchavī sandhāgāre sannisinnā sannipatitā anekapariyāyena Buddhassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsanti, dhammassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsanti, saṅghassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsanti, yannūnāhaṃ taṃ Bhagavantāṃ dassanāya upasaṅkameyyaṃ Arahantaṃ Sammāsambuddhaṃ”ti. Dutiyampi kho Sīho senāpati yena nigaṇṭho nāṭaputto tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā nigaṇṭhaṃ nāṭaputtaṃ etadavoca “icchāmahaṃ bhante samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ dassanāya upasaṅkamtun”ti. Kiṃ pana tvaṃ Sīha kiriyavādo samāno akiriyavādaṃ samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ dassanāya upasaṅkamissasi, samaṇo hi Sīha Gotamo akiriyavādo akiriyāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetīti. Dutiyampi kho Sīhassa senāpatissa yo ahosi gamikābhisaṅkhāro Bhagavantaṃ dassanāya, so paṭippassambhi. Tatiyampi kho abhiññātā abhiññātā Licchavī sandhāgāre sannisinnā sannipatitā anekapariyāyena Buddhassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsanti, dhammassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsanti, saṅghassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsanti. Tatiyampi kho Sīhassa senāpatissa etadahosi “nissamsayaṃ kho so Bhagavā Arahāṃ Sammāsambuddho bhavissati, tathā hime abhiññātā abhiññātā Licchavī sandhāgāre sannisinnā sannipatitā anekapariyāyena Buddhassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsanti, dhammassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsanti, saṅghassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsanti, kiṃ hi me karissanti nigaṇṭhā apalokitā vā anapalokitā vā, yannūnāhaṃ anapaloketvāva nigaṇṭhe taṃ Bhagavantāṃ dassanāya upasaṅkameyyaṃ Arahantaṃ Sammāsambuddhaṃ”ti.

Atha kho Sīho senāpati pañcahi rathasatehi divā divassa Vesāliyā niyyāsi Bhagavantaṃ dassanāya, yāvatikā yānassa bhūmi, yānena gantvā yānā paccorohitvā pattikova yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinna kho Sīho senāpati Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “sutaṃ me taṃ bhante ‘akiriyavādo samaṇo Gotamo akiriyāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī’ti. Ye te bhante evamāhaṃsu ‘akiriyavādo

samaṇo Gotamo akiriyaṇāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī'ti. Kacci te bhante Bhagavato vuttavādino, na ca Bhagavantaṃ abhūtena abbhācikkhanti, dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākaronti, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgacchati, anabbhakkhātukāmā hi mayaṃ bhante Bhagavantaṃ'ti.

291. Atthi Sīha pariyaṇāyo, yena maṃ pariyaṇāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “akiriyaṇādo samaṇo Gotamo akiriyaṇāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī'ti. Atthi Sīha pariyaṇāyo, yena maṃ pariyaṇāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “kiriyaṇādo samaṇo Gotamo kiriyaṇāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī'ti. Atthi Sīha pariyaṇāyo, yena maṃ pariyaṇāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “ucchedavādo samaṇo Gotamo ucchedāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī'ti. Atthi Sīha pariyaṇāyo, yena maṃ pariyaṇāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “jegucchī samaṇo Gotamo jegucchitāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī'ti. Atthi Sīha pariyaṇāyo, yena maṃ pariyaṇāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “venayiko samaṇo Gotamo vinayaṇāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī'ti. Atthi Sīha pariyaṇāyo, yena maṃ pariyaṇāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “tapassī samaṇo Gotamo tapassitāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī'ti. Atthi Sīha pariyaṇāyo, yena maṃ pariyaṇāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “apagabbho samaṇo Gotamo apagabbhatāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī'ti. Atthi Sīha pariyaṇāyo, yena maṃ pariyaṇāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “assattho samaṇo Gotamo assāsāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī'ti.

292. Katamo ca Sīha pariyaṇāyo, yena maṃ pariyaṇāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “akiriyaṇādo samaṇo Gotamo akiriyaṇāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī'ti. Ahaṃ hi Sīha akiriyaṇāya vadāmi kāyaduccaritassa vacīduccaritassa manoduccaritassa, anekavihitānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ akiriyaṇāya vadāmi. Ayaṃ kho Sīha

pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “akiriyavādo samaṇo Gotamo akiriyāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī”ti.

Katamo ca Sīha pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “kiriyavādo samaṇo Gotamo kiriyāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī”ti. Ahaṃ hi Sīha kiriyāya vadāmi kāyasucaritassa vacīsucaritassa manosucaritassa, anekavihitānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ kiriyāya vadāmi. Ayaṃ kho Sīha pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “kiriyavādo samaṇo Gotamo kiriyāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī”ti.

Katamo ca Sīha pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “ucchedavādo samaṇo Gotamo ucchedāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī”ti. Ahaṃ hi Sīha ucchedāya vadāmi rāgassa dosassa mohassa, anekavihitānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ucchedāya vadāmi. Ayaṃ kho Sīha pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “ucchedavādo samaṇo Gotamo ucchedāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī”ti.

Katamo ca Sīha pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “jegucchī samaṇo Gotamo jegucchitāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī”ti. Ahaṃ hi Sīha jigucchāmi kāyaduccaritena vacīduccaritena manoduccaritena, anekavihitānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ samāpattiyā jigucchāmi. Ayaṃ kho Sīha pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “jegucchī samaṇo Gotamo jegucchitāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī”ti.

Katamo ca Sīha pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “venayiko samaṇo Gotamo, vinayāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī”ti. Ahaṃ hi Sīha vinayāya dhammaṃ desemi rāgassa dosassa mohassa, anekavihitānaṃ pāpakānaṃ

akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vinayāya dhammaṃ desemi. Ayaṃ kho Sīha pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “venayiko samaṇo Gotamo vinayāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī”ti.

Katamo ca Sīha pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “tapassī samaṇo Gotamo tapassitāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī”ti. Tapanīyāhaṃ Sīha pāpake akusale dhamme vadāmi kāyaduccaritaṃ vacīduccaritaṃ manoduccaritaṃ, yassa kho Sīha tapanīyā pāpakā akusalā dhammā pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā āyatim anuppādadhammā, tamahaṃ tapassīti vadāmi. Tathāgatassa kho Sīha tapanīyā pāpakā akusalā dhammā pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā āyatim anuppādadhammā. Ayaṃ kho Sīha pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “tapassī samaṇo Gotamo tapassitāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī”ti.

Katamo ca Sīha pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “apagabbho samaṇo Gotamo apagabbhatāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī”ti. Yassa kho Sīha āyatim gabbhaseyyā punabbhavābhiniḃbatti pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā āyatim anuppādadhammā, tamahaṃ apagabbhoti vadāmi. Tathāgatassa kho Sīha āyatim gabbhaseyyā punabbhavābhiniḃbatti pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā āyatim anuppādadhammā. Ayaṃ kho Sīha pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “apagabbho samaṇo Gotamo apagabbhatāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī”ti.

Katamo ca Sīha pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “assattho samaṇo Gotamo assāsāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī”ti. Ahaṃ hi Sīha assattho paramena assāsena, assāsāya dhammaṃ desemi, tena ca sāvake vinemi. Ayaṃ kho Sīha pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “assattho samaṇo Gotamo assāsāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī”ti.

293. Evaṃ vutte Sīho senāpati Bhagavantam etadavoca “abhikkantaṃ bhante -pa- upāsakaṃ maṃ Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatan”ti. Anuviccakāraṃ¹ kho Sīha karohi, anuviccakāro tumhādisānaṃ nātamanussānaṃ sādhu hotīti. Imināpāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato bhiiyoso mattāya attamano abhiraddho, yaṃ maṃ Bhagavā evamāha “anuviccakāraṃ kho Sīha karohi, anuviccakāro tumhādisānaṃ nātamanussānaṃ sādhu hotī”ti. Mamaṃ hi bhante aññatitthiyā sāvakaṃ labhitvā kevalakappaṃ Vesālim paṭākaṃ parihareyyuṃ “sīho kho amhākaṃ senāpati sāvakattaṃ upagato”ti. Atha ca pana maṃ Bhagavā evamāha “anuviccakāraṃ kho Sīha karohi, anuviccakāro tumhādisānaṃ nātamanussānaṃ sādhu hotī”ti. Esāhaṃ bhante dutiyampi Bhagavantam saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañca bhikkhusaṃghaṇca, upāsakaṃ maṃ Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatanṭi. Dīgharattaṃ kho te Sīha nigaṇṭhānaṃ opānabhūtaṃ kulaṃ, yena nesaṃ upagatānaṃ piṇḍakaṃ dātappaṃ maññeyyāsīti. Imināpāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato bhiiyoso mattāya attamano abhiraddho, yaṃ maṃ Bhagavā evamāha “dīgharattaṃ kho te Sīha nigaṇṭhānaṃ opānabhūtaṃ kulaṃ, yena nesaṃ upagatānaṃ piṇḍakaṃ dātappaṃ maññeyyāsī”ti. Sutaṃ me taṃ bhante samaṇo Gotamo evamāha “mayhameva dānaṃ dātappaṃ, na aññesaṃ dānaṃ dātappaṃ, mayhameva sāvakānaṃ dānaṃ dātappaṃ, na aññesaṃ sāvakānaṃ dānaṃ dātappaṃ, mayhameva dinnam mahapphalaṃ, na aññesaṃ dinnam mahapphalaṃ, mayhameva sāvakānaṃ dinnam mahapphalaṃ, na aññesaṃ sāvakānaṃ dinnam mahapphalaṃ”ti, atha ca pana maṃ Bhagavā nigaṇṭhesupi dāne samādapeti, api ca bhante mayamettha kālaṃ jānissāma, esāhaṃ bhante tatiyampi Bhagavantam saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañca bhikkhusaṃghaṇca, upāsakaṃ maṃ Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatanṭi.

Atha kho Bhagavā Sihassa senāpatissa anupubbim kathaṃ kathesi. Seyyathidaṃ, dānakathaṃ -pa- aparappaccayo Satthusāsane Bhagavantam etadavoca “adhivāsetu me bhante Bhagavā svātanāya bhattaṃ saddhim bhikkhusaṃghena”ti. Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṇhībhāvena.

1. Anuvijjakāraṃ (Ka)

Atha kho Sīho senāpati Bhagavato adhvāsanaṃ viditvā utṭhāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇam katvā pakkāmi.

294. Atha kho Sīho senāpati aññataram purisaṃ āṇāpesi “gaccha bhaṇe pavattamaṃsaṃ jānāhi”ti. Atha kho Sīho senāpati tassā rattiyā accayena paṇītam khādanīyam bhojanīyam paṭiyādāpetvā Bhagavato kālam ārocāpesi “kālo bhante niṭṭhitam bhattan”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena Sīhassa senāpatissa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā paññatte āsane nisīdi saddhim bhikkhusaṅghena.

Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā nigaṇṭhā Vesāliyam rathikāya rathikaṃ siṅghāṭakena siṅghāṭakaṃ bāhā paggayha kandanti “ajja Sīhena senāpatinā thūlam pasum vadhitvā samaṇassa Gotamassa bhattam kataṃ, tam samaṇo Gotamo jānam uddissakataṃ maṃsam paribhuñjati paṭiccakamman”ti. Atha kho aññataro puriso yena Sīho senāpati tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Sīhassa senāpatissa upakaṇṇake ārocesi “yagghe bhante jāneyyāsi, ete sambahulā nigaṇṭhā Vesāliyam rathikāya rathikaṃ siṅghāṭakena siṅghāṭakaṃ bāhā paggayha kandanti ‘ajja Sīhena senāpatinā thūlam pasum vadhitvā samaṇassa Gotamassa bhattam kataṃ, tam samaṇo Gotamo jānam uddissakataṃ maṃsam paribhuñjati paṭiccakamman’ti”. Alam ayyo dīgharattampi te āyasmantā avaṇṇakāmā Buddhassa, avaṇṇakāmā dhammassa, avaṇṇakāmā Saṅghassa, na ca pana te āyasmantā jiridanti tam Bhagavantam asatā tucchā musā abhūtena abbhācikkhantā, na ca mayam jīvitahetupi sañcicca pāṇam jīvitā voropeyyāmāti. Atha kho Sīho senāpati Buddhappamukham bhikkhusaṅgham paṇītena khādanīyena bhojanīyena sahatthā santappetvā sampavāretvā Bhagavantam bhuttāvim onītapattapaṇim ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Sīham senāpatim Bhagavā dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā samādapetvā samuttejetvā sampahamsetvā utṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “na bhikkhave jānam uddissakataṃ maṃsam paribhuñjitabham,

yo paribhuñjeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave tikoṭiparisuddham macchamaṁsam aditṭham assutam aparisaṅkitaṁ”ti.

179. Kappiyabhūmi-anujānanā

295. Tena kho pana samayena Vesālī subhikkhā hoti susassā sulabhapiṇḍā sukarā uñchena paggahena yāpetum. Atha kho Bhagavato rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṁ cetaso parivitaṅko udapādi “yāni tāni mayā bhikkhūnaṁ anuññātāni dubbhikkhe dussasse dullabhapiṇḍe anto vuṭṭham anto pakkaṁ sāmaṁ pakkaṁ uggahitapaṭiggahitakaṁ tato nīhaṭam purebhattaṁ paṭiggahitaṁ vanaṭṭham pokkharatṭham, ajjāpi nu kho tāni bhikkhū paribhuñjanti”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā sāyanhasamayā paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito āyasmantaṁ Ānandaṁ āmantesi “yāni tāni Ānanda mayā bhikkhūnaṁ anuññātāni dubbhikkhe dussasse dullabhapiṇḍe anto vuṭṭham anto pakkaṁ sāmaṁ pakkaṁ uggahitapaṭiggahitakaṁ tato nīhaṭam purebhattaṁ paṭiggahitaṁ vanaṭṭham pokkharatṭham, ajjāpi nu kho tāni bhikkhū paribhuñjanti”ti. Paribhuñjanti Bhagavāti. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmiṁ nidāne etasmiṁ pakaraṇe dhammiṁ kathaṁ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “yāni tāni bhikkhave mayā bhikkhūnaṁ anuññātāni dubbhikkhe dussasse dullabhapiṇḍe anto vuṭṭham anto pakkaṁ sāmaṁ pakkaṁ uggahitapaṭiggahitakaṁ tato nīhaṭam purebhattaṁ paṭiggahitaṁ vanaṭṭham pokkharatṭham, tānāhaṁ ajjatagge paṭikkhipāmi, na bhikkhave anto vuṭṭham anto pakkaṁ sāmaṁ pakkaṁ uggahitapaṭiggahitakaṁ paribhuñjitabbaṁ, yo paribhuñjeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Na ca bhikkhave tato nīhaṭam purebhattaṁ paṭiggahitaṁ vanaṭṭham pokkharatṭham bhuttāvinā pavāritena anatirittaṁ paribhuñjitabbaṁ, yo paribhuñjeyya, yathādhammo kāretabbo”ti.

Tena kho samayena jānapadā manussā bahuṁ loṇampi telampi taṇḍulampi khādanīyampi sakaṭesu āropetvā bahārāmakotṭhake sakaṭaparivaṭṭam karitvā acchanti “yadā paṭipāṭim labhissāma, tadā bhattaṁ karissāma”ti, mahā ca meghe uggato hoti. Atha kho te manussā yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṁ Ānandaṁ etadavocum “idha bhante Ānanda bahuṁ loṇampi telampi taṇḍulampi khādanīyampi sakaṭesu āropitā tiṭṭhanti, mahā ca meghe

uggato, katham nu kho bhante Ānanda paṭipajjitabban”ti. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato etamattham ārocesi. Tena hānanda saṅgho paccantimam vihāram kappiyabhūmim sammannitvā tattha vāsetu, yaṃ saṅgho ākaṅkhati vihāram vā aḍḍhayogaṃ vā pāsādaṃ vā hammiyaṃ vā guhaṃ vā. Evañca pana bhikkhave sammannitabbā, byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṅgho ñāpetabbo—

“Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, yadi saṅghassa pattakallam saṅgho itthannāmam vihāram kappiyabhūmim sammanneyya, esā ñatti.

Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, saṅgho itthannāmam vihāram kappiyabhūmim sammannati, yassāyasmato khamati itthannāmassa vihārassa kappiyabhūmiyā sammuti, so tuṅhassa, yassa nakkhamati, so bhāseyya.

Sammato saṅghena itthannāmo vihāro kappiyabhūmi, khamati saṅghassa, tasmā tuṅhī, evametaṃ dhārayāmi”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena manussā tattheva sammutiyā¹ kappiyabhūmiyā yāguyo pacanti, bhattāni pacanti, sūpāni sampādentī, maṃsāni koṭṭenti, kaṭṭhāni phālentī. Assosi kho Bhagavā rattiya paccūsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhāya uccāsaddam mahāsaddam kākoravasaddam, sutvāna āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi “kiṃ nu kho so Ānanda uccāsaddo mahāsaddo kākoravasaddo”ti. Etarahi bhante manussā tattheva sammutiyā kappiyabhūmiyā yāguyo pacanti, bhattāni pacanti, sūpāni sampādentī, maṃsāni koṭṭenti, kaṭṭhāni phālentī, so eso Bhagavā uccāsaddo mahāsaddo kākoravasaddoti. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “na bhikkhave sammuti² kappiyabhūmi paribhuñjitabbā, yo paribhuñjeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave tisso kappiyabhūmiyo ussāvanantikaṃ gonisādikaṃ gahapatin”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Yasojo gilāno hoti, tassatthāya bhesajjāni āhariyanti, tāni bhikkhū bahi vāsenti, ukkapiṇḍikāpi khādanti, corāpi haranti. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum.

1. Sammatikāya (Syā)

2. Sammatikā (Syā)

“Anujānāmi bhikkhave sammutim kappiyabhūmim paribhuñjitum,
anujānāmi bhikkhave catasso kappiyabhūmiyo ussāvanantikam gonisādikam
gahapatim sammutin”ti.

Sīhabhāṇavāro niṭṭhito catuttho.

180. Meṇḍakagahapativatthu

296. Tena kho pana samayena Bhaddiyanagare Meṇḍako gahapati
paṭivasati, tassa evarūpo iddhānubhāvo hoti, sīsam nahāyitvā dhaññāgāram
sammajjāpetvā bahidvāre nisīdati, antalikkhā dhaññassa dhārā opatitvā
dhaññāgāram pūreti. Bhariyāya evarūpo iddhānubhāvo hoti, ekaṃyeva
āḷhakathālikam upanisīditvā ekañca sūpabhiñjanakam¹
dāsakammakaraporisam bhattena parivisati, na tāva tam khiyyati², yāva sā
na vuṭṭhāti. Puttassa evarūpo iddhānubhāvo hoti, ekaṃyeva sahasathavikam
gahetvā dāsakammakaraporisassa chamāsikam vetanam deti, na tāva tam
khiyyati, yāvassa hatthagatā. Suṇisāya evarūpo iddhānubhāvo hoti,
ekaṃyeva catudoṇikam piṭakam upanisīditvā dāsakammakaraporisassa
chamāsikam bhattam deti, na tāva tam khiyyati, yāva sā na vuṭṭhāti. Dāsassa
evarūpo iddhānubhāvo hoti, ekena naṅgalena kasantassa satta sītāyo
gacchanti.

Assosi kho rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro “amhākam kira vijite
Bhaddiyanagare Meṇḍako gahapati paṭivasati, tassa evarūpo iddhānubhāvo,
sīsam nahāyitvā dhaññāgāram sammajjāpetvā bahidvāre nisīdati, antalikkhā
dhaññassa dhārā opatitvā dhaññāgāram pūreti. Bhariyāya evarūpo
iddhānubhāvo, ekaṃyeva āḷhakathālikam upanisīditvā ekañca
sūpabhiñjanakam dāsakammakaraporisam bhattena parivisati, na tāva tam
khiyyati, yāva sā na vuṭṭhāti. Puttassa evarūpo iddhānubhāvo, ekaṃyeva
sahasathavikam gahetvā dāsakammakaraporisassa chamāsikam vetanam
deti, na tāva tam khiyyati, yāvassa hatthagatā. Suṇisāya

1. Sūpabhiñjarakam (Sī)

2. Khiyyati (Sī, Syā)

evarūpo iddhānubhāvo, ekaṃyeva catudonikaṃ piṭakaṃ upanisīditvā dāsakammakaraporisassa chamāsikaṃ bhattaṃ deti, na tāva taṃ khiyyati, yāva sā na vuṭṭhāti. Dāsassa evarūpo iddhānubhāvo, ekena naṅgalena kasantassa satta sītāyo gacchantī”ti. Atha kho rājā Māgadho Seniyō Bimbisāro aññatarāṃ sabbatthakaṃ mahāmattaṃ āmantesi “amhākaṃ kira bhaṇe vijite Bhaddiyanagare Meṇḍako gahapati paṭivasati, tassa evarūpo iddhānubhāvo, sīsāṃ nahāyitvā dhaññāgāraṃ sammajjāpetvā bahidvāre nisīdati, antalikkhā dhaññassa dhārā opatitvā dhaññāgāraṃ pūreti. Bhariyāya -pa-. Puttassa. Suṇisāya. Dāsassa evarūpo iddhānubhāvo, ekena naṅgalena kasantassa satta sītāyo gacchantīti. Gaccha bhaṇe jānāhi, yathā mayā sāmāṃ diṭṭho, evaṃ tava diṭṭho bhavissatī”ti.

297. Evaṃ devāti kho so mahāmatto rañño Māgadhassa Seniyassa Bimbisārassa paṭissuṇitvā caturaṅginīyā senāya yena Bhaddiyaṃ tena pāyāsī. Anupubbena yena Bhaddiyaṃ yena Meṇḍako gahapati tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Meṇḍakaṃ gahapatim etadavoca “ahaṃ hi gahapati rañña āṇatto ‘amhākaṃ kira bhaṇe vijite Bhaddiyanagare Meṇḍako gahapati paṭivasati, tassa evarūpo iddhānubhāvo, sīsāṃ nahāyitvā -pa-. Bhariyāya. Puttassa. Suṇisāya. Dāsassa evarūpo iddhānubhāvo, ekena naṅgalena kasantassa satta sītāyo gacchantī’ti, gaccha bhaṇe jānāhi, yathā mayā sāmāṃ diṭṭho, evaṃ tava diṭṭho bhavissatī’ti. Passāma te gahapati iddhānubhāvan”ti. Atha kho Meṇḍako gahapati sīsāṃ nahāyitvā dhaññāgāraṃ sammajjāpetvā bahidvāre nisīdi, antalikkhā dhaññassa dhārā opatitvā dhaññāgāraṃ pūresi. Diṭṭho te gahapati iddhānubhāvo, bhariyāya te iddhānubhāvaṃ passissāmāti. Atha kho Meṇḍako gahapati bhariyaṃ āṇāpesi “tena hi caturaṅginim senaṃ bhattena parivisā”ti. Atha kho Meṇḍakassa gahapatissa bhariyā ekaṃyeva āḷhakathālikāṃ upanisīditvā ekaṅca sūpabhiñjanakaṃ caturaṅginim senaṃ bhattena parivisi, na tāva taṃ khiyyati, yāva sā na vuṭṭhāti. Diṭṭho te gahapati bhariyāyapi iddhānubhāvo, puttassa te iddhānubhāvaṃ passissāmāti. Atha kho Meṇḍako gahapati puttāṃ āṇāpesi “tena hi caturaṅginīyā senāya chamāsikaṃ vetanaṃ

dehī”ti. Atha kho Meṇḍakassa gahapatissa putto ekaṃyeva saḥassathavikaṃ gahetvā caturaṅginiyā senāya chamāsikaṃ vetanaṃ adāsi, na tāva taṃ khiyyati, yāvassa hatthagatā. Diṭṭho te gahapati puttassapi iddhānubhāvo, suṇisāya te iddhānubhāvaṃ passissāmāti. Atha kho Meṇḍako gahapati suṇisaṃ āṇāpesi “tena hi caturaṅginiyā senāya chamāsikaṃ bhattaṃ dehī”ti. Atha kho Meṇḍakassa gahapatissa suṇisā ekaṃyeva catudoṇikaṃ piṭakaṃ upanisīditvā caturaṅginiyā senāya chamāsikaṃ bhattaṃ adāsi, na tāva taṃ khiyyati, yāva sā na vuṭṭhāti. Diṭṭho te gahapati suṇisāyapi iddhānubhāvo, dāsassa te iddhānubhāvaṃ passissāmāti. Mayhaṃ kho sāmi dāsassa iddhānubhāvo khetṭe passitabboti. Alaṃ gahapati diṭṭho te dāsassapi iddhānubhāvoti. Atha kho so mahāmatto caturaṅginiyā senāya punadeva Rājagahaṃ paccāgañchi. Yena rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā rañño Māgadhassa Seniyassa Bimbisārassa etamatthaṃ ārocesi.

298. Atha kho Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Bhaddiyaṃ tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhiṃ aḍḍhatelasehi bhikkhusatehi. Atha kho Bhagavā anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Bhaddiyaṃ tadavasari, tatra sudamā Bhagavā Bhaddiye viharati Jātiyā vane. Assosi kho Meṇḍako gahapati “samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo Sakyaputto Sakyakulā pabbajito Bhaddiyaṃ anupatto Bhaddiye viharati Jātiyā vane, taṃ kho pana Bhagavantaṃ Gotamaṃ evaṃ kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggato ‘itipi so Bhagavā Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho Vijjācaraṇasampanno Sugato Lokavidū Anuttaro purisadammasārathi Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā’¹. So imaṃ lokaṃ sadevakaṃ samārakaṃ sabrahmakāṃ sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiṃ pajāṃ sadevamanussaṃ sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti, so dhammaṃ deseti ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhekalyāṇaṃ pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti, sādhu kho pana tathārūpānaṃ arahataṃ dassanaṃ hotī”ti. Atha kho Meṇḍako gahapati bhadraṇi bhadraṇi yānāni yojāpetvā bhadrāṃ bhadrāṃ yānaṃ abhiruhitvā bhadrehi bhadrehi

1. Bhagavāti (Ka)

yānehi Bhaddiyā niyyāsi Bhagavantam dassanāya. Addasaṃsu kho sambahulā titthiyā Meṇḍakam gahapatim dūratova āgacchantam, disvāna Meṇḍakam gahapatim etadavocum “kham tvaṃ gahapati gacchasi”ti. Gacchāmaham bhante Bhagavantam¹ samaṇam Gotamam dassanāyāti. Kim pana tvaṃ gahapati kiriyavādo samāno akiriyavādam samaṇam Gotamam dassanāya upasaṅkamissasi, samaṇo hi gahapati Gotamo akiriyavādo akiriyāya dhammam deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetīti. Atha kho Meṇḍakassa gahapatissa etadahosi “nissaṃsayam kho so Bhagavā Arahāṃ Sammāsambuddho bhavissati, yathayime titthiyā usūyantī”ti, yāvaticā yānassa bhūmi, yānena gantvā yānā paccorohitvā pattikova yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisīdi. Ekamantam nisinnassa kho Meṇḍakassa gahapatissa Bhagavā anupubbiṃ katham kathesi. Seyyathidam, dānakatham -pa- aparappaccayo Satthusāsane Bhagavantam etadavoca “abhikkantam bhante -pa- upāsakam maṃ Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇam gataṃ, adhvāsetu ca me bhante Bhagavā svātanāya bhattam saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṃghenā”ti. Adhvāsesi Bhagavā tuṅhībhāvena. Atha kho Meṇḍako gahapati Bhagavato adhvāsanam veditvā uṭṭhāyāsanā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇam katvā pakkāmi.

Atha kho Meṇḍako gahapati tassā rattiyā accayena paṇītam khādanīyam bhojanīyam paṭiyādāpetvā Bhagavato kālam ārocāpesi “kālo bhante niṭṭhitam bhattan”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena Meṇḍakassa gahapatissa nivesanam tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā paññatte āsane nisīdi saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṃghena. Atha kho Meṇḍakassa gahapatissa bhariyā ca putto ca suṇisā ca dāso ca yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisīdimsu. Tesam Bhagavā anupubbiṃ katham kathesi. Seyyathidam, dānakatham -pa- aparappaccayā Satthusāsane Bhagavantam etadavocum “abhikkantam bhante -pa- ete mayam bhante Bhagavantam saraṇam gacchāma dhammañca bhikkhusaṃghañca, upāsake no Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupete

1. Idam padam Sī-Syā-pothakesu natthi.

saraṇaṃ gate”ti. Atha kho Meṇḍako gahapati Buddhappamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṃghaṃ paṇītena khādanīyena bhojanīyena sahatthā santappetvā sampavāretvā Bhagavantaṃ bhuttāviṃ onītapattapaṇiṃ ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Meṇḍako gahapati Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “yāva bhante Bhagavā Bhaddiye viharati, tāva ahaṃ Buddhappamukhassa bhikkhusaṃghassa dhuvabhattenā”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā Meṇḍakaṃ gahapatiṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā samādapetvā samuttejetvā sampahaṃsetvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi.

181. Pañcagorasādi-anujānaṃ

299. Atha kho Bhagavā Bhaddiye yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā Meṇḍakaṃ gahapatiṃ anāpucchā yena Aṅguttarāpo tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhiṃ aḍḍhatelasehi bhikkhusatehi. Assosi kho Meṇḍako gahapati “Bhagavā kira yena Aṅguttarāpo tena cārikaṃ pakkanto mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhiṃ aḍḍhatelasehi bhikkhusatehi”ti. Atha kho Meṇḍako gahapati dāse ca kammakare ca āṇāpesi “tena hi bhaṇe bahuṃ loṇampi telampi taṇḍulampi khādanīyampi sakaṭesu āropetvā āgacchatha, aḍḍhatelasāni ca gopālakasātāni aḍḍhatelasāni ca dhenusatāni ādāya āgacchantu, yattha Bhagavantaṃ passissāma, tattha taruṇena¹ khīrena bhojessāma”ti. Atha kho Meṇḍako gahapati Bhagavantaṃ antarāmagge kantāre sambhāvesi. Atha kho Meṇḍako gahapati yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamaṃ, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho Meṇḍako gahapati Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “adhivāsetu me bhante Bhagavā svātanāya bhantaṃ saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṃghena”ti. Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṇhībhāvena. Atha kho Meṇḍako gahapati Bhagavato adhivāsanāṃ viditvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi.

Atha kho Meṇḍako gahapati tassā rattiyā accayena paṇītaṃ khādanīyaṃ bhojanīyaṃ paṭiyādāpetvā Bhagavato kālaṃ ārocāpesi “kālo bhante niṭṭhitaṃ bhantaṃ”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena Meṇḍakassa gahapatissa parivesanā

1. Dhāruṇhena (Sī, Syā)

tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā paññatte āsane nisīdi saddhim bhikkhusaṅghena. Atha kho Meṇḍako gahapati aḍḍhatelasāni gopālakasatāni āṇāpesi “tenahi bhāṇe ekamekaṃ dhenum gahetvā ekamekassa bhikkhuno upatiṭṭhatha taruṇena khīrena bhojessāmā”ti. Atha kho Meṇḍako gahapati Buddhappamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ paṇītena khādanīyena bhojanīyena sahatthā santappesi sampavāresi, taruṇena ca khīrena. Bhikkhū kukkuccāyantā khīraṃ na paṭiggaṇhanti. Paṭiggaṇhatha bhikkhave paribhuñjathāti. Atha kho Meṇḍako gahapati Buddhappamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ paṇītena khādanīyena bhojanīyena sahatthā santappetvā sampavāretvā taruṇena ca khīrena Bhagavantaṃ bhuttāvim onītapattapāṇim ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Meṇḍako gahapati Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “santi bhante maggā kantārā appodakā appabhakkhā, na sukarā apātheyyena gantuṃ, sādhu bhante Bhagavā bhikkhūnaṃ pātheyyaṃ anujānātū”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā Meṇḍakaṃ gahapatim dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā samādetvā samuttejetvā sampahaṃsetvā utṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “anujānāmi bhikkhave pañca gorase khīraṃ dadhim takkaṃ navanītaṃ sappim. Santi bhikkhave maggā kantārā appodakā appabhakkhā, na sukarā apātheyyena gantuṃ, anujānāmi bhikkhave pātheyyaṃ pariyesituṃ taṇḍulo taṇḍulatthikena muggo muggatthikena, māso māsatthikena, loṇaṃ loṇatthikena, guḷo guḷatthikena, telaṃ telatthikena, sappi sappitthikena. Santi bhikkhave manussā saddhā pasannā, te kappiyakārakānaṃ hatthe hiraññaṃ upanikkhipanti ‘iminā ayyassa yaṃ kappiyaṃ taṃ dethā’ti, anujānāmi bhikkhave yaṃ tato kappiyaṃ taṃ sādituṃ, na tvevāhaṃ bhikkhave ‘kenaci pariyāyena jātarūparajataṃ sāditaḥḥaṃ pariyesitabban’ti vadāmi”ti.

182. Keṇiyajaṭilavatthu

300. * Atha kho Bhagavā anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Āpaṇaṃ tadavasari, assosi kho Keṇiyo jaṭilo “samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo Sakyaputto Sakyakulā pabbajito Āpaṇaṃ anuppatto, taṃ kho pana bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ evaṃ kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggato -pa- sādhu kho pana tathārūpānaṃ arahataṃ dassanaṃ hotī”ti. Atha kho

* Ma 2. 347 piṭṭhādīsu; Khu 1. 363 piṭṭhādīsu ca āgataṃ Selasuttampi passitabbaṃ.

Keṇiyassa jaṭilassa etadahosi “kiṃ nu kho ahaṃ samaṇassa Gotamassa harāpeyyan”ti. Atha kho Keṇiyassa jaṭilassa etadahosi “yepi kho te * brāhmaṇānaṃ pubbakā isayo mantānaṃ kattāro mantānaṃ pavattāro, yesamidaṃ etarahi brāhmaṇā porāṇaṃ mantapadaṃ gītaṃ pavuttaṃ samihitaṃ, tadanugāyanti, tadanubhāsanti, bhāsītanubhāsanti, vācītanuvācenti. Seyyathidaṃ, aṭṭhako Vāmako Vāmadevo Vessāmitto Yamataggi¹ Aṅgīraso Bhāradvājo Vāseṭṭho Kassapo Bhagu *, rattūparatā viratā vikālabhojanā, te evarūpāni pānāni sādīyimsu. Samaṇopi Gotamo rattūparato virato vikālabhojanā, arahati samaṇopi Gotamo evarūpāni pānāni sādīyitun”ti pahūtaṃ pānaṃ paṭiyādāpetvā kājehi gāhāpetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho Keṇīyo jaṭilo Bhagavantā etadavoca “paṭiggaṇhātu me bhavaṃ Gotamo pānan”ti. Tena hi Keṇīya bhikkhūnaṃ dehīti. Atha kho Keṇīyo jaṭilo bhikkhūnaṃ deti. Bhikkhū kukkuccāyantā na paṭiggaṇhanti. Paṭiggaṇhatha bhikkhave paribhuñjathāti. Atha kho Keṇīyo jaṭilo Buddhappamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṃghaṃ pahūtehi pānehi sahatthā santappetvā sampavāretvā Bhagavantā dhotahatthaṃ onītapattapāṇiṃ ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Keṇīyaṃ jaṭilaṃ Bhagavā dhammiyā kathāya sandassesī samādapesī samuttejesī sampahaṃsesī. Atha kho Keṇīyo jaṭilo Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya sandassito samādapito samuttejito sampahaṃsito Bhagavantā etadavoca “adhivāsetu me bhavaṃ Gotamo svātanāya bhattaṃ saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṃghenā”ti. Mahā kho Keṇīya bhikkhusaṃgho aḍḍhatelasāni bhikkhusatāni, tvaṅca brāhmaṇesu abhippasannoti. Dutiyampi kho Keṇīyo jaṭilo Bhagavantā etadavoca “kiñcāpi kho bho Gotama mahā bhikkhusaṃgho aḍḍhatelasāni bhikkhusatāni, ahaṅca brāhmaṇesu abhippasanno, adhivāsetu me bhavaṃ Gotamo svātanāya bhattaṃ saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṃghenā”ti. Mahā kho Keṇīya bhikkhusaṃgho aḍḍhatelasāni bhikkhusatāni, tvaṅca brāhmaṇesu

1. Yamadaggi (Ka)

* * Ayam pāṭho Dī 1. 97, 224, 228; Ma 2. 381; An 2. 197, 202 piṭṭhesupī āgato.

abhippasannoti. Tatiyampi kho Keṇiyo jaṭilo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “kiñcāpi kho bho Gotama mahā bhikkhusaṃgho aḍḍhatelasāni bhikkhusatāni, ahañca brāhmaṇesu abhippasanno, adhivāsetu bhavaṃ Gotamo svātanāya bhattaṃ saddhim bhikkhusaṃghena”ti. Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṅhībhāvena. Atha kho Keṇiyo jaṭilo Bhagavato adhivāsanaṃ veditvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “anujānāmi bhikkhave aṭṭha pānāni ambapānaṃ jambupānaṃ cocapānaṃ mocapānaṃ madhūkapānaṃ¹ muddikapānaṃ sālūkapānaṃ phārusakapānaṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave sabbaṃ phalarasaṃ ṭhapetvā dhaññaphalarasaṃ, anujānāmi bhikkhave sabbaṃ pattarasaṃ ṭhapetvā ḍākarasaṃ, anujānāmi bhikkhave sabbaṃ puppharasaṃ ṭhapetvā madhūkapuppharasaṃ, anujānāmi bhikkhave ucchurasan”ti.

Atha kho Keṇiyo jaṭilo tassā rattiyā accayena sake assame paṇītaṃ khādaniyaṃ bhojanīyaṃ paṭiyādāpetvā Bhagavato kālaṃ ārocāpesi “kālo bho Gotama niṭṭhitaṃ bhattaṃ”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena Keṇiyassa jaṭilassa assamo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi saddhim bhikkhusaṃghena. Atha kho Keṇiyo jaṭilo Buddhappamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṃghaṃ paṇītena khādaniyena bhojanīyena sahatthā santappetvā sampavāretvā Bhagavantaṃ bhuttāvim onītapattapāṇiṃ ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Keṇiyaṃ jaṭilaṃ Bhagavā imāhi gāthāhi anumodi—

Agghittamukhā yaññā, sāvittī chandaso mukhaṃ.

Rājā mukhaṃ manussānaṃ, nadīnaṃ sāgaro mukhaṃ.

Nakkhattānaṃ mukhaṃ cando, ādicco tapataṃ mukhaṃ.

Puññaṃ ākaṅkhamānānaṃ, saṃgho ve yajataṃ mukhanti.

Atha kho Bhagavā Keṇiyaṃ jaṭilaṃ imāhi gāthāhi anumoditvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi.

1. Madhupānaṃ (Sī, Syā)

183. Rojamallavatthu

301. Atha kho Bhagavā Āpaṇe yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Kusinārā tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhiṃ aḍḍhatelasehi bhikkhusatehi. Assosum kho Kosinārakā Mallā “Bhagavā kira Kusināraṃ āgacchati mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhiṃ aḍḍhatelasehi bhikkhusatehī”ti. Te saṅgaram¹ akaṃsu “yo Bhagavato paccuggamaṇaṃ na karissati, pañcasatānissa daṇḍo”ti. Tena kho pana samayena Rojo Mallo āyasmato Ānandassa sahāyo hoti. Atha kho Bhagavā anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Kusinārā tadavasari. Atha kho Kosinārakā Mallā Bhagavato paccuggamaṇaṃ akaṃsu. Atha kho Rojo Mallo Bhagavato paccuggamaṇaṃ karitvā yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkamaṃ, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ Ānantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ ṭhitam kho Rojaṃ Mallam āyasmā Ānando etadavoca “uḷāraṃ kho te idam āvuso Roja, yaṃ tvam Bhagavato paccuggamaṇaṃ akāsi”ti. Nāham bhante Ānanda bahukato Buddhē vā dhamme vā saṃghe vā, api ca nātīhi saṅgare kato “yo Bhagavato paccuggamaṇaṃ na karissati, pañcasatānissa daṇḍo”ti, so kho aham bhante Ānanda nātīnam daṇḍabhayā evāham Bhagavato paccuggamaṇaṃ akāsinti. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando anattamano ahoṃsi “katham hi nāma Rojo Mallo evam vakkhatī”ti. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamaṃ, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinna kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ayaṃ bhante Rojo Mallo abhiññāto nātamanusso, mahatthiko kho pana evarūpānaṃ nātamanussānaṃ imasmim dhammavinaye pasādo, sādhu bhante Bhagavā tathā karotu, yathā Rojo Mallo imasmim dhammavinaye pasīdeyyā”ti. Na kho tam Ānanda dukkaram Tathāgatena, yathā Rojo Mallo imasmim dhammavinaye pasīdeyyāti.

Atha kho Bhagavā Rojaṃ Mallam mettana cittena pharitvā uṭṭhāyāsanā vihāraṃ pāvisi. Atha kho Rojo Mallo Bhagavato mettana cittena phutṭho seyyathāpi nāma gāvim taruṇavaccho, evameva

1. Saṅkaram (Ka)

vihārena vihāraṃ pariveṇena pariveṇaṃ upasaṅkamtivā bhikkhū pucchati
 “kahaṃ nu kho bhante etarahi so Bhagavā viharati Arahaṃ
 Sammāsambuddho, dassanakāmā hi mayaṃ taṃ Bhagavantaṃ Arahantaṃ
 Sammāsambuddhan”ti. Esāvuso Roja vihāro saṃvutadvāro, tena appasaddo
 upasaṅkamtivā ataramāno ālindaṃ pavisitvā ukkāsitvā aggaḷaṃ ākoṭehi,
 vivarissati te Bhagavā dvāranti. Atha kho Rojo Mallo yena so vihāro
 saṃvutadvāro, tena appasaddo upasaṅkamtivā ataramāno ālindaṃ pavisitvā
 ukkāsitvā aggaḷaṃ ākoṭesi. Vivari Bhagavā dvāraṃ. Atha kho Rojo Mallo
 vihāraṃ pavisitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ
 nisinnassa kho Rojassa Mallassa Bhagavā anupubbim kathaṃ kathesi.
 Seyyathidaṃ, dānakathaṃ -pa- aparappaccayo Satthusāsane Bhagavantaṃ
 etadavoca “sādhu bhante ayyā mamaññeva paṭiggaṇheyyuṃ
 cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhāraṃ, no aññesan”ti.
 Yesaṃ kho Roja sekkhena ñāṇena sekkhena dassanena dhammo diṭṭho
 seyyathāpi tayā, tesampi evaṃ hoti “aho nūna ayyā amhākaññeva
 paṭiggaṇheyyuṃ
 cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhāraṃ, no aññesan”ti.
 Tena hi Roja tava ceva paṭiggahissanti aññesañcāti.

302. Tena kho pana samayena Kusinārāyaṃ paṇitānaṃ bhattānaṃ
 bhattapaṭipāṭi aṭṭhitā hoti. Atha kho Rojassa Mallassa paṭipāṭim alabhantassa
 etadahosi “yannūnāhaṃ bhattaggaṃ olokeyyaṃ, yaṃ bhattagge nāssa, taṃ
 paṭiyādeyyaṃ”ti. Atha kho Rojo Mallo bhattaggaṃ olokento dve nāddasa
 ḍākañca piṭṭhakhādanīyañca. Atha kho Rojo Mallo yenāyasmā Ānando
 tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etadavoca “idha me
 bhante Ānanda paṭipāṭim alabhantassa etadahosi ‘yannūnāhaṃ bhattaggaṃ
 olokeyyaṃ, yaṃ bhattagge nāssa, taṃ paṭiyādeyyaṃ’ti, so kho ahaṃ bhante
 Ānanda bhattaggaṃ olokento dve nāddasaṃ ḍākañca piṭṭhakhādanīyañca,
 sacāhaṃ bhante Ānanda paṭiyādeyyaṃ ḍākañca piṭṭhakhādanīyañca,
 paṭiggaṇheyya me Bhagavā”ti. Tena hi Roja Bhagavantaṃ paṭipucchissāmīti.
 Atha kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesi. Tena hānanda
 paṭiyādetūti. Tena hi Roja paṭiyādehīti. Atha kho Rojo Mallo tassā rattiyā

accayena pahūtaṃ ḍākañca piṭṭhakhādaniyañca paṭiyādāpetvā Bhagavato upanāmesi “paṭiggaṇhātu me bhante Bhagavā ḍākañca piṭṭhakhādaniyañcā”ti. Tena hi Roja bhikkhūnaṃ dehīti. Atha kho Rojo Mallo bhikkhūnaṃ deti. Bhikkhū kukkucāyantaṃ na paṭiggaṇhanti. “Paṭiggaṇhatha bhikkhave paribhuñjathā”ti. Atha kho Rojo Mallo Buddhappamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṃghaṃ pahūtehi ḍākehi ca piṭṭhakhādaniyehi ca sahatthā santappetvā sampavāretvā Bhagavantaṃ dhotahatthaṃ onītapattapaṇiṃ ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Rojaṃ Mallāṃ Bhagavā dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā samādapetvā samuttejetvā sampahaṃsetvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmim̐ nidāne etasmim̐ pakaraṇe dhammim̐ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “anujānāmi bhikkhave sabbañca ḍākaṃ sabbañca piṭṭhakhādaniyaṃ”ti.

184. Vuḍḍhapabbajitavatthu

303. Atha kho Bhagavā Kusinārāyaṃ yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Ātumā tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhim̐ aḍḍhatelasehi bhikkhusatehi. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro vuḍḍhapabbajito Ātumāyaṃ paṭivasati nahāpitapubbo, tassa dve dārakā honti mañjukā paṭibhāneyyakā dakkhā pariyodātasippā sake ācariyake nahāpitakamme. Assosi kho so vuḍḍhapabbajito “Bhagavā kira Ātumaṃ āgacchati mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhim̐ aḍḍhatelasehi bhikkhusatehī”ti. Atha kho so vuḍḍhapabbajito te dārake etadavoca “Bhagavā kira tātā Ātumaṃ āgacchati mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhim̐ aḍḍhatelasehi bhikkhusatehi, gacchatha tumhe tātā khurabhaṇḍaṃ ādāya nāḷiyāvāpakena anugharakaṃ anugharakaṃ āhiṇḍatha, loṇampi telampi taṇḍulampi khādaniyampi saṃharatha, Bhagavato āgatassa yāgupānaṃ karissāmā”ti. “Evaṃ tātā”ti kho te dārakā tassa vuḍḍhapabbajitassa paṭissuṇitvā khurabhaṇḍaṃ ādāya nāḷiyāvāpakena anugharakaṃ anugharakaṃ āhiṇḍanti loṇampi telampi taṇḍulampi khādaniyampi saṃharantā. Manussā te dārake mañjukaṃ paṭibhāneyyake passitvā yepi na kārapetukāmā, tepi kārapenti, kārapetvāpi bahuṃ denti. Atha kho te dārakā bahuṃ loṇampi telampi taṇḍulampi khādaniyampi saṃharimsu.

Atha kho Bhagavā anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Ātumā tadavasari, tatra sudam Bhagavā Ātumāyaṃ viharati bhusāgāre. Atha kho so vuḍḍhapabbajito tassā rattiyā accayena pahūtaṃ yāguṃ paṭiyādāpetvā Bhagavato upanāmesi “paṭiggaṇhātu me bhante Bhagavā yāgun”ti. Jānantāpi Tathāgatā pucchanti -pa- sāvakanāṃ vā sikkhāpadāṃ paññāpessāmāti. Atha kho Bhagavā taṃ vuḍḍhapabbajitaṃ etadavoca “kutāyaṃ bhikkhu yāgū”ti. Atha kho so vuḍḍhapabbajito Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesi. Vigarahi Buddho Bhagavā ananucchavikaṃ moghapurisa ananulomikaṃ appatirūpaṃ assāmaṇakaṃ akappiyaṃ akaraṇīyaṃ, kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa pabbajito akappiye samādapessasi¹. Netam moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya -pa- vigarahitvā dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “na bhikkhave pabbajitena akappiye samādapetabbaṃ, yo samādapeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Na ca bhikkhave nahāpitapubbena khurabhaṇḍaṃ pariharitabbaṃ, yo parihareyya, āpatti dukkaṭassā”ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā Ātumāyaṃ yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Sāvatti tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi, anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Sāvatti tadavasari, tatra sudam Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena Sāvattiyaṃ bahuṃ phalakhādanīyaṃ uppannaṃ hoti. Atha kho bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “kiṃ nu kho Bhagavatā phalakhādanīyaṃ anuññātaṃ, kiṃ ananuññātan”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave sabbaṃ phalakhādanīyanti.

304. Tena kho pana samayena saṃghikāni bījāni puggalikāya bhūmiyā ropiyanti, puggalikāni bījāni saṃghikāya bhūmiyā ropiyanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. saṃghikāni bhikkhave bījāni puggalikāya bhūmiyā ropitāni bhāgaṃ datvā paribhuñjitabbāni. Puggalikāni bījāni saṃghikāya bhūmiyā ropitāni bhāgaṃ datvā paribhuñjitabbānīti.

185. Catumahāpadesakathā

305. Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhūnaṃ kismiñci kismiñci ṭhāne kukkuccaṃ uppajjati “kiṃ nu kho Bhagavatā anuññātaṃ, kiṃ ananuññātan”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Yaṃ bhikkhave mayā “idaṃ na kappatī”ti appaṭikkhitaṃ,

1. Samādapesi (Ka)

tañce akappiyam anulometi, kappiyam paṭibāhati, tam vo na kappati. Yam bhikkhave mayā “idaṃ na kappatī”ti appaṭikkhattam. Tañce kappiyam anulometi, akappiyam paṭibāhati, tam vo kappati. Yam bhikkhave mayā “idaṃ kappatī”ti ananuññātam, tañce akappiyam anulometi, kappiyam paṭibāhati, tam vo na kappati. Yam bhikkhave mayā “idaṃ kappatī”ti ananuññātam, tañce kappiyam anulometi, akappiyam paṭibāhati, tam vo kappatī”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhūnam etadahosi “kappati nu kho yāvakālikena yāmakālikam, na nu kho kappati. Kappati nu kho yāvakālikena sattāhakālikam, na nu kho kappati. Kappati nu kho yāvakālikena yāvajīvikam, na nu kho kappati. Kappati nu kho yāmakālikena sattāhakālikam, na nu kho kappati. Kappati nu kho yāmakālikena yāvajīvikam, na nu kho kappati. Kappati nu kho sattāhakālikena yāvajīvikam, na nu kho kappatī”ti. Bhagavato etamattam ārocesum. Yāvakālikena bhikkhave yāmakālikam tadahu paṭiggahitam kāle kappati, vikāle na kappati. Yāvakālikena bhikkhave sattāhakālikam tadahu paṭiggahitam kāle kappati, vikāle na kappati. Yāvakālikena bhikkhave yāvajīvikam tadahu paṭiggahitam kāle kappati, vikāle na kappati. Yāmakālikena bhikkhave sattāhakālikam tadahu paṭiggahitam yāme kappati, yāmātikkante na kappati. Yāmakālikena bhikkhave yāvajīvikam tadahu paṭiggahitam yāme kappati, yāmātikkante na kappati. Sattāhakālikena bhikkhave yāvajīvikam paṭiggahitam sattāham kappati, sattāhātikkante na kappatī”ti.

Bhesajjakkhandhako chaṭṭho.

186. Tassuddānam

Sāradike vikālepi, vasam mūle piṭṭhehi ca.

Kasāvehi paṇṇam phalam, jatu loṇam chakaṇam ca.

Cuṇṇam cālini maṃsañca, añjanam upapisanī¹.

Añjanī uccāpārutā, salākā salākathānim².

1. Upapimsanī (Sī), upapimsanam (Syā)

2. Salākodhanī (Sī, Syā)

Thavikaṃsabaddhakaṃ suttaṃ, muddhanitelanatthu ca.
 Natthukaraṇī dhūmañca, nettañcāpidhanatthavi.
 Telapākesu majjañca, atikkhittaṃ abbhañjanaṃ.
 Tumbaṃ sedaṃ sambhārañca, mahā bhaṅgodakaṃ tathā.
 Dakakoṭṭhaṃ lohitañca, visāṇaṃ pādabbhañjanaṃ.
 Pajjaṃ satthaṃ kasāvañca, tilakakkaṃ kabaḷikaṃ.
 Coḷaṃ sāsapakuṭṭaṃ, dhūma sakkharikāya ca.
 Vaṇatelaṃ vikāsikaṃ, vikaṭaṃ paṭiggahaṃ.
 Gūthaṃ karonto loḷiṇca, khāraṃ muttahaṃṭakaṃ.
 Gandhā virecanañceva, acchākaṭaṃ kaṭakaṭaṃ.
 Paṭicchādani pabbhārā, ārama sattāhena ca.
 Guḷaṃ muggaṃ sovīrañca, sāmaṃpākā punāpace.
 Punānuññāsi dubbhikkhe, phalañca tilakhādani.
 Purebhattaṃ kāyaḍāho, nibbattañca bhagandalaṃ.
 Vatthikammañca suppiñca, manussamaṃsameva ca.
 Hatthi-assā sunakho ca, ahi sīhañca dīpikaṃ¹.
 Acchataracchamaṃsañca, paṭipāṭi ca yāgu ca.
 Taruṇaṃ aññātra guḷaṃ, Sunidhāvasathāgāraṃ.
 Gaṅgā Koṭisaccakathā, Ambapālī ca Licchavī.
 Uddissa kataṃ subhikkhaṃ, punadeva paṭikkhipi.
 Megho Yaso Meṇḍako ca, gorasaṃ pātheyyakena ca.
 Keṇi ambo jambu coca, mocamadhumuddikasālukaṃ.
 Phārusakā ḍākapiṭṭhaṃ, Ātumāyaṃ nahāpito.
 Sāvatthiyaṃ phalaṃ bījaṃ, kismim ṭhāne ca kāliketi.

Imamhi khandhake vatthū ekasataṃ chavatthu.

Bhesajjakkhandhako niṭṭhito.

1. Hatthi-assasunakhāhi, sīhabyagghañca dīpikaṃ (Sī)

7. Kathinakkhandhaka

187. Kathinānujānā

306. Tena समयेना बुद्धो भगवā सवत्थियāं विहारति जेतवने अनāथपिण्डीकassa ārāme. Tena kho pana समयेना तिसमत्तā पवेय्यकā¹ भिक्खū sabbe āraññikā sabbe piṇḍapātikā sabbe paṃsukūlikā sabbe tecīvarikā Sāvattim āgacchantā Bhagavantam dassanāya upakaṭṭhāya vassūpanāyikāya nāsakkhimsu Sāvattiyam vassūpanāyikam sambhāvetum, antarāmagge Sākete vassam upagacchimsu, te ukkaṇṭhitarūpā vassam vasimsu “āsanneva no Bhagavā viharati ito chasu yojanesu, na ca mayam labhāma Bhagavantam dassanāyā”ti. Atha kho te bhikkhū vassamvuṭṭhā temāsaccayena katāya pavāraṇāya deve vassante udakasaṅgahe udakacikkhalle okapuṇṇehi cīvarehi kilantarūpā yena Sāvatti Jetavanam Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāmo, yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisīdimsu. Āciṇṇam kho panetaṃ Buddhānam Bhagavantānam āgantukehi bhikkhūhi saddhim paṭisammoditum. Atha kho Bhagavā te bhikkhū etadavoca “kacci bhikkhave khamanīyam, kacci yāpanīyam, kacci samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā phāsukam vassam vasittha, na ca piṇḍakena kilamitthā”ti. Khamanīyam Bhagavā, yāpanīyam Bhagavā, samaggā ca mayam bhante sammodamānā avivadamānā vassam vasimhā, na ca piṇḍakena kilamimhā, idha mayam bhante timsamattā pāveyyakā bhikkhū Sāvattim āgacchantā Bhagavantam dassanāya upakaṭṭhāya vassūpanāyikāya nāsakkhimhā Sāvattiyam vassūpanāyikam sambhāvetum, antarāmagge Sākete vassam upagacchimhā, te mayam bhante ukkaṇṭhitarūpā vassam vasimhā “āsanneva no Bhagavā viharati ito chasu yojanesu, na ca mayam labhāma Bhagavantam dassanāyā”ti. Atha kho mayam bhante vassamvuṭṭhā temāsaccayena katāya pavāraṇāya deve vassante udakasaṅgahe udakacikkhalle okapuṇṇehi cīvarehi kilantarūpā addhānam āgatāti. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi—anujānāmi bhikkhave vassamvuṭṭhānam

1. Pāṭheyyakā (Sī, Syā)

bhikkhūnaṃ kathinaṃ¹ attharituṃ, atthatakathinānaṃ vo bhikkhave pañca kappissanti, anāmantacāro asamādānacāro gaṇabhojanaṃ yāvadatthacīvaraṃ yo ca tattha cīvaruppādo so nesaṃ bhavissatīti, atthatakathinānaṃ vo bhikkhave imāni pañca kappissanti. Evañca pana bhikkhave kathinaṃ attharitabbaṃ, byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṃgho ñāpetabbo—

307. “Suṇātu me bhante saṃgho, idaṃ saṃghassa kathinadussaṃ uppannaṃ, yadi saṃghassa pattakallaṃ, saṃgho imaṃ kathinadussaṃ itthannāmassa bhikkhuno dadeyya kathinaṃ attarituṃ, eṣā ñatti.

Suṇātu me bhante saṃgho, idaṃ saṃghassa kathinadussaṃ uppannaṃ, saṃgho imaṃ kathinadussaṃ itthannāmassa bhikkhuno deti kathinaṃ attharituṃ, yassāyasmato khamati imassa kathinadussassa itthannāmassa bhikkhuno dānaṃ kathinaṃ attharituṃ, so tuṇhassa, yassa nakkhamati, so bhāseyya.

Dinnaṃ idaṃ saṃghena kathinadussaṃ itthannāmassa bhikkhuno kathinaṃ attharituṃ, khamati saṃghassa tasmā tuṇhī, evametaṃ dhārayāmi”ti.

308. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, evaṃ anattataṃ. Kathaṅca pana bhikkhave anattataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, na ullikhitamattena atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, na dhovanamattena atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, na cīvaravicāraṇamattena atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, na chedanamattena atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, na bandhanamattena atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, na ovaṭṭiyakaraṇamattena atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, na kaṇḍusakaraṇamattena² atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, na daḷhīkammakaraṇamattena atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, na anuvātakaraṇamattena atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, na paribhaṇḍakaraṇamattena atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, na ovaddheyakaraṇamattena³ atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, na kambalamaddanamattena atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, na nimittakatena atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, na parikathākatena atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, na kukkukatena atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, na sannidhikatena atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, na nissaggiyena atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, na akappakatena

1. Kaṭhinaṃ (Sī, Syā)

2. Na gaṇḍusakaraṇamattena (Ka)

3. Na ovaṭṭeyyakaraṇamattena (Sī, Syā), na ovadeyyakaraṇamattena (Ka)

atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, na aññatra saṅghāṭiyā atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, na aññatra uttarāsaṅgena atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, na aññatra antaravāsakena atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, na aññatra pañcakena vā atirekapañcakena vā tadaheva sañchinnena samaṇḍalīkatena atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, na aññatra puggalassa atthārā atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, sammā ce atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, tañce nissīmaṭṭho anumodati, evampi anatthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave anatthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ.

309. Kathaṅca bhikkhave atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, ahatena atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, ahatakappena atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, pilotikāya atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, paṃsukūlena atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, pāpaṇikena atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, animittakatena atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, aparikathākatena atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, akukkukatena atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, asannidhikatena atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, anissaggiyena atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, kappakatena atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, saṅghāṭiyā atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, uttarāsaṅgena atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, antaravāsakena atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, pañcakena vā atirekapañcakena vā tadaheva sañchinnena samaṇḍalīkatena atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, puggalassa atthārā atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, sammā ce atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, tañce sīmaṭṭho anumodati, evampi atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ.

310. Kathaṅca bhikkhave ubbhataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, aṭṭhimā bhikkhave mātikā kathinassa ubbhārāya, pakkamanantikā niṭṭhānantikā sannīṭṭhānantikā nāsanantikā savanantikā āsāvachedikā sīmātikantikā sahubbhārāti¹.

188. Ādāyasattaka

311. Bhikkhu atthatakathino katacīvaram ādāya pakkamati “na paccessan”ti, tassa bhikkhuno pakkamanantiko kathinuddhāro. (1)

1. Sa-ubbhārāti (Ka)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvaraṃ ādāya pakkamati, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessan”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa bhikkhuno niṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (2)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvaraṃ ādāya pakkamati, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “nevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessan”ti, tassa bhikkhuno sanniṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (3)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvaraṃ ādāya pakkamati, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessan”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa taṃ cīvaraṃ kayiramānaṃ nassati, tassa bhikkhuno nāsanantiko kathinuddhāro. (4)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvaraṃ ādāya pakkamati “paccessan”ti, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, so katacīvaro suṇāti “ubbhataṃ kira tasmim āvāse kathinan”ti, tassa bhikkhuno savanantiko kathinuddhāro. (5)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvaraṃ ādāya pakkamati “paccessan”ti, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, so katacīvaro “paccessaṃ paccessan”ti bahiddhā kathinuddhāraṃ vītināmeti, tassa bhikkhuno sīmātikkantiko kathinuddhāro. (6)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvaraṃ ādāya pakkamati “paccessan”ti, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, so katacīvaro “paccessaṃ paccessan”ti sambhuṇāti kathinuddhāraṃ, tassa bhikkhuno saha bhikkhūhi kathinuddhāro. (7)

Ādāyasattakaṃ niṭṭhitam.

189. Samādāyasattaka

312. Bhikkhu atthatakathino katacīvaraṃ samādāya pakkamati “na paccessan”ti, tassa bhikkhuno pakkamanantiko kathinuddhāro. (1)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvaram samādāya pakkamati, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaram kāressaṃ, na paccessan”ti, so taṃ cīvaram kāreti, tassa bhikkhuno niṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (2)

Bhikkhu attatakathino cīvaram samādāya pakkamati, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “nevimaṃ cīvaram kāressaṃ, na paccessan”ti, tassa bhikkhuno sanniṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (3)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvaram samādāya pakkamati, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaram kāressaṃ, na paccessan”ti, so taṃ cīvaram kāreti, tassa taṃ cīvaram kayiramānaṃ nassati, tassa bhikkhuno nāsanantiko kathinuddhāro. (4)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvaram samādāya pakkamati “paccessan”ti, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvaram kāreti, so katacīvaro suṇāti “ubbhataṃ kira tasmim āvāse kathinan”ti, tassa bhikkhuno savanantiko kathinuddhāro. (5)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvaram samādāya pakkamati “paccessan”ti, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvaram kāreti, so katacīvaro “paccessaṃ paccessan”ti bahiddhā kathinuddhāraṃ vītināmeti, tassa bhikkhuno sīmātikkantiko kathinuddhāro. (6)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvaram samādāya pakkamati “paccessan”ti, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvaram kāreti, so katacīvaro “paccessaṃ paccessan”ti sambhuṇāti kathinuddhāraṃ, tassa bhikkhuno saha bhikkhūhi kathinuddhāro. (7)

Samādāyasattakaṃ niṭṭhitam¹.

190. Ādāyachakka

313. Bhikkhu atthatakathino vippakatacīvaram ādāya pakkamati, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaram kāressaṃ, na paccessan”ti, so taṃ cīvaram kāreti, tassa bhikkhuno niṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (1)

1. ...dutiyaṃ niṭṭhitam (Ka)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino vipakatacīvaram ādāya pakkamati, tassa bahisīmagatassa evam hoti “nevimam cīvaram kāressam, na paccessan”ti, tassa bhikkhuno sanniṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (2)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino vipakatacīvaram ādāya pakkamati, tassa bahisīmagatassa evam hoti “idhevimam cīvaram kāressam, na paccessan”ti, so tam cīvaram kāreti, tassa tam cīvaram kayiramānam nassati, tassa bhikkhuno nāsanantiko kathinuddhāro. (3)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino vipakatacīvaram ādāya pakkamati “paccessan”ti, so bahisīmagato tam cīvaram kāreti, so katacīvaro suṇāti “ubbhataṃ kira tasmim āvāse kathinan”ti, tassa bhikkhuno savanantiko kathinuddhāro. (4)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino vipakatacīvaram ādāya pakkamati “paccessan”ti, so bahisīmagato tam cīvaram kāreti, so katacīvaro “paccessam paccessan”ti bahiddhā kathinuddhāram vītināmeti, tassa bhikkhuno sīmātikantiko kathinuddhāro. (5)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino vipakatacīvaram ādāya pakkamati “paccessan”ti, so bahisīmagato tam cīvaram kāreti, so katacīvaro “paccessam paccessan”ti sambhuṇāti kathinuddhāram, tassa bhikkhuno saha bhikkhūhi kathinuddhāro. (6)

Ādāyachakkaṃ niṭṭhitam.

191. Samādāyachakka

314. Bhikkhu atthatakathino vipakatacīvaram samādāya pakkamati, tassa bahisīmagatassa evam hoti “idhevimam cīvaram kāressam, na paccessan”ti, so tam cīvaram kāreti, tassa bhikkhuno niṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (1)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino vipakatacīvaram samādāya pakkamati, tassa bahisīmagatassa evam hoti “nevimam cīvaram kāressam, na paccessan”ti, tassa bhikkhuno sanniṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (2)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino vipakatacīvaram samādāya pakkamati, tassa bahisīmagatassa evam hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaram kāressaṃ, na paccessaṃ”ti, so taṃ cīvaram kāreti, tassa taṃ cīvaram kayīramānaṃ nassati, tassa bhikkhuno nāsanantiko kathinuddhāro. (3)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino vipakatacīvaram samādāya pakkamati “paccessaṃ”ti, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvaram kāreti, so katacīvaro suṇāti “ubbhataṃ kira tasmim āvāse kathinan”ti, tassa bhikkhuno savanantiko kathinuddhāro. (4)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino vipakatacīvaram samādāya pakkamati “paccessaṃ”ti, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvaram kāreti, so katacīvaro “paccessaṃ paccessaṃ”ti bahiddhā kathinuddhāram vītināmeti, tassa bhikkhuno sīmātikantiko kathinuddhāro. (5)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino vipakatacīvaram samādāya pakkamati “paccessaṃ”ti, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvaram kāreti, so katacīvaro “paccessaṃ paccessaṃ”ti sambhuṇāti kathinuddhāram, tassa bhikkhuno saha bhikkhūhi kathinuddhāro. (6)

Samādāyachakkaṃ.

192. Ādāyapannarasaka

315. Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvaram ādāya pakkamati, tassa bahisīmagatassa evam hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaram kāressaṃ, na paccessaṃ”ti, so taṃ cīvaram kāreti, tassa bhikkhuno niṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (1)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvaram ādāya pakkamati, tassa bahisīmagatassa evam hoti “nevimaṃ cīvaram kāressaṃ, na paccessaṃ”ti, tassa bhikkhuno sanniṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (2)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvaram ādāya pakkamati, tassa bahisīmagatassa evam hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaram kāressaṃ, na paccessaṃ”ti, so

taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa taṃ cīvaraṃ kayiramānaṃ nassati, tassa bhikkhuno nāsanantiko kathinuddhāro. (3)

Tikaṃ.

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvaraṃ ādāya pakkamati “na paccessan”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressan”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa bhikkhuno niṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (4)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvaraṃ ādāya pakkamati “na paccessan”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “nevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressan”ti, tassa bhikkhuno sanniṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (5)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvaraṃ ādāya pakkamati “na paccessan”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressan”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa taṃ cīvaraṃ kayiramānaṃ nassati, tassa bhikkhuno nāsanantiko kathinuddhāro. (6)

Tikaṃ.

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvaraṃ ādāya pakkamati anadhiṭṭhitena, nevassa hoti “paccessan”ti, na panassa hoti “na paccessan”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessan”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa bhikkhuno niṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (7)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvaraṃ ādāya pakkamati anadhiṭṭhitena, nevassa hoti “paccessan”ti, na panassa hoti “na paccessan”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “nevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessan”ti, tassa bhikkhuno sanniṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (8)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvaraṃ ādāya pakkamati anadhiṭṭhitena, nevassa hoti “paccessan”ti, na panassa hoti “na paccessan”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessan”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa taṃ cīvaraṃ kayiramānaṃ nassati, tassa bhikkhuno nāsanantiko kathinuddhāro. (9)

Tikaṃ.

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvaram ādāya pakkamati “paccessan”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaram kāressaṃ, na paccessan”ti, so taṃ cīvaram kāreti, tassa bhikkhuno niṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (10)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvaram ādāya pakkamati “paccessan”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “nevimaṃ cīvaram kāressaṃ, na paccessan”ti, tassa bhikkhuno sanniṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (11)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvaram ādāya pakkamati “paccessan”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaram kāressaṃ, na paccessan”ti, so taṃ cīvaram kāreti, tassa taṃ cīvaram kayiramānaṃ nassati, tassa bhikkhuno nāsanantiko kathinuddhāro. (12)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvaram ādāya pakkamati “paccessan”ti, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvaram kāreti, so katacīvaro suṇāti “ubbhataṃ kira tasmim āvāse kathinan”ti, tassa bhikkhuno savanantiko kathinuddhāro. (13)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvaram ādāya pakkamati “paccessan”ti, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvaram kāreti, so katacīvaro “paccessaṃ paccessan”ti bahiddhā kathinuddhāraṃ vītināmeti, tassa bhikkhuno sīmātikantiko kathinuddhāro. (14)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvaram ādāya pakkamati “paccessan”ti, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvaram kāreti, so katacīvaro “paccessaṃ paccessan”ti sambhuṇāti kathinuddhāraṃ, tassa bhikkhuno saha bhikkhūhi kathinuddhāro. (15)

Chakkam.

Ādāyapannarasakam.

193. Samādāyapannarasakādi

316. Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvaraṃ samādāya pakkamati -pa-.
(Ādāyavārasadisam evaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ.)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino vippakatacīvaraṃ ādāya pakkamati, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessaṃ”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa bhikkhuno niṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro -pa-.
(Samādāyavārasadisam evaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ)

194. Vippakatasamādāyapannarasaka

317. Bhikkhu atthatakathino vippakatacīvaraṃ samādāya pakkamati, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessaṃ”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa bhikkhuno niṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (1)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino vippakatacīvaraṃ samādāya pakkamati, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “nevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessaṃ”ti, tassa bhikkhuno sanniṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (2)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino vippakatacīvaraṃ samādāya pakkamati, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessaṃ”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa taṃ cīvaraṃ kayiramānaṃ nassati, tassa bhikkhuno nāsanantiko kathinuddhāro. (3)

Tikaṃ.

Bhikkhu atthatakathino vippakatacīvaraṃ samādāya pakkamati “na paccessaṃ”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa bhikkhuno niṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (4)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino vippakatacīvaraṃ samādāya pakkamati “na paccessaṃ”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “nevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ”ti, tassa bhikkhuno sanniṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (5)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino vippakatacīvaraṃ samādāya pakkamati “na paccessan”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressan”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa taṃ cīvaraṃ kayiramānaṃ nassati, tassa bhikkhuno nāsanantiko kathinuddhāro. (6)

Tikaṃ.

Bhikkhu atthatakathino vippakatacīvaraṃ samādāya pakkamati anadhiṭṭhitena, nevassa hoti “paccessan”ti, na panassa hoti “na paccessan”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessan”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa bhikkhuno niṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (7)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino vippakatacīvaraṃ samādāya pakkamati anadhiṭṭhitena, nevassa hoti “paccessan”ti, na panassa hoti “na paccessan”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “nevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessan”ti, tassa bhikkhuno sanniṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (8)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino vippakatacīvaraṃ samādāya pakkamati anadhiṭṭhitena, nevassa hoti “paccessan”ti, na panassa hoti “na paccessan”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessan”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa taṃ cīvaraṃ kayiramānaṃ nassati, tassa bhikkhuno nāsanantiko kathinuddhāro. (9)

Tikaṃ.

Bhikkhu atthatakathino vippakatacīvaraṃ samādāya pakkamati “paccessan”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessan”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa bhikkhuno niṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (10)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino vippakatacīvaraṃ samādāya pakkamati “paccessan”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “nevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessan”ti, tassa bhikkhuno sanniṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (11)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino vippakatacīvaraṃ samādāya pakkamati “paccessan”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na

paccessan”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa taṃ cīvaraṃ kayiramānaṃ nassati, tassa bhikkhuno nāsanantiko kathinuddhāro. (12)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino vippakatacīvaraṃ samādāya pakkamati “paccessan”ti, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, so katacīvaro suṇāti “ubbhataṃ kira tasmim āvāse kathinan”ti, tassa bhikkhuno savanantiko kathinuddhāro. (13)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino vippakatacīvaraṃ samādāya pakkamati “paccessan”ti, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, so katacīvaro “paccessaṃ paccessan”ti bahiddhā kathinuddhāraṃ vītināmeti, tassa bhikkhuno sīmātikantiko kathinuddhāro. (14)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino vippakatacīvaraṃ samādāya pakkamati “paccessan”ti, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, so katacīvaro “paccessaṃ paccessan”ti sambhuṇāti kathinuddhāraṃ, tassa bhikkhuno saha bhikkhūhi kathinuddhāro. (15)

Chakkaṃ.

Samādāyapannarasakaṃ.

Ādāyabhāṇavāro.

195. Anāsādoḷasaka

318. Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvarāsāya pakkamati, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsati, anāsāya labhati, āsāya na labhati, tassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessan”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa bhikkhuno niṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (1)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvarāsāya pakkamati, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsati, anāsāya labhati, āsāya na labhati, tassa evaṃ hoti “nevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessan”ti, tassa bhikkhuno sanniṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (2)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvarāsāya pakkamati, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsati, anāsāya labhati, āsāya na labhati, tassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessaṃ”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa taṃ cīvaraṃ kayiramānaṃ nassati, tassa bhikkhuno nāsanantiko kathinuddhāro. (3)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvarāsāya pakkamati, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsissaṃ, na paccessaṃ”ti, so taṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsati, tassa sā cīvarāsā upacchijjati, tassa bhikkhuno āsāvachediko kathinuddhāro. (4)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvarāsāya pakkamati “na paccessaṃ”ti, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsati, anāsāya labhati, āsāya na labhati, tassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa bhikkhuno niṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (5)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvarāsāya pakkamati “na paccessaṃ”ti, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsati, anāsāya labhati, āsāya na labhati, tassa evaṃ hoti “nevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ”ti, tassa bhikkhuno sanniṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (6)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvarāsāya pakkamati “na paccessaṃ”ti, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsati, anāsāya labhati, āsāya na labhati, tassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa taṃ cīvaraṃ kayiramānaṃ nassati, tassa bhikkhuno nāsanantiko kathinuddhāro. (7)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvarāsāya pakkamati “na paccessaṃ”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsissaṃ”ti, so taṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsati, tassa sā cīvarāsā upacchijjati, tassa bhikkhuno āsāvachediko kathinuddhāro. (8)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvarāsāya pakkamati anadhiṭṭhitena, nevassa hoti “paccessaṃ”ti, na panassa hoti “na paccessaṃ”ti, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsati, anāsāya labhati, āsāya

na labhati, tassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessaṃ”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa bhikkhuno niṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (9)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvarāsāya pakkamati anadhiṭṭhitena, nevassa hoti “paccessaṃ”ti, na panassa hoti “na paccessaṃ”ti, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsati, anāsāya labhati, āsāya na labhati, tassa evaṃ hoti “nevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessaṃ”ti, tassa bhikkhuno sanniṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (10)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvarāsāya pakkamati anadhiṭṭhitena, nevassa hoti “paccessaṃ”ti, na panassa hoti “na paccessaṃ”ti, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsati, anāsāya labhati, āsāya na labhati, tassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessaṃ”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa taṃ cīvaraṃ kayiramānaṃ nassati, tassa bhikkhuno nāsanantiko kathinuddhāro. (11)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvarāsāya pakkamati anadhiṭṭhitena, nevassa hoti “paccessaṃ”ti, na panassa hoti “na paccessaṃ”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsissaṃ, na paccessaṃ”ti, so taṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsati, tassa sā cīvarāsā upacchijjati, tassa bhikkhuno āsāvachediko kathinuddhāro. (12)

Anāsādoḷasakaṃ¹ niṭṭhitam.

196. Āsādoḷasaka

319. Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvarāsāya pakkamati “paccessaṃ”ti, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsati, āsāya labhati, anāsāya na labhati, tassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessaṃ”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa bhikkhuno niṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (1)

1. Anāsādvādasakaṃ (Sī)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvarāsāya pakkamati “paccessan”ti, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsati, āsāya labhati, anāsāya na labhati, tassa evaṃ hoti “nevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessan”ti, tassa bhikkhuno sanniṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (2)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvarāsāya pakkamati “paccessan”ti, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsati, āsāya labhati, anāsāya na labhati, tassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessan”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa taṃ cīvaraṃ kayiramānaṃ nassati, tassa bhikkhuno nāsanantiko kathinuddhāro. (3)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvarāsāya pakkamati “paccessan”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsissaṃ, na paccessan”ti, so taṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsati, tassa sā cīvarāsā upacchijjati, tassa bhikkhuno āsāvachediko kathinuddhāro. (4)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvarāsāya pakkamati “paccessan”ti, so bahisīmagato suṇāti “ubbhataṃ kira tasmim āvāse kathinan”ti, tassa evaṃ hoti “yato tasmim āvāse ubbhataṃ kathinaṃ, idhevimaṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsissaṃ”ti, so taṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsati, āsāya labhati, anāsāya na labhati, tassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessan”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa bhikkhuno niṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (5)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvarāsāya pakkamati “paccessan”ti, so bahisīmagato suṇāti “ubbhataṃ kira tasmim āvāse kathinan”ti, tassa evaṃ hoti “yato tasmim āvāse ubbhataṃ kathinaṃ, idhevimaṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsissaṃ”ti, so taṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsati, āsāya labhati, anāsāya na labhati, tassa evaṃ hoti “nevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessan”ti, tassa bhikkhuno sanniṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (6)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvarāsāya pakkamati “paccessan”ti, so bahisīmagato suṇāti “ubbhataṃ kira tasmim āvāse kathinan”ti, tassa evaṃ hoti “yato tasmim āvāse ubbhataṃ kathinaṃ, idhevimaṃ

cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsissaṃ”ti, so taṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsati, āsāya labhati, anāsāya na labhati, tassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessaṃ”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa taṃ cīvaraṃ kayiramānaṃ nassati, tassa bhikkhuno nāsanantiko kathinuddhāro. (7) Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvarāsāya pakkamati “paccessaṃ”ti, so bahisīmagato suṇāti “ubbhataṃ kira tasmim āvāse kathinan”ti, tassa evaṃ hoti “yato tasmim āvāse ubbhataṃ kathinaṃ, idhevimaṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsissaṃ, na paccessaṃ”ti, so taṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsati, tassa sā cīvarāsā upacchijjati, tassa bhikkhuno āsāvachediko kathinuddhāro. (8)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvarāsāya pakkamati “paccessaṃ”ti, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsati, āsāya labhati, anāsāya na labhati, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, so katacīvaro suṇāti “ubbhataṃ kira tasmim āvāse kathinan”ti, tassa bhikkhuno savanantiko kathinuddhāro. (9)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvarāsāya pakkamati “paccessaṃ”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsissaṃ, na paccessaṃ”ti, so taṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsati, tassa sā cīvarāsā upacchijjati, tassa bhikkhuno āsāvachediko kathinuddhāro. (10)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvarāsāya pakkamati “paccessaṃ”ti, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsati, āsāya labhati, anāsāya na labhati, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, so katacīvaro “paccessaṃ paccessaṃ”ti bahiddhā kathinuddhāraṃ vītināmeti, tassa bhikkhuno sīmātikkantiko kathinuddhāro. (11)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvarāsāya pakkamati “paccessaṃ”ti, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsati, āsāya labhati, anāsāya na labhati, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, so katacīvaro “paccessaṃ paccessaṃ”ti sambhuṇāti kathinuddhāraṃ, tassa bhikkhuno saha bhikkhūhi kathinuddhāro. (12)

Āsādoḷasakaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

197. Karaṇīyadoḷasaka

320. Bhikkhu atthatakathino kenacideva karaṇīyena pakkamati, tassa bahisīmagatassa cīvarāsā uppajjati, so taṃ cīvarāsam payirupāsati, anāsāya labhati, āsāya na labhati, tassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaram kāressam, na paccessan”ti, so taṃ cīvaram kāreti, tassa bhikkhuno niṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (1)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino kenacideva karaṇīyena pakkamati, tassa bahisīmagatassa cīvarāsā uppajjati, so taṃ cīvarāsam payirupāsati, anāsāya labhati, āsāya na labhati, tassa evaṃ hoti “nevimaṃ cīvaram kāressam, na paccessan”ti, tassa bhikkhuno sanniṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (2)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino kenacideva karaṇīyena pakkamati, tassa bahisīmagatassa cīvarāsā uppajjati, so taṃ cīvarāsam payirupāsati, anāsāya labhati, āsāya na labhati, tassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaram kāressam, na paccessan”ti, so taṃ cīvaram kāreti, tassa taṃ cīvaram kayiramānam nassati, tassa bhikkhuno nāsanantiko kathinuddhāro. (3)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino kenacideva karaṇīyena pakkamati, tassa bahisīmagatassa cīvarāsā uppajjati, tassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvarāsam payirupāsissam, na paccessan”ti, so taṃ cīvarāsam payirupāsati, tassa sā cīvarāsā upacchijjati, tassa bhikkhuno āsāvachediko kathinuddhāro. (4)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino kenacideva karaṇīyena pakkamati “na paccessan”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa cīvarāsā uppajjati, so taṃ cīvarāsam payirupāsati, anāsāya labhati, āsāya na labhati, tassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaram kāressan”ti, so taṃ cīvaram kāreti, tassa bhikkhuno niṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (5)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino kenacideva karaṇīyena pakkamati “na paccessan”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa cīvarāsā uppajjati, so taṃ cīvarāsam payirupāsati, anāsāya labhati, āsāya na labhati, tassa evaṃ

hoti “nevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressan”ti, tassa bhikkhuno sanniṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (6)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino kenacideva karaṇīyena pakkamati “na paccessan”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa cīvarāsā uppajjati, so taṃ cīvarāsāṃ payirupāsati, anāsāya labhati, āsāya na labhati, tassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressan”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa taṃ cīvaraṃ kayiramānaṃ nassati, tassa bhikkhuno nāsanantiko kathinuddhāro. (7)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino kenacideva karaṇīyena pakkamati “na paccessan”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa cīvarāsā uppajjati, tassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvarāsāṃ payirupāsissan”ti, so taṃ cīvarāsāṃ payirupāsati, tassa sā cīvarāsā upacchijjati, tassa bhikkhuno āsāvachediko kathinuddhāro. (8)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino kenacideva karaṇīyena pakkamati anadhiṭṭhitena, nevassa hoti “paccessan”ti, na panassa hoti “na paccessan”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa cīvarāsā uppajjati, so taṃ cīvarāsāṃ payirupāsati, anāsāya labhati, āsāya na labhati, tassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessan”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa bhikkhuno niṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (9)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino kenacideva karaṇīyena pakkamati anadhiṭṭhitena, nevassa hoti “paccessan”ti, na panassa hoti “na paccessan”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa cīvarāsā uppajjati, so taṃ cīvarāsāṃ payirupāsati, anāsāya labhati, āsāya na labhati, tassa evaṃ hoti “nevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessan”ti, tassa bhikkhuno sanniṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (10)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino kenacideva karaṇīyena pakkamati anadhiṭṭhitena, nevassa hoti “paccessan”ti, na panassa hoti “na paccessan”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa cīvarāsā uppajjati, so taṃ cīvarāsāṃ payirupāsati, anāsāya labhati, āsāya na labhati, tassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessan”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa

taṃ cīvaraṃ kayiramānaṃ nassati, tassa bhikkhuno nāsanantiko kathinuddhāro. (11)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino kenacideva karaṇīyena pakkamati anadhiṭṭhitena, nevassa hoti “paccessan”ti, na panassa hoti “na paccessan”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa cīvarāsā uppajjati, tassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsissaṃ, na paccessan”ti, so taṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsati, tassa sā cīvarāsā upacchijjati, tassa bhikkhuno āsāvacchediko kathinuddhāro. (12)

Karaṇīyadoḷasakaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

198. Apavilāyananavaka

321. Bhikkhu atthatakathino disaṅgamiko pakkamati cīvarapaṭivīsaṃ apavilāyamāno¹, tamenāṃ disaṅgataṃ bhikkhū pucchanti “kahaṃ tvaṃ āvuso vassaṃvuṭṭho, kattha ca te cīvarapaṭivīso”ti. So evaṃ vadeti “amukasmīṃ āvāse vassaṃvuṭṭhomhi, tattha ca me cīvarapaṭivīso”ti. Te evaṃ vadanti “gacchāvuso taṃ cīvaraṃ āhara, mayaṃ te idha cīvaraṃ karissāmā”ti. So taṃ āvāsaṃ gantvā bhikkhū pucchati “kahaṃ me āvuso cīvarapaṭivīso”ti. Te evaṃ vadanti “ayaṃ te āvuso cīvarapaṭivīso, kahaṃ gamissasī”ti. So evaṃ vadeti “amukaṃ nāma² āvāsaṃ gamissāmi, tattha me bhikkhū cīvaraṃ karissanti”ti. Te evaṃ vadanti “alaṃ āvuso mā agamāsi, mayaṃ te idha cīvaraṃ karissāmā”ti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessan”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa bhikkhuno niṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (1)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino disaṅgamiko pakkamati -pa- “nevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessan”ti, tassa bhikkhuno sanniṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (2)

1. Apavinayamāno (Sī), apacinayamāno (Ka)

2. Amukañca (Ka)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino disaṅgamiko pakkamati -pa- “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessaṃ”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa taṃ cīvaraṃ kayiramānaṃ nassati, tassa bhikkhuno nāsanantiko kathinuddhāro. (3)

322. Bhikkhu atthatakathino disaṅgamiko pakkamati cīvarapaṭivīsaṃ apavilāyamāno, tarenaṃ disaṅgataṃ bhikkhū pucchanti “kahaṃ tvaṃ āvuso vassaṃvuṭṭho, kattha ca te cīvarapaṭivīso”ti. So evaṃ vadeti “amukasmim āvāse vassaṃvuṭṭhomhi, tattha ca me cīvarapaṭivīso”ti. Te evaṃ vadanti “gacchāvuso taṃ cīvaraṃ āhara, mayaṃ te idha cīvaraṃ karissāmā”ti. So taṃ āvāsaṃ gantvā bhikkhū pucchati “kahaṃ me āvuso cīvarapaṭivīso”ti. Te evaṃ vadanti “ayaṃ te āvuso cīvarapaṭivīso”ti. So taṃ cīvaraṃ ādāya taṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tarenaṃ antarāmagge bhikkhū pucchanti “āvuso kahaṃ gamissasī”ti. So evaṃ vadeti “amukaṃ nāma āvāsaṃ gamissāmi, tattha me bhikkhū cīvaraṃ karissanti”ti. Te evaṃ vadanti “alaṃ āvuso mā agamāsi, mayaṃ te idha cīvaraṃ karissāmā”ti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessaṃ”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa bhikkhuno niṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (4)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino disaṅgamiko pakkamati cīvarapaṭivīsaṃ apavilāyamāno, tarenaṃ disaṅgataṃ bhikkhū pucchanti “kahaṃ tvaṃ āvuso vassaṃvuṭṭho, kattha ca te cīvarapaṭivīso”ti. So evaṃ vadeti “amukasmim āvāse vassaṃvuṭṭhomhi, tattha ca me cīvarapaṭivīso”ti. Te evaṃ vadanti “gacchāvuso taṃ cīvaraṃ āhara, mayaṃ te idha cīvaraṃ karissāmā”ti. So taṃ āvāsaṃ gantvā bhikkhū pucchati “kahaṃ me āvuso cīvarapaṭivīso”ti. Te evaṃ vadanti “ayaṃ te āvuso cīvarapaṭivīso”ti. So taṃ cīvaraṃ ādāya taṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tarenaṃ antarāmagge bhikkhū pucchanti “āvuso kahaṃ gamissasī”ti. So evaṃ vadeti “amukaṃ nāma āvāsaṃ gamissāmi, tattha me bhikkhū cīvaraṃ karissanti”ti. Te evaṃ vadanti “alaṃ āvuso mā agamāsi, mayaṃ te idha cīvaraṃ karissāmā”ti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “nevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessaṃ”ti, tassa bhikkhuno sanniṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (5)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino disaṅgamiko pakkamati -pa- “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessaṃ”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa taṃ cīvaraṃ kayiramānaṃ nassati, tassa bhikkhuno nāsanantiko kathinuddhāro. (6)

323. Bhikkhu atthatakathino disaṅgamiko pakkamati cīvaraṇaṃ apavilāyamāno, tamenāṃ disaṅgataṃ bhikkhū pucchanti “kahaṃ tvaṃ āvuso vassaṃvuṭṭho, kattha ca te cīvaraṇaṃ”ti. So evaṃ vadeti “amukasmim āvāse vassaṃvuṭṭhomhi, tattha ca me cīvaraṇaṃ”ti. Te evaṃ vadanti “gacchāvuso taṃ cīvaraṃ āhara, mayaṃ te idha cīvaraṃ karissāma”ti. So taṃ āvāsaṃ gantvā bhikkhū pucchati “kahaṃ me āvuso cīvaraṇaṃ”ti. Te evaṃ vadanti “ayaṃ te āvuso cīvaraṇaṃ”ti. So taṃ cīvaraṃ ādāya taṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tassa taṃ āvāsaṃ gatassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessaṃ”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa bhikkhuno niṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (7)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino disaṅgamiko pakkamati -pa- “nevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessaṃ”ti, tassa bhikkhuno sanniṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (8)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino disaṅgamiko pakkamati -pa- “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessaṃ”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa taṃ cīvaraṃ kayiramānaṃ nassati, tassa bhikkhuno nāsanantiko kathinuddhāro. (9)

Apavilāyananavakaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

199. Phāsuvihārapañcaka

324. Bhikkhu atthatakathino phāsuvihāriko cīvaraṃ ādāya pakkamati “amukaṃ nāma āvāsaṃ gamissāmi, tattha me phāsu bhavissati vasissāmi, no ce me phāsu bhavissati, amukaṃ nāma āvāsaṃ gamissāmi, tattha me phāsu bhavissati vasissāmi, no ce me phāsu bhavissati, amukaṃ nāma āvāsaṃ gamissāmi, tattha me phāsu

bhavissati vasissāmi, no ce me phāsu bhavissati paccessan”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessan”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa bhikkhuno niṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (1)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino phāsuvihāriko cīvaraṃ ādāya pakkamati “amukaṃ nāma āvāsaṃ gamissāmi, tattha me phāsu bhavissati vasissāmi, no ce me phāsu bhavissati, amukaṃ nāma āvāsaṃ gamissāmi, tattha me phāsu bhavissati vasissāmi, no ce me phāsu bhavissati, amukaṃ nāma āvāsaṃ gamissāmi, tattha me phāsu bhavissati vasissāmi, no ce me phāsu bhavissati paccessan”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “nevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessan”ti, tassa bhikkhuno sanniṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (2)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino phāsuvihāriko cīvaraṃ ādāya pakkamati “amukaṃ nāma āvāsaṃ gamissāmi, tattha me phāsu bhavissati vasissāmi, no ce me phāsu bhavissati, amukaṃ nāma āvāsaṃ gamissāmi, tattha me phāsu bhavissati vasissāmi, no ce me phāsu bhavissati, amukaṃ nāma āvāsaṃ gamissāmi, tattha me phāsu bhavissati vasissāmi, no ce me phāsu bhavissati paccessan”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessan”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa taṃ cīvaraṃ kayiramānaṃ nassati, tassa bhikkhuno nāsanantiko kathinuddhāro. (3)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino phāsuvihāriko cīvaraṃ ādāya pakkamati “amukaṃ nāma āvāsaṃ gamissāmi, tattha me phāsu bhavissati vasissāmi, no ce me phāsu bhavissati, amukaṃ nāma āvāsaṃ gamissāmi, tattha me phāsu bhavissati vasissāmi, no ce me phāsu bhavissati, amukaṃ nāma āvāsaṃ gamissāmi, tattha me phāsu bhavissati vasissāmi, no ce me phāsu bhavissati paccessan”ti, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, so katacīvaro “paccessaṃ paccessan”ti bahiddhā kathinuddhāraṃ vītināmeti, tassa bhikkhuno sīmātikkantiko kathinuddhāro. (4)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino phāsuvihāriko cīvaram ādāya pakkamati “amukaṃ nāma āvāsaṃ gamissāmi, tattha me phāsu bhavissati vasissāmi, no ce me phāsu bhavissati, amukaṃ nāma āvāsaṃ gamissāmi, tattha me phāsu bhavissati vasissāmi, no ce me phāsu bhavissati, amukaṃ nāma āvāsaṃ gamissāmi, tattha me phāsu bhavissati vasissāmi, no ce me phāsu bhavissati paccessan”ti, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvaram kāreti, so katacīvaro “paccessaṃ paccessan”ti sambhuṇāti kathinuddhāraṃ, tassa bhikkhuno saha bhikkhūhi kathinuddhāro. (5)

Phāsuvihārapañcakam niṭṭhitam.

200. Palibodhāpalibodhakathā

325. Dveme bhikkhave kathinassa palibodhā, dve apalibodhā. Katame ca bhikkhave dve kathinassa palibodhā, āvāsapalibodho ca cīvarapalibodho ca. Kathañca bhikkhave āvāsapalibodho hoti, idha bhikkhave bhikkhu vasati vā tasmim āvāse, sāpekkho vā pakkamati “paccessan”ti, evaṃ kho bhikkhave āvāsapalibodho hoti. Kathañca bhikkhave cīvarapalibodho hoti, idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno cīvaram akatam vā hoti vippakatam vā, cīvarasā vā anupacchinnā, evaṃ kho bhikkhave cīvarapalibodho hoti. Ime kho bhikkhave dve kathinassa palibodhā.

Katame ca bhikkhave dve kathinassa apalibodhā, āvāsa-apalibodho ca cīvara-apalibodho ca. Kathañca bhikkhave āvāsa-apalibodho hoti, idha bhikkhave bhikkhu pakkamati tamhā āvāsā cattenā vantena muttena anapekkho¹ “na paccessan”ti, evaṃ kho bhikkhave āvāsa-apalibodho hoti. Kathañca bhikkhave cīvara-apalibodho hoti, idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno cīvaram katam vā hoti natṭham vā vinaṭṭham vā

1. Anapekkhena (Ka)

daḍḍhaṃ vā, cīvaraśā vā upacchinnā, evaṃ kho bhikkhave
cīvara-apalibodho hoti. Ime kho bhikkhave dve kathinassa apalibodhāti.

Kathinakkhandhako niṭṭhito sattamo.

201. Tassuddānaṃ

Tiṃsa pāveyyakā bhikkhū, Sāketukkaṅṭhitā vasuṃ.
Vassaṃvuṭṭhokapuṇṇehi, agamuṃ Jinadassanaṃ.

Idaṃ vatthu kathinassa, kappissanti ca pañcakā.
Anāmantā asamācārā, tatheva gaṇabhojanaṃ.

Yāvadatthañca uppādo, atthatānaṃ bhavissati.
Ñatti evatthatañceva, evañceva anattataṃ.

Ullikhi dhovanā ceva, vicāraṇaṃ chedanāṃ.
Bandhano vaṭṭi kaṇḍusa, dalhīkammānuvātikā.

Paribhaṇḍaṃ ovaddheyyaṃ, maddanā nimittaṃ kathā.
Kukku sannidhi nissaggi, na kappaññaṭṭa te tayo.

Aññaṭṭa pañcātireke, sañchinnena samaṇḍalī.
Nāññaṭṭa puggalā sammā, nissīmaṭṭhonumodati.

Kathinānatthataṃ hoti, evaṃ Buddhena desitaṃ.
Ahatākappapiloti, paṃsu pāpaṇikāya ca.

Animittāparikathā, akukku ca asannidhi.
Anissaggi kappakate, tathā ticīvarena ca.

Pañcake vātireke vā, chinne samaṇḍalīkate.
Puggalassatthārā sammā, sīmaṭṭho anumodati.

Evaṃ kathinattharaṇaṃ, ubbhārassaṭṭhamātikā.
Pakkamananti niṭṭhānaṃ, sanniṭṭhānaṃ nāsaṇaṃ.

Savanaṃ āsāvacchedi, sīmā sahubbhāraṭṭhamī.
 Katacīvaramādāya, “na paccessan”ti gacchati.
 Tassa taṃ kathinuddhāro, hoti pakkamanantiko.
 Ādāya cīvaram yāti, nissīme idaṃ cintayi.
 Kāressaṃ “na paccessan”ti, niṭṭhāne kathinuddhāro.
 Ādāya nissīmaṃ neva, “na paccessan”ti mānaso.
 Tassa taṃ kathinuddhāro, sannīṭṭhānantiko bhava.
 Ādāya cīvaram yāti, nissīme idaṃ cintayi.
 Kāressaṃ “na paccessan”ti, kayiraṃ tassa nassati.
 Tassa taṃ kathinuddhāro, bhavati nāsanantiko.
 Ādāya yāti paccessaṃ, bahi kāreti cīvaram.
 Katacīvaro suṇāti, ubbhataṃ kathinaṃ tahiṃ.
 Tassa taṃ kathinuddhāro, bhavati savanantiko.
 Ādāya yāti paccessaṃ, bahi kāreti cīvaram.
 Katacīvaro bahiddhā, nāmeti kathinuddhāraṃ.
 Tassa taṃ kathinuddhāro, sīmātikantiko bhava.
 Ādāya yāti paccessaṃ, bahi kāreti cīvaram.
 Katacīvaro paccessaṃ, sambhoti kathinuddhāraṃ.
 Tassa taṃ kathinuddhāro, saha bhikkhūhi jāyati.
 Ādāya ca samādāya, sattasattavidhā gati.
 Pakkamanantikā natthi, chakke vippakate¹ gati.
 Ādāya nissīmagataṃ, kāressaṃ iti jāyati.
 Niṭṭhānaṃ sannīṭṭhānañca, nāsanañca ime tayo.
 Ādāya “na paccessan”ti, bahisīme karomiti.
 Niṭṭhānaṃ sannīṭṭhānampi, nāsanampi idaṃ tayo.
 Anadhiṭṭhitena nevassa, heṭṭhā tīṇi nayāvidhi.

1. Chaṭṭhe vippakatā (Sī), chaccā vippakatā (Ka)

Ādāya yāti paccessaṃ, bahisīme karomiti.
 “Na paccessan”ti kāreti, niṭṭhāne kathinuddhāro.

Sanniṭṭhānaṃ nāsanañca, savanasīmātikkamā.
 Saha bhikkhūhi jāyetha, evaṃ pannarasaṃ gati.

Samādāya vippakatā, samādāya punā tathā.
 Ime te caturo vārā, sabbe pannarasavidhi.

Anāsāya ca āsāya, karaṇīyo ca te tayo.
 Nayato taṃ vijāneyya, tayo dvādasa dvādasa.

Apavilānā navettha¹, phāsu pañcavidhā tahiṃ.
 Palibodhāpalibodhā, uddānaṃ nayato katanti.

Imamhi khandhake vatthū doḷasakapeyyālamukhāni ekasataṃ aṭṭhārasa.

Kathinakkhandhako niṭṭhito.

1. Apavilāyamāneva (Syā), apavinā nava cettha (Sī)

8. Cīvarakkhandhaka

202. Jīvakavatthu

326. Tena समयेना बुद्धो भगवाणं राजागहे विहरति वेलुवने कालंदकानिवपे. Tena kho pana समयेना Vesālī iddhā ceva hoti phitā¹ ca bahujanā ca ākiṇṇamanussā ca subhikkhā ca, satta ca pāsādasahassāni satta ca pāsādasatāni satta ca pāsādā, satta ca kūṭāgārasahassāni satta ca kūṭāgārasatāni satta ca kūṭāgārāni, satta ca ārāmasahassāni satta ca ārāmasatāni satta ca ārāmā, satta ca pokkharāṇisahassāni satta ca pokkharāṇisatāni satta ca pokkharāṇiyo, Ambapālī ca gaṇikā abhirūpā hoti dassanīyā pāsādikā paramāya vaṇṇapokkharatāya samannāgatā, padakkhiṇā² nacce ca gīte ca vādite ca, abhisatā atthikānaṃ atthikānaṃ manussānaṃ paññāsāya ca rattim gacchati, tāya ca Vesālī bhīyyoso mattāya upasobhati. Atha kho Rājagahako negamo Vesālīm agamāsi kenacideva karaṇīyena. Addasā kho Rājagahako negamo Vesālīm iddhañceva phitañca bahujanañca ākiṇṇamanussañca subhikkhañca, satta ca pāsādasahassāni satta ca pāsādasatāni satta ca pāsāde, satta ca kūṭāgārasahassāni satta ca kūṭāgārasatāni satta ca kūṭāgārāni, satta ca ārāmasahassāni satta ca ārāmasatāni satta ca ārāme, satta ca pokkharāṇisahassāni satta ca pokkharāṇisatāni satta ca pokkharāṇiyo, Ambapālīñca gaṇikaṃ abhirūpaṃ dassanīyaṃ pāsādikaṃ paramāya vaṇṇapokkharatāya samannāgataṃ, padakkhiṇaṃ³ nacce ca gīte ca vādite ca, abhisatānaṃ atthikānaṃ atthikānaṃ manussānaṃ paññāsāya ca rattim gacchantim, tāya ca Vesālīm bhīyyoso mattāya upasobhanti.

327. Atha kho Rājagahako negamo Vesālīyaṃ taṃ karaṇīyaṃ tīretvā punadeva Rājagahaṃ paccāgañchi, yena rājā Māgadho Senīyo Bimbisāro tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā rājānaṃ Māgadhaṃ Senīyaṃ

1. Phitā (bahūsu)

2. Padakkhā (Syā)

3. Padakkhaṃ (Syā)

Bimbisāraṃ etadavoca “Vesālī deva iddhā ceva phitā ca bahujanā ca ākiṇṇamanussā ca subhikkhā ca, satta ca pāsādasahassāni -pa- tāya ca Vesālī bhiiyoso mattāya upasobhati, sādhu deva mayampi gaṇikaṃ vuṭṭhāpessāmā”¹. Tena hi bhaṇe tādisiṃ kumāriṃ jānātha, yaṃ tumhe gaṇikaṃ vuṭṭhāpeyyāthāti. Tena kho pana samayena Rājagahe Sālavatī nāma kumārī abhirūpā hoti dassanīyā pāsādikā paramāya vaṇṇapokkharatāya samannāgatā. Atha kho Rājagahako negamo Sālavatim kumāriṃ gaṇikaṃ vuṭṭhāpesi. Atha kho Sālavatī gaṇikā nacirasseva padakkhiṇā ahoṣi nacce ca gīte ca vādite ca, abhisatā atthikānaṃ atthikānaṃ manussānaṃ paṭisatena ca rattim gacchati. Atha kho Sālavatī gaṇikā nacirasseva gabbhinī ahoṣi. Atha kho Sālavatiyā gaṇikāya etadahosi “itthi kho gabbhinī purisānaṃ amanāpā, sace maṃ koci jānissati ‘Sālavatī gaṇikā gabbhinī’²ti, sabbo me sakkāro bhaṇjissati², yannūnāhaṃ gilānaṃ paṭivedeyyan”²ti. Atha kho Sālavatī gaṇikā dovārikaṃ āṇāpesi “mā bhaṇe dovārika koci puriso pāvīsi, yo ca maṃ pucchati, ‘gilānā’²ti paṭivedehī”²ti. “Evaṃ ayye”²ti kho so dovāriko Sālavatiyā gaṇikāya paccassosi. Atha kho Sālavatī gaṇikā tassa gabbhassa paripākamanvāya puttā vijāyi. Atha kho Sālavatī gaṇikā dāsīṃ āṇāpesi “handā je imaṃ dāraṃ kattarasuppe pakkhipitvā nīharitvā saṅkārakūṭe chaḍḍehī”²ti. “Evaṃ ayye”²ti kho sā dāsī Sālavatiyā gaṇikāya paṭissutvā taṃ dāraṃ kattarasuppe pakkhipitvā nīharitvā saṅkārakūṭe chaḍḍesi.

328. Tena kho pana samayena Abhayo nāma rājakumāro kālasseva rājupaṭṭhānaṃ gacchanto addasa taṃ dāraṃ kākehi samparikiṇṇaṃ, disvāna manusse pucchi “kiṃ etaṃ bhaṇe kākehi samparikiṇṇaṃ”²ti. Dāraṃ devāti. Jīvati bhaṇeti. Jīvati devāti. Tena hi bhaṇe taṃ dāraṃ amhākaṃ antepuraṃ netvā dhātīnaṃ detha posetunti. “Evaṃ devā”²ti kho te manussā Abhayassa rājakumārassa paṭissutvā

1. Vuṭṭhāpeyyāma (Ka)

2. Parihāyissati (Si, Syā)

taṃ dāraḱaṃ Abhayassa rājakumārassa antepuraṃ netvā dhātīnaṃ adaṃsu “poṣethā”ti. Tassa jīvatīti “Jīvako”ti nāmaṃ akaṃsu, kumārena poṣāpitoti “Komārabhacco”ti nāmaṃ akaṃsu. Atha kho Jīvako Komārabhacco nacirasseva viññutaṃ pāpuṇi. Atha kho Jīvako Komārabhacco yena Abhayo rājakumāro tenupasaṅkamaṃ, upasaṅkamtivā Abhayaṃ rājakumāraṃ etadavoca “kā me deva mātā, ko pitā”ti. Ahampi kho te bhaṇe Jīvaka mātaraṃ na jānāmi, api cāhaṃ te pitā, mayāsi¹ poṣāpitoti. Atha kho Jīvakassa Komārabhaccassa etadahosi “imāni kho rājakulāni na sukarāni asippena upajīvitum, yannūnāhaṃ sippaṃ sikkheyyan”ti.

329. Tena kho pana samayena Takkasīlāyaṃ² disāpāmokkko vejjo paṭivasati. Atha kho Jīvako Komārabhacco Abhayaṃ rājakumāraṃ anāpucchā yena Takkasīlā tena pakkāmi. Anupubbena yena Takkasīlā, yena vejjo tenupasaṅkamaṃ, upasaṅkamtivā taṃ vejjaṃ etadavoca “icchāmahaṃ ācariya sippaṃ sikkhitun”ti. Tena hi bhaṇe Jīvaka sikkhassūti. Atha kho Jīvako Komārabhacco bahuṅca gaṇhāti, lahuṅca gaṇhāti, suṭṭhu ca upadhāreti, gahitaṅcassa na sammussati³. Atha kho Jīvakassa Komārabhaccassa sattannaṃ vassānaṃ accayena etadahosi “ahaṃ kho bahuṅca gaṇhāmi, lahuṅca gaṇhāmi, suṭṭhu ca upadhāremi, gahitaṅca me na sammussati, satta ca me vassāni adhīyantassa nayimassa sippassa anto paññāyati, kadā imassa sippassa anto paññāyissati”ti. Atha kho Jīvako Komārabhacco yena so vejjo tenupasaṅkamaṃ, upasaṅkamtivā taṃ vejjaṃ etadavoca “ahaṃ kho ācariya bahuṅca gaṇhāmi, lahuṅca gaṇhāmi, suṭṭhu ca upadhāremi, gahitaṅca me na sammussati, satta ca me vassāni adhīyantassa nayimassa sippassa anto paññāyati, kadā imassa sippassa anto paññāyissati”ti. Tena hi bhaṇe Jīvaka khaṇittim ādāya Takkasīlāya samantā yojanaṃ āhiṇḍitvā yaṃ kiñci abhesajjaṃ passeyyāsi, taṃ āharāti. “Evaṃ ācariyā”ti kho Jīvako Komārabhacco tassa vejjaṃ paṭissutvā khaṇittim ādāya

1. Mayāpi (Ka)

2. Takkasīlāyaṃ (Ka)

3. Na pamussati (Sī, Syā)

Takkasilāya samantā yojanaṃ āhiṇḍanto na kiñci abhesajjaṃ addasa. Atha kho Jīvako Komārabhacco yena so vejjo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā taṃ vejjaṃ etadavoca “āhiṇḍantomhi ācariya Takkasilāya samantā yojanaṃ, na kiñci¹ abhesajjaṃ addasan”ti. “Susikkhito bhāṇe Jīvaka, alaṃ te ettakaṃ Jīvikāyā”ti Jīvakassa Komārabhaccassa parittaṃ pātheyyaṃ pādāsi. Atha kho Jīvako Komārabhacco taṃ parittaṃ pātheyyaṃ ādāya yena Rājagahaṃ tena pakkāmi. Atha kho Jīvakassa Komārabhaccassa taṃ parittaṃ pātheyyaṃ antarāmagge Sākete parikkhayaṃ agamāsi. Atha kho Jīvakassa Komārabhaccassa etadahosi “ime kho maggā kantārā appodakā appabhakkhā na sukarā apātheyyena gantuṃ, yannūnāhaṃ pātheyyaṃ pariyeseyyan”ti.

203. Setṭhibhāriyāvattu

330. Tena kho pana samayena Sākete setṭhibhāriyāya sattavassiko sīsābādho hoti, bahū mahantā mahantā disāpāmoḁkhā vejjā āgantvā nāsakkhiṃsu arogaṃ kātuṃ, bahuṃ hiraññaṃ ādāya agamaṃsu. Atha kho Jīvako Komārabhacco Sāketam pavisitvā manusse pucchi “ko bhāṇe gilāno, kaṃ tikicchāmi”ti. Etissā ācariya setṭhibhāriyāya sattavassiko sīsābādho, gaccha ācariya setṭhibhāriyam tikicchāhīti. Atha kho Jīvako Komārabhacco yena setṭhissa gahapatissa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā dovārikaṃ āṇāpesi gaccha bhāṇe dovārika setṭhibhāriyāya pāvada “vejjo ayye āgato, so taṃ daṭṭhukāmo”ti. “Evaṃ ācariyā”ti kho so dovāriko Jīvakassa Komārabhaccassa paṭissutvā yena setṭhibhāriyā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā setṭhibhāriyam etadavoca “vejjo ayye āgato, so taṃ daṭṭhukāmo”ti. Kīdiso bhāṇe dovārika vejjoti. Daharako ayyeti. Alaṃ bhāṇe dovārika kiṃ me daharako vejjo karissati, bahū mahantā mahantā disāpāmoḁkhā vejjā

1. Āhiṇḍanto na kiñci (Ka)

āgantvā nāsakkhimsu arogaṃ kātum, bahum hiraññaṃ ādāya agamaṃsūti. Atha kho so dovāriko yena Jīvako Komārabhacco tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Jīvakaṃ Komārabhaccaṃ etadavoca “seṭṭhibhariyā ācariya evamāha alaṃ bhaṇe dovārika kiṃ me daharako vejjo karissati, bahū mahantā mahantā disāpāmokkhā vejjā āgantvā nāsakkhimsu arogaṃ kātum, bahum hiraññaṃ ādāya agamaṃsū”ti. Gaccha bhaṇe dovārika seṭṭhibhariyāya pāvada “vejjo ayye evamāha mā kira ayye pure kiñci adāsi, yadā arogā ahosi, tadā yaṃ iccheyyāsi, taṃ dajjeyyāsi”ti. “Evaṃ ācariyā”ti kho so dovāriko Jīvakassa Komārabhaccassa paṭissutvā yena seṭṭhibhariyā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā seṭṭhibhariyaṃ etadavoca “vejjo ayye evamāha mā kira ayye pure kiñci adāsi, yadā arogā ahosi, tadā yaṃ iccheyyāsi, taṃ dajjeyyāsi”ti. Tena hi bhaṇe dovārika vejjo āgacchatūti. “Evaṃ ayye”ti kho so dovāriko seṭṭhibhariyāya paṭissutvā yena Jīvako Komārabhacco tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Jīvakaṃ Komārabhaccaṃ etadavoca “seṭṭhibhariyā taṃ ācariya pakkosati”ti.

Atha kho Jīvako Komārabhacco yena seṭṭhibhariyā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā seṭṭhibhariyāya vikāraṃ sallakkhetvā seṭṭhibhariyaṃ etadavoca “pasatena ayye sappinā attho”ti. Atha kho seṭṭhibhariyā Jīvakassa Komārabhaccassa pasataṃ sappim dāpesi. Atha kho Jīvako Komārabhacco taṃ pasataṃ sappim nānābhesajjehi nippacitvā seṭṭhibhariyaṃ mañcake uttānaṃ nipātetvā¹ natthuto adāsi. Atha kho taṃ sappi natthuto dinnāṃ mukhato uggañchi. Atha kho seṭṭhibhariyā paṭiggahe niṭṭhubhitvā dāsim āṇāpesi “handā je imaṃ sappim picunā gaṇhāhi”ti. Atha kho Jīvakassa Komārabhaccassa etadahosi “acchariyaṃ² yāva lūkhāyaṃ gharaṇī, yatra hi nāma imaṃ chaḍḍanīyadhammaṃ sappim picunā gāhāpessati, bahukāni ca me mahagghāni³ bhesajjāni upagatāni, kimpī mā’yaṃ kiñci⁴ deyyadhammaṃ dassati”ti. Atha kho seṭṭhibhariyā

1. Nipajjāpetvā (Sī, Syā)

2. Acchariyaṃ vata bho (Syā)

3. Mahagghāni mahagghāni (Sī, Syā)

4. Kañci (Syā)

Jīvakassa Komārabhaccassa vikāraṃ sallakkhetvā Jīvakaṃ Komārabhaccaṃ etadavoca “kissa tvaṃ ācariya vimanoṣi”ti. Idha me etadahosi “acchariyaṃ yāva lūkhāyaṃ gharaṇī, yatra hi nāma imaṃ chaḍḍanīyadhammaṃ sappiṃ picunā gāhāpessati, bahukāni ca me mahagghāni bhesajjāni upagatāni, kimpī mā’yaṃ kiñci deyyadhammaṃ dassatī”ti. Mayaṃ kho ācariya āgārikā nāma upajānāmetassa saṃyamassa, varametaṃ sappi dāsānaṃ vā kammakarānaṃ vā pādabhañjanaṃ vā padīpakaraṇe vā āsittaṃ, mā kho tvaṃ ācariya vimano ahosi, na te deyyadhammo hāyissatīti. Atha kho Jīvako Komārabhacco seṭṭhibharyiāya sattavassikaṃ sīsābādhaṃ ekeneva natthukammaena apakaḍḍhi. Atha kho seṭṭhibharyiā arogā samānā Jīvakassa Komārabhaccassa cattāri sahasāni pādāsi. Putto “mātā me arogā ṭhitā”ti cattāri sahasāni pādāsi. Suṇisā “sassu me arogā ṭhitā”ti cattāri sahasāni pādāsi. Seṭṭhi gahapati “bharyiā me arogā ṭhitā”ti cattāri sahasāni pādāsi dāsañca dāsiñca assarathañca.

Atha kho Jīvako Komārabhacco tāni soḷasasahassāni ādāya dāsañca dāsiñca assarathañca yena Rājagahaṃ tena pakkāmi. Anupubbena yena Rājagahaṃ, yena Abhayo rājakumāro tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Abhayaṃ rājakumāraṃ etadavoca “idaṃ me deva paṭhamakammaṃ soḷasasahassāni dāso ca dāsī ca assaratho ca, paṭiggaṇhātu me devo posāvanikaṃ”ti. Alaṃ bhaṇe Jīvaka tuyhameva hotu, amhākaññeva antepure nivesanaṃ māpehīti. “Evaṃ devā”ti kho Jīvako Komārabhacco Abhayassa rājakumārassa paṭissutvā Abhayassa rājakumārassa antepure nivesanaṃ māpesi.

204. Bimbisārarājavatthu

331. Tena kho pana samayena rañño Māgadhassa Seniyassa Bimbisārassa bhagandalābādho hoti, sāṭakā lohitena makkhiyanti. Deviyo disvā uppaṇḍenti “utunī dāni devo, pupphaṃ devassa uppannaṃ, na ciraṃ¹ devo vijāyissatī”ti. Tena rājā maṅku

1. Nacirasseva (Syā)

hoti. Atha kho rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro Abhayaṃ rājakumāraṃ etadavoca “mayhaṃ kho bhaṇe Abhaya tādiso ābādho, sātakā lohiteṇa makkhiyanti, deviyo maṃ disvā uppaṇḍenti ‘utunī dāni devo, pupphaṃ devassa uppannaṃ, na cirāṃ devo vijāyissatī’ti, iṅgha bhaṇe Abhaya tādisaṃ vejjāṃ jānāhi, yo maṃ tikiccheyyā”ti. Ayaṃ deva amhākaṃ Jīvako vejjo taruṇo bhadraḥ, so devaṃ tikicchissatīti. Tena hi bhaṇe Abhaya Jīvakaṃ vejjāṃ āṇāpehi, so maṃ tikicchissatīti. Atha kho Abhaya rājakumāro Jīvakaṃ Komārabhaccaṃ āṇāpesi “gaccha bhaṇe Jīvaka rājānaṃ tikicchāhīti. “Evaṃ devā”ti kho Jīvako Komārabhacco Abhayaṃ rājakumārassa paṭissutvā nakhena bhesajjaṃ ādāya yena rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā rājānaṃ Māgadhaṃ Seniyaṃ Bimbisāraṃ etadavoca “ābādhaṃ te deva passāmā”ti¹. Atha kho Jīvako Komārabhacco rañño Māgadhasa Seniyassa Bimbisārassa bhagandalābādhaṃ ekeneva ālepena apakaḍḍhi. Atha kho rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro arogo samāno pañca itthisatāni sabbālaṅkāraṃ bhūṣāpetvā omuñcāpetvā puñjaṃ kārapetvā Jīvakaṃ Komārabhaccaṃ etadavoca “etaṃ bhaṇe Jīvaka pañcannaṃ itthisatānaṃ sabbālaṅkāraṃ tuyhaṃ hotū”ti. Alaṃ deva adhikāraṃ me devo saratūti. Tena hi bhaṇe Jīvaka maṃ upaṭṭhaha itthāgāraṇca Buddhappamukhaṇca bhikkhusaṅghanti. “Evaṃ devā”ti kho Jīvako Komārabhacco rañño Māgadhasa Seniyassa Bimbisārassa paccassosi.

205. Rājagahaseṭṭhivatthu

332. Tena kho pana samayena Rājagahakassa seṭṭhissa sattavassiko sīsābādho hoti, bahū mahantā mahantā disāpāmokkhā vejjā āgantvā nāsakkhimsu arogaṃ kātuṃ, bahuṃ hiraññaṃ ādāya agamaṃsu, api ca vejjehi paccakkhāto hoti, ekacce vejjā evamāhaṃsu “pañcamāṃ divasaṃ seṭṭhi gahapati kālaṃ karissatī”ti, ekacce vejjā evamāhaṃsu “sattamaṃ divasaṃ seṭṭhi gahapati kālaṃ karissatī”ti.

1. Passāmīti (Syā)

Atha kho Rājagahakassa negamassa etadahosi “ayaṃ kho seṭṭhi gahapati bahūpakāro rañño ceva negamassa ca, api ca vejjehi paccakkhāto, ekacce vejjā evamāhaṃsu ‘pañcamaṃ divasaṃ seṭṭhi gahapati kālaṃ karissatī’ti, ekacce vejjā evamāhaṃsu ‘sattamaṃ divasaṃ seṭṭhi gahapati kālaṃ karissatī’ti, ayañca rañño Jīvako vejjo taruṇo bhadraḥ, yannūna mayaṃ rājānaṃ Jīvakaṃ vejjaṃ yāceyyāma seṭṭhiṃ gahapatiṃ tikicchitun”ti. Atha kho Rājagahako negamo yena rājā Māgadho Seniyō Bimbisāro tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā rājānaṃ Māgadhaṃ Seniyaṃ Bimbisāraṃ etadvoca “ayaṃ deva seṭṭhi gahapati bahūpakāro devassa ceva negamassa ca, api ca vejjehi paccakkhāto, ekacce vejjā evamāhaṃsu ‘pañcamaṃ divasaṃ seṭṭhi gahapati kālaṃ karissatī’ti, ekacce vejjā evamāhaṃsu ‘sattamaṃ divasaṃ seṭṭhi gahapati kālaṃ karissatī’ti, sādhu devo Jīvakaṃ vejjaṃ āṇāpetu seṭṭhiṃ gahapatiṃ tikicchitun”ti.

Atha kho rājā Māgadho Seniyō Bimbisāro Jīvakaṃ Komārabhaccaṃ āṇāpesi “gaccha bhāṇe Jīvaka seṭṭhiṃ gahapatiṃ tikicchāhī”ti. “Evaṃ devā”ti kho Jīvako Komārabhacco rañño Māgadhassa Seniyassa Bimbisārassa paṭissutvā yena seṭṭhi gahapati tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā seṭṭhissa gahapatissa vikāraṃ sallakkhetvā seṭṭhiṃ gahapatiṃ etadvoca “sace tvaṃ gahapati arogo bhavyeysi¹, kiṃ me assa deyyadhammo”ti. Sabbhaṃ sāpateyyaṅca te ācariya hotu, ahañca te dāsoti. Sakkhissasi pana tvaṃ gahapati ekena passena sattamāse nipajjitunti. Sakkomahaṃ ācariya ekena passena sattamāse nipajjitunti. Sakkhissasi pana tvaṃ gahapati dutiyena passena sattamāse nipajjitunti. Sakkomahaṃ ācariya dutiyena passena sattamāse nipajjitunti. Sakkhissasi pana tvaṃ gahapati uttāno sattamāse nipajjitunti. Sakkomahaṃ ācariya uttāno sattamāse nipajjitunti.

Atha kho Jīvako Komārabhacco seṭṭhiṃ gahapatiṃ mañcake nipātetvā² mañcake³ sambandhitvā sīsacchaviṃ uppāṭetvā⁴ sibbinīṃ vināmetvā

1. Sacāhaṃ taṃ gahapati arogāpeyyaṃ (Sī),

sacāhaṃ taṃ gahapati arogaṃ kareyyaṃ (Syā)

2. Nipajjāpetvā (Sī, Syā)

3. Mañcakena (Sī)

4. Phāletvā (Sī)

dve pāṇake nīharitvā mahājanassa dassesi “passathayye¹ ime dve pāṇake ekam khuddakam ekam mahallakam. Ye te ācariyā evamāhaṃsu ‘pañcamam divasam seṭṭhi gahapati kālam karissatī’ti, tehāyam mahallako pāṇako diṭṭho, pañcamam divasam seṭṭhissa gahapatissa matthaluṅgam pariyādiyissati, matthaluṅgassa pariyādānā seṭṭhi gahapati kālam karissati, sudīṭṭho tehi ācariyehi. Ye te ācariyā evamāhaṃsu ‘sattamam divasam seṭṭhi gahapati kālam karissatī’ti, tehāyam khuddako pāṇako diṭṭho, sattamam divasam seṭṭhissa gahapatissa matthaluṅgam pariyādiyissati, matthaluṅgassa pariyādānā seṭṭhi gahapati kālam karissati, sudīṭṭho tehi ācariyehī”ti.

Sibbinim sampaṭipāṭetvā sīsacchavinim sibbitvā ālepaṃ adāsi. Atha kho seṭṭhi gahapati sattāhassa accayena Jīvakaṃ Komārabhaccaṃ etadavoca “nāham ācariya sakkomi ekena passena sattamāse nipajjitun”ti. Nanu me tvaṃ gahapati paṭissuṇi “sakkomaham ācariya ekena passena sattamāse nipajjitun”ti. Saccāham ācariya paṭissuṇim, apāham marissāmi, nāham sakkomi ekena passena sattamāse nipajjitunti. Tena hi tvaṃ gahapati dutiyena passena sattamāse nipajjāhīti. Atha kho seṭṭhi gahapati sattāhassa accayena Jīvakaṃ Komārabhaccaṃ etadavoca “nāham ācariya sakkomi dutiyena passena sattamāse nipajjitun”ti. Nanu me tvaṃ gahapati paṭissuṇi “sakkomaham ācariya dutiyena passena sattamāse nipajjitun”ti. Saccāham ācariya paṭissuṇim, apāham marissāmi, nāham ācariya sakkomi dutiyena passena sattamāse nipajjitunti. Tena hi tvaṃ gahapati uttāno sattamāse nipajjāhīti. Atha kho seṭṭhi gahapati sattāhassa accayena Jīvakaṃ Komārabhaccaṃ etadavoca “nāham ācariya sakkomi uttāno sattamāse nipajjitun”ti. Nanu me tvaṃ gahapati paṭissuṇi “sakkomaham ācariya uttāno sattamāse nipajjitun”ti. Saccāham ācariya paṭissuṇim, apāham marissāmi, nāham sakkomi uttāno sattamāse nipajjitunti. Aham ce taṃ gahapati na vadeyyam, ettakampi tvaṃ na nipajjeyyāsi, api ca paṭikacceva mayā ñāto “tīhi sattāhehi seṭṭhi gahapati arogo bhavissatī”ti.

1. Passesyātha (Sī), passatha (Syā), passathayyo (Ka)

Uṭṭhehi gahapati arogosi, jānāsi kiṃ me deyyadhammoti. Sabbaṃ sāpateyyaṅca te ācariya hotu, ahaṅca te dāsoti. Alaṃ gahapati mā me tvaṃ sabbaṃ sāpateyyaṃ adāsi, mā ca me dāso, rañño satasahassaṃ dehi, mayhaṃ satasahassanti. Atha kho seṭṭhi gahapati arogo samāno rañño satasahassaṃ adāsi, Jīvakassa Komārabhaccassa satasahassaṃ.

206. Seṭṭhiputtavattu

333. Tena kho pana samayena Bārāṇaseyyakassa seṭṭhiputtassa mokkhacikāya kīlantassa antagaṇṭhābādho hoti, yena yāgupi pītā na sammā pariṇāmaṃ gacchati, bhattampi bhuttaṃ na sammā pariṇāmaṃ gacchati, uccāropi passāvopi na paguṇo, so tena kiso hoti lūkho dubbaṇṇo uppaṇḍuppaṇḍukajāto dhamanisanthatagatto. Atha kho Bārāṇaseyyakassa seṭṭhissa etadahosi “mayhaṃ kho puttassa tādiso ābādho, yena yāgupi pītā na sammā pariṇāmaṃ gacchati, bhattampi bhuttaṃ na sammā pariṇāmaṃ gacchati, uccāropi passāvopi na paguṇo, so tena kiso lūkho dubbaṇṇo uppaṇḍuppaṇḍukajāto dhamanisanthatagatto, yannūnāhaṃ Rājagahaṃ gantvā rājānaṃ Jīvakaṃ vejjaṃ yāceyyaṃ puttaṃ me tikicchitun”ti. Atha kho Bārāṇaseyyako seṭṭhi Rājagahaṃ gantvā yena rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā rājānaṃ Māgadhaṃ Seniyaṃ Bimbisāraṃ etadavoca “mayhaṃ kho deva puttassa tādiso ābādho, yena yāgupi pītā na sammā pariṇāmaṃ gacchati, bhattampi bhuttaṃ na sammā pariṇāmaṃ gacchati, uccāropi passāvopi na paguṇo, so tena kiso lūkho dubbaṇṇo uppaṇḍuppaṇḍukajāto dhamanisanthatagatto, sādhu devo Jīvakaṃ vejjaṃ āṇāpetu puttaṃ me tikicchitun”ti.

Atha kho rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro Jīvakaṃ Komārabhaccaṃ āṇāpesi “gaccha bhāṇe Jīvaka Bārāṇasim gantvā Bārāṇaseyyakaṃ seṭṭhiputtaṃ tikicchāhi”ti. “Evaṃ devā”ti kho Jīvako Komārabhacco rañño Māgadhasa Seniyassa Bimbisārassa paṭissutvā Bārāṇasim gantvā yena Bārāṇaseyyako seṭṭhiputto tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bārāṇaseyyakassa seṭṭhiputtassa vikāraṃ sallakkhetvā jaṇaṃ

ussāretvā tirokaraṇīyaṃ parikkhipitvā thambhe ubbandhitvā¹ bhariyaṃ purato ṭhapetvā udaracchaviṃ uppāṭetvā antagaṇṭhiṃ nīharitvā bhariyāya dassesi “passa te sāmikassa ābādhaṃ, iminā yāgupi pītā na sammā pariṇāmaṃ gacchati, bhattampi bhuttaṃ na sammā pariṇāmaṃ gacchati, uccāropi passāvopi na paḡuṇo, imināyaṃ kiso lūkho dubbaṇṇo uppaṇḍuppaṇḍukajāto dhamanisanthatagatto”ti. Antagaṇṭhiṃ viniveṭhetvā antāni paṭipavesetvā udaracchaviṃ sibbitvā ālepaṃ adāsi. Atha kho Bārāṇaseyyako seṭṭhiputto na cirasseva arogo ahoti. Atha kho bārāṇaseyyako seṭṭhi “putto me arogo ṭhito”ti² Jīvakassa Komārabhaccassa soḷasasahassāni pādāsi. Atha kho Jīvako Komārabhacco tāni soḷasasahassāni ādāya punadeva Rājagahaṃ paccāgaṇḍhi.

207. Pajjotarājavatthu

334. Tena kho pana samayena raṇṇo³ Pajjotassa paṇḍurogābādho hoti, bahū mahantā mahantā disāpāmoḁkhā vejjā āgantvā nāsakkhimsu arogaṃ kātum, bahuṃ hiraṇṇaṃ ādāya agamaṃsu. Atha kho rājā Pajjoto raṇṇo Māgadhasa Seniyassa Bimbisārassa santike dūtaṃ pāhesi “mayhaṃ kho tādiso ābādho, sādhu devo Jīvakaṃ vejjaṃ āṇāpetu, so maṃ tikicchissatī”ti. Atha kho rājā Māgadho Seniyō Bimbisāro Jīvakaṃ Komārabhaccaṃ āṇāpesi “gaccha bhaṇe Jīvaka Ujjenim gantvā rājānaṃ Pajjotaṃ tikicchāhī”ti. “Evaṃ devā”ti kho Jīvako Komārabhacco raṇṇo Māgadhasa Seniyassa Bimbisārassa paṭissutvā Ujjenim gantvā yena rājā Pajjoto tenupasaṅkamaṃ, upasaṅkamtivā raṇṇo Pajjotassa vikāraṃ sallakkhetvā rājānaṃ Pajjotaṃ etadavoca “sappim dehi⁴, sappim deva nippacissāmi, taṃ devo pivissatī”ti. Alaṃ bhaṇe Jīvaka, yaṃ te sakkā vinā sappinā arogaṃ kātum, taṃ karohi, jegucchaṃ me sappi paṭikūlanti. Atha kho Jīvakassa Komārabhaccassa etadahosi “imassa kho raṇṇo tādiso

1. Upanibandhitvā (Sī, Syā)

2. Arogāpitoti (Sī)

3. Ujjeniyam raṇṇo (Syā)

4. Idam padadvayam Sī-Syā-pothakesu natthi.

ābādho na sakkā vinā sappinā arogaṃ kātuṃ, yannūnāhaṃ sappiṃ nippaceyyaṃ kasāvavaṇṇaṃ kasāvagandhaṃ kasāvarasaṃ”ti. Atha kho Jīvako Komārabhacco nānābhesajjehi sappiṃ nippaci kasāvavaṇṇaṃ kasāvagandhaṃ kasāvarasaṃ. Atha kho Jīvakassa Komārabhaccassa etadahosi “imassa kho rañño sappi pītaṃ pariṇāmentaṃ uddekaṃ dassati, caṇḍoayaṃ rājā ghātāpeyyāpi maṃ, yannūnāhaṃ paṭikacceva āpuccheyyaṃ”ti. Atha kho Jīvako Komārabhacco yena rājā Pajjoto tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā rājānaṃ Pajjotaṃ etadavoca “mayāṃ kho deva vejjā nāma tādisena muhuttena mūlāni uddharāma, bhesajjāni saṃharāma, sādhu devo vāhanāgāresu ca dvāresu ca āṇāpetu ‘yena vāhanena Jīvako icchati tena vāhanena gacchatu, yena dvārena icchati tena dvārena gacchatu, yaṃ kālaṃ icchati taṃ kālaṃ gacchatu, yaṃ kālaṃ icchati taṃ kālaṃ pavisatū’ti”. Atha kho rājā Pajjoto vāhanāgāresu ca dvāresu ca āṇāpesi “yena vāhanena Jīvako icchati tena vāhanena gacchatu, yena dvārena icchati tena dvārena gacchatu, yaṃ kālaṃ icchati taṃ kālaṃ gacchatu, yaṃ kālaṃ icchati taṃ kālaṃ pavisatū”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena rañño Pajjotassa Bhaddavatikā nāma hatthinikā paññāsayojanikā hoti. Atha kho Jīvako Komārabhacco rañño Pajjotassa sappiṃ¹ upanāmesi “kasāvaṃ devo pivatū”ti. Atha kho Jīvako Komārabhacco rājānaṃ Pajjotaṃ sappiṃ pāyevā hatthisālaṃ gantvā Bhaddavatikāya hatthinikāya nagaramhā nippati.

Atha kho rañño Pajjotassa taṃ sappi pītaṃ pariṇāmentaṃ uddekaṃ adāsi. Atha kho rājā Pajjoto manusse etadavoca “duṭṭhena bhaṇe Jīvakena sappiṃ pāyitomhi, tena hi bhaṇe Jīvakaṃ vejjāṃ vicinathā”ti. Bhaddavatikāya deva hatthinikāya nagaramhā nippatitoti. Tena kho pana samayena rañño Pajjotassa Kāko nāma dāso saṭṭhiyojaniko hoti, amanussena paṭicca jāto. Atha kho rājā Pajjoto Kākaṃ dāsaṃ āṇāpesi “gaccha bhaṇe Kāka Jīvakaṃ

1. Taṃ sappiṃ (Syā)

vejjaṃ nivattehi ‘rājā taṃ ācariya nivattāpetī’ti, ete kho bhaṇe Kāka vejja nāma bahumāyā, mā cassa kiñci paṭiggahesī’ti.

Atha kho Kāko dāso Jīvakaṃ Komārabhaccaṃ antarāmagge Kosambiyāṃ sambhāvesi pātarāsaṃ karontaṃ. Atha kho Kāko dāso Jīvakaṃ kāmārabhaccaṃ etadavoca “rājā taṃ ācariya nivattāpetī”ti. Āgamehi bhaṇe Kāka yāva bhuñjāma¹, handa bhaṇe Kāka bhuñjassūti. Alaṃ ācariya raññāmi āṇatto “ete kho bhaṇe Kāka vejja nāma bahumāyā, mā cassa kiñci paṭiggahesī”ti. Tena kho pana samayena Jīvako Komārabhacco nakhena bhesajjaṃ olumpetvā āmalakañca khādanti pānīyañca pivati. Atha kho Jīvako Komārabhacco Kākaṃ dāsaṃ etadavoca “handa bhaṇe Kāka āmalakañca khāda pānīyañca pivassū”ti. Atha kho Kāko dāso “ayaṃ kho vejjo āmalakañca khādanti pānīyañca pivati, na arahati kiñci pāpakāṃ hotun”ti upaḍḍhāmalakañca khādi pānīyañca apāyi, tassa taṃ upaḍḍhāmalakaṃ khāditaṃ tattheva nicchāresi. Atha kho Kāko dāso Jīvakaṃ Komārabhaccaṃ etadavoca “atthi me ācariya jīvitaṃ”ti. “Mā bhaṇe Kāka bhāyi, tvaṃ ceva arogo bhavissasi rājā ca, caṇḍo so rājā ghātāpeyyāpi maṃ, tenāhaṃ na nivattāmi”ti Bhaddavatikaṃ hatthinikaṃ Kākassa niyyādetvā yena Rājagahaṃ tena pakkāmi. Anupubbena yena rājā Māgadho Seniyō Bimbisāro tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā rañño Māgadhasa Seniyassa Bimbisārassa etamatthaṃ ārocesi. Suṭṭhu bhaṇe Jīvaka akāsi yampi na nivatto, caṇḍo so rājā ghātāpeyyāpi tanti. Atha kho rājā Pajjoto arogo samāno Jīvakassa Komārabhaccassa santike dūtaṃ pāhesi “āgacchatu Jīvako, varaṃ dassāmi”ti. Alaṃ ayyo² adhikāraṃ me devo saratūti.

208. Siveyyakadussayugakathā

335. Tena kho pana samayena rañño Pajjotassa Siveyyakaṃ dussayugaṃ uppannaṃ hoti bahūnaṃ³ dussānaṃ bahūnaṃ dussayugānaṃ bahūnaṃ dussayugasatānaṃ bahūnaṃ dussayugasahassānaṃ bahūnaṃ dussayugasatasa-

1. Bhuñjāmi (Sī, Syā)

2. Deva (Syā)

3. Bahunnaṃ (Sī, Syā)

hassānaṃ aggañca seṭṭhañca mokkhañca uttamañca pavarañca. Atha kho rājā Pajjoto taṃ Siveyyakaṃ dussayugaṃ Jīvakassa Komārabhaccassa pāhesi. Atha kho Jīvakassa Komārabhaccassa etadahosi “idaṃ kho me Siveyyakaṃ dussayugaṃ raññā Pajjotena pahitaṃ bahūnaṃ dussānaṃ bahūnaṃ dussayugānaṃ bahūnaṃ dussayugasatānaṃ bahūnaṃ dussayugasahassānaṃ bahūnaṃ dussayugasatasahassānaṃ aggañca seṭṭhañca mokkhañca uttamañca pavarañca, nayidaṃ añño koci paccārahati aññatra tena Bhagavatā Arahatā Sammāsambuddhena raññā vā Māgadhena Seniyena Bimbisārenā”ti.

209. Samattimsavirecanakathā

336. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavato kāyo dosābhisanno hoti. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi “dosābhisanno kho Ānanda Tathāgatassa kāyo, icchati Tathāgato virecanaṃ pātun”ti. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Jīvako Komārabhacco tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Jīvakaṃ Komārabhaccaṃ etadavoca “dosābhisanno kho āvuso Jīvaka Tathāgatassa kāyo, icchati Tathāgato virecanaṃ pātun”ti. Tena hi bhante Ānanda Bhagavato kāyaṃ katipāhaṃ sinehethāti. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato kāyaṃ katipāhaṃ sinehetvā yena Jīvako Komārabhacco tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Jīvakaṃ Komārabhaccaṃ etadavoca “siniddho kho āvuso Jīvaka Tathāgatassa kāyo, yassa dāni kālāṃ maññasī”ti. Atha kho Jīvakassa Komārabhaccassa etadahosi “na kho metaṃ patirūpaṃ yohaṃ Bhagavato oḷārikaṃ virecanaṃ dadeyyan”ti, tīṇi uppalahatthāni nānābhesajjehi paribhāvetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā ekaṃ uppalahatthaṃ Bhagavato upanāmesi “imaṃ bhante Bhagavā paṭhamaṃ uppalahatthaṃ upasiṅghatu, idaṃ Bhagavantaṃ dasakkhattuṃ virecessatī”ti, dutiyaṃ uppalahatthaṃ Bhagavato upanāmesi “imaṃ bhante Bhagavā dutiyaṃ uppalahatthaṃ upasiṅghatu, idaṃ Bhagavantaṃ dasakkhattuṃ virecessatī”ti, tatiyaṃ uppalahatthaṃ Bhagavato upanāmesi “imaṃ bhante Bhagavā tatiyaṃ uppalahatthaṃ upasiṅghatu, idaṃ Bhagavantaṃ dasakkhattuṃ

virecessatī”ti, evaṃ Bhagavato samattiṃsāya virecanaṃ bhavissatīti. Atha kho Jīvako Komārabhacco Bhagavato samattiṃsāya virecanaṃ datvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Atha kho Jīvakassa Komārabhaccassa bahi dvārakoṭṭhakā nikkhantassa etadahosi “mayā kho Bhagavato samattiṃsāya virecanaṃ dinnam, dosābhisanno Tathāgatassa kāyo, na Bhagavantam samattiṃsakkhattum virecessati, ekūnattiṃsakkhattum Bhagavantam virecessati, api ca Bhagavā viritto nahāyissati, nahātam Bhagavantam sakim virecessati, evaṃ Bhagavato samattiṃsāya virecanaṃ bhavissatī”ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā Jīvakassa Komārabhaccassa cetasā cetoparivitakkamaññāya āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi “idhānanda Jīvakassa Komārabhaccassa bahi dvārakoṭṭhakā nikkhantassa etadahosi ‘mayā kho Bhagavato samattiṃsāya virecanaṃ dinnam, dosābhisanno Tathāgatassa kāyo, na Bhagavantam samattiṃsakkhattum virecessati, ekūnattiṃsakkhattum Bhagavantam virecessati, api ca Bhagavā viritto nahāyissati, nahātam Bhagavantam sakim virecessati, evaṃ Bhagavato samattiṃsāya virecanaṃ bhavissatī’ti, tena hānanda uṇhodakam paṭiyādehī”ti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato paṭissuṇitvā uṇhodakam paṭiyādesi.

Atha kho Jīvako Komārabhacco yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinna kho Jīvako Komārabhacco Bhagavantam etadavoca “viritto bhante Bhagavā”ti. Virittomhi Jīvakāti. Idha mayham bhante bahi dvārakoṭṭhakā nikkhantassa etadahosi “mayā kho Bhagavato samattiṃsāya virecanaṃ dinnam, dosābhisanno Tathāgatassa kāyo, na Bhagavantam samattiṃsakkhattum virecessati, ekūnattiṃsakkhattum Bhagavantam virecessati, api ca Bhagavā viritto nahāyissati, nahātam Bhagavantam sakim virecessati, evaṃ Bhagavato samattiṃsāya virecanaṃ bhavissatī”ti. Nahāyatu bhante Bhagavā, nahāyatu Sugatoti. Atha kho Bhagavā uṇhodakam nahāyi, nahātam Bhagavantam sakim virecesi, evaṃ Bhagavato samattiṃsāya virecanaṃ ahoṣi. Atha kho Jīvako Komārabhacco

Bhagavantam etadavoca “yāva bhante Bhagavato kāyo pakatatto hoti, alam¹ yūsapiṇḍapātenā”ti.

210. Varayācanākathā

337. Atha kho Bhagavato kāyo na cirasseva pakatatto ahosi. Atha kho Jīvako Komārabhacco taṃ Siveyyakaṃ dussayugaṃ ādāya yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Jīvako Komārabhacco Bhagavantam etadavoca “ekāhaṃ bhante Bhagavantam varaṃ yācāmi”ti. Atikkantavarā kho Jīvaka Tathāgatāti. Yañca bhante kappati yañca anavajjanti. Vadehi Jīvakāti. Bhagavā bhante paṃsukūliko bhikkhusaṃgho ca, idaṃ me bhante Siveyyakaṃ dussayugaṃ raññā Pajjotena pahitaṃ bahūnaṃ dussānaṃ bahūnaṃ dussayugānaṃ bahūnaṃ dussayugasatānaṃ bahūnaṃ dussayugasahassānaṃ bahūnaṃ dussayugasatasahassānaṃ aggañca seṭṭhañca mokkhañca uttamañca pavarañca, paṭiggaṇhātu me bhante Bhagavā Siveyyakaṃ dussayugaṃ, bhikkhusaṃghassa ca gahapaticīvaraṃ anujānātūti. Paṭiggahesi Bhagavā Siveyyakaṃ dussayugaṃ. Atha kho Bhagavā Jīvakaṃ Komārabhaccaṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandassesi samādapesi samuttejesi sampahaṃsesi. Atha kho Jīvako Komārabhacco Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya sandassito samādapito samuttejito sampahaṃsito uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “anujānāmi bhikkhave gahapaticīvaraṃ, yo icchati, paṃsukūliko hotu, yo icchati, gahapaticīvaraṃ sādīyatu, itarītarenapāhaṃ² bhikkhave santuṭṭhiṃ vaṇṇemī”ti.

Assosum kho Rājagahe manussā “Bhagavatā kira bhikkhūnaṃ gahapaticīvaraṃ anuññātan”ti, te ca manussā haṭṭhā ahesum udaggā “idāni kho mayaṃ dānāni dassāma puññāni karissāma, yato Bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ gahapaticīvaraṃ anuññātan”ti, ekāheneva Rājagahe bahūni cīvarasahassāni uppajjimsu.

1. Ahaṃ tāva yūsapiṇḍapātenāti (Sī), alam yūsapiṇḍakenāti (Syā)

2. Pahaṃ (Sī), cāhaṃ (Syā)

Assosum kho jānapadā manussā “Bhagavatā kira bhikkhūnaṃ gahapaticīvaraṃ anuññātan”ti, te ca manussā haṭṭhā ahesum udaggā “idāni kho mayam dānāni dassāma puññāni karissāma, yato Bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ gahapaticīvaraṃ anuññātan”ti, janapadepi ekāheneva bahūni cīvarasahassāni uppajjimsu.

Tena kho pana samayena saṃghassa pāvāro uppanno hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave pāvāranti.

Koseyyapāvāro uppanno hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave koseyyapāvāranti.

Kojavam uppannaṃ hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave kojavanti.

Paṭhamabhāṇavāro niṭṭhito.

211. Kambalānujānanādīkathā

338. Tena kho pana samayena Kāsirājā Jīvakassa Komārabhaccassa aḍḍhakāsikaṃ kambalaṃ pāhesi upaḍḍhakāsinaṃ khamamānaṃ. Atha kho Jīvako Komārabhacco taṃ aḍḍhakāsikaṃ kambalaṃ ādāya yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinna kho Jīvako Komārabhacco Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ayaṃ me bhante aḍḍhakāsiko kambalo Kāsiraññā pahito upaḍḍhakāsinaṃ khamamāno, paṭiggaṇhātu me bhante Bhagavā kambalaṃ, yaṃ mamassa dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyā”ti. Paṭiggahesi Bhagavā kambalaṃ. Atha kho Bhagavā Jīvakaṃ Komārabhaccaṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandassesī -pa-padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesī “anujānāmi bhikkhave kambalaṃ”ti.

339. Tena kho pana samayena saṃghassa uccāvacāni cīvarāni uppannāni honti. Atha kho bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “kim nu kho Bhagavatā cīvaraṃ

anuññātaṃ kiṃ ananuññātan”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave cha cīvarāni khomaṃ kappāsikaṃ koseyyaṃ kambalaṃ sāṇaṃ bhaṅganti.

340. Tena kho pana samayena ye te bhikkhū gahapaticīvaraṃ sādīyanti, te kukkuccāyantā paṃsukūlaṃ na sādīyanti “ekaṃyeva Bhagavatā cīvaraṃ anuññātaṃ, na dve”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave gahapaticīvaraṃ sādīyantena paṃsukūlampi sādīyituṃ, tadubhayenapāhaṃ bhikkhave santuṭṭhiṃ vaṇṇemīti.

212. Paṃsukūlapariyesanakathā

341. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū Kosalesu janapade addhānamaggappaṭipannā honti. Ekacce bhikkhū susānaṃ okkamim̐su paṃsukūlāya, ekacce bhikkhū nāgamesuṃ. Ye te bhikkhū susānaṃ okkamim̐su paṃsukūlāya, te paṃsukūlāni labhim̐su. Ye te bhikkhū nāgamesuṃ, ke evamāhaṃsu “amhākampi āvuso bhāgaṃ dethā”ti. Te evamāhaṃsu “na mayaṃ āvuso tumhākaṃ bhāgaṃ dassāma, kissa tumhe nāgamitthā”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave nāgamentānaṃ nākāmā bhāgaṃ dātunti.

Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū Kosalesu janapade addhānamaggappaṭipannā honti. Ekacce bhikkhū susānaṃ okkamim̐su paṃsukūlāya, ekacce bhikkhū āgamesuṃ. Ye te bhikkhū susānaṃ okkamim̐su paṃsukūlāya, te paṃsukūlāni labhim̐su. Ye te bhikkhū āgamesuṃ, te evamāhaṃsu “amhākampi āvuso bhāgaṃ dethā”ti. Te evamāhaṃsu “na mayaṃ āvuso tumhākaṃ bhāgaṃ dassāma, kissa tumhe na okkamitthā”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave āgamentānaṃ akāmā bhāgaṃ dātunti.

Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū Kosalesu janapade addhānamaggappaṭipannā honti. Ekacce bhikkhū paṭhamaṃ susānaṃ okkamim̐su paṃsukūlāya, ekacce bhikkhū pacchā okkamim̐su. Ye te bhikkhū paṭhamaṃ susānaṃ okkamim̐su paṃsukūlāya, te paṃsukūlāni labhim̐su. Ye te

bhikkhū pacchā okkamiṃsu, te na labhiṃsu. Te evamāhaṃsu “amhākampi āvuso bhāgaṃ dethā”ti. Te evamāhaṃsu “na mayaṃ āvuso tumhākaṃ bhāgaṃ dassāma, kissa tumhe pacchā okkamitthā”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave pacchā okkantānaṃ nākāmā bhāgaṃ dātunti.

Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū Kosalesu janapade addhānamaggappaṭipannā honti. Te sadisā susānaṃ okkamiṃsu paṃsukūlāya, ekacce bhikkhū paṃsukūlāni labhiṃsu, ekacce bhikkhū na labhiṃsu. Ye te bhikkhū na labhiṃsu, te evamāhaṃsu “amhākampi āvuso bhāgaṃ dethā”ti. Te evamāhaṃsu “na mayaṃ āvuso tumhākaṃ bhāgaṃ dassāma, kissa tumhe na labhitthā”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave sadisānaṃ okkantānaṃ akāmā bhāgaṃ dātunti.

Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū Kosalesu janapade addhānamaggappaṭipannā honti. Te katikaṃ katvā susānaṃ okkamiṃsu paṃsukūlāya, ekacce bhikkhū paṃsukūlāni labhiṃsu, ekacce bhikkhū na labhiṃsu. Ye te bhikkhū na labhiṃsu, te evamāhaṃsu “amhākampi āvuso bhāgaṃ dethā”ti. Te evamāhaṃsu “na mayaṃ āvuso tumhākaṃ bhāgaṃ dassāma, kissa tumhe na labhitthā”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave katikaṃ katvā okkantānaṃ akāmā bhāgaṃ dātunti.

213. Cīvarapaṭiggāhakaṃsammutikathā

342. Tena kho pana samayena manussā cīvaraṃ ādāya ārāmaṃ āgacchanti, te paṭiggāhakaṃ alabhamānā paṭiharanti, cīvaraṃ parittaṃ uppajjati. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgataṃ bhikkhuṃ cīvarapaṭiggāhakaṃ sammannitum, yo na chandāgatiṃ gaccheyya, na dosāgatiṃ gaccheyya, na mohāgatiṃ gaccheyya, na bhayāgatiṃ gaccheyya, gahitāgahitaṅca jāneyya. Evaṅca pana bhikkhave sammannitabbo, paṭhamaṃ bhikkhu yācitabbo, yācitvā byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṅgho ñāpetabbo—

“Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, yadi saṅghassa pattakallaṃ, saṅgho itthannāmaṃ bhikkhuṃ cīvarapaṭiggāhakaṃ sammanneyya, esā ñatti.

Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, saṅgho itthannāmaṃ bhikkhuṃ cīvarapaṭiggāhakaṃ sammannati, yassāyasmato khamati itthannāmassa bhikkhuno cīvarapaṭiggāhakassa sammuti, so tuṅhassa, yassa nakkhamati, so bhāseyya.

Sammato saṅghena itthannāmo bhikkhu cīvarapaṭiggāhako, khamati saṅghassa, tasmā tuṅhī, evametaṃ dhārayāmi”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena cīvarapaṭiggāhaka bhikkhū cīvaraṃ paṭiggahetvā tattheva ujjhivā pakkamanti, cīvaraṃ nassati. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgataṃ bhikkhuṃ cīvaranidahakaṃ sammannituṃ, yo na chandāgatiṃ gaccheyya, na dosāgatiṃ gaccheyya, na mohāgatiṃ gaccheyya, na bhayāgatiṃ gaccheyya, nihitānīhitañca jāneyya. Evañca pana bhikkhave sammannitabbo, paṭhamaṃ bhikkhu yācītabbo, yācītvā byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṅgho ñāpetabbo—

“Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, yadi saṅghassa pattakallaṃ, saṅgho itthannāmaṃ bhikkhuṃ cīvaranidahakaṃ sammanneyya, esā ñatti. . Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, saṅgho itthannāmaṃ bhikkhuṃ cīvaranidahakaṃ sammannati, yassāyasmato khamati itthannāmassa bhikkhuno cīvaranidahakassa sammuti, so tuṅhassa, yassa nakkhamati, so bhāseyya. . Sammato saṅghena itthannāmo bhikkhu cīvaranidahako, khamati saṅghassa, tasmā tuṅhī, evametaṃ dhārayāmi”ti.

214. Bhaṇḍāgārasammuti-ādikathā

343. Tena kho pana samayena cīvaranidahako bhikkhu maṇḍapepi rukkhamaṇḍapepi nibbakosepi cīvaraṃ nidahati, undūrehipi upacikāhipi khajjanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave bhaṇḍāgāraṃ sammannituṃ, yaṃ saṅgho ākaṅkhati vihāraṃ vā aḍḍhayogaṃ vā pāsādaṃ vā hammiyaṃ vā guhaṃ vā. Evañca pana bhikkhave sammannitabbo, byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṅgho ñāpetabbo—

“Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, yadi saṅghassa pattakallaṃ, saṅgho itthannāmaṃ vihāraṃ bhaṇḍāgāraṃ sammanneyya, esā ñatti. . Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, saṅgho itthannāmaṃ vihāraṃ bhaṇḍāgāraṃ sammannati, yassāyasmato khamati itthannāmassa vihārassa bhaṇḍāgārassa sammuti, so tuṅhassa,

yassa nakkhamati, so bhāseyya. . Sammato saṅghena itthannāmo vihāro bhaṇḍāgāraṃ, khamati saṅghassa, tasmā tuṅhī, evametaṃ dhārayāmi”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena saṅghassa bhaṇḍāgāre cīvaraṃ aguttaṃ hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgataṃ bhikkhuṃ bhaṇḍāgārikaṃ sammannituṃ, yo na chandāgatiṃ gaccheyya, na dosāgatiṃ gaccheyya, na mohāgatiṃ gaccheyya, na bhayāgatiṃ gaccheyya, guttāguttañca jāneyya. Evañca pana bhikkhave sammannitabbo. Paṭhamaṃ bhikkhu yācītabbo, yācītvā byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṅgho nāpetabbo—

“Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, yadi saṅghassa pattakallaṃ saṅgho itthannāmaṃ bhikkhuṃ bhaṇḍāgārikaṃ sammanneyya, esā ñatti. . Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, saṅgho itthannāmaṃ bhikkhuṃ bhaṇḍāgārikaṃ sammannati, yassāyasmato khamati itthannāmassa bhikkhuno bhaṇḍāgārikassa sammuti, so tuṅhassa, yassa nakkhamati, so bhāseyya. . Sammato saṅghena itthannāmo bhikkhu bhaṇḍāgāriko, khamati saṅghassa, tasmā tuṅhī, evametaṃ dhārayāmi”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhaṇḍāgārikaṃ vuṭṭhāpentī. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave bhaṇḍāgāriko vuṭṭhāpetabbo, yo vuṭṭhāpeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana samayena saṅghassa bhaṇḍāgāre cīvaraṃ ussannaṃ hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave sammukhībhūtena saṅghena bhājetunti.

Tena kho pana samayena saṅgho cīvaraṃ bhājento kolāhalaṃ akāsi. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgataṃ bhikkhuṃ cīvarabhājakaṃ sammannituṃ, yo na chandāgatiṃ gaccheyya, na dosāgatiṃ gaccheyya, na mohāgatiṃ gaccheyya, na bhayāgatiṃ gaccheyya, bhājitābhājitañca jāneyya. Evañca pana bhikkhave sammannitabbo. Paṭhamaṃ bhikkhu yācītabbo, yācītvā byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṅgho nāpetabbo—

“Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, yadi saṅghassa pattakallaṃ, saṅgho itthannāmaṃ bhikkhuṃ cīvarabhājakam sammanneyya, esā ñatti. . Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, saṅgho itthannāmaṃ bhikkhuṃ cīvarabhājakam sammannati, yassāyasmato khamati itthannāmassa bhikkhuno cīvarabhājakassa sammuti, so tuṅhassa, yassa nakkhamati, so bhāseyya. . Sammato saṅghena itthannāmo bhikkhu cīvarabhājako, khamati saṅghassa, tasmā tuṅhī, evametaṃ dhārayāmi”ti.

Atha kho cīvarabhājakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “kathaṃ nu kho cīvaram bhājetabban”ti. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave paṭhamaṃ uccinitvā tulayitvā vaṇṇāvaṇṇam katvā bhikkhū gaṇetvā vaggam bandhitvā cīvarapaṭivīsam ṭhapetunti.

Atha kho cīvarabhājakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “kathaṃ nu kho sāmaṇerānaṃ cīvarapaṭivīso dātabbo”ti. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave sāmaṇerānaṃ upaḍḍhapaṭivīsam dātunti.

Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu sakena bhāgena uttaritukāmo hoti. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave uttarantassa sakam bhāgam dātunti.

Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu atirekabhāgena uttaritukāmo hoti. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave anukkhepe dinne atirekabhāgam dātunti.

Atha kho cīvarabhājakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “kathaṃ nu kho cīvarapaṭivīso dātabbo, āgatapaṭipāṭiyā¹ nu kho udāhu yathāvuḍḍhan”ti. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave vikalake tosetvā kusapātam kātunti.

215. Cīvararajanakathā

344. Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū chakaṇenapi paṇḍumattikāyapi cīvaram rajanti, cīvaram dubbaṇṇam hoti. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesuṃ.

1. Āgatāgatapaṭipāṭiyā (Ka)

Anujānāmi bhikkhave cha rajanāni mūlarajanam khandharajanam tacarajanam pattarajanam puppharajanam phalarajananti.

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū sītudakāya¹ cīvaram rajanti, cīvaram duggandham hoti. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave rajanam pacitum cullam rajanakumbhinti. Rajanam uttariyati. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave uttarāḷupam² bandhitunti.

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū na jānanti rajanam pakkam vā apakkam vā. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave udaye vā nakhapitthikāya vā thevakam dātunti.

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū rajanam oropentā kumbhim āviñchanti³, kumbhī bhijjati. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave rajanāḷuṅkam⁴ daṇḍakathālakanti.

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhūnam rajanabhājanam na samvijjati. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave rajanakolambam rajanaghaṭanti.

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū pātiyāpi pattepi cīvaram omaddanti, cīvaram paribhijjati. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave rajanadoṅkanti.

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū chamāya cīvaram pattharanti, cīvaram paṃsukitam hoti. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave tiṇasanthārakanti.

Tiṇasanthārako upacikāhi khajjati. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave cīvaravaṃsam cīvararajjunti.

Majjhena laggenti, rajanam ubhato galati. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave kaṇṇe bandhitunti.

1. Sītundikāya (Sī), sītudakāya (Syā) 2. Uttarāḷupam (Yojanā), uttarāḷuṅgam (Syā)
3. Āviñjanti (Sī), āvaṭṭanti (Syā) 4. Rajanāḷuṅkam (Yojanā)

Kaṇṇo jīrati. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave kaṇṇasuttakanti.

Rajanaṃ ekato galati. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave samparivattakaṃ samparivattakaṃ rajetuṃ, na ca acchinne theve pakkamitunti.

Tena kho pana samayena cīvaraṃ patthinnaṃ hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave uduke osāretunti.

Tena kho pana samayena cīvaraṃ pharusāṃ hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave pāṇinā ākoṭetunti.

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū acchinnakāni cīvarāni dhārenti dantakāsāvāni. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “seyyathāpi nāma¹ giḥi kāmabhogino”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave acchinnakāni cīvarāni dhāretabbāni, yo dhāreyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

216. Chinnakacīvarānujānā

345. Atha kho Bhagavā Rājagahe yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Dakkhiṇāgiri tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi. Addasā kho Bhagavā Magadhakhettaṃ acchibaddhaṃ² pāḷibaddhaṃ mariyādabaddhaṃ siṅghāṭakabaddhaṃ, disvāna āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi “passasi no tvaṃ Ānanda Magadhakhettaṃ acchibaddhaṃ pāḷibaddhaṃ mariyādabaddhaṃ siṅghāṭakabaddhaṃ”ti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti. Ussahasi tvaṃ Ānanda bhikkhūnaṃ evarūpāni cīvarāni saṃvidahitunti. Ussahāmi Bhagavāti. Atha kho Bhagavā Dakkhiṇāgirisimā yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā punadeva Rājagahaṃ paccāgañchi. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando sambahulānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ cīvarāni saṃvidahitvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “passatu me³ bhante Bhagavā cīvarāni saṃvidahitāni”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmimā nidāne etasmimā pakaraṇe dhammimā kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “paṇḍito bhikkhave Ānando, mahāpaṇṇo bhikkhave Ānando, yatra hi nāma mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānissati, kusimpi nāma karissati, aḍḍhakusimpi nāma karissati, maṇḍalampi nāma

1. Seyyathāpi (?)

2. Accibaddhaṃ (Sī, Syā), acchibandhaṃ (Ka)

3. Passatha tumhe (Ka)

karissati, aḍḍhamaṇḍalampi nāma karissati, vivaṭṭampi nāma karissati, anuvivaṭṭampi nāma karissati, gīveyyakampi nāma karissati, jaṅgheyyakampi nāma karissati, bāhantampi nāma karissati, chinnakam bhavissati satthalūkham samaṇasāruppaṃ paccatthikānaṃ ca anabhicchitaṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave chinnakam saṃghāṭiṃ chinnakam uttarāsaṅgam chinnakam antaravāsakan”ti.

217. Ticīvarānujānā

346. Atha kho Bhagavā Rājagahe yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Vesālī tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi. Addasa Bhagavā antarā ca Rājagahaṃ antarā ca Vesālīṃ addhānamaggappaṭipanno sambahule bhikkhū cīvarehi ubbhaṇḍite¹ sīsepi cīvarabhisim karitvā khandhepi cīvarabhisim karitvā kaṭiyāpi cīvarabhisim karitvā āgacchante, disvāna Bhagavato etadahosi “atilahum kho ime moghapurisā cīvare bāhullāya āvattā, yannūnāham bhikkhūnaṃ cīvare sīmaṃ bandheyyaṃ, mariyādaṃ ṭhapeyyaṃ”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Vesālī tadavasari, tatra sudam Bhagavā Vesālīyaṃ viharati Gotamake cetiye. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā sītāsu hemantikāsu rattīsu antaraṭṭhakāsu himapātasamaye rattim ajjhokāse ekacīvaro nisīdi, na Bhagavantam sītam ahosi. Nikkhante paṭhame yāme sītam Bhagavantam ahosi, dutiyam Bhagavā cīvaram pārupi, na Bhagavantam sītam ahosi. Nikkhante majjhime yāme sītam Bhagavantam ahosi, tatiyam Bhagavā cīvaram pārupi, na Bhagavantam sītam ahosi. Nikkhante pacchime yāme uddhaste aruṇe nandimukhiyā rattiyā sītam Bhagavantam ahosi, catuttham Bhagavā cīvaram pārupi, na Bhagavantam sītam ahosi. Atha kho Bhagavato etadahosi “yepi kho te kulaputtā imasmim dhammavinaye sītālukā sītabhīrukā, tepi sakkonti ticīvarena yāpetum, yannūnāham bhikkhūnaṃ cīvare sīmaṃ bandheyyaṃ mariyādaṃ ṭhapeyyaṃ ticīvaram anujāneyyaṃ”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “idhāham bhikkhave antarā ca Rājagahaṃ antarā ca Vesālīṃ addhānamaggappaṭipanno addasam sambahulā

1. Ubbhaṇḍikate (Syā)

bhikkhū cīvarehi ubbhaṇḍite sīsepi cīvarabhisim karitvā khandhepi cīvarabhisim karitvā kaṭiyāpi cīvarabhisim karitvā āgacchante, disvāna me etadahosi ‘atilahum kho ime moghapurisā cīvare bāhullāya āvattā, yannūnāhaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ cīvare sīmaṃ bandheyyaṃ mariyādaṃ ṭhapeyyaṃ’ti, idhāhaṃ bhikkhave sītāsu hemantikāsu rattīsu antaraṭṭhakāsu himapātasamaye rattim ajjhokāse ekacīvaro nisīdim, na maṃ sītaṃ ahosi. Nikkhante paṭhame yāme sītaṃ maṃ ahosi, dutiyāhaṃ cīvaraṃ pārupim, na maṃ sītaṃ ahosi. Nikkhante majjhime yāme sītaṃ maṃ ahosi, tatiyāhaṃ cīvaraṃ pārupim, na maṃ sītaṃ ahosi. Nikkhante pacchime yāme uddhaste aruṇe nandimukhiyā rattiyā sītaṃ maṃ ahosi, catutthāhaṃ cīvaraṃ pārupim, na maṃ sītaṃ ahosi. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave etadahosi ‘yepi kho te kulaputtā imasmim dhammavinaye sītālukā sītābhīrukā, tepi sakkonti ticīvarena yāpetum, yannūnāhaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ cīvare sīmaṃ bandheyyaṃ mariyādaṃ ṭhapeyyaṃ ticīvaraṃ anujāneyyaṃ’ti. Anujānāmi bhikkhave ticīvaraṃ diguṇaṃ saṃghāṭim ekacciyāṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ ekacciyāṃ antaravāsakaṃ’ti.

218. Atirekacīvarakathā

347. * Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū “Bhagavatā ticīvaraṃ anuññātaṃ”ti aññeneva ticīvarena gāmaṃ pavisanti, aññena ticīvarena ārāme acchanti, aññena ticīvarena nahānaṃ otaranti. Ye te bhikkhū appicchā, te ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū atirekacīvaraṃ dhāressanti”ti. Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “na bhikkhave atirekacīvaraṃ dhāretabbaṃ, yo dhāreyya, yathādhammo kāretabbo”ti.

* Tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Ānandassa atirekacīvaraṃ uppannaṃ hoti, āyasmā ca Ānando taṃ cīvaraṃ āyasmato Sāriputtassa dātukāmo hoti, āyasmā ca Sāriputto Sākete viharati. Atha kho āyasmato Ānandassa etadahosi “Bhagavatā sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ ‘na atirekacīvaraṃ dhāretabbaṃ’ti, idaṅca me atirekacīvaraṃ

uppannaṃ, ahañcīmaṃ cīvaraṃ āyasmato Sāriputtassa dātukāmo, āyasmā ca Sāriputto Sākete viharati, kathaṃ nu kho mayā paṭipajjitabban”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesi. Kīvaciraṃ panānanda Sāriputto āgacchissatīti. Navamaṃ vā Bhagavā divasaṃ dasamaṃ vāti. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmim̐ nidāne etasmim̐ pakaraṇe dhammim̐ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “anujānāmi bhikkhave dasāhaparamaṃ atirekacīvaraṃ dhāretun”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhūnaṃ atirekacīvaraṃ uppannaṃ hoti. Atha kho bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “kathaṃ nu kho amhehi atirekacīvare paṭipajjitabban”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave atirekacīvaraṃ vikappetuntī.

348. Atha kho Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Bārāṇasī tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi. Anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Bārāṇasī tadavasari, tatra sudaṃ Bhagavā Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharati Isipatane migadāye. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa bhikkhuno antaravāsako chiddo hoti. Athakho tassa bhikkhuno etadahosi “Bhagavatā ticīvaraṃ anuññātaṃ diguṇā saṃghāṭi ekacciyo uttarāsaṅgo ekacciyo antaravāsako, ayañca me antaravāsako chiddo, yannūnāhaṃ aggaḷaṃ acchupeyyaṃ, samantato dupaṭṭaṃ bhavissati, majjhe ekacciyaṃ”ti. Atha kho so bhikkhu aggaḷaṃ acchupesi. Addasā kho Bhagavā senāsanacārikaṃ āhiṇḍanto taṃ bhikkhuṃ aggaḷaṃ acchupentaṃ¹, disvāna yena so bhikkhu tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā taṃ bhikkhuṃ etadavoca “kiṃ tvaṃ bhikkhu karosī”ti. Aggaḷaṃ Bhagavā acchupemīti. Sādhu sādhu bhikkhu, sādhu kho tvaṃ bhikkhu aggaḷaṃ acchupesīti. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmim̐ nidāne etasmim̐ pakaraṇe dhammim̐ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “anujānāmi bhikkhave ahatānaṃ dussānaṃ ahatakappānaṃ diguṇaṃ saṃghāṭim̐ ekacciyaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ ekacciyaṃ antaravāsakaṃ, utuddhaṭānaṃ dussānaṃ catugguṇaṃ saṃghāṭim̐ diguṇaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ

1. Acchupantaṃ (Ka)

diguṇaṃ antaravāsakaṃ, paṃsukūle yāvadatthaṃ, pāpaṇike ussāho karaṇīyo. Anujānāmi bhikkhave aggaḷaṃ tunnaṃ ovaṭṭikaṃ kaṇḍusakaṃ daḷhīkamman”ti.

219. Visākhāvattu

349. Atha kho Bhagavā Bārāṇasiyaṃ yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Sāvatti tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi. Anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Sāvatti tadavasari, tatra sudaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Visākhā Migāramātā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamaṃ, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Visākhā Migāramātaraṃ Bhagavā dhammiyā kathāya sandassesi samādapesi samuttejesi sampahaṃsesi. Atha kho Visākhā Migāramātā Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya sandassitā samādapitā samuttejitā sampahaṃsitā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “adhivāsetu me bhante Bhagavā svātanāya bhantaṃ saddhim bhikkhusaṃghena”ti. Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṇhībhāvena. Atha kho Visākhā Migāramātā Bhagavato adhivāsanam viditvā uṭṭhāyāsanā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi.

Tena kho pana samayena tassā rattiyaṃ accayena cātuddīpiko mahāmegho pāvassi. Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “yathā bhikkhave jetavene vassati, evaṃ catūsu dīpesu vassati, ovassāpetha bhikkhave kāyaṃ, ayaṃ pacchimako cātuddīpiko mahāmegho”ti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paṭissuṇitvā nikkhittacīvarā kāyaṃ ovassāpenti. Atha kho Visākhā Migāramātā paṇītaṃ khādanīyaṃ bhojanīyaṃ paṭiyādāpetvā dāsīṃ āṇāpesi “gaccha je ārāmaṃ gantvā kālaṃ ārocehi kālo bhante niṭṭhitaṃ bhantaṃ”ti. “Evaṃ ayye”ti kho sā dāsī Visākhāya Migāramātuyā paṭissuṇitvā ārāmaṃ gantvā addasa bhikkhū nikkhittacīvare kāyaṃ ovassāpenti, disvāna “natthi ārāme bhikkhū, ājīvakaṃ kāyaṃ ovassāpenti”ti yena Visākhā Migāramātā tenupasaṅkamaṃ, upasaṅkamtivā Visākhā Migāramātaraṃ etadavoca “natthayye ārāme bhikkhū, ājīvakaṃ kāyaṃ ovassāpenti”ti. Atha kho Visākhāya Migāramātuyā paṇḍitāya viyattāya medhāviniyā etadahosi “nissāmsayaṃ kho ayyā nikkhittacīvarā kāyaṃ ovassāpenti,

sāyaṃ bālā maññittha natthi ārāme bhikkhū, ājivakā kāyaṃ ovassāpentī”ti puna dāsīm āṇāpesi “gaccha je ārāmaṃ gantvā kālaṃ ārocehi kālo bhante niṭṭhitam bhattan”ti, atha kho te bhikkhū gattāni sītim karitvā¹ kallakāyā cīvarāni gahetvā yathāvihāraṃ pavisiṃsu. Atha kho sā dāsī ārāmaṃ gantvā bhikkhū apassantī “natthi ārāme bhikkhū, suñño ārāmo”ti yena Visākhā Migāramātā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Visākhā Migāramātaraṃ etadavoca “natthayye ārāme bhikkhū, suñño ārāmo”ti. Atha kho Visākhāya Migāramātuyā paṇḍitāya viyattāya medhāviniyā etadahosi “nissamsayaṃ kho ayyā gattāni sītim karitvā kallakāyā cīvarāni gahetvā yathāvihāraṃ pavitṭhā, sāyaṃ bālā maññittha natthi ārāme bhikkhū, suñño ārāmo”ti puna dāsīm āṇāpesi “gaccha je ārāmaṃ gantvā kālaṃ ārocehi kālo bhante niṭṭhitam bhattan”ti.

350. Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “sandahatha² bhikkhave pattacīvaraṃ, kālo bhattassā”ti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samiñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samiñjeyya, evameva Jetavane antarahito Visākhāya Migāramātuyā koṭṭhake pāturaḥosi. Nisīdi Bhagavā paññatte āsane saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṅghena. Atha kho Visākhā Migāramātā “acchariyaṃ vata bho abbhutaṃ vata bho Tathāgatassa mahiddhikatā mahānubhāvatā, yatra hi nāma jaṇṇukamattesupi oghesu pavattamānesu kaṭimattesupi oghesu pavattamānesu na hi nāma ekabhikkhussapi³ pādā vā cīvarāni vā allāni bhavissanti”ti haṭṭhā udaggā Buddhappamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ paṇītena khādaniyena bhojanīyena sahatthā santappetvā sampavāretvā Bhagavantaṃ bhuttāviraṃ onītapattapaṇiṃ ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho Visākhā Migāramātā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “aṭṭhāhaṃ bhante Bhagavantaṃ varāni yācāmi”ti. Atikkantavarā kho Visāke Tathāgatāti. Yāni ca bhante

1. Sītikaritvā (Syā)

2. Sannahatha (Sī, Syā)

3. Pavattamānesu na ekabhikkhussapi (?)

kappiyāni yāni ca anavajjānīti. Vadehi Visākheti. Icchāmahaṃ bhante saṃghassa yāvajjivāṃ vassikasāṭīkaṃ dātuṃ, āgantukabhattaṃ dātuṃ, gamikabhattaṃ dātuṃ, gilānabhattaṃ dātuṃ, gilānupaṭṭhākabhattaṃ dātuṃ, gilānabhesajjaṃ dātuṃ, dhuvayāguṃ dātuṃ, bhikkhunisaṃghassa udakasāṭīkaṃ dātunti. Kim pana tvam Visākhe atthavasam sampassamānā Tathāgataṃ aṭṭha varāni yācasīti.

Idhāhaṃ bhante dāsim āṇāpesim “gaccha je ārāmaṃ gantvā kālaṃ ārocehi kālo bhante niṭṭhitaṃ bhattaṃ”ti, atha kho sā bhante dāsī ārāmaṃ gantvā addasa bhikkhū nikkhattacīvare kāyaṃ ovassāpente, disvāna “natthi ārāme bhikkhū, ājīvakā kāyaṃ ovassāpenti”ti yenāhaṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā maṃ etadavoca “natthayye ārāme bhikkhū, ājīvakā kāyaṃ ovassāpenti”ti. Asuci bhante naggiyaṃ jegucchaṃ paṭikūlaṃ, imāhaṃ bhante atthavasam sampassamānā icchāmi saṃghassa yāvajjivāṃ vassikasāṭīkaṃ dātuṃ.

Puna ca param bhante āgantuko bhikkhu na vīthikusalo na gocarakusalo kilanto piṇḍāya carati. So me āgantukabhattaṃ bhuñjitvā vīthikusalo gocarakusalo akilanto piṇḍāya carissati, imāhaṃ bhante atthavasam sampassamānā icchāmi saṃghassa yāvajjivāṃ āgantukabhattaṃ dātuṃ.

Puna caparam bhante gamiko bhikkhu attano bhattaṃ pariyesamāno Sathā vā vihāyissati, yatta vā vāsam gantukāmo bhavissati tattha vikāle upagacchissati, kilanto addhānaṃ gamissati. So me gamikabhattaṃ bhuñjitvā sathā na vihāyissati, yattha vāsam gantukāmo bhavissati tattha kāle upagacchissati, akilanto addhānaṃ gamissati, imāhaṃ bhante atthavasam sampassamānā icchāmi saṃghassa yāvajjivāṃ gamikabhattaṃ dātuṃ.

Puna caparam bhante gilānassa bhikkhuno sappāyāni bhojanāni alabhantassa ābādho vā abhivaḍḍhissati, kālamkiriyā vā bhavissati. Tassa me gilānabhattaṃ bhuttassa ābādho na abhivaḍḍhissati, kālamkiriyā na bhavissati, imāhaṃ bhante atthavasam sampassamānā icchāmi saṃghassa yāvajjivāṃ gilānabhattaṃ dātuṃ.

Puna caparaṃ bhante gilānupaṭṭhāko bhikkhu attano bhattaṃ pariyesamāno gilānassa ussūre bhattaṃ nīharissati, bhattacchedaṃ karissati. So me gilānupaṭṭhākabhattaṃ bhuñjitvā gilānassa kālena bhattaṃ nīharissati, bhattacchedaṃ na karissati, imāhaṃ bhante atthavaśaṃ sampassamānā icchāmi saṃghassa yāvajīvaṃ gilānupaṭṭhākabhattaṃ dātuṃ.

Puna caparaṃ bhante gilānassa bhikkhuno sappāyāni bhesajjāni alabhantassa ābādho vā abhivaḍḍhissati, kālaṃkiriyā vā bhavissati. Tassa me gilānabhesajjaṃ paribhuttassa ābādho na abhivaḍḍhissati, kālaṃkiriyā na bhavissati, imāhaṃ bhante atthavaśaṃ sampassamānā icchāmi saṃghassa yāvajīvaṃ gilānabhesajjaṃ dātuṃ.

Puna caparaṃ bhante Bhagavatā Andhakavinde dasānisaṃse sampassamānena yāgu anuññātā, tyāhaṃ bhante ānisaṃse sampassamānā icchāmi saṃghassa yāvajīvaṃ dhuvayāguṃ dātuṃ.

Idha bhante bhikkhuniyo Aciravatiyā nadiyā vesiyāhi saddhim nagga ekatitthe nahāyanti, tā bhante vesiyā bhikkhuniyo uppaṇḍesuṃ “kiṃ nu kho nāma tumhākaṃ ayye daharānaṃ¹ brahmacariyaṃ ciṇṇena, nanu nāma kāmā paribhuñjitabbā, yadā jiṇṇā bhavissatha, tadā brahmacariyaṃ carissatha, evaṃ tumhākaṃ ubho atthā pariggahitā bhavissanti”ti. Tā bhante bhikkhuniyo vesiyāhi uppaṇḍiyamānā maṅkū ahesuṃ. Asuci bhante mātugāmassa naggiyaṃ jegucchaṃ paṭikūlaṃ, imāhaṃ bhante atthavaśaṃ sampassamānā icchāmi bhikkhunisaṃghassa yāvajīvaṃ udakasāṭikaṃ dātunti.

351. Kiṃ pana tvaṃ Visākhe ānisaṃsaṃ sampassamānā Tathāgataṃ aṭṭha varāni yācasīti. Idha bhante disāsu vassaṃvuṭṭhā bhikkhū Sāvattim āgacchissanti Bhagavantam dassanāya, te Bhagavantam upasaṅkamtivā pucchissanti “itthannāmo bhante bhikkhu kālaṅkato, tassa kā gati ko abhisamparāyo”ti. Tam Bhagavā byākarissati sotāpattiphale vā sakadāgāmiphale vā anāgāmiphale vā arahatte vā. Tyāhaṃ upasaṅkamtivā pucchissāmi “āgatapubbā nu kho bhante tena ayyena Sāvattihī”ti. Sace

1. Daharānaṃ daharānaṃ (Sī)

me vakkhanti “āgatapubbā tena bhikkhunā Sāvathī”ti. Niṭṭhamettha gacchissāmi “nissamsayaṃ me paribhuttaṃ tena ayyena vassikasāṭikā vā āgantukabhattaṃ vā gamikabhattaṃ vā gilānābhattaṃ vā gilānupaṭṭhākabhattaṃ vā gilānabhesajjaṃ vā dhuvayāgu vā”ti. Tassā me tadanussarantiyā pāmujaṃ jāyissati, pamuditāya pīti jāyissati, pītimanāya kāyo passambhissati, passaddhakāyā sukhaṃ vediyissāmi, sukhiniyā cittaṃ samādhiyissati, sā me bhavissati indriyabhāvanā balabhāvanā bojjhaṅgabhāvanā, imāhaṃ bhante ānisaṃsaṃ sampassamānā Tathāgataṃ aṭṭha varāni yācāmi. Sādhu sādhu Visākhe, sādhu kho tvaṃ Visākhe imaṃ ānisaṃsaṃ sampassamānā Tathāgataṃ aṭṭha varāni yācasi, anujānāmi te Visākhe aṭṭha varāni. Atha kho Bhagavā Visākhaṃ Migāramātaraṃ imāhi gāthāhi anumodi—

“Yā annapānaṃ datatippamoditā,
 Sīlūpapannā Sugatassa sāvikā.
 Dadāti dānaṃ abhibhuyya maccharaṃ,
 Sovaggikaṃ sokaṇudaṃ sukhāvahaṃ.
 Dibbaṃ sā labhate āyumaṃ¹,
 Āgamma maggaṃ virajaṃ anaṅgaṇaṃ.
 Sā puññakāmaṃ sukhinī anāmayā,
 Saggamhi kāyamhi ciraṃ pamodatī”ti.

352. Atha kho Bhagavā Visākhaṃ Migāramātaraṃ imāhi gāthāhi anumoditvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmimṃ nidāne etasmimṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “anujānāmi bhikkhave vassikasāṭikaṃ āgantukabhattaṃ gamikabhattaṃ gilānābhattaṃ gilānupaṭṭhākabhattaṃ gilānabhesajjaṃ dhuvayāguraṃ bhikkhunisaṃghassa udakasāṭikaṃ”ti.

Visākhābhāṇavāro niṭṭhito.

1. Dibbaṃ balaṃ sā labhate ca āyumaṃ (Sī, Syā)

220. Nisīdanādi-anujānanā

353. Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū paṇītāni bhojanāni bhuñjitvā muṭṭhassatī asampajānā niddaṃ okkamanti, tesaṃ muṭṭhassatīnaṃ asampajānānaṃ niddaṃ okkamantānaṃ supinantena asuci muccati, senāsanānaṃ asucinā makkhiyati. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmatā Ānandena pacchāsamaṇena senāsanacārikaṃ āhiṇḍanto addasa senāsanānaṃ asucinā makkhitānaṃ, disvāna āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi “kiṃ etaṃ Ānanda senāsanānaṃ makkhitaṃ”ti. Etarahi bhante bhikkhū paṇītāni bhojanāni bhuñjitvā muṭṭhassatī asampajānā niddaṃ okkamanti, tesaṃ muṭṭhassatīnaṃ asampajānānaṃ niddaṃ okkamantānaṃ supinantena asuci muccati, tayidaṃ Bhagavā senāsanānaṃ asucinā makkhitanti. Evametaṃ Ānanda evametaṃ Ānanda, muccati hi Ānanda muṭṭhassatīnaṃ asampajānānaṃ niddaṃ okkamantānaṃ supinantena asuci. Ye te Ānanda bhikkhū upaṭṭhitassatī sampajānā niddaṃ okkamanti, tesaṃ asuci na muccati. Yepi te Ānanda puthujjanā kāmesu vītarāgā, tesampi asuci na muccati. Aṭṭhānametaṃ Ānanda anavakāso yaṃ Arahatō asuci mucceyyāti. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmim̐ nidāne etasmim̐ pakaraṇe dhammim̐ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi—idhāhaṃ bhikkhave Ānandena pacchāsamaṇena senāsanacārikaṃ āhiṇḍanto addasaṃ senāsanānaṃ asucinā makkhitānaṃ, disvāna Ānandaṃ āmantesim̐ “kiṃ etaṃ Ānanda senāsanānaṃ makkhitaṃ”ti. Etarahi bhante bhikkhū paṇītāni bhojanāni bhuñjitvā muṭṭhassatī asampajānā niddaṃ okkamanti, tesaṃ muṭṭhassatīnaṃ asampajānānaṃ niddaṃ okkamantānaṃ supinantena asuci muccati, tayidaṃ Bhagavā senāsanānaṃ asucinā makkhitanti. Evametaṃ Ānanda evametaṃ Ānanda, muccati hi Ānanda muṭṭhassatīnaṃ asampajānānaṃ niddaṃ okkamantānaṃ supinantena asuci, ye te Ānanda bhikkhū upaṭṭhitassatī sampajānā niddaṃ okkamanti, tesaṃ asuci na muccati. Yepi te Ānanda puthujjanā kāmesu vītarāgā, tesampi asuci na muccati. Aṭṭhānametaṃ Ānanda anavakāso yaṃ Arahatō asuci mucceyyāti.

Pañcime bhikkhave ādīnavā muṭṭhassatissa asampajānassa niddaṃ okkamato. Dukkhaṃ supati, dukkhaṃ paṭibujjhati, pāpakaṃ supinaṃ passati, devatā na rakkhanti, asuci muccati. Ime kho bhikkhave pañca ādīnavā muṭṭhassatissa asampajānassa niddaṃ okkamato.

Pañcime bhikkhave ānisaṃsā upaṭṭhitassatissa sampajānassa niddaṃ okkamato. Sukhaṃ supati, sukhaṃ paṭibujjhati, na pāpakaṃ supinaṃ passati, devatā rakkhanti, asuci na muccati. Ime kho bhikkhave pañca ānisaṃsā upaṭṭhitassatissa sampajānassa niddaṃ okkamato.

Anujānāmi bhikkhave kāyaguttiyā cīvaraguttiyā senāsanaguttiyā nisīdananti.

Tena kho pana samayena atikhuddakaṃ nisīdanaṃ na sabbam senāsaṇaṃ saṃgopeti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave yāvamahantaṃ paccattharaṇaṃ ākaṅkhati, tāvamahantaṃ paccattharaṇaṃ kātunti.

354. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Ānandassa upajjhāyassa āyasmato Belaṭṭhasīsassa thullakacchābādho hoti, tassa lasikāya cīvarāni kāye lagganti, tāni bhikkhū udakena temetvā temetvā apakaḍḍhanti. Addasā kho Bhagavā senāsanacārikaṃ ahiṇḍanto te bhikkhū tāni cīvarāni udakena temetvā temetvā apakaḍḍhante, disvāna yena te bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā te bhikkhū etadavoca “kiṃ imassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno ābādho”ti. Imassa bhante āyasmato thullakacchābādho, lasikāya cīvarāni kāye lagganti, tāni mayam udakena temetvā temetvā apakaḍḍhāmāti. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “anujānāmi bhikkhave ‘yassa kaṇḍu vā piḷakā vā assāvo vā thullakacchu vā ābādho’ kaṇḍuppaṭicchādin”ti.

355. Atha kho Visākhā Migāramātā mukhapuñchanacoḷaṃ¹ ādāya yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho Visākhā Migāramātā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “paṭigganḥātu me bhante Bhagavā mukhapuñchanacoḷaṃ, yaṃ mamassa dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyā”ti. Paṭiggahesi Bhagavā mukhapuñchanacoḷaṃ. Atha kho Bhagavā Visākhā Migāramātaraṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandassesi samādapesi samuttejesi sampahaṃsesi. Atha kho Visākhā Migāramātā Bhagavatā

1. Mukhapuñjanacoḷaṃ (Ka)

dhammiyā kathāya sandassitā samādapitā samuttejitā sampahaṁsitā uṭṭhāyāsanaṁ Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇam katvā pakkāmi. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmiṁ nidāne etasmiṁ pakaraṇe dhammiṁ katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “anujānāmi bhikkhave mukhapuñchanacoḷakan”¹.

356. Tena kho pana samayena Rojo Mallo āyasmato Ānandassa sahāyo hoti, Rojassa Mallassa khomapilotikā āyasmato Ānandassa hatthe nikkhattā hoti, āyasmato ca Ānandassa khomapilotikāya attho hoti. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatassa vissāsam gahetum. Sandiṭṭho ca hoti, sambhatto ca, ālapito ca, jīvati ca, jānāti ca “gahite me attamano bhavissatī”^{ti}. Anujānāmi bhikkhave imehi pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatassa vissāsam gahetunti.

357. Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhūnam paripuṇṇam hoti ticīvaram, attho ca hoti parissāvanehipi thavikāhipi. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave parikkhāracōlakanti.

221. Pacchimavikappanupagacīvarādīkathā

358. Atha kho bhikkhūnam etadahosi “yāni tāni Bhagavatā anuññātāni ticīvaranti vā vassikasāṭīkāti vā nisīdananti vā paccattharaṇanti vā kaṇḍuppaṭicchādīti vā mukhapuñchanacoḷanti vā parikkhāracōlanti vā, sabbāni tāni adhiṭṭhātabbāni nu kho, udāhu vikappetabbāni”^{ti}. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave ticīvaram adhiṭṭhātum na vikappetum, vassikasāṭīkam vassānam cātumāsam adhiṭṭhātum tato param vikappetum, nisīdanam adhiṭṭhātum na vikappetum, paccattharaṇam adhiṭṭhātum na vikappetum, kaṇḍuppaṭicchādīm yāva-ābādhā adhiṭṭhātum tato param vikappetum, mukhapuñchanacoḷam adhiṭṭhātum na vikappetum, parikkhāracōlam adhiṭṭhātum na vikappetunti.

1. Mukhapuñchanacolanti (Syā)

Atha kho bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “kittakaṃ pacchimaṃ nu kho cīvaraṃ vikappetabban”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave āyāmena aṭṭhaṅgulaṃ Sugataṅgulena caturaṅgulavittathaṃ pacchimaṃ cīvaraṃ vikappetunti.

359. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Mahākassapassa paṃsukūlakato garuko hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave suttalūkhaṃ kātunti. Vikaṇṇo hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave vikaṇṇaṃ uddharitunti. Suttā okiriyanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave anuvātaṃ paribhaṇḍaṃ āropetunti.

Tena kho pana samayena saṃghāṭiyā pattā lujjanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave aṭṭhapadakaṃ kātunti.

360. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa bhikkhuno ticīvare kayiramāne sabbaṃ chinnakaṃ nappahoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave dve chinnakāni ekaṃ acchinnakanti.

Dve chinnakāni ekaṃ acchinnakaṃ nappahoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave dve acchinnakāni ekaṃ chinnakanti.

Dve acchinnakāni ekaṃ chinnakaṃ nappahoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave anvādhikampi āropetuṃ, na ca bhikkhave sabbaṃ acchinnakaṃ dhāretabbaṃ, yo dhāreyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

361. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa bhikkhuno bahuṃ cīvaraṃ uppannaṃ hoti, so ca taṃ cīvaraṃ mātāpitūnaṃ dātukāmo hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Mātāpitaroti¹ kho bhikkhave dadamāne² kiṃ vadeyyāma, anujānāmi bhikkhave mātāpitūnaṃ dātuṃ, na ca bhikkhave saddhādeyyaṃ vinipātetabbaṃ, yo vinipāteyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

1. Mātāpitūnaṃ kho (Sī)

2. Vadamāno (Ka), vadamāne (?)

362. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu Andhavane cīvaram̐ nikkhipitvā santaruttarena gāmam̐ piṇḍāya pāvīsi, corā tam̐ cīvaram̐ avaharīmsu, so bhikkhu ducchoḷo hoti lūkhacīvaro. Bhikkhū evamāham̐su “kissa tvaṃ āvuso ducchoḷo lūkhacīvarosī”ti. Idhāham̐¹ āvuso Andhavane cīvaram̐ nikkhipitvā santaruttarena gāmam̐ piṇḍāya pāvīsim̐, corā tam̐ cīvaram̐ avaharīmsu, tenāham̐ ducchoḷo lūkhacīvaroti. Bhagavato etamattham̐ ārocesum̐. Na bhikkhave santaruttarena gāmo pavisitabbo, yo paviseyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Ānando assatiyā santaruttarena gāmam̐ piṇḍāya pāvīsi. Bhikkhū āyasmantam̐ Ānandam̐ etadavocum̐ “nanu āvuso Ānanda Bhagavatā paññattam̐ ‘na santaruttarena gāmo pavisitabbo’ti, kissa tvaṃ āvuso Ānanda santaruttarena gāmam̐ pavitṭho”ti. Saccam̐ āvuso Bhagavatā paññattam̐ “na santaruttarena gāmo pavisitabbo”ti, api cāham̐ assatiyā pavitṭhoti. Bhagavato etamattham̐ ārocesum̐.

Pañcime bhikkhave paccayā saṃghāṭiyā nikkhepāya. Gilāno vā hoti, vassikasāṅketam̐ vā hoti, nadīpāram̐ gantum̐ vā hoti, aggaḷaguttivihāro vā hoti, atthatakathinam̐ vā hoti. Ime kho bhikkhave pañca paccayā saṃghāṭiyā nikkhepāya.

Pañcime bhikkhave paccayā uttarāsaṅgassa nikkhepāya -pa-antaravāsakassa nikkhepāya. Gilāno vā hoti, vassikasāṅketam̐ vā hoti, nadīpāram̐ gantum̐ vā hoti, aggaḷaguttivihāro vā hoti, atthatakathinam̐ vā hoti. Ime kho bhikkhave pañca paccayā uttarāsaṅgassa antaravāsakassa nikkhepāya.

Pañcime bhikkhave paccayā vassikasāṅgikāya nikkhepāya. Gilāno vā hoti, nissīmam̐ gantum̐ vā hoti, nadīpāram̐ gantum̐ vā hoti, aggaḷaguttivihāro vā hoti. Vassikasāṅgikā akatā vā hoti vippakatā vā. Ime kho bhikkhave pañca paccayā vassikasāṅgikāya nikkhepāyāti.

1. So aham̐ (katthaci)

222. Saṅghikacīvaruppādakathā

363. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu eko vassaṃ vasi. Tattha manussā “saṅghassa demā”ti cīvarāni adaṃsu. Atha kho tassa bhikkhuno etadahosi “Bhagavatā paññattaṃ ‘catuvaggo pacchimo saṅgho’ti, ahañcamhi ekako, ime ca manussā ‘saṅghassa demā’ti cīvarāni adaṃsu, yannūnāhaṃ imāni saṅghikāni cīvarāni Sāvattthiṃ hareyyan”ti. Atha kho so bhikkhu tāni cīvarāni ādāya Sāvattthiṃ gantvā Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesi. Tuyheva bhikkhu tāni cīvarāni yāva kathinassa ubbhārāyāti. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu eko vassaṃ vasati, tattha manussā “saṅghassa demā”ti cīvarāni denti, anujānāmi bhikkhave tasseva tāni cīvarāni yāva kathinassa ubbhārāyāti.

Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu utukālaṃ eko vasi. Tattha manussā “saṅghassa demā”ti cīvarāni adaṃsu. Atha kho tassa bhikkhuno etadahosi “Bhagavatā paññattaṃ ‘catuvaggo pacchimo saṅgho’ti, ahañcamhi ekako, ime ca manussā ‘saṅghassa demā’ti cīvarāni adaṃsu, yannūnāhaṃ imāni saṅghikāni cīvarāni Sāvattthiṃ hareyyan”ti. Atha kho so bhikkhu tāni cīvarāni ādāya Sāvattthiṃ gantvā bhikkhūnaṃ etamatthaṃ ārocesi. Bhikkhū Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave sammukhībhūtena saṅghena bhājetuṃ, idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu utukālaṃ eko vasati, tattha manussā “saṅghassa demā”ti cīvarāni denti, anujānāmi bhikkhave tena bhikkhunā tāni cīvarāni adhiṭṭhātuṃ “mayhimāni cīvarāni”ti. Tassa ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno taṃ cīvaraṃ anadhiṭṭhite añño bhikkhu āgacchati, samako dātabbo bhāgo. Tehi ce bhikkhave bhikkhūhi taṃ cīvaraṃ bhājiyamāne apātite kuse añño bhikkhu āgacchati, samako dātabbo bhāgo. Tehi ce bhikkhave bhikkhūhi taṃ cīvaraṃ bhājiyamāne pātite kuse añño bhikkhu āgacchati, nākāmā dātabbo bhāgoti.

Tena kho pana samayena dve bhātikā therā āyasmā ca Isidāso āyasmā ca Isibhaṭṭo Sāvattthiyaṃ vassaṃvuṭṭhā aññataraṃ gāmakāvāsaṃ agamaṃsu. Manussā cirassāpi therā āgatāti sacīvarāni

bhattāni adamsu. Āvāsikā bhikkhū there pucchimsu “imāni bhante saṅghikāni cīvarāni there āgamma uppannāni, sādiyissanti therā bhāgan”ti. Therā evamāhamsu “yathā kho mayam āvuso Bhagavatā dhammam desitam ājānāma, tumhākamyeva tāni cīvarāni yāva kathinassa ubbhārāyā”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena tayo bhikkhū Rājagahe vassam vasanti. Tattha manussā “saṅghassa demā”ti cīvarāni denti. Atha kho tesam bhikkhūnam etadahosi “Bhagavatā paññattam ‘catuvaggo pacchimo saṅgho’ti, mayañcamhā tayo janā, ime ca manussā ‘saṅghassa demā’ti cīvarāni denti, katham nu kho amhehi paṭipajjitabban”ti. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā therā āyasmā ca Nilavāsī āyasmā ca Sāṇavāsī āyasmā ca Gotako āyasmā ca Bhagu āyasmā ca Phalīkasantāno Pāṭaliputte viharanti Kukkuṭārāme. Atha kho te bhikkhū Pāṭaliputtam gantvā there pucchimsu. Therā etamāhamsu “yathā kho mayam āvuso Bhagavatā dhammam desitam ājānāma, tumhākamyeva tāni cīvarāni yāva kathinassa ubbhārāyā”ti.

223. Upanandasakyaputtavatthu

364. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto Sāvatthiyam vassamvuṭṭho aññataram gāmakāvāsam agamāsi, tattha ca bhikkhū cīvaram bhājetukāmā sannipatiṃsu, te evamāhamsu “imāni kho āvuso saṅghikāni cīvarāni bhājiyissanti, sādiyissasi bhāgan”ti. Āmāvuso sādiyissāmīti, tato cīvarabhāgam gahetvā aññam āvāsam agamāsi, tatthapi bhikkhū cīvaram bhājetukāmā sannipatiṃsu, tepi evamāhamsu “imāni kho āvuso saṅghikāni cīvarāni bhājiyissanti, sādiyissasi bhāgan”ti. Āmāvuso sādiyissāmīti, tatopi cīvarabhāgam gahetvā aññam āvāsam agamāsi, tatthapi bhikkhū cīvaram bhājetukāmā sannipatiṃsu, tepi evamāhamsu “imāni kho āvuso saṅghikāni cīvarāni bhājiyissanti, sādiyissasi bhāgan”ti. Āmāvuso sādiyissāmīti, tatopi cīvarabhāgam gahetvā mahantam cīvarabhaṇḍikam ādāya punadeva Sāvatthim paccāgañchi. Bhikkhū evamāhamsu “mahāpuññosi tvam āvuso Upananda bahum te cīvaram uppannam”ti. Kuto

me āvuso puññaṃ, idhāhaṃ āvuso Sāvattthiyaṃ vassaṃvuṭṭho aññataraṃ gāmakāvasaṃ agamāsīṃ, tattha bhikkhū cīvaraṃ bhājetukāmā sannipatiṃsu, te maṃ evamāhaṃsu “imāni kho āvuso saṃghikāni cīvarāni bhājiyissanti, sādiyissasi bhāgan”ti. Āmāvuso sādiyissāmīti, tato cīvarabhāgaṃ gahetvā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ agamāsīṃ, tatthapi bhikkhū cīvaraṃ bhājetukāmā sannipatiṃsu, tepi maṃ evamāhaṃsu “imāni kho āvuso saṃghikāni cīvarāni bhājiyissanti, sādiyissasi bhāgan”ti. Āmāvuso sādiyissāmīti, tatopi cīvarabhāgaṃ gahetvā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ agamāsīṃ, tatthapi bhikkhū cīvaraṃ bhājetukāmā sannipatiṃsu, tepi maṃ evamāhaṃsu “imāni kho āvuso saṃghikāni cīvarāni bhājiyissanti, sādiyissasi bhāgan”ti. Āmāvuso sādiyissāmīti, tatopi cīvarabhāgaṃ aggahesiṃ, evaṃ me bahuṃ cīvaraṃ uppananti. Kiṃ pana tvaṃ āvuso Upananda aññatra vassaṃvuṭṭho aññatra cīvarabhāgaṃ sādiyīti. Evamāvusoti. Ye te bhikkhū appicchā -pa- te ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “kathaṃ hi nāma āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto aññatra vassaṃvuṭṭho aññatra cīvarabhāgaṃ sādiyissatī”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ -pa-. Saccam kira tvaṃ Upananda aññatra vassaṃvuṭṭho aññatra cīvarabhāgaṃ sādiyīti. Saccam Bhagavāti. Vigarahi Buddho Bhagavā -pa-. Kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa aññatra vassaṃvuṭṭho aññatra cīvarabhāgaṃ sādiyissasi. Netam moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya -pa- vigarahitvā -pa- dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “na bhikkhave aññatra vassaṃvuṭṭhena aññatra cīvarabhāgo sāditabbo, yo sādiyeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassā”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto eko dvīsu āvāsesu vassaṃ vasi “evaṃ me bahuṃ cīvaraṃ uppajjissatī”ti. Atha kho tesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “kathaṃ nu kho āyasmato Upanandassa Sakyaputtassa cīvarapaṭivīso dātabbo”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Detha bhikkhave moghapurissassa ekādhippāyaṃ. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu eko dvīsu āvāsesu vassaṃ vasati “evaṃ me bahuṃ cīvaraṃ uppajjissatī”ti, sace amutra upaḍḍhaṃ amutra upaḍḍhaṃ vasati, amutra upaḍḍho amutra upaḍḍho cīvarapaṭivīso dātabbo. Yattha vā pana bahutaraṃ vasati, tato cīvarapaṭivīso dātabboti.

224. Gilānavatthukathā

365. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa bhikkhuno kucchivikārābādho hoti, so sake muttakarīse palipanno seti. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmatā Ānandena pacchāsamaṇena senāsanacārikam āhiṇḍanto yena tassa bhikkhuno vihāro tenupasaṅkami. Addasā kho Bhagavā taṃ bhikkhum sake muttakarīse palipannaṃ sayamānaṃ, disvāna yena so bhikkhu tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā taṃ bhikkhum etadavoca “kiṃ te bhikkhu ābādho”ti. Kucchivikāro me Bhagavāti. Atthi pana te bhikkhu upaṭṭhākoti. Natthi Bhagavāti. Kissa taṃ bhikkhū na upaṭṭhentīti. Ahaṃ kho bhante bhikkhūnaṃ akārako, tena maṃ bhikkhū na upaṭṭhentīti. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi “gacchānanda udakaṃ āhara, imaṃ bhikkhum nahāpessāmā”ti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato paṭissuṇitvā udakaṃ āhari. Bhagavā udakaṃ āsiñci. Āyasmā Ānando paridhovi. Bhagavā sīsato aggahesi. Āyasmā Ānando pādato uccāretvā mañcake nipātesuṃ. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe bhikkhusaṃghaṃ sannipātāpetvā bhikkhū paṭipucchi “atthi bhikkhave amukasmim vihāre bhikkhu gilāno”ti. Atthi Bhagavāti. Kiṃ tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno ābādhoti. Tassa bhante āyasmato kucchivikārābādhoti. Atthi pana bhikkhave tassa bhikkhuno upaṭṭhākoti. Natthi Bhagavāti. Kissa taṃ bhikkhū na upaṭṭhentīti. Eso bhante bhikkhu bhikkhūnaṃ akārako, tena taṃ bhikkhū na upaṭṭhentīti. Natthi vo bhikkhave mātā natthi pitā, ye vo upaṭṭhaheyyuṃ, tumhe ce bhikkhave aññamaññaṃ na upaṭṭhahissatha, atha ko carahi upaṭṭhahissati. Yo bhikkhave maṃ upaṭṭhaheyya, so gilānaṃ upaṭṭhaheyya. Sace upajjhāyo hoti, upajjhāyena yāvajīvaṃ upaṭṭhātabbo, vuṭṭhānamassa āgametabbaṃ. Sace ācariyo hoti, ācariyena yāvajīvaṃ upaṭṭhātabbo, vuṭṭhānamassa āgametabbaṃ. Sace saddhivihāriko hoti, saddhivihārikena yāvajīvaṃ upaṭṭhātabbo, vuṭṭhānamassa āgametabbaṃ. Sace antevāsiko hoti, antevāsikena yāvajīvaṃ upaṭṭhātabbo, vuṭṭhānamassa āgametabbaṃ. Sace samānupajjhāyako hoti, samānupajjhāyakena yāvajīvaṃ

upaṭṭhātabbo, vuṭṭhānamassa āgametabbaṃ. Sace samānācariyako hoti, samānācariyakena yāvajīvaṃ upaṭṭhātabbo, vuṭṭhānamassa āgametabbaṃ. Sace na hoti upajjhāyo vā ācariyo vā saddhivihāriko vā antevāsiko vā samānupajjhāyako vā samānācariyako vā saṃghena upaṭṭhātabbo, no ce upaṭṭhaheyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

336. Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato gilāno dūpaṭṭho hoti. Asappāyakārī hoti, sappāye mattaṃ na jānāti, bhesajjaṃ na paṭisevitā hoti, atthakāmassa gilānupaṭṭhākassa yathābhūtaṃ ābādhaṃ nāvikkattā hoti “abhikkamantaṃ vā abhikkamatīti, paṭikkamantaṃ vā paṭikkamatīti, ṭhitaṃ vā ṭhito”ti, uppannānaṃ sārīrikānaṃ vedanānaṃ dukkhānaṃ tikkhānaṃ kharānaṃ kaṭukānaṃ asātānaṃ amanāpānaṃ pāṇaharānaṃ anadhivāsakajātiko hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgato gilāno dūpaṭṭho hoti.

Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato gilāno sūpaṭṭho hoti. Sappāyakārī hoti, sappāye mattaṃ jānāti, bhesajjaṃ paṭisevitā hoti, atthakāmassa gilānupaṭṭhākassa yathābhūtaṃ ābādhaṃ āvikattā hoti “abhikkamantaṃ vā abhikkamatīti, paṭikkamantaṃ vā paṭikkamatīti, ṭhitaṃ vā ṭhito”ti, uppannānaṃ sārīrikānaṃ vedanānaṃ dukkhānaṃ tikkhānaṃ kharānaṃ kaṭukānaṃ asātānaṃ amanāpānaṃ pāṇaharānaṃ adhvivāsakajātiko hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgato gilāno sūpaṭṭho hoti.

Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato gilānupaṭṭhāko nālaṃ gilānaṃ upaṭṭhātum. Na paṭibalo hoti bhesajjaṃ saṃvidhātum, sappāyāsappāyaṃ na jānāti, asappāyaṃ upanāmeti sappāyaṃ apanāmeti, āmisantaro gilānaṃ upaṭṭhāti no mettacitto, jegucchī hoti uccāraṃ vā passāvaṃ vā kheḷaṃ vā vantaṃ vā nīhātum, na paṭibalo hoti gilānaṃ kālena kālaṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandassetum samādapetum samuttejetum sampahaṃsetum. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgato gilānupaṭṭhāko nālaṃ gilānaṃ upaṭṭhātum.

Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato gilānupaṭṭhāko alaṃ gilānaṃ upaṭṭhātum. Paṭibalo hoti bhesajjaṃ saṃvidhātum, sappāyāsappāyaṃ jānāti, asappāyaṃ apanāmeti sappāyaṃ upanāmeti, mettacitto gilānaṃ upaṭṭhāti no āmisantaro, ajegucchī hoti uccāraṃ vā passāvaṃ vā kheḷaṃ vā vantaṃ vā nīhātum, paṭibalo hoti gilānaṃ kālena kālaṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandassetum samādapetum samuttejetum sampahaṃsetum. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgato gilānupaṭṭhāko alaṃ gilānaṃ upaṭṭhātunti.

225. Matasantakakathā

367. Tena kho pana samayena dve bhikkhū Kosalesu janapade addhānamaggappaṭipannā honti, te aññataraṃ āvāsaṃ upagacchimsu. Tattha aññataro bhikkhu gilāno hoti. Atha kho tesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “Bhagavatā kho āvuso gilānupaṭṭhānaṃ vaṇṇitaṃ, handa mayaṃ āvuso imaṃ bhikkhum upaṭṭhahemā”ti, te taṃ upaṭṭhahimsu. So tehi upaṭṭhahiyamāno kālamakāsi. Atha kho te bhikkhū tassa bhikkhuno pattacīvaramādāya Sāvattiṃ gantvā Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Bhikkhussa bhikkhave kālaṅkate saṃgho sāmī pattacīvare, api ca gilānupaṭṭhākā bahūpakārā. Anujānāmi bhikkhave saṃghena ticīvaraṅca pattaṅca gilānupaṭṭhākānaṃ dātum. Evaṅca pana bhikkhave dātabbāṃ, tena gilānupaṭṭhākena bhikkhunā saṃghaṃ upasaṅkamitvā evamassa vacanīyo “itthannāmo bhante bhikkhu kālaṅkato, idaṃ tassa ticīvaraṅca patto cā”ti. Byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṃgho nāpetabbo—

“Suṇātu me bhante saṃgho, itthannāmo bhikkhu kālaṅkato, idaṃ tassa ticīvaraṅca patto ca, yadi saṃghassa pattakallaṃ, saṃgho imaṃ ticīvaraṅca pattaṅca gilānupaṭṭhākānaṃ dadeyya, esā ñatti.

Suṇātu me bhante saṃgho, itthannāmo bhikkhu kālaṅkato, idaṃ tassa ticīvaraṅca patto ca, saṃgho imaṃ ticīvaraṅca pattaṅca gilānupaṭṭhākānaṃ deti, yassāyasmato khamati imassa ticīvarassa ca pattassa ca gilānupaṭṭhākānaṃ dānaṃ, so tuṅhassa, yassa nakkhamati, so bhāseyya.

Dinnaṃ idaṃ saṃghena ticīvaraṅca patto ca gilānupaṭṭhākāṃnaṃ, khamati saṃghassa, tasmā tuṅhī, evametaṃ dhārayāmi”ti.

368. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro sāmaṇero kālaṅkato hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Sāmaṇerassa bhikkhave kālaṅkate saṃgho sāmī pattacīvare, api ca gilānupaṭṭhākā bahūpakārā, anujānāmi bhikkhave saṃghena cīvaraṅca pattaṅca gilānupaṭṭhākānaṃ dātuṃ. Evaṅca pana bhikkhave dātabbāṃ, tena gilānupaṭṭhākena bhikkhunā saṃghaṃ upasaṅkamitvā evamassa vacanīyo “itthannāmo bhante sāmaṇero kālaṅkato, idaṃ tassa cīvaraṅca patto cā”ti. Byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṃgho ñāpetabbo—

“Suṇātu me bhante saṃgho, itthannāmo sāmaṇero kālaṅkato, idaṃ tassa cīvaraṅca patto ca, yadi saṃghassa pattakallaṃ, saṃgho imaṃ cīvaraṅca pattaṅca gilānupaṭṭhākānaṃ dadeyya, esā ñatti.

Suṇātu me bhante saṃgho, itthannāmo sāmaṇero kālaṅkato, idaṃ tassa cīvaraṅca patto ca, saṃgho imaṃ cīvaraṅca pattaṅca gilānupaṭṭhākānaṃ deti, yassāyasmato khamati imassa cīvarassa ca pattassa ca gilānupaṭṭhākānaṃ dānaṃ, so tuṅhassa, yassa nakkhamati, so bhāseyya.

Dinnaṃ idaṃ saṃghena cīvaraṅca patto ca gilānupaṭṭhākānaṃ, khamati saṃghassa, tasmā tuṅhī, evametaṃ dhārayāmi”ti.

369. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu ca sāmaṇero ca gilānaṃ upaṭṭhahiṃsu, so tehi upaṭṭhahiyamāno kālamakāsi. Atha kho tassa gilānupaṭṭhākassa bhikkhuno etadahosi “kathaṃ nu kho gilānupaṭṭhākassa sāmaṇerassa cīvaraṇvīso dātabbo”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānupaṭṭhākassa sāmaṇerassa samakaṃ paṭivīsaṃ dātunti.

Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu bahubhaṅḍo bahuparikkhāro kālaṅkato hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Bhikkhussa bhikkhave kālaṅkate saṃgho sāmī pattacīvare, api ca gilānupaṭṭhākā bahūpakārā. Anujānāmi bhikkhave saṃghena ticīvaraṅca

pattañca gilānupaṭṭhākānaṃ dātuṃ, yaṃ tattha lahubhaṇḍaṃ lahuṃparikkhāraṃ, taṃ sammukhībhūtena saṃghena bhājetuṃ, yaṃ tattha garubhaṇḍaṃ garuṃparikkhāraṃ, taṃ āgatānāgatassa cātuddisassa saṃghassa avissajjikaṃ avebhaṅgikanti.

226. Naggiyapaṭikkhepakathā

370. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu naggo hutvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “Bhagavā bhante anekapariyāyena appicchassa santuṭṭhassa sallekhassa dhutassa pāsādikassa apacayassa vīriyārambhassa vaṇṇavādī, idaṃ bhante naggiyaṃ anekapariyāyena appicchatāya santuṭṭhitāya sallekhāya dhutatāya¹ pāsādikatāya apacayāya vīriyārambhāya saṃvattati, sādhu bhante Bhagavā bhikkhūnaṃ naggiyaṃ anujānātū”ti. Vigarahi Buddho Bhagavā ananucchavikaṃ moghapurisa ananulomikaṃ appatirūpaṃ assāmaṇakaṃ akappiyaṃ akaraṇiyaṃ, kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa naggiyaṃ titthiyasamādānaṃ samādiyissasi. Netāṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pāsādāya -pa- vigarahitvā -pa- dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “na bhikkhave naggiyaṃ titthiyasamādānaṃ samādiyitabbaṃ, yo samādiyeyya, āpatti thullaccayassā”ti.

227. Kusacīrādipaṭikkhepakathā

371. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu kusacīraṃ nivāsetvā -pa- vākacīraṃ nivāsetvā -pa- phalakacīraṃ nivāsetvā -pa- kesakambalaṃ nivāsetvā -pa- vāḷakambalaṃ nivāsetvā -pa- ulūkapakkaṃ nivāsetvā -pa- ajinakkhipaṃ nivāsetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “Bhagavā bhante anekapariyāyena appicchassa santuṭṭhassa sallekhassa dhutassa pāsādikassa apacayassa vīriyārambhassa vaṇṇavādī, idaṃ bhante ajinakkhipaṃ anekapariyāyena appicchatāya santuṭṭhitāya sallekhāya dhutatāya pāsādikatāya apacayāya vīriyārambhāya saṃvattati, sādhu bhante Bhagavā bhikkhūnaṃ ajinakkhipaṃ anujānātū”ti. Vigarahi Buddho Bhagavā ananucchavikaṃ moghapurisa ananulomikaṃ appatirūpaṃ

1. Dhutattāya (Ka)

assāmaṇakaṃ akappiyaṃ akaraṇīyaṃ, kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa
ajinakkhipaṃ titthiyadhajaṃ dhāressasi. Netāṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ
vā pasādāya -pa- vigarahitvā -pa- dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi
“na bhikkhave ajinakkhipaṃ titthiyadhajaṃ dhāretabbaṃ, yo dhāreyya,
āpatti thullaccayassā”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu akkanāḷaṃ nivāsetvā -pa-
potthakaṃ nivāsetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkama, upasaṅkamtivā
Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “Bhagavā bhante anekapariyāyena appicchassa
santuṭṭhassa sallekhassa dhutassa pāsādikassa apacayassa vīriyārambhassa
vaṇṇavādī, ayaṃ bhante potthako anekapariyāyena appicchatāya
santuṭṭhitāya sallekhāya dhutatāya pāsādikatāya apacayāya vīriyārambhāya
saṃvattati, sādhu bhante Bhagavā bhikkhūnaṃ potthakaṃ anujānātū”ti.
Vigrahi Buddho Bhagavā ananucchavikaṃ moghapurisa ananulomikaṃ
appatirūpaṃ assāmaṇakaṃ akappiyaṃ akaraṇīyaṃ, kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ
moghapurisa potthakaṃ nivāsessasi. Netāṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā
pasādāya -pa- vigarahitvā -pa- dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi
“na bhikkhave potthako nivāsetabbo, yo nivāseyya, āpatti dukkaṭassā”ti.

228. Sabbanīlakādīpaṭikkhepakathā

372. Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sabbanīlakāni
cīvarāni dhārenti -pa- sabbapītakāni cīvarāni dhārenti -pa- sabbalohitakāni
cīvarāni dhārenti -pa- sabbamañjīṭṭhakāni¹ cīvarāni dhārenti -pa-
sabbakaṇhāni cīvarāni dhārenti -pa- sabbamahāraṅgarattāni cīvarāni dhārenti
-pa- sabbamahānāmarattāni cīvarāni dhārenti -pa- acchinnadasāni cīvarāni
dhārenti -pa- dīghadasāni cīvarāni dhārenti -pa- pupphadasāni cīvarāni
dhārenti -pa- phaṇadasāni² cīvarāni dhārenti -pa- kañcukaṃ dhārenti -pa-
tirīṭṭakaṃ dhārenti -pa- veṭhanaṃ dhārenti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti
vipācenti “kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā veṭhanaṃ dhāressanti.
Seyyathāpi gihi kāmabhogino”ti. Bhagavato etamattham

1. Sabbamañjēṭṭhakāni (Sī, Syā)

2. Phaladasāni (Ka)

ārocesum̐. Na bhikkhave sabbanīlakāni cīvarāni dhāretabbāni. Na sabbapītakāni cīvarāni dhāretabbāni. Na sabbalohitakāni cīvarāni dhāretabbāni. Na sabbamañjīṭṭhakāni cīvarāni dhāretabbāni. Na sabbakaṇḥāni cīvarāni dhāretabbāni. Na sabbamahāraṅgarattāni cīvarāni dhāretabbāni. Na sabbamahānāmarattāni cīvarāni dhāretabbāni. Na acchinnadasāni cīvarāni dhāretabbāni. Na dīghadasāni cīvarāni dhāretabbāni. Na pupphadasāni cīvarāni dhāretabbāni. Na phaṇadasāni cīvarāni dhāretabbāni. Na kañcukaṃ dhāretabbaṃ. Na tirīṭṭakaṃ dhāretabbaṃ. Na veṭṭhanam̐ dhāretabbaṃ, yo dhāreyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

229. Vassaṃvuṭṭhānaṃ anuppannacīvarakathā

373. Tena kho pana samayena vassaṃvuṭṭhā bhikkhū anuppanne cīvare pakkamantipi, vibbhamantipi, kālampi karonti, sāmaṇerāpi paṭijānanti, sikkhaṃ paccakkhātakāpi paṭijānanti, antimavatthum̐ ajjhāpannakāpi paṭijānanti, ummattakāpi paṭijānanti, khittacittāpi paṭijānanti, vedanāṭṭāpi paṭijānanti, āpattiyā adassane ukkhittakāpi paṭijānanti, āpattiyā appaṭikamme ukkhittakāpi paṭijānanti, pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhittakāpi paṭijānanti, paṇḍakāpi paṭijānanti, theyyasaṃvāsakāpi paṭijānanti, titthiyapakkantakāpi paṭijānanti, tiracchānagatāpi paṭijānanti, mātughātakāpi paṭijānanti, pitughātakāpi paṭijānanti, Arahantaghātakāpi paṭijānanti, bhikkhunidūsakāpi paṭijānanti, saṃghabhedakāpi paṭijānanti, lohittuppādakāpi paṭijānanti, ubhatobyañjanakāpi paṭijānanti. Bhagavato etamattham̐ ārocesum̐.

374. Idha pana bhikkhave vassaṃvuṭṭho bhikkhu anuppanne cīvare pakkamati, sante patirūpe gāhake dātabbaṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassaṃvuṭṭho bhikkhu anuppanne cīvare vibbhamati. Kālam̐ karoti. Sāmaṇero paṭijānāti. Sikkhaṃ paccakkhātako paṭijānāti. Antimavatthum̐ ajjhāpannako paṭijānāti, saṃgho sāmī.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassaṃvuṭṭho bhikkhu anuppanne cīvare ummattako paṭijānāti. Khittacitto paṭijānāti. Vedanāṭṭo paṭijānāti.

āpattiyā adassane ukkhittako paṭijānāti. Āpattiyā appaṭikamme ukkhittako paṭijānāti. Pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhittako paṭijānāti, sante patirūpe gāhake dātabbam.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassaṃvuṭṭho bhikkhu uppanne cīvare paṇḍako paṭijānāti. Theyyasamvāsako paṭijānāti. Titthiyapakkantako paṭijānāti. Tiracchānagato paṭijānāti. Mātughātakako paṭijānāti. Pitughātakako paṭijānāti. Arahantaghātakako paṭijānāti. Bhikkhunidūsako paṭijānāti. Saṃghabhedako paṭijānāti. Lohituppādako paṭijānāti. Ubhatobyañjanako paṭijānāti, saṃgho sāmī.

375. Idha pana bhikkhave vassaṃvuṭṭho bhikkhu uppanne cīvare abhājite pakkamati, sante patirūpe gāhake dātabbam.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassaṃvuṭṭho bhikkhu uppanne cīvare abhājite vibbhamati. Kālam karoti. Sāmaṇero paṭijānāti. Sikkham paccakkhātakako paṭijānāti. Antimavatthum ajjhāpannako paṭijānāti, saṃgho sāmī.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassaṃvuṭṭho bhikkhu uppanne cīvare abhājite ummattako paṭijānāti. Khittacitto paṭijānāti. Vedanāṭṭo paṭijānāti. Āpattiyā adassane ukkhittako paṭijānāti. Āpattiyā appaṭikamme ukkhittako paṭijānāti. Pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhittako paṭijānāti, sante patirūpe gāhake dātabbam.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassaṃvuṭṭho bhikkhu uppanne cīvare abhājite paṇḍako paṭijānāti. Theyyasamvāsako paṭijānāti. Titthiyapakkantako paṭijānāti. Tiracchānagato paṭijānāti. Mātughātakako paṭijānāti. Pitughātakako paṭijānāti. Arahantaghātakako paṭijānāti. Bhikkhunidūsako paṭijānāti. Saṃghabhedako paṭijānāti. Lohituppādako paṭijānāti. Ubhatobyañjanako paṭijānāti, saṃgho sāmī.

230. Saṅghe bhinne cīvaruppādakathā

376. Idha pana bhikkhave vassaṃvuṭṭhānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ anuppanne cīvare saṅgho bhijjati, tattha manussā ekasmiṃ pakkhe udakaṃ denti, ekasmiṃ pakkhe cīvaraṃ denti “saṅghassa demā”ti, saṅghassevetāṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassaṃvuṭṭhānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ anuppanne cīvare saṅgho bhijjati, tattha manussā ekasmiṃ pakkhe udakaṃ denti, tasmim̐ yeva pakkhe cīvaraṃ denti “saṅghassa demā”ti, saṅghassevetāṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassaṃvuṭṭhānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ anuppanne cīvare saṅgho bhijjati, tattha manussā ekasmiṃ pakkhe udakaṃ denti, ekasmiṃ pakkhe cīvaraṃ denti “pakkhassa demā”ti, pakkhassevetāṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassaṃvuṭṭhānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ anuppanne cīvare saṅgho bhijjati, tattha manussā ekasmiṃ pakkhe udakaṃ denti, tasmim̐yeva pakkhe cīvaraṃ denti “pakkhassa demā”ti, pakkhassevetāṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassaṃvuṭṭhānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ uppanne cīvare abhājite saṅgho bhijjati, sabbesaṃ samakaṃ bhājetabbanti.

231. Duggahitasuggahitādikathā

377. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Revato aññatarassa bhikkhuno hatthe āyasmato Sāriputtassa cīvaraṃ pāhesi “imaṃ cīvaraṃ therassa dehi”ti. Atha kho so bhikkhu antarāmagge āyasmato Revatassa vissāsā taṃ cīvaraṃ aggahesi. Atha kho āyasmā Revato āyasmatā Sāriputtena samāgantvā pucchi “ahaṃ bhante therassa cīvaraṃ pāhesim̐, sampattaṃ taṃ cīvaran”ti. Nāhaṃ taṃ āvuso cīvaraṃ passāmīti. Atha kho āyasmā Revato taṃ bhikkhuṃ etadavoca “ahaṃ āvuso āyasmato hatthe therassa cīvaraṃ pāhesim̐, kahaṃ taṃ cīvaran”ti. Ahaṃ bhante āyasmato vissāsā taṃ cīvaraṃ aggahesinti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum̐.

378. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu bhikkhussa hatthe cīvaram paṇḍati
 “imam cīvaram itthannāmassa dehi”ti. So antarāmagge yo paṇḍati, tassa
 vissāsā gaṇhāti, suggahitam. Yassa paṇḍiyati, tassa vissāsā gaṇhāti,
 duggahitam.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu bhikkhussa hatthe cīvaram paṇḍati
 “imam cīvaram itthannāmassa dehi”ti. So antarāmagge yassa paṇḍiyati, tassa
 vissāsā gaṇhāti, duggahitam. Yo paṇḍati, tassa vissāsā gaṇhāti, suggahitam.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu bhikkhussa hatthe cīvaram paṇḍati
 “imam cīvaram itthannāmassa dehi”ti. So antarāmagge suṇāti “yo paṇḍati,
 so kālaṅkato”ti, tassa matakacīvaram adhiṭṭhāti, svādhiṭṭhitam. Yassa
 paṇḍiyati, tassa vissāsā gaṇhāti, duggahitam.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu bhikkhussa hatthe cīvaram paṇḍati
 “imam cīvaram itthannāmassa dehi”ti. So antarāmagge suṇāti “yassa
 paṇḍiyati, so kālaṅkato”ti, tassa matakacīvaram adhiṭṭhāti, dvādhiṭṭhitam. Yo
 paṇḍati, tassa vissāsā gaṇhāti, suggahitam.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu bhikkhussa hatthe cīvaram paṇḍati
 “imam cīvaram itthannāmassa dehi”ti. So antarāmagge suṇāti “ubho
 kālaṅkatā”ti, yo paṇḍati, tassa matakacīvaram adhiṭṭhāti, svādhiṭṭhitam.
 Yassa paṇḍiyati, tassa matakacīvaram adhiṭṭhāti, dvādhiṭṭhitam.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu bhikkhussa hatthe cīvaram paṇḍati
 “imam cīvaram itthannāmassa dammī”ti. So antarāmagge yo gaṇḍati, tassa
 vissāsā gaṇhāti, duggahitam. Yassa paṇḍiyati, tassa vissāsā gaṇhāti,
 suggahitam.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu bhikkhussa hatthe cīvaram paṇḍati
 “imam cīvaram itthannāmassa dammī”ti. So antarāmagge yassa paṇḍiyati,
 tassa vissāsā gaṇhāti, suggahitam. Yo paṇḍati, tassa vissāsā gaṇhāti,
 duggahitam.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu bhikkhussa hatthe cīvaram paṇḍati
 “imam cīvaram itthannāmassa dammī”ti. So antarāmagge suṇāti “yo
 paṇḍati,

so kālaṅkato”ti, tassa matakacīvaram̐ adhiṭṭhāti, dvādhiṭṭhitam̐. Yassa pahiyiyati, tassa vissāsā gaṇhāti, suggahitam̐.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu bhikkhussa hatthe cīvaram̐ pahiyati “imam̐ cīvaram̐ itthannāmassa dammī”ti. So antarāmagge suṇāti “yassa pahiyiyati, so kālaṅkato”ti, tassa matakacīvaram̐ adhiṭṭhāti, svādhiṭṭhitam̐. Yo pahiyati, tassa vissāsā gaṇhāti, duggahitam̐.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu bhikkhussa hatthe cīvaram̐ pahiyati “imam̐ cīvaram̐ itthannāmassa dammī”ti. So antarāmagge suṇāti “ubho kālaṅkatā”ti, yo pahiyati, tassa matakacīvaram̐ adhiṭṭhāti, dvādhiṭṭhitam̐. Yassa pahiyiyati, tassa matakacīvaram̐ adhiṭṭhāti, svādhiṭṭhitam̐.

232. Aṭṭhacīvaramātikā

379. Aṭṭhimā bhikkhave mātikā cīvarassa uppādāya. Sīmāya deti, katikāya deti, bhikkhāpaññattiyā deti, saṅghassa deti, ubhatosaṅghassa deti, vassaṃvuṭṭhasaṅghassa deti, ādissa deti, puggalassa deti.

Sīmāya deti, yāvatikā bhikkhū antosīmagatā, tehi bhājetabbam̐. Katikāya deti, sambahulā āvāsā samānalābhā honti, ekasmim̐ āvāse dinne sabbattha dinnam̐ hoti. Bhikkhāpaññattiyā deti, yattha saṅghassa dhuvakārā kariyyanti, tattha deti. Saṅghassa deti, sammukhībhūtena saṅghena bhājetabbam̐. Ubhatosaṅghassa deti, bahukāpi bhikkhū honti, ekā bhikkhunī hoti, upaḍḍham̐ dātabbam̐, bahukāpi bhikkhuniyo honti, eko bhikkhu hoti, upaḍḍham̐ dātabbam̐. Vassaṃvuṭṭhasaṅghassa deti, yāvatikā bhikkhū tasmim̐ āvāse vassaṃvuṭṭhā, tehi bhājetabbam̐. Ādissa deti, yāguyā vā bhatte vā khādaniye vā cīvare vā senāsane vā bhesajje vā. Puggalassa deti, “imam̐ cīvaram̐ itthannāmassa dammī”ti.

Cīvarakkhandhako aṭṭhamo.

233. Tassuddānaṃ

Rājagahako negamo, disvā Vesāliyaṃ gaṇiṃ.
 Puna Rājagahaṃ gantvā, rañño taṃ paṭivedayi.
 Putto Sālavatikāya, Abhayassa hi atrajo.
 Jīvatīti kumārena, saṅkhāto Jīvako iti.
 So hi Takkasīlaṃ gantvā, uggahetvā mahābhiso.
 Sattavassika-ābādhaṃ, natthukammena nāsayi.
 Rañño bhagandalābādhaṃ, ālepena apākaḍḍhi.
 Mamañca itthāgārañca, Buddhasaṃghaṃ cupaṭṭhahi.
 Rājagahako ca seṭṭhi, antagaṇṭhi tikicchitaṃ.
 Pajjotassa mahārogaṃ, ghatapānena nāsayi.
 Adhikārañca Siveyyaṃ, abhisannaṃ sinehati.
 Tīhi uppalahatthehi, samattiṃsavirecanaṃ.
 Pakatattaṃ varaṃ yāci, Siveyyaṃca paṭiggahi.
 Cīvarañca gihidānaṃ, anuññāsi Tathāgato.
 Rājagahe janapade, bahuṃ uppajji cīvaraṃ.
 Pāvāro kosiyañceva, kojavo aḍḍhakāsikaṃ.
 Uccāvaca ca santuṭṭhi, nāgamesāgamesuṃ ca.
 Paṭhamaṃ pacchā sadisā, katikā ca paṭiharuṃ.
 Bhaṇḍāgāraṃ aguttañca, vuṭṭhāpenti tatheva ca.
 Ussannaṃ kolāhalañca, kathaṃ bhāje kathaṃ dade.
 Sakātirekabhāgena, paṭivīso kathaṃ dade.
 Chakaṇena sītudakā¹, uttaritu na jānare.
 Oropentā bhājanañca, pātiyā ca chamāya ca.
 Upacikāmajjhe jīranti, ekato patthinnena ca.

1. Sītundī ca (Sī), sītunhi ca (katthaci)

Pharusācchinnacchibandhā, addasāsi ubbhaṇḍite.
 Vīmaṁsitvā Sakyamuni, anuññāsi ticīvaram.
 Aññena atirekena, uppajji chiddameva ca.
 Cātuddīpo varam yāci, dātuṁ vassikasāṭikam.
 Āgantugamigilānam, upaṭṭhākañca bhesajjam.
 Dhuvam udakasāṭiñca, paṇītam atikhuddakam.
 Thullakacchumukham khomam, paripuṇṇam adhiṭṭhānam.
 Pacchimam kato garuko, vikaṇṇo suttamokiri.
 Lujjanti nappahonti ca, anvādhikam bahūni ca.
 Andhavane assatiyā, eko vassam utumhi ca.
 Dve bhātukā Rājagahe, Upanando puna dvisu.
 Kucchivikāro gilāno, ubho ceva gilānakā¹.
 Naggā kusā vākacīram, phalako kesakambalam.
 Vāḷa-ulūkapakkhañca, ajinam akkanāḷakam.
 Potthakam nīlapītañca, lohitaṁ mañjiṭṭhena ca.
 Kaṇhā mahāraṅganāma, acchinnadasikā tathā.
 Dīghapupphaphaṇadasā, kañcutirīṭaveṭhanam.
 Anuppanne pakkamati, saṁgho bhijjati tāvade.
 Pakkhe dadanti saṁghassa, āyasmā Revato pahi.
 Vissāsagāhādhiṭṭhāti, aṭṭha cīvaramātikāti.

Imamhi khandhake vatthū channavuti.

Cīvarakkhandhako niṭṭhito.

1. Gilāyanā (Ka)

9. Campeyyakkhandhaka

234. Kassapagottabhikkhuvatthu

380. Tena samayena Buddho Bhagavā Campāyaṃ viharati Gaggarāya pokkharāṇiyā tīre. Tena kho pana samayena Kāsīsu janapade Vāsabhaḡāmo nāma hoti, tattha Kassapagotto nāma bhikkhu āvāsiko hoti tantibaddho ussukkaṃ āpanno “kinti anāgatā ca pesalā bhikkhū āgaccheyyūṃ, āgatā ca pesalā bhikkhū phāsu vihareyyūṃ, ayañca āvāso vuddhiṃ viruḡhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjeyyā”ti. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū Kāsīsu cārikaṃ caramānā yena Vāsabhaḡāmo tadavasaruṃ. Addasā kho Kassapagotto bhikkhu te bhikkhū dūratova āgacchante, disvāna āsanaṃ paññāpesi, pādodakaṃ pādapiṡhaṃ pādakathalikaṃ upanikkhipi, paccuggantvā pattacīvaraṃ paṡiggahesi, pānīyena āpucchi, nahāne ussukkaṃ akāsi, ussukkampi akāsi yāguyā khādanīye bhattasmiṃ. Atha kho tesāṃ āgantukānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “bhaddako kho ayaṃ āvuso āvāsiko bhikkhu nahāne ussukkaṃ karoti, ussukkampi karoti yāguyā khādanīye bhattasmiṃ, handa mayaṃ āvuso idheva Vāsabhaḡāme nivāsaṃ kappemā”ti. Atha kho te āgantukā bhikkhū tattheva Vāsabhaḡāme nivāsaṃ kappesuṃ.

Atha kho Kassapagottassa bhikkhuno etadahosi “yo kho imesaṃ āgantukānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ āgantukakilamatho, so paṡippassaddho, yepime gocare appakataññuno, tedānime gocare pakataññuno, dukkaraṃ kho pana parakulesu yāvajīvaṃ ussukkaṃ kātum, viññatti ca manussānaṃ amanāpā yannūnāhaṃ na ussukkaṃ kareyyaṃ yāguyā khādanīye bhattasmiṃ”ti. So na ussukkaṃ akāsi yāguyā khādanīye bhattasmiṃ. Atha kho tesāṃ āgantukānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “pubbe khvāyaṃ āvuso āvāsiko bhikkhu nahāne ussukkaṃ akāsi, ussukkampi akāsi yāguyā khādanīye bhattasmiṃ, sodānāyaṃ na ussukkaṃ karoti yāguyā khādanīye bhattasmiṃ, duṡṡhodānāyaṃ āvuso āvāsiko bhikkhu, handa mayaṃ āvuso āvāsikaṃ¹ bhikkhuṃ ukkhipāmā”ti. Atha kho

1. Imāṃ āvāsikaṃ (Syā)

te āgantukā bhikkhū sannipatitvā Kassapagottaṃ bhikkhuṃ etadavocuṃ
 “pubbe kho tvaṃ āvuso nahāne ussukkaṃ karosi, ussukkampi karosi yāguyā
 khādanīye bhattasmim, so dāni tvaṃ na ussukkaṃ karosi yāguyā khādanīye
 bhattasmim, āpattim tvaṃ āvuso āpanno, passasetam āpattin”ti. Natthi me
 āvuso āpatti, yamaḥam passeyyanti. Atha kho te āgantukā bhikkhū
 Kassapagottaṃ bhikkhuṃ āpattiyā adassane ukkhipimsu.

Atha kho Kassapagottassa bhikkhuno etadahosi “ahaṃ kho etaṃ na
 jānāmi 'āpatti vā esā anāpatti vā, āpanno camhi¹ anāpanno vā, ukkhitto
 camhi anukkhitto vā, dhammikenā vā adhammikenā vā, kuppēna vā
 akuppēna vā, ṭhānārahēna vā aṭṭhānārahēna vā’, yannūnāhaṃ Campaṃ
 gantvā Bhagavantaṃ etamatthaṃ puccheyyan”ti. Atha kho Kassapagotto
 bhikkhu senāsanaṃ saṃsāmetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena Campā tena
 pakkāmi. Anupubbena yena Campā, yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami,
 upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Āciṇṇaṃ kho
 panetaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ āgantukehi bhikkhūhi saddhim
 paṭisammōdituṃ. Atha kho Bhagavā Kassapagottaṃ bhikkhuṃ etadavoca
 “kacci bhikkhu khamanīyaṃ, kacci yāpanīyaṃ, kacci appakilamathena
 addhānaṃ āgato, kuto ca tvaṃ bhikkhu āgacchasi”ti. Khamanīyaṃ Bhagavā,
 yāpanīyaṃ Bhagavā, appakilamathena cāhaṃ bhante addhānaṃ āgato, atthi
 bhante Kāsīsu janapade Vāsabhagāmo nāma, tatthāhaṃ Bhagavā āvāsiko
 tantibaddho ussukkaṃ āpanno “kinti anāgatā ca pesalā bhikkhū
 āgaccheyyūṃ, āgatā ca pesalā bhikkhū phāsu vihareyyūṃ, ayaṅca āvāso
 vuddhim viruḥhim vepullaṃ āpajjeyyā”ti. Atha kho bhante sambahulā
 bhikkhū Kāsīsu cārikaṃ caramānā yena Vāsabhagāmo tadavasaruṃ.
 Addasaṃ kho ahaṃ bhante te bhikkhū dūratova āgacchante, disvāna āsanaṃ
 paññapesim, pādodakaṃ pādapīḥaṃ pādakathalikaṃ upanikkhipim,
 paccuggantvā pattacīvaraṃ paṭiggahesim, pānīyena āpucchim, nahāne
 ussukkaṃ akāsīm, ussukkampi akāsīm yāguyā khādanīye bhattasmim. Atha
 kho tesam bhante āgantukānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “bhaddako

1. Vamhi (?)

kho ayaṃ āvuso āvāsiko bhikkhu nahāne ussukkaṃ karoti, ussukkampi karoti yāguyā khādanīye bhattasmiṃ, handa mayaṃ āvuso idheva Vāsabhaḡāme nivāsaṃ kappemā”ti. Atha kho te bhante āgantukā bhikkhū tattheva Vāsabhaḡāme nivāsaṃ kappesuṃ. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante etadahosi “yo kho imesaṃ āgantukānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ āgantukakilamatho, so paṭippassaddho, yepime gocare appakatañño, tedānime gocare pakatañño, dukkaraṃ kho pana parakulesu yāvajīvaṃ ussukkaṃ kātuṃ, viññatti ca manussaṃaṃ amanāpā, yannūnāhaṃ na ussukkaṃ kareyyaṃ yāguyā khādanīye bhattasmiṃ”ti. So kho ahaṃ bhante na ussukkaṃ akāsiṃ yāguyā khādanīye bhattasmiṃ. Atha kho tesaṃ bhante āgantukānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “pubbe khvāyaṃ āvuso āvāsiko bhikkhu nahāne ussukkaṃ karoti, ussukkampi karoti yāguyā khādanīye bhattasmiṃ, sodānāyaṃ na ussukkaṃ karoti yāguyā khādanīye bhattasmiṃ, duṭṭhodānāyaṃ āvuso āvāsiko bhikkhu, handa mayaṃ āvuso āvāsikaṃ bhikkhuṃ ukkhipāmā”ti. Atha kho te bhante āgantukā bhikkhū sannipatitvā maṃ etadavocuṃ “pubbe kho tvaṃ āvuso nahāne ussukkaṃ karosi, ussukkampi karosi yāguyā khādanīye bhattasmiṃ, sodāni tvaṃ na ussukkam karosi yāguyā khādanīye bhattasmiṃ, āpattin tvaṃ āvuso āpanno passasetāṃ āpattin”ti. Natthi me āvuso āpatti, yamaṃ passeyyanti. Atha kho te bhante āgantukā bhikkhū maṃ āpattiyā adassane ukkhipimsu. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante etadahosi “ahaṃ kho etaṃ na jānāmi ‘āpatti vā esā anāpatti vā, āpanno camhi anāpanno vā, ukkhitto camhi anukkhitto vā, dhammikenā vā adhammikenā vā, kuppena vā akuppena vā, ṭhānārahena vā aṭṭhānārahena vā’, yannūnāhaṃ Campaṃ gantvā Bhagavantaṃ etamatthaṃ puccheyyan”ti. Tato ahaṃ Bhagavā āgacchāmīti. Anāpatti esā bhikkhu, nesā āpatti, anāpannosi, nasi āpanno, anukkhattosi, nasi ukkhitto, adhammikenāsi kammaṃ ukkhitto kuppena aṭṭhānārahena. Gaccha tvaṃ bhikkhu tattheva Vāsabhaḡāme nivāsaṃ kappēhi. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho Kassapagotto bhikkhu Bhagavato paṭissuṇitvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā yena Vāsabhaḡāmo tena pakkāmi.

381. Atha kho tesaṃ āgantukānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ ahudeva kukkuccaṃ, ahu vippaṭṭisāro “alābhā vata no, na vata no lābhā, dulladdhaṃ vata no, na vata no suladdhaṃ, ye mayaṃ suddhaṃ bhikkhuṃ anāpattikaṃ avatthusmiṃ akāraṇe ukkhipimhā, handa mayaṃ āvuso Campaṃ gantvā Bhagavato santike accayaṃ accayato desemā”ti. Atha kho te āgantukā bhikkhū senāsaṇaṃ saṃsāmetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena Campā tena pakkamiṃsu. Anupubbena yena Campā, yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamiṃsu, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantāṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Āciṇṇaṃ kho panetaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ āgantukehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ paṭisammodituṃ. Atha kho Bhagavā te bhikkhū etadavoca “kacci bhikkhave khamanīyaṃ, kacci yāpanīyaṃ, kaccittha appakilamathena addhānaṃ āgatā, kuto ca tumhe bhikkhave āgacchathā”ti. Khamanīyaṃ Bhagavā, yāpanīyaṃ Bhagavā, appakilamathena ca mayaṃ bhante addhānaṃ āgatā, atthi bhante Kāsīsu janapade Vāsabhaḡāmo nāma, tato mayaṃ Bhagavā āgacchāmāti. Tumhe bhikkhave āvāsikaṃ bhikkhuṃ ukkhipitthāti. Evaṃ bhanteti. Kismiṃ bhikkhave vatthusmiṃ kāraṇeti. Avatthusmiṃ Bhagavā akāraṇeti. Vigarahi Buddho Bhagavā ananucchavikaṃ moghapurisā ananulomikaṃ appatirūpaṃ assāmaṇakaṃ akappiyaṃ akaraṇīyaṃ, kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā suddhaṃ bhikkhuṃ anāpattikaṃ avatthusmiṃ akāraṇe ukkhipissatha, netāṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya -pa-vigarahitvā dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “na bhikkhave suddho bhikkhu anāpattiko avatthusmiṃ akāraṇe ukkhipitabbo, yo ukkhipeyya, āpatti dukkaṭṭassā”ti.

Atha kho te bhikkhū uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ ekamsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā Bhagavato pādesu sirasā nipatitvā Bhagavantāṃ etadavocum “accayo no bhante accagamā yathābāle yathāmūḷhe yathā-akusale, ye mayaṃ suddhaṃ bhikkhuṃ anāpattikaṃ avatthusmiṃ akāraṇe ukkhipimhā, tesaṃ no bhante Bhagavā accayaṃ accayato paṭiggaṇhātu āyatim saṃvarāyā”ti. Taggha tumhe bhikkhave accayo accagamā yathābāle yathāmūḷhe yathā-akusale, ye tumhe suddhaṃ bhikkhuṃ anāpattikaṃ avatthusmiṃ akāraṇe ukkhipittha, yato ca kho tumhe bhikkhave accayaṃ accayato disvā yathādhammaṃ paṭikarotha, taṃ vo mayaṃ paṭiggaṇhāma.

vuḍḍhihesā bhikkhave ariyassa vinaye yo accayaṃ accayato disvā
yathāḍhammaṃ paṭikaroti, āyatim¹ saṃvaram āpajjatīti.

235. Adhammena vaggādikammakathā

382. Tena kho pana samayena Campāyaṃ bhikkhū evarūpāni kammāni karonti, adhammena vaggakammaṃ karonti, adhammena samaggakammaṃ karonti, dhammena vaggakammaṃ karonti, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ karonti, dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ karonti, ekopi ekaṃ ukkhipati, ekopi dve ukkhipati, ekopi sambahule ukkhipati, ekopi saṃghaṃ ukkhipati, dvepi ekaṃ ukkhipanti, dvepi dve ukkhipanti, dvepi sambahule ukkhipanti, dvepi saṃghaṃ ukkhipanti, sambahulāpi ekaṃ ukkhipanti, sambahulāpi dve ukkhipanti, sambahulāpi sambahule ukkhipanti, sambahulāpi saṃghaṃ ukkhipanti, saṃghopi saṃghaṃ ukkhipati. Ye te bhikkhū appicchā -pa- te ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “kathaṃ hi nāma Campāyaṃ bhikkhū evarūpāni kammāni karissanti, adhammena vaggakammaṃ karissanti, adhammena samaggakammaṃ karissanti, dhammena vaggakammaṃ karissanti, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ karissanti, dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ karissanti, ekopi ekaṃ ukkhipissati, ekopi dve ukkhipissati, ekopi sambahule ukkhipissati, ekopi saṃghaṃ ukkhipissati, dvepi ekaṃ ukkhipissanti, dvepi dve ukkhipissanti, dvepi sambahule ukkhipissanti, dvepi saṃghaṃ ukkhipissanti, sambahulāpi ekaṃ ukkhipissanti, sambahulāpi dve ukkhipissanti, sambahulāpi sambahule ukkhipissanti, sambahulāpi saṃghaṃ ukkhipissanti, saṃghopi saṃghaṃ ukkhipissati”ti. Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato etamattamaṃ ārocesuṃ -pa-. Saccam kira bhikkhave Campāyaṃ bhikkhū evarūpāni kammāni karonti, adhammena vaggakammaṃ karonti -pa- saṃghopi saṃghaṃ ukkhipatīti. Saccam Bhagavāti. Vigarahi Buddho Bhagavā ananucchavikaṃ bhikkhave tesam moghapurisānaṃ ananulomikaṃ appatirūpaṃ assāmaṇakaṃ akappiyaṃ akaraṇīyaṃ, kathaṃ hi nāma te bhikkhave moghapurisā evarūpāni kammāni karissanti, adhammena vaggakammaṃ karissanti -pa- saṃghopi saṃghaṃ ukkhipissati, netaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya -pa- vigarahitvā -pa- dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi—

1. Āyatim ca (Sī)

383. Adhammena ce bhikkhave vaggakammaṃ akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ, adhammena¹ samaggakammaṃ akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ, dhammena vaggakammaṃ akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ, ekopi ekaṃ ukkhipati akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ, ekopi dve ukkhipati akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ, ekopi sambahule ukkhipati akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ, ekopi saṃghaṃ ukkhipati akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ, dvepi ekaṃ ukkhipanti akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ, dvepi dve ukkhipanti akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ, dvepi sambahule ukkhipanti akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ, dvepi saṃghaṃ ukkhipanti akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ, sambahulāpi ekaṃ ukkhipanti akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ, sambahulāpi dve ukkhipanti akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ, sambahulāpi sambahule ukkhipanti akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ, sambahulāpi saṃghaṃ ukkhipanti akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ, saṃghopi saṃghaṃ ukkhipati akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ.

384. Cattārimāni bhikkhave kammāni, adhammena vaggakammaṃ, adhammena samaggakammaṃ, dhammena vaggakammaṃ, dhammena samaggakammaṃ. Tatra bhikkhave yadidaṃ adhammena vaggakammaṃ, idaṃ bhikkhave kammaṃ adhammattā vaggattā kuppaṃ aṭṭhānārahaṃ, na bhikkhave evarūpaṃ kammaṃ kātabbaṃ, na ca mayā evarūpaṃ kammaṃ anuññātaṃ. Tatra bhikkhave yadidaṃ adhammena samaggakammaṃ, idaṃ bhikkhave kammaṃ adhammattā kuppaṃ aṭṭhānārahaṃ, na bhikkhave evarūpaṃ kammaṃ kātabbaṃ, na ca mayā evarūpaṃ kammaṃ anuññātaṃ. Tatra bhikkhave yadidaṃ dhammena vaggakammaṃ, idaṃ bhikkhave kammaṃ vaggattā kuppaṃ aṭṭhānārahaṃ, na bhikkhave evarūpaṃ kammaṃ kātabbaṃ, na ca mayā evarūpaṃ kammaṃ anuññātaṃ. Tatra bhikkhave yadidaṃ dhammena samaggakammaṃ, idaṃ bhikkhave kammaṃ dhammattā samaggattā akuppaṃ ṭhānārahaṃ, evarūpaṃ bhikkhave kammaṃ kātabbaṃ, evarūpaṃca mayā kammaṃ anuññātaṃ. Tasmātiha bhikkhave evarūpaṃ kammaṃ karissāma yadidaṃ dhammena samagganti, evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti.

236. Ātṭivipannakammādikathā

385. Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū evarūpāni kammāni karonti, adhammena vaggakammaṃ karonti, adhammena samaggakammaṃ karonti, dhammena

1. Adhammena ce bhikkhave (Syā)

vaggakammaṃ karonti, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ karonti, dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ karonti, ñattivipannaṃ kammaṃ karonti anussāvanasampannaṃ, anussāvanavipannaṃ kammaṃ karonti ñattisampannaṃ, ñattivipannaṃ anussāvanavipannaṃ kammaṃ karonti, aññatrāpi dhammā kammaṃ karonti, aññatrāpi vinayā kammaṃ karonti, aññatrāpi Satthusāsanā kammaṃ karonti, paṭikuṭṭhakataṃ kammaṃ karonti adhammikaṃ kupaṃ aṭṭhānārahaṃ. Ye te bhikkhū appicchā, te ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū evarūpāni kammāni karissanti, adhammena vaggakammaṃ karissanti, adhammena samaggakammaṃ karissanti, dhammena vaggakammaṃ karissanti, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ karissanti, dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ karissanti, ñattivipannaṃ kammaṃ karissanti anussāvanasampannaṃ, anussāvanavipannaṃ kammaṃ karissanti ñattisampannaṃ, ñattivipannaṃ anussāvanavipannaṃ kammaṃ karissanti, aññatrāpi dhammā kammaṃ karissanti, aññatrāpi vinayā kammaṃ karissanti, aññatrāpi Satthusāsanā kammaṃ karissanti, paṭikuṭṭhakataṃ kammaṃ karissanti adhammikaṃ kupaṃ aṭṭhānārahan”ti. Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ -pa-. Saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhū evarūpāni kammāni karonti, adhammena vaggakammaṃ karonti -pa- paṭikuṭṭhakataṃ kammaṃ karonti adhammikaṃ kupaṃ aṭṭhānārahanti. Saccam Bhagavāti. Vigarahi Buddho Bhagavā -pa- vigarahitvā dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi—

386. Adhammena ce bhikkhave vaggakammaṃ akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ, adhammena samaggakammaṃ akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ, dhammena vaggakammaṃ akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ, ñattivipannañce bhikkhave kammaṃ anussāvanasampannaṃ akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ, anussāvanavipannañce bhikkhave kammaṃ ñattisampannaṃ akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ, ñattivipannañce bhikkhave kammaṃ anussāvanavipannaṃ akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ, aññatrāpi dhammā kammaṃ akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ, aññatrāpi vinayā kammaṃ akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ, aññatrāpi Satthusāsanā kammaṃ akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ, paṭikuṭṭhakataṃ ce bhikkhave kammaṃ adhammikaṃ kupaṃ aṭṭhānārahaṃ akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ.

387. Chayimāni bhikkhave kammāni adhammakammaṃ vaggakammaṃ samaggakammaṃ dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ dhammena samaggakammaṃ.

Katamañca bhikkhave adhammakammaṃ, ñattidutiye ce bhikkhave kamme ekāya ñattiyā kammaṃ karoti, na ca kammavācaṃ anussāveti, adhammakammaṃ. Ñattidutiye ce bhikkhave kamme dvīhi ñattīhi kammaṃ karoti, na ca kammavācaṃ anussāveti, adhammakammaṃ. Ñattidutiye ce bhikkhave kamme ekāya kammavācāya kammaṃ karoti, na ca ñattim ṭhapeti, adhammakammaṃ. Ñattidutiye ce bhikkhave kamme dvīhi kammavācāhi kammaṃ karoti, na ca ñattim ṭhapeti, adhammakammaṃ. Ñatticatutthe ce bhikkhave kamme ekāya ñattiyā kammaṃ karoti, na ca kammavācaṃ anussāveti, adhammakammaṃ. Ñatticatutthe ce bhikkhave kamme dvīhi ñattīhi kammaṃ karoti, na ca kammavācaṃ anussāveti, adhammakammaṃ. Ñatticatutthe ce bhikkhave kamme tīhi ñattīhi kammaṃ karoti, na ca kammavācaṃ anussāveti, adhammakammaṃ. Ñatticatutthe ce bhikkhave kamme catūhi ñattīhi kammaṃ karoti, na ca kammavācaṃ anussāveti, adhammakammaṃ. Ñatticatutthe ce bhikkhave kamme ekāya kammavācāya kammaṃ karoti, na ca ñattim ṭhapeti, adhammakammaṃ. Ñatticatutthe ce bhikkhave kamme dvīhi kammavācāhi kammaṃ karoti, na ca ñattim ṭhapeti, adhammakammaṃ. Ñatticatutthe ce bhikkhave kamme tīhi kammavācāhi kammaṃ karoti, na ca ñattim ṭhapeti, adhammakammaṃ. Ñatticatutthe ce bhikkhave kamme catūhi kammavācāhi kammaṃ karoti, na ca ñattim ṭhapeti, adhammakammaṃ. Idam vuccati bhikkhave adhammakammaṃ. (1)

Katamañca bhikkhave vaggakammaṃ, ñattidutiye ce bhikkhave kamme yāvatikā bhikkhū kammappattā, te anāgatā honti, chandārahānaṃ chando anāhaṭo hoti, sammukhībhūtā paṭikkosanti, vaggakammaṃ. Ñattidutiye ce bhikkhave kamme yāvatikā bhikkhū kammappattā, te āgatā honti, chandārahānaṃ chando anāhaṭo hoti, sammukhībhūtā paṭikkosanti, vaggakammaṃ. Ñattidutiye ce bhikkhave kamme yāvatikā bhikkhū kammappattā, te āgatā honti, chandārahānaṃ chando āhaṭo hoti, sammukhībhūtā paṭikkosanti, vaggakammaṃ. Ñatticatutthe ce bhikkhave kamme yāvatikā bhikkhū kammappattā, te anāgatā honti, chandārahānaṃ chando anāhaṭo hoti, sammukhībhūtā paṭikkosanti, vaggakammaṃ. Ñatticatutthe ce bhikkhave kamme yāvatikā bhikkhū kammappattā, te āgatā honti, chandārahānaṃ chando anāhaṭo hoti,

sammukhībhūtā paṭikkosanti, vaggakammaṃ. Ñatticatutthe ce bhikkhave kamme yāvatikā bhikkhū kammappattā, te āgatā honti, chandārahānaṃ chando āhaṭo hoti, sammukhībhūtā paṭikkosanti, vaggakammaṃ. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave vaggakammaṃ. (2)

Katamañca bhikkhave samaggakammaṃ, ñattidutiye ce bhikkhave kamme yāvatikā bhikkhū kammappattā, te āgatā honti, chandārahānaṃ chando āhaṭo hoti, sammukhībhūtā na paṭikkosanti, samaggakammaṃ. Ñatticatutthe ce bhikkhave kamme yāvatikā bhikkhū kammappattā, te āgatā honti, chandārahānaṃ chando āhaṭo hoti, sammukhībhūtā na paṭikkosanti, samaggakammaṃ. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave samaggakammaṃ. (3)

Katamañca bhikkhave dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ, ñattidutiye ce bhikkhave kamme paṭhamāṃ kammavācaṃ anussāveti, pacchā ñattim ṭhapeti, yāvatikā bhikkhū kammappattā, te anāgatā honti, chandārahānaṃ chando anāhaṭo hoti, sammukhībhūtā paṭikkosanti, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ. Ñattidutiye ce bhikkhave kamme paṭhamāṃ kammavācaṃ anussāveti, pacchā ñattim ṭhapeti, yāvatikā bhikkhū kammappattā, te āgatā honti, chandārahānaṃ chando anāhaṭo hoti, sammukhībhūtā paṭikkosanti, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ. Ñattidutiye ce bhikkhave kamme paṭhamāṃ kammavācaṃ anussāveti, pacchā ñattim ṭhapeti, yāvatikā bhikkhū kammappattā, te āgatā honti, chandārahānaṃ chando āhaṭo hoti, sammukhībhūtā paṭikkosanti, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ. Ñatticatutthe ce bhikkhave kamme paṭhamāṃ kammavācaṃ anussāveti, pacchā ñattim ṭhapeti, yāvatikā bhikkhū kammappattā, te anāgatā honti, chandārahānaṃ chando anāhaṭo hoti, sammukhībhūtā paṭikkosanti, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ. Ñatticatutthe ce bhikkhave kamme paṭhamāṃ kammavācaṃ anussāveti, pacchā ñattim ṭhapeti, yāvatikā bhikkhū kammappattā, te āgatā honti, chandārahānaṃ chando anāhaṭo hoti, sammukhībhūtā paṭikkosanti, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ. Ñatticatutthe ce bhikkhave kamme paṭhamāṃ kammavācaṃ anussāveti, pacchā ñattim ṭhapeti, yāvatikā bhikkhū kammappattā, te āgatā honti, chandārahānaṃ chando āhaṭo

hoti, sammukhībhūtā paṭikkosanti, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ.
Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ. (4)

Katamañca bhikkhave dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ,
ñattidutiye ce bhikkhave kamme paṭhamam kammavācam anussāveti,
pacchā ñattim ṭhpeti, yāvatikā bhikkhū kammappattā, te āgatā honti,
chandārahānam chando āhaṭo hoti, sammukhībhūtā na paṭikkosanti,
dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ. Ñatticatutthe ce bhikkhave kamme
paṭhamam kammavācam anussāveti, pacchā ñattim ṭhpeti, yāvatikā bhikkhū
kammappattā, te āgatā honti, chandārahānam chando āhaṭo hoti,
sammukhībhūtā na paṭikkosanti, dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ.
Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ. (5)

Katamañca bhikkhave dhammena samaggakammaṃ, ñattidutiye ce
bhikkhave kamme paṭhamam ñattim ṭhpeti, pacchā ekāya kammavācāya
kammaṃ karoti, yāvatikā bhikkhū kammappattā, te āgatā honti,
chandārahānam chando āhaṭo hoti, sammukhībhūtā na paṭikkosanti,
dhammena samaggakammaṃ. Ñatticatutthe ce bhikkhave kamme paṭhamam
ñattim ṭhpeti, pacchā tīhi kammavācāhi kammaṃ karoti, yāvatikā bhikkhū
kammappattā, te āgatā honti, chandārahānam chando āhaṭo hoti,
sammukhībhūtā na paṭikkosanti, dhammena samaggakammaṃ. Idaṃ vuccati
bhikkhave dhammena samaggakammaṃ. (6)

237. Catuvaggakaraṇādīkathā

388. Pañca saṃghā, catuvaggo bhikkhusaṃgho, pañcavaggo
bhikkhusaṃgho, dasavaggo bhikkhusaṃgho, vīsativaggo bhikkhusaṃgho,
atirekavīsativaggo bhikkhusaṃgho. Tatra bhikkhave yvāyam catuvaggo
bhikkhusaṃgho ṭhpetvā tīni kammāni upasampadam pavāraṇam abbhānam
dhammena samaggo sabbakammesu kammappatto. Tatra bhikkhave yvāyam
pañcavaggo bhikkhusaṃgho ṭhpetvā dve kammāni majjhimesu janapadesu
upasampadam abbhānam dhammena samaggo sabbakammesu kammappatto.
Tatra bhikkhave yvāyam dasavaggo bhikkhusaṃgho ṭhpetvā ekam
kammaṃ abbhānam dhammena samaggo sabbakammesu kammappatto.
Tatra bhikkhave yvāyam vīsativaggo bhikkhusaṃgho dhammena samaggo

sabbakammesu kammappatto. Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ atirekavīsativaggo bhikkhusaṅgho dhammena samaggo sabbakammesu kammappatto.

389. Catuvaggakaraṇaṅce bhikkhave kammaṃ bhikkhunicatuttho kammaṃ kareyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ. Catuvaggakaraṇaṅce bhikkhave kammaṃ sikkhamānacatuttho kammaṃ kareyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ -pa- sāmaṇeracatuttho kammaṃ kareyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ. Sāmaṇericatuttho kammaṃ kareyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ. Sikkhamā paccakkhātakacatuttho kammaṃ kareyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ. Antimavatthum ajjhāpannakacatuttho kammaṃ kareyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ. Āpattiyā adassane ukkhittakacatutthokammaṃ kareyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ. Āpattiyā appaṭikamme ukkhittakacatuttho kammaṃ kareyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ. Pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhittakacatuttho kammaṃ kareyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ. Paṇḍakacatuttho kammaṃ kareyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ. Theyyasamvāsakacatuttho kammaṃ kareyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ. Titthiyapakkantakacatuttho kammaṃ kareyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ. Tiracchānagatacatuttho kammaṃ kareyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ. Mātughātakacatuttho kammaṃ kareyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ. Pitughātakacatuttho kammaṃ kareyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ. Arahantaghātakacatuttho kammaṃ kareyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ. Bhikkhunidūsakacatuttho kammaṃ kareyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ. Saṅghabhedakacatuttho kammaṃ kareyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ. Lohituppādakacatuttho kammaṃ kareyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ. Ubhatobyañjanakacatuttho kammaṃ kareyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ. Nānāsamvāsakacatuttho kammaṃ kareyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ. Nānāsīmāya ṭhitacatuttho kammaṃ kareyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ. Iddhiyā vehāse ṭhitacatuttho kammaṃ kareyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ. Yassa saṅgho kammaṃ karoti, taṃcatuttho kammaṃ kareyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ.

Catuvaggakaraṇaṃ.

390. Pañcavaggakaraṇaṅce bhikkhave kammaṃ bhikkhunipaṅcamo kammaṃ kareyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ. Pañcavaggakaraṇaṅce bhikkhave kammaṃ sikkhamānapaṅcamo kammaṃ kareyya -pa- sāmaṇeripaṅcamo kammaṃ kareyya. Sāmaṇeripaṅcamo kammaṃ

kareyya. Sikkham paccakkhātakapañcamo kammaṃ kareyya. Antimavatthuṃ ajjhāpannakapañcamo kammaṃ kareyya. Āpattiyā adassane ukkhittakapañcamo kammaṃ kareyya. Āpattiyā appaṭikamme ukkhittakapañcamo kammaṃ kareyya. Pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhittakapañcamo kammaṃ kareyya. Paṇḍakapañcamo kammaṃ kareyya. Theyyasamvāsakapañcamo kammaṃ kareyya. Titthiyapakkantakapañcamo kammaṃ kareyya. Tiracchānagatapañcamo kammaṃ kareyya. Mātughātakapañcamo kammaṃ kareyya. Pitughātakapañcamo kammaṃ kareyya. Arahantaghātakapañcamo kammaṃ kareyya. Bhikkhunidūsakapañcamo kammaṃ kareyya. Saṅghabhedakapañcamo kammaṃ kareyya. Lohituppādakapañcamo kammaṃ kareyya. Ubhatobyañjanakapañcamo kammaṃ kareyya. Nānāsamvāsakapañcamo kammaṃ kareyya. Nānāsīmāya ṭhitapañcamo kammaṃ kareyya. Iddhiyā vohāse ṭhitapañcamo kammaṃ kareyya. Yassa saṅgho kammaṃ karoti, taṃpañcamo kammaṃ kareyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ.

Pañcavaggakaraṇaṃ.

391. Dasavaggakaraṇaṃce bhikkhave kammaṃ bhikkhunidasamo kammaṃ kareyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ. Dasavaggakaraṇaṃce bhikkhave kammaṃ sikkhamānadasamo kammaṃ kareyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ -pa-. Dasavaggakaraṇaṃce bhikkhave kammaṃ yassa saṅgho kammaṃ karoti, taṃdasamo kammaṃ kareyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ.

Dasavaggakaraṇaṃ.

392. Vīsativaggakaraṇaṃce bhikkhave kammaṃ bhikkhunivīso kammaṃ kareyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ. Vīsativaggakaraṇaṃce bhikkhave kammaṃ sikkhamānavīso kammaṃ kareyya -pa- sāmaṇeravīso kammaṃ kareyya. Sāmaṇerivīso kammaṃ kareyya. Sikkham paccakkhātakavīso kammaṃ kareyya. Antimavatthuṃ ajjhāpannakavīso kammaṃ kareyya. Āpattiyā adassane ukkhittakavīso kammaṃ kareyya. Āpattiyā appaṭikamme ukkhittakavīso kammaṃ kareyya. Pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhittakavīso kammaṃ kareyya. Paṇḍakavīso kammaṃ kareyya. Theyyasamvāsakavīso kammaṃ kareyya. Titthiyapakkantakavīso kammaṃ kareyya. Tiracchānagatavīso kammaṃ kareyya. Mātughātakavīso kammaṃ kareyya. Pitughātakavīso kammaṃ kareyya.

Arahantaghātakavīso kammaṃ kareyya. Bhikkhunīdūsakavīso kammaṃ kareyya. Saṃghabhedakavīso kammaṃ kareyya. Lohituppādakavīso kammaṃ kareyya. Ubhatobyañjanakavīso kammaṃ kareyya. Nānāsāmvāsakavīso kammaṃ kareyya. Nānāsīmāya ṭhitavīso kammaṃ kareyya. Iddhiyā vehāse ṭhitavīso kammaṃ kareyya. Yassa saṃgho kammaṃ karoti, taṃvīso kammaṃ kareyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ.

Vīsativaggakaraṇaṃ.

238. Pārivāsikādīkathā

393. Pārivāsikacattuttho ce bhikkhave parivāsaṃ dadeyya, mūlāya paṭikasseyya, mānattaṃ dadeyya, taṃvīso abbheyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ. Mūlāya paṭikassanārahacattuttho ce bhikkhave parivāsaṃ dadeyya, mūlāya paṭikasseyya, mānattaṃ dadeyya, taṃvīso abbheyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ. Mānattārahacattuttho ce bhikkhave parivāsaṃ dadeyya, mūlāya paṭikasseyya, mānattaṃ dadeyya, taṃvīso abbheyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ. Mānattacārikacattuttho ce bhikkhave parivāsaṃ dadeyya, mūlāya paṭikasseyya, mānattaṃ dadeyya, taṃvīso abbheyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ. Abbhānārahacattuttho ce bhikkhave parivāsaṃ dadeyya, mūlāya paṭikasseyya, mānattaṃ dadeyya, taṃvīso abbheyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ.

394. Ekaccassa bhikkhave saṃghamajjhe paṭikkosānaṃ ruhati, ekaccassa na ruhati. Kassa ca bhikkhave saṃghamajjhe paṭikkosānaṃ na ruhati, bhikkhuniyā bhikkhave saṃghamajjhe paṭikkosānaṃ na ruhati. Sikkhamānāya bhikkhave -pa- Sāmaṇerassa bhikkhave. Sāmaṇeriyā bhikkhave. Sikkhāpaccakkhātakassa bhikkhave. Antimavatthuṃ ajjhāpannakassa bhikkhave. Ummattakassa bhikkhave. Khittacittassa bhikkhave. Vedanāṭṭassa bhikkhave. Āpattiyā adassane ukkhittakassa bhikkhave. Āpattiyā appaṭikamme ukkhittakassa bhikkhave. Pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhittakassa bhikkhave. Paṇḍakassa bhikkhave. Theyyasāmvāsakassa bhikkhave. Titthiyapakkantakassa

bhikkhave. Tiracchānatassa bhikkhave. Mātughātakassa bhikkhave.
 Pitughātakassa bhikkhave. Arahantaghātakassa bhikkhave.
 Bhikkhunīdūsakassa bhikkhave. Saṅghabhedakassa bhikkhave.
 Lohituppādakassa bhikkhave. Ubhatobyañjanakassa bhikkhave.
 Nānāsāmvāsakassa bhikkhave. Nānāsīmāya t̥hitassa bhikkhave. Iddhiyā
 vehāse t̥hitassa bhikkhave. Yassa saṅgho kammaṃ karoti, tassa ca¹
 bhikkhave saṅghamajjhe paṭikkosanā na ruhati. Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave
 saṅghamajjhe paṭikkosanā na ruhati.

Kassa ca bhikkhave saṅghamajjhe paṭikkosanā ruhati. Bhikkhussa
 bhikkhave pakatattassa samānasāmvāsakassa samānasīmāya t̥hitassa
 antamaso ānantarikassāpi² bhikkhuno viññāpentassa saṅghamajjhe
 paṭikkosanā ruhati. Imassa bhikkhave saṅghamajjhe paṭikkosanā ruhati.

239. Dvenissāraṇādīkathā

395. Dvemā bhikkhave nissāraṇā, atthi bhikkhave puggalo appatto
 nissāraṇaṃ, tañce saṅgho nissāreti, ekacco sunissārito, ekacco dunnissārito.
 Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo appatto nissāraṇaṃ, tañce saṅgho nissāreti,
 dunnissārito. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu suddho hoti anāpattiko, tañce
 saṅgho nissāreti, dunnissārito. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave puggalo appatto
 nissāraṇaṃ, tañce saṅgho nissāreti, dunnissārito.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo appatto nissāraṇaṃ, tañce saṅgho
 nissāreti, sunissārito. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu bālo hoti abyatto
 āpattibahulo anapadāno, gihisaṃsaṭṭho viharati ananulomikehi
 gihisaṃsaggehi, tañce saṅgho nissāreti, sunissārito. Ayaṃ vuccati
 bhikkhave puggalo appatto nissāraṇaṃ, tañce saṅgho nissāreti, sunissārito.

396. Dvemā bhikkhave osāraṇā, atthi bhikkhave puggalo appatto
 osāraṇaṃ, tañce saṅgho osāreti, ekacco sosārito

1. Tassa (Syā)

2. Anantarikassāpi (Syā)

ekacco dosārito. Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo appatto osāraṇaṃ, tañce saṃgho osāreti, dosārito. Paṇḍako bhikkhave appatto osāraṇaṃ, tañce saṃgho osāreti, dosārito. Theyyasamvāsako bhikkhave appatto osāraṇaṃ, tañce saṃgho osāreti, dosārito. Titthiyapakkantako bhikkhave -pa-. Tiracchānagato bhikkhave. Mātughātaṃ bhikkhave. Pitughātaṃ bhikkhave. Arahantaghātaṃ bhikkhave. Bhikkhunīdūsako bhikkhave. Saṃghabhedako bhikkhave. Lohituppādaṃ bhikkhave. Ubhatobyañjanaṃ bhikkhave appatto osāraṇaṃ, tañce saṃgho osāreti, dosārito. Ayam vuccati bhikkhave puggalo appatto osāraṇaṃ, tañce saṃgho osāreti, dosārito. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave puggalā appattā osāraṇaṃ, te ce saṃgho osāreti, dosāritā.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo appatto osāraṇaṃ, tañce saṃgho osāreti, dosārito. Hatthacchinno bhikkhave appatto osāraṇaṃ, tañce saṃgho osāreti, dosārito. Pādacchinno bhikkhave -pa-. Hatthapādacchinno bhikkhave. Kaṇṇacchinno bhikkhave. Nāsacchinno bhikkhave. Kaṇṇanāsacchinno bhikkhave. Aṅgolicchinno bhikkhave. Aḷacchinno bhikkhave. Kaṇḍaracchinno bhikkhave. Phaṇahatthako bhikkhave. Khujjo bhikkhave. Vāmano bhikkhave. Galagaṇḍī bhikkhave. Lakkhaṇāhato bhikkhave. Kasāhato bhikkhave. Likhitaṃ bhikkhave. Sīpadiko bhikkhave. Pāparogī bhikkhave. Parisadūsako bhikkhave. Kāṇo bhikkhave. Kuṇī bhikkhave. Khañjo bhikkhave. Pakkhahato bhikkhave. Chinniriyāpatho bhikkhave. Jarādubbalo bhikkhave. Andho bhikkhave. Mūgo bhikkhave. Badhiro bhikkhave. Andhamūgo bhikkhave. Andhabadhiro bhikkhave. Mūgabadhiro bhikkhave. Andhamūgabadhiro bhikkhave appatto osāraṇaṃ, tañce saṃgho osāreti, dosārito. Ayam vuccati bhikkhave puggalo appatto osāraṇaṃ, tañce saṃgho osāreti, dosārito. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave puggalā appattā osāraṇaṃ, te ce saṃgho osāreti, dosāritā.

Vāsabhaḡāmaḡhānavāro niṭṭhito paṭṭhamaṃ.

240. Adhammakammādikathā

397. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhussa na hoti āpatti daṭṭhabbā, tamenam codeti saṅgho vā sambahulā vā ekapuggalo vā “āpattim tvaṃ āvuso āpanno, passasetam āpattin”ti, so evam vadeti “natthi me āvuso āpatti, yamahaṃ passeyyan”ti, tam saṅgho āpattiyā adassane ukkhipati, adhammakammaṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhussa na hoti āpatti paṭikātabbā, tamenam codeti saṅgho vā sambahulā vā ekapuggalo vā “āpattim tvaṃ āvuso āpanno, paṭikarohi tam āpattin”ti, so evam vadeti “natthi me āvuso āpatti, yamayaṃ paṭikareyyan”ti, tam saṅgho āpattiyā appaṭikamme ukkhipati, adhammakammaṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhussa na hoti pāpikā diṭṭhi paṭinissajjetā, tamenam codeti saṅgho vā sambahulā vā ekapuggalo vā “pāpikā te āvuso diṭṭhi, paṭinissajjetam pāpikaṃ diṭṭhin”ti, so evam vadeti “natthi me āvuso pāpikā diṭṭhi, yamahaṃ paṭinissajjeyyan”ti, tam saṅgho pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhipati, adhammakammaṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhussa na hoti āpatti daṭṭhabbā, na hoti āpatti paṭikātabbā, tamenam codeti saṅgho vā sambahulā vā ekapuggalo vā “āpattim tvaṃ āvuso āpanno, passasetam āpattim, paṭikarohi tam āpattin”ti, so evam vadeti “natthi me āvuso āpatti, yamahaṃ passeyyam, natthi me āvuso āpatti, yamahaṃ paṭikareyyan”ti, tam saṅgho adassane vā appaṭikamme vā ukkhipati, adhammakammaṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhussa na hoti āpatti daṭṭhabbā, na hoti pāpikā diṭṭhi paṭinissajjetā, tamenam codeti saṅgho vā sambahulā vā ekapuggalo vā “āpattim tvaṃ āvuso āpanno, passasetam āpattim, pāpikā te diṭṭhi, paṭinissajjetam pāpikaṃ diṭṭhin”ti, so evam vadeti “natthi me āvuso āpatti, yamahaṃ passeyyam, natthi me āvuso pāpikā diṭṭhi, yamahaṃ paṭinissajjeyyan”ti, tam saṅgho adassane vā appaṭinissagge vā ukkhipati, adhammakammaṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhussa na hoti āpatti paṭikātabbā, na hoti pāpikā diṭṭhi paṭinissajjetā, tamenam codeti saṅgho vā sambahulā vā ekapuggalo vā “āpattim tvaṃ āvuso āpanno, paṭikarohi taṃ āpattim, pāpikā te diṭṭhi, paṭinissajjetam pāpikam diṭṭhin”ti, so evaṃ vadeti “natthi me āvuso āpatti, yamaham paṭikareyyam, natthi me āvuso pāpikā diṭṭhi, yamaham paṭinissajjeyyan”ti, taṃ saṅgho appaṭikamme vā appaṭinissagge vā ukkhipati, adhammakammaṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhussa na hoti āpatti daṭṭhabbā, na hoti āpatti paṭikātabbā, na hoti pāpikā diṭṭhi paṭinissajjetā, tamenam codeti saṅgho vā sambahulā vā ekapuggalo vā “āpattim tvaṃ āvuso āpanno, passasetam āpattim, paṭikarohi taṃ āpattim, pāpikā te diṭṭhi, paṭinissajjetam pāpikam diṭṭhin”ti, so evaṃ vadeti “natthi me āvuso āpatti, yamaham passeyyam, natthi me āvuso āpatti, yamaham paṭikareyyam, natthi me āvuso pāpikā diṭṭhi, yamaham paṭinissajjeyyan”ti, taṃ saṅgho adassane vā appaṭikamme vā appaṭinissagge vā ukkhipati, adhammakammaṃ.

398. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhussa hoti āpatti daṭṭhabbā, tamenam codeti saṅgho vā sambahulā vā ekapuggalo vā “āpattim tvaṃ āvuso āpanno, passasetam āpattin”ti, so evaṃ vadeti “āmāvuso passāmī”ti, taṃ saṅgho āpattiyā adassane ukkhipati, adhammakammaṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhussa hoti āpatti paṭikātabbā, tamenam codeti saṅgho vā sambahulā vā ekapuggalo vā “āpattim tvaṃ āvuso āpanno, paṭikarohi taṃ āpattin”ti, so evaṃ vadeti “āmāvuso paṭikarissāmī”ti, taṃ saṅgho āpattiyā appaṭikamme ukkhipati, adhammakammaṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhussa hoti pāpikā diṭṭhi paṭinissajjetā, tamenam codeti saṅgho vā sambahulā vā ekapuggalo vā “pāpikā te āvuso diṭṭhi, paṭinissajjetam pāpikam diṭṭhin”ti, so evaṃ vadeti

“āmāvuso paṭinissajjissāmi”ti, taṃ saṅgho pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhipati, adhammakammaṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhussa hoti āpatti daṭṭhabbā, hoti āpatti paṭikātabbā -pa- hoti āpatti daṭṭhabbā, hoti pāpikā diṭṭhi paṭinissajjetā -pa- hoti āpatti paṭikātabbā, hoti pāpikā diṭṭhi paṭinissajjetā -pa- hoti āpatti daṭṭhabbā, hoti āpatti paṭikātabbā, hoti pāpikā diṭṭhi paṭinissajjetā, tamenam codeti saṅgho vā sambahulā vā ekapuggalo vā “āpattim tvaṃ āvuso āpanno, passasetam āpattim, paṭikarohi taṃ āpattim, pāpikā te diṭṭhi, paṭinissajjetam pāpikam diṭṭhin”ti, so evam vadeti “āmāvuso passāmi, āma paṭikarissāmi, āma paṭinissajjissāmi”ti, taṃ saṅgho adassane vā appaṭikamme vā appaṭinissagge vā ukkhipati, adhammakammaṃ.

399. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhussa hoti āpatti daṭṭhabbā, tamenam codeti saṅgho vā sambahulā vā ekapuggalo vā “āpattim tvaṃ āvuso āpanno, passasetam āpattin”ti, so evam vadeti “natthi me āvuso āpatti, yamahaṃ passeyyan”ti, taṃ saṅgho āpattiyā adassane ukkhipati, dhammakammaṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhussa hoti āpatti paṭikātabbā, tamenam codeti saṅgho vā sambahulā vā ekapuggalo vā “āpattim tvaṃ āvuso āpanno, paṭikarohi taṃ āpattin”ti, so evam vadeti “natthi me āvuso āpatti, yamahaṃ paṭikareyyan”ti, taṃ saṅgho āpattiyā appaṭikamme ukkhipati, dhammakammaṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhussa hoti pāpikā diṭṭhi paṭinissajjetā, tamenam codeti saṅgho vā sambahulā vā ekapuggalo vā “pāpikā te āvuso diṭṭhi, paṭinissajjetam pāpikam diṭṭhin”ti, so evam vadeti “natthi me āvuso pāpikā diṭṭhi, yamahaṃ paṭinissajjeyyan”ti, taṃ saṅgho pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhipati, dhammakammaṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhussa hoti āpatti daṭṭhabbā, hoti āpatti paṭikātabbā -pa- hoti āpatti daṭṭhabbā, hoti pāpikā diṭṭhi paṭinissajjetā -pa- hoti āpatti paṭikātabbā, hoti pāpikā diṭṭhi

paṭinissajjetā -pa- hoti āpatti daṭṭhabbā, hoti āpatti paṭikātabbā, hoti pāpikā diṭṭhi paṭinissajjetā, tamenam codeti saṅgho vā sambahulā vā ekapuggalo vā “āpattim tvam āvuso āpanno, passasetam āpattim, paṭikarohi tam āpattim, pāpikā te diṭṭhi, paṭinissajjetam pāpikam diṭṭhin”ti, so evam vadeti “natthime āvuso āpatti, yamaḥam passeyyam, natthi me āvuso āpatti, yamaḥam paṭikareyyam, natthi me āvuso pāpikā diṭṭhi, yamaḥam paṭinissajjeyyan”ti, tam saṅgho adassane vā appaṭikamme vā appaṭinissagge vā ukkhipati, dhammakammanti.

241. Upālipucchākathā

400. Atha kho āyasmā Upāli yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisīdi, ekamantam nisinno kho āyasmā Upāli Bhagavantam etadavoca “yo nu kho bhante samaggo saṅgho sammukhākaraṇīyam kammaṃ asammukhā karoti, dhammakammaṃ nu kho tam bhante vinayakammaṃ”ti. Adhammakammaṃ tam Upāli avinayakammanti. Yo nu kho bhante samaggo saṅgho paṭipucchākaraṇīyam kammaṃ appaṭipucchā karoti -pa- paṭiññāyakaṇīyam kammaṃ apaṭiññāya karoti. Sativinayārahassa amūḷhavinayam deti. Amūḷhavinayārahassa tassapāpiyasikākammaṃ karoti. Tassapāpiyasikākammārahassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karoti. Tajjanīyakammārahassa niyassakammaṃ karoti. Niyassakammārahassa pabbājanīyakammaṃ karoti. Pabbājanīyakammārahassa paṭisāraṇīyakammaṃ karoti. Paṭisāraṇīyakammārahassa ukkhepanīyakammaṃ karoti. Ukkhepanīyakammārahassa parivāsam deti. Parivāsārahamaṃ mūlāya paṭikassati. Mūlāyapaṭikassanārahassa mānattam deti. Mānattārahamaṃ abbhethi. Abbhānārahamaṃ upasampādeti. Dhammakammaṃ nu kho tam bhante vinayakammanti. Adhammakammaṃ tam Upāli avinayakammaṃ.

Yo kho Upāli samaggo saṅgho sammukhākaraṇīyam kammaṃ asammukhā karoti, evam kho Upāli adhammakammaṃ hoti avinayakammaṃ, evaṅca pana saṅgho sātisāro hoti. Yo kho Upāli samaggo saṅgho paṭipucchākaraṇīyam kammaṃ appaṭipucchā karoti -pa- paṭiññāyakaṇīyam

kammaṃ apaṭiññāya karoti. Sativinayārahassa amūḷhavinayaṃ deti.
 Amūḷhavinayārahassa tassapāpiyasikākammaṃ karoti.
 Tassapāpiyasikākammārahassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karoti.
 Tajjanīyakammārahassa niyassakammaṃ karoti. Niyassakammārahassa
 pabbājanīyakammaṃ karoti. Pabbājanīyakammārahassa
 paṭisāraṇīyakammaṃ karoti. Paṭisāraṇīyakammārahassa
 ukkhepanīyakammaṃ karoti. Ukkhepanīyakammārahassa parivāsaṃ deti.
 Parivāsārahaṃ mūlāya paṭikassati. Mūlāyapaṭikassanārahassa mānattaṃ deti.
 Mānattārahaṃ abbhethi. Abbhānārahaṃ upasampādeti, evaṃ kho Upāli
 adhammakammaṃ hoti avinayakammaṃ, evañca pana saṃgho sātisāro
 hotīti.

401. Yo nu kho bhante samaggo saṃgho sammukhākaraṇīyaṃ
 kammaṃ sammukhā karoti, dhammakammaṃ nu kho taṃ bhante
 vinayakammanti. Dhammakammaṃ taṃ Upāli vinayakammanti. Yo nu kho
 bhante samaggo saṃgho paṭipucchākaraṇīyaṃ kammaṃ paṭipucchā karoti
 -pa- paṭiññāyākaraṇīyaṃ kammaṃ paṭiññāya karoti. Sativinayārahassa
 sativinayaṃ deti. Amūḷhavinayārahassa amūḷhavinayaṃ deti.
 Tassapāpiyasikākammārahassa tassapāpiyasikākammaṃ karoti.
 Tajjanīyakammārahassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karoti. Niyassakammārahassa
 niyassakammaṃ karoti. Pabbājanīyakammārahassa pabbājanīyakammaṃ
 karoti. Paṭisāraṇīyakammārahassa paṭisāraṇīyakammaṃ karoti.
 Ukkhepanīyakammārahassa ukkhepanīyakammaṃ karoti. Parivāsārahassa
 parivāsaṃ deti. Mūlāya paṭikassanārahaṃ mūlāya paṭikassati.
 Mānattārahassa mānattaṃ deti. Abbhānārahaṃ abbhethi. Upasampadārahaṃ
 upasampādeti, dhammakammaṃ nu kho taṃ bhante vinayakammanti.
 Dhammakammaṃ taṃ Upāli vinayakammaṃ.

Yo kho Upāli samaggo saṃgho sammukhākaraṇīyaṃ kammaṃ
 sammukhā karoti, evaṃ kho Upāli dhammakammaṃ hoti vinayakammaṃ,
 evañca pana saṃgho anatisāro hoti. Yo kho Upāli samaggo saṃgho
 paṭipucchākaraṇīyaṃ kammaṃ paṭipucchā karoti. Paṭiññāyākaraṇīyaṃ
 kammaṃ paṭiññāya karoti. Sativinayārahassa sativinayaṃ deti.
 Amūḷhavinayārahassa amūḷhavinayaṃ deti. Tassapāpiyasikākammārahassa
 tassapāpiyasikākammaṃ karoti. Tajjanīyakammārahassa tajjanīyakammaṃ
 karoti. Niyassakammārahassa niyassakammaṃ karoti.
 Pabbājanīyakammārahassa pabbājanīyakammaṃ

karoti. Paṭisāraṇīyakammārahassa paṭisāraṇīyakammaṃ karoti.
Ukkhepanīyakammārahassa ukkhepanīyakammaṃ karoti. Parivāsārahassa
parivāsaṃ deti. Mūlāyapaṭikassanārahaṃ mūlāya paṭikassati. Mānattārahassa
mānattaṃ deti. Abbhānārahaṃ abbheti. Upasampadārahaṃ upasampādeti,
evaṃ kho Upāli dhammakammaṃ hoti vinayakammaṃ, evañca pana
saṃgho anatisāro hotīti.

402. Yo nu kho bhante samaggo saṃgho sativinayārahassa
amūḷhavinayaṃ deti, amūḷhavinayārahassa sativinayaṃ deti,
dhammakammaṃ nu kho taṃ bhante vinayakammanti. Adhammakammaṃ
taṃ Upāli avinayakammanti. Yo nu kho bhante samaggo saṃgho
amūḷhavinayārahassa tassapāpiyasikākammaṃ karoti,
tassapāpiyasikākammārahassa amūḷhavinayaṃ deti -pa-
tassapāpiyasikākammārahassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karoti,
tajjanīyakammārahassa tassapāpiyasikākammaṃ karoti.
Tajjanīyakammārahassa niyassakammaṃ karoti, niyassakammārahassa
tajjanīyakammaṃ karoti. Niyassakammārahassa pabbājanīyakammaṃ
karoti, pabbājanīyakammārahassa niyassakammaṃ karoti.
Pabbājanīyakammārahassa paṭisāraṇīyakammaṃ karoti,
paṭisāraṇīyakammārahassa pabbājanīyakammaṃ karoti.
Paṭisāraṇīyakammārahassa ukkhepanīyakammaṃ karoti,
ukkhepanīyakammārahassa paṭisāraṇīyakammaṃ karoti.
Ukkhepanīyakammārahassa parivāsaṃ deti, parivāsārahassa
ukkhepanīyakammaṃ karoti. Parivāsārahaṃ mūlāya paṭikassati, mūlāya
paṭikassanārahassa parivāsaṃ deti. Mūlāya paṭikassanārahassa mānattaṃ
deti, mānattārahaṃ mūlāya paṭikassati. Mānattārahaṃ abbheti,
abbhānārahassa mānattaṃ deti. Abbhānārahaṃ upasampādeti,
upasampadārahaṃ abbheti, dhammakammaṃ nu kho taṃ bhante
vinayakammanti. Adhammakammaṃ taṃ Upāli avinayakammanti.

Yo kho Upāli samaggo saṃgho sativinayārahassa amūḷhavinayaṃ deti,
amūḷhavinayārahassa sativinayaṃ deti, evaṃ kho Upāli adhammakammaṃ
hoti avinayakammaṃ, evañca pana saṃgho sātisāro hoti. Yo kho Upāli
samaggo saṃgho amūḷhavinayārahassa tassapāpiyasikākammaṃ karoti,
tassapāpiyasikākammārahassa amūḷhavinayaṃ deti -pa-
tassapāpiyasikākammārahassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karoti,
tajjanīyakammārahassa tassapāpiyasikākammaṃ karoti.
Tajjanīyakammārahassa niyassakammaṃ

karoti, niyassakammārahassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karoti.
 Niyassakammārahassa pabbājanīyakammaṃ karoti,
 pabbājanīyakammārahassa niyassakammaṃ karoti.
 Pabbājanīyakammārahassa paṭisāraṇīyakammaṃ karoti,
 paṭisāraṇīyakammārahassa pabbājanīyakammaṃ karoti.
 Paṭisāraṇīyakammārahassa ukkhepanīyakammaṃ karoti,
 ukkhepanīyakammārahassa paṭisāraṇīyakammaṃ karoti.
 Ukkhepanīyakammārahassa parivāsaṃ deti, parivāsārahassa
 ukkhepanīyakammaṃ karoti. Parivāsārahaṃ mūlāya paṭikassati,
 mūlāyapaṭikassanārahassa parivāsaṃ deti. Mūlāyapaṭikassanārahassa
 mānattaṃ deti, mānattārahaṃ mūlāya paṭikassati. Mānattārahaṃ abbheti,
 abbhānārahassa mānattaṃ deti. Abbhānārahaṃ upasampādeti,
 upasampadārahaṃ abbheti, evaṃ kho Upāli adhammakammaṃ hoti
 avinayakammaṃ, evañca pana saṃgho sātisāro hotīti.

403. Yo nu kho bhante samaggo saṃgho sativinayārahassa sativinayaṃ deti, amūḷhavinayārahassa amūḷhavinayaṃ deti, dhammakammaṃ nu kho taṃ bhante vinayakammanti. Dhammakammaṃ taṃ Upāli vinayakammanti. Yo nu kho bhante samaggo saṃgho amūḷhavinayārahassa amūḷhavinayaṃ deti -pa- tassapāpiyasikākammārahassa tassapāpiyasikākammaṃ karoti -pa- tajjanīyakammārahassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karoti -pa- niyassakammārahassa niyassakammaṃ karoti -pa- pabbājanīyakammārahassa pabbājanīyakammaṃ karoti -pa- paṭisāraṇīyakammārahassa paṭisāraṇīyakammaṃ karoti -pa- ukkhepanīyakammārahassa ukkhepanīyakammaṃ karoti -pa- parivāsārahassa parivāsaṃ deti -pa- mūlāyapaṭikassanārahaṃ mūlāya paṭikassati -pa- mānattārahassa mānattaṃ deti -pa- abbhānārahaṃ abbheti, upasampadārahaṃ upasampādeti, dhammakammaṃ nu kho taṃ bhante vinayakammanti. Dhammakammaṃ taṃ Upāli vinayakammaṃ.

Yo kho Upāli samaggo saṃgho sativinayārahassa sativinayaṃ deti, amūḷhavinayārahassa amūḷhavinayaṃ deti, evaṃ kho Upāli dhammakammaṃ hoti vinayakammaṃ, evañca pana saṃgho anatisāro hoti. Yo kho Upāli samaggo saṃgho amūḷhavinayārahassa amūḷhavinayaṃ deti -pa- tassapāpiyasikākammārahassa tassapāpiyasikākammaṃ karoti -pa- tajjanīyakammārahassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karoti -pa- niyassakammārahassa niyassakammaṃ karoti -pa- pabbājanīyakammārahassa pabbājanīyakammaṃ karoti -pa-

paṭisāraṇīyakammārahassa paṭisāraṇīyakammaṃ karoti -pa-
 ukkhepanīyakammārahassa ukkhepanīyakammaṃ karoti -pa-
 parivāsārahassa parivāsam deti -pa- mūlāya paṭikassanārahaṃ mūlāya
 paṭikassati -pa- mānattārahassa mānattam deti -pa- abbhānārahaṃ abbheti,
 upasampadārahaṃ upasampādeti, evaṃ kho Upāli dhammakammaṃ hoti
 vinayakammaṃ, evaṃca pana saṅgho anatisāro hotīti.

404. Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “yo kho bhikkhave samaggo
 saṅgho sativinayārahassa amūḷhavinayam deti, evaṃ kho bhikkhave
 adhammakammaṃ hoti avinayakammaṃ, evaṃca pana saṅgho sātisāro hoti.
 Yo kho bhikkhave samaggo saṅgho sativinayārahassa
 tassapāpiyasikākammaṃ karoti -pa- sativinayārahassa tajjanīyakammaṃ
 karoti. Sativinayārahassa niyassakammaṃ karoti. Sativinayārahassa
 pabbājanīyakammaṃ karoti. Sativinayārahassa paṭisāraṇīyakammaṃ karoti.
 Sativinayārahassa ukkhepanīyakammaṃ karoti. Sativinayārahassa parivāsam
 deti. Sativinayārahaṃ mūlāya paṭikassati. Sativinayārahassa mānattam deti.
 Sativinayārahaṃ abbheti. Sativinayārahaṃ upasampādeti, evaṃ kho
 bhikkhave adhammakammaṃ hoti avinayakammaṃ, evaṃca pana saṅgho
 sātisāro hoti.

405. Yo kho bhikkhave samaggo saṅgho amūḷhavinayārahassa
 tassapāpiyasikākammaṃ karoti, evaṃ kho bhikkhave adhammakammaṃ
 hoti avinayakammaṃ, evaṃca pana saṅgho sātisāro hoti. Yo kho bhikkhave
 samaggo saṅgho amūḷhavinayārahassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karoti -pa-
 amūḷhavinayārahassa niyassakammaṃ karoti. Amūḷhavinayārahassa
 pabbājanīyakammaṃ karoti. Amūḷhavinayārahassa paṭisāraṇīyakammaṃ
 karoti. Amūḷhavinayārahassa ukkhepanīyakammaṃ karoti.
 Amūḷhavinayārahassa parivāsam deti. Amūḷhavinayārahaṃ mūlāya
 paṭikassati. Amūḷhavinayārahassa mānattam deti. Amūḷhavinayārahaṃ
 abbheti. Amūḷhavinayārahaṃ upasampādeti. Amūḷhavinayārahassa
 sativinayam deti, evaṃ kho bhikkhave adhammakammaṃ hoti
 avinayakammaṃ, evaṃca pana saṅgho sātisāro hoti.

406. Yo kho bhikkhave samaggo saṅgho tassapāpiyasikākammārahassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karoti -pa- tajjanīyakammārahassa. Niyassakammārahassa. Pabbājanīyakammārahassa. Paṭisāraṇīyakammārahassa. Ukkhepanīyakammārahassa. Parivāsārahaṃ. Mūlāyapaṭikassanārahassa. Mānattārahaṃ. Abbhānārahaṃ. Upasampadārahassa sativinayaṃ deti, evaṃ kho bhikkhave adhammakammaṃ hoti avinayakammaṃ, evaṃca pana saṅgho sātisāro hoti. Yo kho bhikkhave samaggo saṅgho upasampadārahassa amūḷhavinayaṃ deti -pa- upasampadārahassa tassapāpiyasikākammaṃ karoti. Upasampadārahassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karoti. Upasampadārahassa niyassakammaṃ karoti. Upasampadārahassa pabbājanīyakammaṃ karoti. Upasampadārahassa paṭisāraṇīyakammaṃ karoti. Upasampadārahassa ukkhepanīyakammaṃ karoti. Upasampadārahassa parivāsaṃ deti. Upasampadārahaṃ mūlāya paṭikassati. Upasampadārahassa mānattaṃ deti. Upasampadārahaṃ abbheti, evaṃ kho bhikkhave adhammakammaṃ hoti avinayakammaṃ, evaṃca pana saṅgho sātisāro hotīti.

Upālipucchābhāṇavāro niṭṭhito dutiyo.

242. Tajjanīyakammakathā

407. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu bhaṇḍanakāraḥko hoti kalahakāraḥko vivādakāraḥko bhassakāraḥko saṅghe adhikaraṇakāraḥko. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu bhaṇḍanakāraḥko kalahakāraḥko vivādakāraḥko bhassakāraḥko saṅghe adhikaraṇakāraḥko, handassa mayāṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karonti adhammena vaggā. So tamhā āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṅghena tajjanīyakammakato adhammena vagehi, handassa mayāṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karonti adhammena samaggā. So tamhāpi āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṅghena tajjanīyakammakato adhammena samaggehi, handassa mayāṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karonti dhammena vaggā.

So tamhāpi āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṃghena tajjanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karonti dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. So tamhāpi āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṃghena tajjanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karonti dhammapatirūpakena samaggā.

408. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu bhaṇḍanakāraṃ hoti kalahakāraṃ vivādakāraṃ bhassakāraṃ saṃghe adhikaraṇakāraṃ. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu bhaṇḍanakāraṃ kalahakāraṃ vivādakāraṃ bhassakāraṃ saṃghe adhikaraṇakāraṃ, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karonti adhammena samaggā. So tamhā āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṃghena tajjanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karonti adhammena samaggehi, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karonti dhammena vaggā. So tamhāpi āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṃghena tajjanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karonti dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. So tamhāpi āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṃghena tajjanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karonti dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. So tamhāpi āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṃghena tajjanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karonti dhammapatirūpakena samaggā. So tamhāpi āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṃghena tajjanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karonti adhammena vaggā.

409. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu bhaṇḍanakāraṃ hoti kalahakāraṃ vivādakāraṃ bhassakāraṃ saṃghe adhikaraṇakāraṃ. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu

bhaṇḍanakāraḷako kalahakāraḷako vivāḍakāraḷako bhassakāraḷako saṃghe adhikaraṇakāraḷako, handassa mayam̐ tajjanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karonti dhammena vaggā. So tamhā āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsam̐ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnam̐ evam̐ hoti “ayam̐ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṃghena tajjanīyakammakato dhammena vaggehi, handassa mayam̐ tajjanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karonti dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. So tamhāpi āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsam̐ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnam̐ evam̐ hoti “ayam̐ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṃghena tajjanīyakammakato dhammapatirūpakena vaggehi, handassa mayam̐ tajjanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karonti dhammapatirūpakena samaggā. So tamhāpi āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsam̐ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnam̐ evam̐ hoti “ayam̐ kho āvuso bhikkhusaṃghena tajjanīyakammakato dhammapatirūpakena samaggehi, handassa mayam̐ tajjanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karonti adhammena vaggā. So tamhāpi āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsam̐ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnam̐ evam̐ hoti “ayam̐ kho āvuso bhikkhu Saṃghena tajjanīyakammakato adhammena vaggehi, handassa mayam̐ tajjanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karonti adhammena samaggā.

410. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu bhaṇḍanakāraḷako hoti kalahakāraḷako vivāḍakāraḷako bhassakāraḷako saṃghe adhikaraṇakāraḷako. Tatra ce bhikkhūnam̐ evam̐ hoti “ayam̐ kho āvuso bhikkhu bhaṇḍanakāraḷako kalahakāraḷako vivāḍakāraḷako bhassakāraḷako saṃghe adhikaraṇakāraḷako, handassa mayam̐ tajjanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karonti dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. So tamhā āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsam̐ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnam̐ evam̐ hoti “ayam̐ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṃghena tajjanīyakammakato dhammapatirūpakena vaggehi, handassa mayam̐ tajjanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karonti dhammapatirūpakena samaggā. So tamhāpi āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsam̐ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnam̐ evam̐ hoti “ayam̐ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṃghena tajjanīyakammakato dhammapatirūpakena samaggehi, handassa mayam̐ tajjanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karonti adhammena vaggā. So tamhāpi āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsam̐ gacchati, tatthapi

bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṃghena tajjanīyakammakato adhammena vaggehi, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karonti adhammena samaggā. So tamhāpi āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsam gacchati, tathapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṃghena tajjanīyakammakato adhammena samaggehi, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karonti dhammena vaggā.

411. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu bhaṇḍanakāraḥ hoti kalahakāraḥ vivādakāraḥ bhassakāraḥ saṃghe adhikaraṇakāraḥ. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu bhaṇḍanakāraḥ kalahakāraḥ vivādakāraḥ bhassakāraḥ saṃghe adhikaraṇakāraḥ, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karonti dhammapatirūpakena samaggā. So tamhā āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsam gacchati, tathapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṃghena tajjanīyakammakato dhammapatirūpakena samaggehi, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karonti adhammena vaggā. So tamhāpi āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsam gacchati, tathapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṃghena tajjanīyakammakato adhammena vaggehi, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karonti adhammena samaggā. So tamhāpi āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsam gacchati, tathapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṃghena tajjanīyakammakato adhammena samaggehi, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karonti dhammena vaggā. So tamhāpi āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsam gacchati, tathapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṃghena tajjanīyakammakato dhammena vaggehi, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karonti dhammapatirūpakena vaggā.

243. Niyassakammakathā

412. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu bālo hoti abyatto āpattibahulo anapadāno, gihisaṃsaṭṭho viharati ananulomikehi

gihisaṃsaggehi. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu bālo abyatto āpattibahulo anapadāno, gihisaṃsaṭṭho viharati ananulomikehi gihisaṃsaggehi, handassa mayaṃ niyassakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa niyassakammaṃ karonti adhammena vaggā. So tamhā āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṅghena niyassakammakato adhammena vaggehi, handassa mayaṃ niyassakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa niyassakammaṃ karonti adhammena samaggā -pa- dhammena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena samaggā -pa-.

Yathā heṭṭhā, tathā cakkam kātabbam.

244. Pabbājanīyakammakathā

413. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu kuladūsako hoti pāpasamācāro. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu kuladūsako pāpasamācāro, handassa mayaṃ pabbājanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa pabbājanīyakammaṃ karonti adhammena vaggā. So tamhā āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṅghena pabbājanīyakammakato adhammena vaggehi, handassa mayaṃ pabbājanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti. Te tassa pabbājanīyakammaṃ karonti adhammena samaggā -pa- dhammena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena samaggā -pa-.

Cakkam kātabbam.

245. Paṭisāraṇīyakammakathā

414. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu gihī akkosati paribhāsati. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu gihī akkosati paribhāsati, handassa mayaṃ paṭisāraṇīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa paṭisāraṇīyakammaṃ karonti adhammena vaggā. So tamhā āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṅghena paṭisāraṇīyakammakato adhammena vaggehi, handassa mayaṃ

paṭisāraṇīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa paṭisāraṇīyakammaṃ karonti adhammena samaggā -pa- dhammena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena samaggā -pa-.

Cakkam kātabbam.

246. Adassane ukkhepanīyakammakathā

415. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu āpattim āpajjivā na icchati āpattim passitum. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu āpattim āpajjivā na icchati āpattim passitum, handassa mayaṃ āpattiyā adassane ukkhepanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa āpattiyā adassane ukkhepanīyakammaṃ karonti adhammena vaggā. So tamhā āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsam gacchati, tathapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṃghena āpattiyā adassane ukkhepanīyakammakato adhammena vaggehi, handassa mayaṃ āpattiyā adassane ukkhepanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa āpattiyā adassane ukkhepanīyakammaṃ karonti adhammena samaggā -pa- dhammena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena samaggā -pa-.

Cakkam kātabbam.

247. Appaṭikamme ukkhepanīyakammakathā

416. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu āpattim āpajjivā na icchati āpattim paṭikātum. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu āpattim āpajjivā na icchati āpattim paṭikātum, handassa mayaṃ āpattiyā appaṭikamme ukkhepanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa āpattiyā appaṭikamme ukkhepanīyakammaṃ karonti adhammena vaggā. So tamhā āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsam gacchati, tathapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṃghena āpattiyā appaṭikamme ukkhepanīyakammakato adhammena vaggehi, handassa mayaṃ āpattiyā appaṭikamme ukkhepanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa āpattiyā appaṭikamme ukkhepanīyakammaṃ karonti adhammena samaggā -pa- dhammena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena samaggā -pa-.

Cakkam kātabbam.

248. Appaṭinissagge ukkhepaṇīyakammakathā

417. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu na icchati pāpikaṃ diṭṭhiṃ paṭinissajjitum. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu na icchati pāpikaṃ diṭṭhiṃ paṭinissajjitum, handassa mayaṃ pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhepaṇīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhepaṇīyakammaṃ karonti adhammena vaggā. So tamhā āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṃghena pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhepaṇīyakammakato adhammena vaggehi, handassa mayaṃ pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhepaṇīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhepaṇīyakammaṃ karonti adhammena samaggā - pa-dhammena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena samaggā -pa-

Cakkaṃ kātappaṃ.

249. Tajjanīyakammaṭṭippassaddhikathā

418. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu saṃghena tajjanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāṭeti, netthāraṃ vattati, tajjanīyassa kammaṃ paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṃghena tajjanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāṭeti, netthāraṃ vattati, tajjanīyassa kammaṃ paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti adhammena vaggā. So tamhā āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “imassa kho āvuso bhikkhuno saṃghena tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassaddhaṃ adhammena vaggehi, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti adhammena samaggā. So tamhāpi āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “imassa kho āvuso bhikkhuno saṃghena tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassaddhaṃ adhammena samaggehi, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti dhammena vaggā. So tamhāpi āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “imassa kho āvuso bhikkhuno saṃghena tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassaddhaṃ dhammena vaggehi,

handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. So tamhāpi āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “imassa kho āvuso bhikkhuno saṃghena tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassaddhaṃ dhammapatirūpakena vaggehi, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti dhammapatirūpakena samaggā.

419. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu saṃghena tajjanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāṭeti, netthāraṃ vattati, tajjanīyassa kammaṃ paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṃghena tajjanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāṭeti, netthāraṃ vattati, tajjanīyassa kammaṃ paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti adhammena samaggā. So tamhā āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “imassa kho āvuso bhikkhuno saṃghena tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassaddhaṃ adhammena samaggehi, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti dhammena vaggā. So tamhāpi āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “imassa kho āvuso bhikkhuno saṃghena tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassaddhaṃ dhammena vaggehi, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. So tamhāpi āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “imassa kho āvuso bhikkhuno saṃghena tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassaddhaṃ dhammapatirūpakena vaggehi, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti dhammapatirūpakena samaggā. So tamhāpi āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “imassa kho āvuso bhikkhuno saṃghena tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassaddhaṃ dhammapatirūpakena samaggehi, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti adhammena vaggā.

420. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu saṃghena tajjanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāṭeti, netthāraṃ vattati, tajjanīyassa kammaṃ paṭippassaddhiṃ

yācati. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṅghena tajjanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pātetī, netthāraṃ vattati, tajjanīyassa kammaṃ paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti dhammena vaggā. So tamhā āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsāṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “imassa kho āvuso bhikkhuno saṅghena tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassaddhaṃ dhammena vaggehi, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. So tamhāpi āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsāṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “imassa kho āvuso bhikkhuno saṅghena tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassaddhaṃ dhammapatirūpakena vaggehi, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti dhammapatirūpakena samaggā. So tamhāpi āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsāṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “imassa kho āvuso bhikkhuno saṅghena tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassaddhaṃ dhammapatirūpakena samaggehi, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti adhammena vaggā. So tamhāpi āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsāṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “imassa kho āvuso bhikkhuno saṅghena tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassaddhaṃ adhammena vaggehi, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti adhammena samaggā.

421. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu saṅghena tajjanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pātetī, netthāraṃ vattati, tajjanīyassa kammaṃ paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṅghena tajjanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pātetī, netthāraṃ vattati, tajjanīyassa kammaṃ paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. So tamhā āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsāṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “imassa kho āvuso bhikkhuno saṅghena tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassaddhaṃ dhammapatirūpakena vaggehi, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti dhammapatirūpakena samaggā. So tamhāpi āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsāṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ

evaṃ hoti “imassa kho āvuso bhikkhuno saṅghena tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassaddhaṃ dhammapatirūpakena samaggehi, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti adhammena vaggā. So tamhāpi āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsāṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “imassa kho āvuso bhikkhuno saṅghena tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassaddhaṃ adhammena vaggehi, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti adhammena samaggā. So tamhāpi āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsāṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “imassa kho āvuso bhikkhuno saṅghena tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassaddhaṃ adhammena samaggehi, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti dhammena vaggā.

422. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu saṅghena tajjanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāṭeti, netthāraṃ vattati, tajjanīyassa kammaṃ paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṅghena tajjanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāṭeti, netthāraṃ vattati, tajjanīyassa kammaṃ paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti dhammapatirūpakena samaggā. So tamhā āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsāṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “imassa kho āvuso bhikkhuno saṅghena tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassaddhaṃ dhammapatirūpakena samaggehi, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti adhammena vaggā. So tamhāpi āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsāṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “imassa kho āvuso bhikkhuno saṅghena tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassaddhaṃ adhammena vaggehi, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti adhammena samaggā. So tamhāpi āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsāṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “imassa kho āvuso bhikkhuno saṅghena tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassaddhaṃ adhammena samaggehi, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti dhammena vaggā. So tamhāpi āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsāṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “imassa kho āvuso bhikkhuno saṅghena tajjanīyakammaṃ

paṭippassaddhaṃ dhammena vaggehi, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti dhammapatirūpakena vaggā.

250. Niyassakammaṭṭippassaddhikathā

423. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu saṃghena niyassakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāṭeti, netthāraṃ vattati, niyassassa kammassa paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṃghena niyassakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāṭeti, netthāraṃ vattati, niyassassa kammassa paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati, handassa mayaṃ niyassakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa niyassakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti adhammena vaggā. So tamhā āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “imassa kho āvuso bhikkhuno saṃghena niyassakammaṃ paṭippassaddhaṃ adhammena vaggehi, handassa mayaṃ niyassakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa niyassakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti adhammena samaggā -pa- dhammena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena samaggā -pa-.

Cakkaṃ kātabbhaṃ.

251. Pabbājanīyakammaṭṭippassaddhikathā

424. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu saṃghena pabbājanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāṭeti, netthāraṃ vattati, pabbājanīyassa kammassa paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṃghena pabbājanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāṭeti, netthāraṃ vattati, pabbājanīyassa kammassa paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati, handassa mayaṃ pabbājanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa pabbājanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti adhammena vaggā. So tamhā āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “imassa kho āvuso bhikkhuno saṃghena pabbājanīyakammaṃ paṭippassaddhaṃ adhammena vaggehi, handassa mayaṃ pabbājanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa pabbājanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti adhammena samaggā -pa- dhammena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena samaggā -pa-.

Cakkaṃ kātabbhaṃ.

252. Paṭisāraṇīyakammaṭṭippassaddhikathā

425. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu saṅghena paṭisāraṇīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomam pāṭeti, netthāram vattati, paṭisāraṇīyassa kammaṣṣa paṭippassaddhim yācati. Tatra ce bhikkhūnam evam hoti “ayam kho āvuso bhikkhu saṅghena paṭisāraṇīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomam pāṭeti, netthāram vattati, paṭisāraṇīyassa kammaṣṣa paṭippassaddhim yācati, handassa mayam paṭisāraṇīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa paṭisāraṇīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti adhammena vaggā. So tamhā āvāsā aññam āvāsam gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnam evam hoti “imassa kho āvuso bhikkhuno saṅghena paṭisāraṇīyakammaṃ paṭippassaddham adhammena vaggehi, handassa mayam paṭisāraṇīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa paṭisāraṇīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti adhammena samaggā -pa-dhammena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena samaggā -pa-.

Cakkam kātabbam.

253. Adassane ukkhepanīyakammaṭṭippassaddhikathā

426. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu saṅghena āpattiyā adassane ukkhepanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomam pāṭeti, netthāram vattati, āpattiyā adassane ukkhepanīyassa kammaṣṣa paṭippassaddhim yācati. Tatra ce bhikkhūnam evam hoti “ayam kho āvuso bhikkhu saṅghena āpattiyā adassane ukkhepanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomam pāṭeti, netthāram vattati, āpattiyā adassane ukkhepanīyassa kammaṣṣa paṭippassaddhim yācati, handassa mayam āpattiyā adassane ukkhepanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa āpattiyā adassane ukkhepanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti adhammena vaggā. So tamhā āvāsā aññam āvāsam gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhunam evam hoti “imassa kho āvuso bhikkhuno saṅghena āpattiyā adassane ukkhepanīyakammaṃ paṭippassaddham adhammena vaggehi, handassa mayam āpattiyā adassane ukkhepanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa āpattiyā adassane

ukkhepanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti adhammena samaggā -pa-dhammena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena samaggā -pa-.

Cakkaṃ kātappaṃ.

254. Appaṭīkamme ukkhepanīyakammaṃ paṭippassaddhikathā

427. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu saṃghena āpattiyā appaṭīkamme ukkhepanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāṭeti, netthāraṃ vattati, āpattiyā appaṭīkamme ukkhepanīyassa kammaṃ paṭippassaddhiṃ yāceti. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṃghena āpattiyā appaṭīkamme ukkhepanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāṭeti, netthāraṃ vattati, āpattiyā appaṭīkamme ukkhepanīyassa kammaṃ paṭippassaddhiṃ yāceti, handassa mayaṃ āpattiyā appaṭīkamme ukkhepanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa āpattiyā appaṭīkamme ukkhepanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti adhammena vaggā. So tamhā āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsāṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “imassa kho āvuso bhikkhuno saṃghena āpattiyā appaṭīkamme ukkhepanīyakammaṃ paṭippassaddhaṃ adhammena vaggēhi, handassa mayaṃ āpattiyā appaṭīkamme ukkhepanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa āpattiyā appaṭīkamme ukkhepanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti adhammena samaggā -pa- dhammena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena samaggā -pa-.

Cakkaṃ kātappaṃ.

255. Appaṭinissagge ukkhepanīyakammaṃ paṭippassaddhikathā

428. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu saṃghena pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhepanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāṭeti, netthāraṃ vattati, pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhepanīyassa kammaṃ paṭippassaddhiṃ yāceti. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṃghena pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhepanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāṭeti, netthāraṃ vattati, pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhepanīyassa kammaṃ paṭippassaddhiṃ yāceti, handassa mayaṃ pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhepanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te

tassa pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhepanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti adhammena vaggā. So tamhā āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsāṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “imassa kho āvuso bhikkhuno saṃghena pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhepanīyakammaṃ paṭippassaddhaṃ adhammena vaggēhi, handassa mayaṃ pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhepanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhepanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti adhammena samaggā -pa- dhammena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena samaggā -pa-.

Cakkaṃ kātabbaṃ.

256. Tajjanīyakammavivādakathā

429. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu bhaṇḍanakāraḷako hoti kalahakāraḷako vivādakāraḷako bhassakāraḷako saṃghe adhikaraṇakāraḷako. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu bhaṇḍanakāraḷako -pa- saṃghe adhikaraṇakāraḷako, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karonti adhammena vaggā. Tatraṭṭho saṃgho vivadati “adhammena vaggakammaṃ, adhammena samaggakammaṃ, dhammena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ, akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kamman”ti. Tatra bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “adhammena vaggakammaṃ”ti, ye ca te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kamman”ti, ime tattha bhikkhū dhammavādino.

430. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu bhaṇḍanakāraḷako hoti -pa- saṃghe adhikaraṇakāraḷako. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu bhaṇḍanakāraḷako -pa- saṃghe adhikaraṇakāraḷako, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karonti adhammena samaggā. Tatraṭṭho saṃgho vivadati “adhammena vaggakammaṃ, adhammena samaggakammaṃ, dhammena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ, akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kamman”ti. Tatra bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “adhammena samaggakammaṃ”ti, ye ca te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kamman”ti, ime tattha bhikkhū dhammavādino.

431. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu bhaṇḍanakārako hoti -pa- saṅghe adhikaraṇakārako. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu bhaṇḍanakārako -pa- saṅghe adhikaraṇakārako, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ kāromā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karonti dhammena vaggā. Tatraṭṭho saṅgho vivadati “adhammena vaggakammaṃ, adhammena samaggakammaṃ, dhammena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ, akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kammaṃ”ti. Tatra bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “dhammena vaggakammaṃ”ti, ye ca te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kammaṃ”ti, ime tattha bhikkhū dhammavādino.

432. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu bhaṇḍanakārako hoti -pa- saṅghe adhikaraṇakārako. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu bhaṇḍanakārako -pa- saṅghe adhikaraṇakārako, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karonti dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. Tatraṭṭho saṅgho vivadati “adhammena vaggakammaṃ, adhammena samaggakammaṃ, dhammena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ, akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kammaṃ”ti. Tatra bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ”ti, ye ca te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kammaṃ”ti, ime tattha bhikkhū dhammavādino.

433. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu bhaṇḍanakārako hoti -pa- saṅghe adhikaraṇakārako. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu bhaṇḍanakārako hoti -pa- saṅghe adhikaraṇakārako, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karonti dhammapatirūpakena samaggā. Tatraṭṭho saṅgho vivadati “adhammena vaggakammaṃ, adhammena samaggakammaṃ, dhammena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ, akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kammaṃ”ti. Tatra bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ”ti, ye ca te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kammaṃ”ti, ime tattha bhikkhū dhammavādino.

257. Niyassakammavivādakathā

434. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu bālo hoti abyatto āpattibahulo anapadāno, gihisaṃsaṭṭho viharati ananulomikehi gihisaṃsaggehi. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu bālo abyatto āpattibahulo anapadāno, gihisaṃsaṭṭho viharati ananulomikehi gihisaṃsaggehi, handassa mayaṃ niyassakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa niyassakammaṃ karonti adhammena vaggā -pa- adhammena samaggā. Dhammena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena samaggā. Tatraṭṭho saṃgho vivadati “adhammena vaggakammaṃ, adhammena samaggakammaṃ, dhammena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ, akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kammaṃ”ti. Tatra bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ”ti, ye ca te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kammaṃ”ti, ime tattha bhikkhū dhammavādino. . Ime pañca vārā saṃkhittā.

258. Pabbājanīyakammavivādakathā

435. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu kuladūsako hoti pāpasamācāro. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu kuladūsako pāpasamācāro, handassa mayaṃ pabbājanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa pabbājanīyakammaṃ karonti adhammena vaggā -pa- adhammena samaggā. Dhammena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena samaggā. Tatraṭṭho saṃgho vivadati “adhammena vaggakammaṃ, adhammena samaggakammaṃ, dhammena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ, akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kammaṃ”ti. Tatra bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ”ti, ye ca te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kammaṃ”ti, ime tattha bhikkhū dhammavādino. . Ime pañca vārā saṃkhittā.

259. Paṭisāraṇīyakammavivādakathā

436. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu gihī akkosati paribhāsati. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu gihī

akkosati paribhāsati, handassa mayam paṭisāraṇīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa paṭisāraṇīyakammaṃ karonti adhammena vaggā -pa- adhammena samaggā. Dhammena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena samaggā. Tatraṭṭho saṅgho vivadati “adhammena vaggakammaṃ, adhammena samaggakammaṃ, dhammena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ, akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kamman”ti. Tatra bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ”ti, ye ca te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kamman”ti, ime tattha bhikkhū dhammavādino. . Ime pañca vārā saṅkhittā.

260. Adassane ukkhepanīyakammavivādakathā

437. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu āpattim āpajjitvā na icchati āpattim passitum. Tatra ce bhikkhūnam evam hoti “ayam kho āvuso bhikkhu āpattim āpajjitvā na icchati āpattim passitum, handassa mayam āpattiyā adassane ukkhepanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa āpattiyā adassane ukkhepanīyakammaṃ karonti adhammena vaggā -pa- adhammena samaggā. Dhammena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena samaggā. Tatraṭṭho saṅgho vivadati “adhammena vaggakammaṃ, adhammena samaggakammaṃ, dhammena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ, akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kamman”ti. Tatra bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ”ti, ye ca te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kamman”ti, ime tattha bhikkhū dhammavādino. . Ime pañca vārā saṅkhittā.

261. Appaṭikamme ukkhepanīyakammavivādakathā

438. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu āpattim āpajjitvā na icchati āpattim paṭikātum. Tatra ce bhikkhūnam evam hoti “ayam kho āvuso bhikkhu āpattim āpajjitvā na icchati āpattim paṭikātum, handassa mayam āpattiyā appaṭikamme ukkhepanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa āpattiyā appaṭikamme ukkhepanīyakammaṃ karonti adhammena vaggā -pa- adhammena samaggā. Dhammena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena samaggā. Tatraṭṭho saṅgho vivadati “adhammena vaggakammaṃ, adhammena samaggakammaṃ,

dhammena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ, akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kamman”ti, tatra bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ”ti, ye ca te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kamman”ti, ime tattha bhikkhū dhammavādino. . Ime pañca vārā saṃkhittā.

262. Appaṭinissagge ukkhepanīyakammavivādakathā

439. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu na icchati pāpikaṃ diṭṭhiṃ paṭinissajjitum. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu na icchati pāpikaṃ diṭṭhiṃ paṭinissajjitum, handassa mayaṃ pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhepanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhepanīyakammaṃ karonti adhammena vaggā -pa- adhammena samaggā. Dhammena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena samaggā. Tatraṭṭho saṃgho vivadati “adhammena vaggakammaṃ, adhammena samaggakammaṃ, dhammena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ, akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kamman”ti. Tatra bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ”ti, ye ca te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kamman”ti, ime tattha bhikkhū dhammavādino. . Ime pañca vārā saṃkhittā.

263. Tajjanīyakammaṭippassaddhikathā

440. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu saṃghena tajjanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāṭeti, netthāraṃ vattati, tajjanīyassa kammaṃsa paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṃghena tajjanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāṭeti, netthāraṃ vattati, tajjanīyassa kammaṃsa paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti adhammena vaggā. Tatraṭṭho saṃgho vivadati “adhammena vaggakammaṃ, adhammena samaggakammaṃ, dhammena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ, akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kamman”ti. Tatra bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “adhammena vaggakammaṃ”ti, ye ca te bhikkhū

evamāhaṃsu “akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kamman”ti, ime tattha bhikkhū dhammavādino.

441. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu saṅghena tajjanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāṭeti, netthāraṃ vattati, tajjanīyassa kammaṃ paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṅghena tajjanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāṭeti, netthāraṃ vattati, tajjanīyassa kammaṃ paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti adhammena samaggā. Tatraṭṭho saṅgho vivadati “adhammena vaggakammaṃ, adhammena samaggakammaṃ, dhammena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ, akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kamman”ti. Tatra bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “adhammena samaggakammaṃ”ti, ye ca te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kamman”ti, ime tattha bhikkhū dhammavādino.

442. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu saṅghena tajjanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāṭeti, netthāraṃ vattati, tajjanīyassa kammaṃ paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṅghena tajjanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāṭeti, netthāraṃ vattati, tajjanīyassa kammaṃ paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti dhammena vaggā. Tatraṭṭho saṅgho vivadati “adhammena vaggakammaṃ, adhammena samaggakammaṃ, dhammena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ, akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kamman”ti. Tatra bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “dhammena vaggakammaṃ”ti, ye ca te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kamman”ti, ime tattha bhikkhū dhammavādino.

443. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu saṅghena tajjanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāṭeti, netthāraṃ vattati, tajjanīyassa kammaṃ paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṅghena tajjanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāṭeti, netthāraṃ vattati, tajjanīyassa kammaṃ paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati, handassa mayaṃ

tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. Tatraṭṭho saṅgho vivadati “adhammena vaggakammaṃ adhammena samaggakammaṃ, dhammena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ, akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kamman”ti. Tatra bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ”ti, ye ca te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kamman”ti, ime tattha bhikkhū dhammavādino.

444. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu saṅghena tajjanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāṭeti, netthāraṃ vattati, tajjanīyassa kammassa paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṅghena tajjanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāṭeti, netthāraṃ vattati, tajjanīyassa kammassa paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti dhammapatirūpakena samaggā. Tatraṭṭho saṅgho vivadati “adhammena vaggakammaṃ, adhammena samaggakammaṃ, dhammena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ, akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kamman puna kātabbaṃ kamman”ti. Tatra bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ”ti, ye ca te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kamman”ti, ime tattha bhikkhū dhammavādino.

264. Niyassakammaṃ paṭippassaddhikathā

445. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu saṅghena niyassakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāṭeti, netthāraṃ vattati, niyassassa kammassa paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṅghena niyassakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāṭeti, netthāraṃ vattati, niyassassa kammassa paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati, handassa mayaṃ niyassakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa niyassakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti adhammena vaggā -pa- adhammena samaggā. Dhammena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena samaggā. Tatraṭṭho saṅgho vivadati “adhammena vaggakammaṃ, adhammena samaggakammaṃ, dhammena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ, akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kamman puna kātabbaṃ kamman”ti. Tatra

bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ”ti, ye ca te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kammaṃ”ti, ime tattha bhikkhū dhammavādino. . Imepi¹ pañca vārā saṃkhittā.

265. Pabbājanīyakammaṇḍipassaddhikathā

446. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu saṅghena pabbājanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāpeti, netthāraṃ vattati, pabbājanīyassa kammaṃsa paṭippassaddhiṃ yāceti. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṅghena pabbājanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāpeti, netthāraṃ vattati, pabbājanīyassa kammaṃsa paṭippassaddhiṃ yāceti, handassa mayaṃ pabbājanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa pabbājanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti adhammena vaggā -pa- adhammena samaggā. Dhammena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena samaggā. Tatraṭṭho saṅgho vivadati “adhammena vaggakammaṃ, adhammena samaggakammaṃ, dhammena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ, akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kammaṃ”ti. Tatra bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ”ti, ye ca te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kammaṃ”ti, ime tattha bhikkhū dhammavādino. . Imepi pañca vārā saṃkhittā.

266. Paṭisāraṇīyakammaṇḍipassaddhikathā

447. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu saṅghena paṭisāraṇīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāpeti, netthāraṃ vattati, paṭisāraṇīyassa kammaṃsa paṭippassaddhiṃ yāceti. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṅghena paṭisāraṇīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāpeti, netthāraṃ vattati, paṭisāraṇīyassa kammaṃsa paṭippassaddhiṃ yāceti, handassa mayaṃ paṭisāraṇīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa paṭisāraṇīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti adhammena vaggā -pa- adhammena samaggā. Dhammena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena samaggā. Tatraṭṭho saṅgho vivadati “adhammena vaggakammaṃ, adhammena samaggakammaṃ, dhammena

1. Ime (Sī, Syā, evamuparipi)

vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ, akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kamman”ti. Tatra bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ”ti, ye ca te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kamman”ti, ime tattha bhikkhū dhammavādino. . Imepi pañca vārā saṃkhittā.

267. Adassane ukkhepanīyakammaṇḍipassaddhikathā

448. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu saṃghena āpattiyā adassane ukkhepanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāṭeti, netthāraṃ vattati, āpattiyā adassane ukkhepanīyassa kammaṃsa paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṃghena āpattiyā adassane ukkhepanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāṭeti, netthāraṃ vattati, āpattiyā adassane ukkhepanīyassa kammaṃsa paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati, handassa mayaṃ āpattiyā adassane ukkhepanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa āpattiyā adassane ukkhepanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti adhammena vaggā -pa- adhammena samaggā. Dhammena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena samaggā. Tatraṭṭho saṃgho vivadati “adhammena vaggakammaṃ, adhammena samaggakammaṃ, dhammena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ, akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kamman”ti. Tatra bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ”ti, ye ca te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kamman”ti, ime tattha bhikkhū dhammavādino. . Imepi pañca vārā saṃkhittā.

268. Appaṭikamme ukkhepanīyakammaṇḍipassaddhikathā

449. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu saṃghena āpattiyā appaṭikamme ukkhepanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāṭeti, netthāraṃ vattati, āpattiyā appaṭikamme ukkhepanīyassa kammaṃsa paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṃghena āpattiyā appaṭikamme ukkhepanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāṭeti, netthāraṃ vattati, āpattiyā appaṭikamme ukkhepanīyassa kammaṃsa paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati, handassa mayaṃ āpattiyā appaṭikamme

ukkhepanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa āpattiyā appaṭikamme ukkhepanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti adhammena vaggā -pa-adhammena samaggā. Dhammena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena samaggā. Tatraṭṭho saṅgho vivadati “adhammena vaggakammaṃ, adhammena samaggakammaṃ, dhammena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ, akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kamman”ti. Tatra bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ”ti, ye ca te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kamman”ti, ime tattha bhikkhū dhammavādino. . Imepi pañca vārā saṅkhittā.

269. Appaṭinissagge ukkhepanīyakammaṃ paṭippassaddhikathā

450. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu saṅghena pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhepanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāpeti, netthāraṃ vattati, pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhepanīyassa kammassa paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṅghena pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhepanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāpeti, netthāraṃ vattati, pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhepanīyassa kammassa paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati, handassa mayaṃ pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhepanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhepanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti adhammena vaggā -pa- adhammena samaggā. Dhammena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena samaggā. Tatraṭṭho saṅgho vivadati “adhammena vaggakammaṃ, adhammena samaggakammaṃ, dhammena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ, akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kamman”ti. Tatra bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ”ti, ye ca te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kamman”ti, ime tattha bhikkhū dhammavādino. . Imepi pañca vārā saṅkhittā.

Campeyyakkhandhako navamo.

270. Tassuddānaṃ

Campāyaṃ Bhagavā āsi, vatthu Vāsabhaḡāmake.
 Āḡantukānamussukkaṃ, akāsi icchitabbake¹.
 Pakataññunoti ñatvā, ussukkaṃ na karī tadā.
 Ukkhitto na karotīti, sāḡamā Jinasantike.
 Adhammena vaggakammaṃ, samaggaṃ adhammena ca.
 Dhammena vaggakammañca, patirūpakena vaggikaṃ.
 Patirūpakena samaggaṃ, eko ukkhipatekakaṃ.
 Eko ca dve sambahule, saḡghaṃ ukkhipatekako.
 Duvepi sambahulāpi, saḡgho saḡghañca ukkhipi.
 Sabbaññupavaro sutvā, “adhammaṃ”ti paṭikkhipi.
 Ñattivipannaṃ yaṃ kammaṃ, sampannaṃ anusāvanaṃ.
 Anussāvanavipannaṃ, sampannaṃ ñattiyā ca yaṃ.
 Ubhayena vipannañca, aññatra dhammameva ca.
 Vinayā satthu paṭikuṭṭhaṃ, kuppaṃ atṭhānārahikaṃ.
 Adhammavaggaṃ samaggaṃ, dhamma patirūpāni ye duve.
 Dhammeneva ca sāmaggiaṃ, anuññāsi Tathāḡato.
 Catuvaggo pañcavaggo, dasavaggo ca vīsati.
 Parovīsativaggo ca², saḡgho pañcavidho tathā.
 Ṭhapetvā upasampadaṃ, yañca kammaṃ pavāraṇaṃ.
 Abbhānakammaṃ saha, catuvaggehi kammiko.
 Duve kamme ṭhapetvāna, majjhadesūpasampadaṃ.
 Abbhānaṃ pañcavaggiko, sabbakammesu kammiko.
 Abbhānekaṃ ṭhapetvāna, ye bhikkhū dasavaggikā.
 Sabbakammakaro saḡgho, vīso sabbattha kammiko.

1. Icchitabbako (Ka)

2. Atirekavīsativaggo (Syā)

Bhikkhunī sikkhamānā ca, sāmaṇero sāmaṇerī.
 Paccakkhātantimavatthū, ukkhittāpattidassane.
 Appaṭīkamme diṭṭhiyā, paṇḍako theyyasamvāsakam.
 Titthiyā tiracchānagataṃ, mātu pitu ca ghātakam.
 Araham bhikkhunīdūsi, bhedakam lohituppādam.
 Byañjanam nānāsamvāsam, nānāsīmāya iddhiyā.
 Yassa saṃgho kare kammaṃ, hontete catuvīsati.
 Sambuddhena paṭikkhattā, na hete gaṇapūrakā.
 Pārivāsikacattuttho, parivāsam dadeyya vā.
 Mūlā mānattamabbheyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇam.
 Mūlā arahamānattā, abbhānārahameva ca.
 Na kammakārakā pañca, sambuddhena pakāsītā.
 Bhikkhunī sikkhamānā ca, sāmaṇero sāmaṇerikā.
 Paccakkhantima-ummattā, khittāvedanadassane.
 Appaṭīkamme diṭṭhiyā, paṇḍakāpi ca byañjanā¹.
 Nānāsamvāsakā sīmā, vehāsam yassa kamma ca.
 Aṭṭhārasannametesam, paṭikkosam na ruhati.
 Bhikkhussa pakatattassa, ruhati paṭikkosana.
 Suddhassa dunnisārīto, bālo hi sunissārīto.
 Paṇḍako theyyasamvāso, pakkanto tiracchānagato.
 Mātu pitu Arahanta, dūsako saṃghabhedako.
 Lohituppādamo ceva, ubhatobyañjano ca yo.
 Ekādasannaṃ etesaṃ, osāraṇam na yujjati.
 Hatthapādam tadubhayaṃ, kaṇṇanāsaṃ tadūbhayaṃ.
 Aṅguli aḷakaṇḍaram, phaṇam khujjo ca vāmano.
 Gaṇḍī lakkhaṇakasā ca, likhitako ca sīpadī.

1. Ito param syāmamūle diyaḍḍhagāthāhi abhabbapuggalā samattaṃ dassitā.

Pāpā parisakāṇo ca, kuṇī khañjo hatopi ca.
 Iriyāpathadubbalo, andho mūgo ca badhiro.
 Andhamūgandhabadhiro, mūgabadhrameva ca.
 Andhamūgabadhiro ca, dvattimsete anūnakā.
 Tesam osāraṇam hoti, sambuddhena pakāsitam.
 Datṭhabbā paṭikātabbā, nissajjetā na vijjati.
 Tassa ukkhepanā kammā, satta honti adhammikā.
 Āpannam anuvattantaṃ, satta tepi adhammikā.
 Āpannam nānuvattantaṃ, satta kammā sudhammikā.
 Sammukhā paṭipucchā ca, paṭiññāya ca kāraṇā.
 Sati amūḷhapāpikā, tajjanīniyassena ca.
 Pabbājanīya paṭisāro, ukkheparivāsa ca.
 Mūlā mānatta-abbhānā, tatheva upasampadā.
 Aññaṃ kareyya aññaṃ, soḷasete adhammikā.
 Tam tam kareyya tam tassa, soḷasete sudhammikā.
 Paccāropeyya aññaññaṃ, soḷasete adhammikā.
 Dve dve tammūlakam tassa¹, tepi soḷasa dhammikā.
 Ekekamūlakam cakkam, “adhamman”ti jinobravi.
 Akāsi tajjanīyam kammaṃ, saṃgho bhaṇḍanakārako.
 Adhammena vaggakammaṃ, aññaṃ āvāsam gacchi so.
 Tatthādhammena samaggā, tassa tajjanīyam karuṃ.
 Aññaṃ vaggādhammena, tassa tajjanīyam karuṃ.
 Patirūpena vaggāpi, samaggāpi tathā karuṃ.
 Adhammena samaggā ca, dhammena vaggameva ca.
 Patirūpakena vaggā ca, samaggā ca ime padā.
 Ekekamūlakam katvā, cakkam bandhe vicakkhaṇo.

1. Dve dve mūlā katā tassa (Syā), dodotamūlakantassa (Ka)

Bālā byattassa niyassaṃ, pabbāje kuladūsakaṃ.
 Paṭisāraṇīyaṃ kammaṃ, kare akkosakassa ca.
 Adassanāppaṭikamme, yo ca diṭṭhiṃ na nissajje.
 Tesāṃ ukkhepanīyakammaṃ, satthavāhena bhāsitaṃ.
 Upari nayakammānaṃ¹, pañño tajjanīyaṃ naye.
 Tesāmyeva anulomaṃ, sammā vattati yācite².
 Passaddhi tesāṃ kammānaṃ, heṭṭhā kammanayena ca.
 Tasmaṃ tasmaṃ tu kammesu, tatraṭṭho ca vivadati.
 Akataṃ dukkaṭaṃ ceva, punakātabbakanti ca.
 Kamme passaddhiyā cāpi, te bhikkhū dhammavādino.
 Vipattibyādhite disvā, kammappatte mahāmuni.
 Paṭippassaddhimakkhāsi, sallakattova osadhanti.

Imamhi khandhake vatthūni chattimsāti.

Campeyyakkhandhako niṭṭhito.

1. Upavinayakammānaṃ (Syā), ukkhepanīyakammānaṃ (Ka)

2. Yācati (Syā), yācito (Si)

10. Kosambakakkhandhaka

271. Kosambakavivādakathā

451. Tena samayena Buddho Bhagavā Kosambiyam viharati Ghositārāme. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu āpattim āpanno hoti, so tassā āpattiyā āpattidiṭṭhi¹ hoti, aññe bhikkhū tassā āpattiyā anāpattidiṭṭhino honti, so aparena samayena tassā āpattiyā anāpattidiṭṭhi hoti, aññe bhikkhū tassā āpattiyā āpattidiṭṭhino honti. Atha kho te bhikkhū tam bhikkhum etadavocum “āpattim tvaṃ āvuso āpanno, passasetam āpattin”ti. Natthi me āvuso āpatti, yamaḥ passeyyanti. Atha kho te bhikkhū sāmaggim labhitvā tam bhikkhum āpattiyā adassane ukkhipimsu. So ca bhikkhu bahussuto hoti āgatāgamo dhammadharo vinayadharo mātikādharo paṇḍito byatto medhāvī lajjī kukkuccako sikkhākāmo. Atha kho so bhikkhu sandiṭṭhe sambhatte bhikkhū upasaṅkamitvā etadavoca “anāpatti esā āvuso, nesā āpatti, anāpannomhi, namhi āpanno, anukkhittomhi, namhi ukkhitto, adhammikenamhi kammaena ukkhitto kuppena aṭṭhānārahena, hotha me āyasmanto dhammato vinayato pakkhā”ti. Alabhi kho so bhikkhu sandiṭṭhe sambhatte bhikkhū pakkhe. Jānapadānampi sandiṭṭhānam sambhattānam bhikkhūnam santike dūtam pāhesi “anāpatti esā āvuso, nesā āpatti, anāpannomhi, namhi āpanno, anukkhittomhi, namhi ukkhitto, adhammikenamhi kammaena ukkhitto kuppena aṭṭhānārahena, hontu me āyasmanto dhammato vinayato pakkhā”ti. Alabhi kho so bhikkhu jānapadepi sandiṭṭhe sambhatte bhikkhū pakkhe. Atha kho te ukkhittānuvattakā bhikkhū yena ukkhepakā bhikkhū tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā ukkhepake bhikkhū etadavocum “anāpatti esā āvuso, nesā āpatti, anāpanno eso bhikkhu, neso bhikkhu āpanno, anukkhitto eso bhikkhu, neso bhikkhu ukkhitto, adhammikenamhi kammaena ukkhitto

1. Āpattidiṭṭhi (Sī)

kuppena aṭṭhānārahena”ti. Evaṃ vutte ukkhepakā bhikkhū ukkhittānuvattake bhikkhū etadavocum “āpatti esā āvuso, nesā anāpatti, āpanno eso bhikkhu, neso bhikkhu anāpanno, ukkhitto eso bhikkhu, neso bhikkhu anukkhitto, dhammikenā kammēna ukkhitto akuppēna ṭhānārahēna, mā kho tumhē āyasmanto eṭaṃ ukkhittakaṃ bhikkhuṃ anuvattittha anuparivārethā”ti. Evampi kho te ukkhittānuvattakā bhikkhū ukkhepakehi bhikkhūhi vuccamānā tatheva taṃ ukkhittakaṃ bhikkhuṃ anuvattimsu anuparivāresuṃ.

452. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—idha bhante aññataro bhikkhu āpattim āpanno ahosi, so tassā āpattiyā āpattidiṭṭhi ahosi, aññe bhikkhū tassā āpattiyā anāpattidiṭṭhino ahesuṃ, so aparena samayena tassā āpattiyā anāpattidiṭṭhi ahosi, aññe bhikkhū tassā āpattiyā āpattidiṭṭhino ahesuṃ. Atha kho te bhante bhikkhū taṃ bhikkhuṃ etadavocum “āpattim tvaṃ āvuso āpanno, passasetāṃ āpattin”ti. Natthi me āvuso āpatti, yamaṃ passeyyanti. Atha kho te bhante bhikkhū sāmaggim labhitvā taṃ bhikkhuṃ āpattiyā adassane ukkhipimsu, so ca bhante bhikkhu bahussuto āgatāgamo dhammadharo vinayadharo mātikādharo paṇḍito byatto medhāvī lajjī kukkuccako sikkhākāmo. Atha kho so bhante bhikkhu sandiṭṭhe sambhatte bhikkhū upasaṅkamitvā etadavoca “anāpatti esā āvuso, nesā āpatti, anāpannomhi, namhi āpanno, anukkhittomhi, namhi ukkhitto, adhammikenamhi kammēna ukkhitto kuppēna aṭṭhānārahēna, hotha me āyasmanto dhammato vinayato pakkhā”ti. Alabhi kho so bhante bhikkhu sandiṭṭhe sambhatte bhikkhū pakkhe. Jānapadānampi sandiṭṭhānaṃ sambhattānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ pāhesi “anāpatti esā āvuso, nesā āpatti, anāpannomhi, namhi āpanno, anukkhittomhi, namhi ukkhitto, adhammikenamhi kammēna ukkhitto kuppēna aṭṭhānārahēna, hontu me āyasmanto dhammato vinayato pakkhā”ti. Alabhi kho so bhante bhikkhu jānapadepi sandiṭṭhe

sambhatte bhikkhū pakkhe. Atha kho te bhante ukkhittānuvattakā bhikkhū yena ukkhepakā bhikkhū tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā ukkhepake bhikkhū etadavocum “anāpatti esā āvuso, nesā āpatti, anāpanno eso bhikkhu, neso bhikkhu āpanno, anukkhitto eso bhikkhu, neso bhikkhu ukkhitto, adhammikenā kammena ukkhitto kuppēna aṭṭhānārahēnā”ti. Evaṃ vutte te bhante ukkhepakā bhikkhū ukkhittānuvattake bhikkhū etadavocum “āpatti esā āvuso, nesā anāpatti, āpanno eso bhikkhu, neso bhikkhu anāpanno, ukkhitto eso bhikkhu, neso bhikkhu anukkhitto, dhammikenā kammena ukkhitto akuppēna ṭhānārahēna, mā kho tumhe āyasmanto eṭaṃ ukkhittakāṃ bhikkhum anuvattittha anuparivārethā”ti. Evampi kho te bhante ukkhittānuvattakā bhikkhū ukkhepakehi bhikkhūhi vuccamānā tatheva taṃ ukkhittakāṃ bhikkhum anuvattanti anuparivārentīti.

453. Atha kho Bhagavā “bhinno bhikkhusaṅgho, bhinno bhikkhusaṅgho”ti uṭṭhāyāsānā yena ukkhepakā bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi, nisajja kho Bhagavā ukkhepake bhikkhū etadavoca—mā kho tumhe bhikkhave “paṭibhāti no, paṭibhāti no”ti yasmim vā tasmim vā bhikkhum ukkhipitabbāṃ maññittha.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu āpattim āpanno hoti, so tassā āpattiyā anāpattidiṭṭhi hoti, aññe bhikkhū tassā āpattiyā āpattidiṭṭhino honti, te ce bhikkhave bhikkhū taṃ bhikkhum evaṃ jānanti “ayaṃ kho āyasmā bahussuto āgatāgamo dhammadharo vinayadharo mātikādharo paṇḍito byatto medhāvī lajjī kukkucako sikkhākāmo, sace mayāṃ imaṃ bhikkhum āpattiyā adassane ukkhipissāma, na mayāṃ iminā bhikkhunā saddhim uposathaṃ karissāma, vinā iminā bhikkhunā uposathaṃ karissāma, bhavissati saṅghassa tatonidānaṃ bhaṇḍanaṃ kalaho viggaho vivādo saṅghabhedo saṅgharāji saṅghavavatthānaṃ saṅghanānākaraṇaṃ”ti, bhedagarukehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi na so bhikkhu āpattiyā adassane ukkhipitabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu āpattim āpanno hoti, so tassā āpattiyā anāpattidiṭṭhi hoti, aññe bhikkhū tassā āpattiyā

āpattidiṭṭhino honti, te ce bhikkhave bhikkhū taṃ bhikkhuṃ evaṃ jānanti “ayaṃ kho āyasmā bahussuto āgatāgamo dhammadharo vinayadharo mātikādharo paṇḍito byatto medhāvī lajjī kukkucako sikkhākāmo, sace mayāṃ imaṃ bhikkhuṃ āpattiyā adassane ukkhipissāma, na mayāṃ iminā bhikkhunā saddhiṃ pavāressāma, vinā iminā bhikkhunā pavāressāma. Na mayāṃ iminā bhikkhunā saddhiṃ saṃghakammaṃ karissāma, vinā iminā bhikkhunā saṃghakammaṃ karissāma. Na mayāṃ iminā bhikkhunā saddhiṃ āsane nisīdissāma, vinā iminā bhikkhunā āsane nisīdissāma. Na mayāṃ iminā bhikkhunā saddhiṃ yāgupāne nisīdissāma, vinā iminā bhikkhunā yāgupāne nisīdissāma. Na mayāṃ iminā bhikkhunā saddhiṃ bhattagge nisīdissāma, vinā iminā bhikkhunā bhattegge nisīdissāma. Na mayāṃ iminā bhikkhunā saddhiṃ ekacchane vasissāma. Vinā iminā bhikkhunā ekacchane vasissāma. Na mayāṃ iminā bhikkhunā saddhiṃ yathāvuḍḍhaṃ abhivādanaṃ paccuṭṭhānaṃ añjalikammaṃ sāmīcikkammaṃ karissāma. Vinā iminā bhikkhunā yathāvuḍḍhaṃ abhivādanaṃ paccuṭṭhānaṃ añjalikammaṃ sāmīcikkammaṃ karissāma. Bhavissati saṃghassa tatonidānaṃ bhaṇḍanaṃ kalaho viggaho vivādo saṃghabhedo saṃgharāji saṃghavavatthānaṃ saṃghanānākaraṇanti. Bhedagarukehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi na so bhikkhu āpattiyā adassane ukkhipitabboti.

454. Atha kho Bhagavā ukkhepakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etamatthaṃ bhāsivā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ yena ukkhittānuvattakā bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi, nisajja kho Bhagavā ukkhittānuvattake bhikkhū etadavoca—mā kho tumhe bhikkhave āpattim āpajjitvā “nāma āpannā nāma āpannā”ti āpattim na paṭikātabbaṃ maññittha.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu āpattim āpanno hoti, so tassā āpattiyā anāpattidiṭṭhi hoti, aññe bhikkhū tassā āpattiyā āpattidiṭṭhino honti, so ce bhikkhave bhikkhu te bhikkhū evaṃ jānāti “ime kho āyasmanto¹ bahussutā āgatāgamā dhammadharā vinayadharā mātikādharā paṇḍitā byattā medhāvino lajjino kukkucakā sikkhākāmā, nālaṃ mamaṃ vā kāraṇā aññesaṃ vā kāraṇā chandā

1. Āyasmantā (Ka)

dosā mohā bhayā agatim gantum, sace maṃ ime bhikkhū āpattiyā adassane ukkhipissanti, na mayā saddhim uposatham karissanti, vinā mayā uposatham karissanti, bhavissati saṅghassa tatonidānaṃ bhaṇḍanaṃ kalaho viggaho vivādo saṅghabhedo saṅgharāji saṅghavavatthānaṃ saṅghanānākaraṇaṃ”ti, bhedagarukena bhikkhave bhikkhunā paresampi saddhāya āpatti desetabbā.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu āpattim āpanno hoti, so tassā āpattiyā anāpattidiṭṭhi hoti, aññe bhikkhū tassā āpattiyā āpattidiṭṭhino honti, so ce bhikkhave bhikkhu te bhikkhū evaṃ jānāti “ime kho āyasmanto bahussutā āgatāgamā dhammadharā vinayadharā mātikādhara paṇḍitā byattā medhāvino lajjino kukkucakā sikkhākāmā, nālaṃ mamaṃ vā kāraṇā aññesaṃ vā kāraṇā chandā dosā mohā bhayā agatim gantum, sace maṃ ime bhikkhū āpattiyā adassane ukkhipissanti, na mayā saddhim pavāressanti, vinā mayā pavāressanti. Na mayā saddhim saṅghakammaṃ karissanti, vinā mayā saṅghakammaṃ karissanti. Na mayā saddhim āsane nisīdissanti, vinā mayā āsane nisīdissanti. Na mayā saddhim yāgupāne nisīdissanti, vinā mayā yāgupāne nisīdissanti. Na mayā saddhim bhattage nisīdissanti, vinā mayā bhattage nisīdissanti. Na mayā saddhim ekacchane vasissanti, vinā mayā ekacchane vasissanti. Na mayā saddhim yathāvuḍḍhaṃ abhivādanaṃ paccuṭṭhānaṃ añjalikammaṃ sāmīcikammaṃ karissanti, vinā mayā yathāvuḍḍhaṃ abhivādanaṃ paccuṭṭhānaṃ añjalikammaṃ sāmīcikammaṃ karissanti, bhavissati saṅghassa tatonidānaṃ bhaṇḍanaṃ kalaho viggaho vivādo saṅghabhedo saṅgharāji saṅghavavatthānaṃ saṅghanānākaraṇaṃ”ti. Bhedagarukena bhikkhave bhikkhunā paresampi saddhāya āpatti desetabbāti. Atha kho Bhagavā ukkhittānūvattakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etamatthaṃ bhāsivā uṭṭhāyāsanā pakkāmi.

455. Tena kho pana samayena ukkhittānūvattakā bhikkhū tattheva antosīmāya uposatham karonti, saṅghakammaṃ karonti. Ukkhepakā pana bhikkhū nissīmaṃ gantvā uposatham karonti, saṅghakammaṃ karonti. Atha kho aññataro ukkhepako bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno

kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etadavoca “te bhante ukkhittānuvattakā bhikkhū tattheva antosīmāya uposatham karonti, saṅghakammaṃ karonti, mayam pana ukkhepakā bhikkhū nissīmam gantvā uposatham karoma, saṅghakammaṃ karomā”ti. Te ce bhikkhu ukkhittānuvattakā bhikkhū tattheva antosīmāya uposatham karissanti, saṅghakammaṃ karissanti, yathā mayā ñatti ca anussāvanā ca paññattā, tesam tāni kammāni dhammikāni kammāni bhavissanti akuppāni ṭhānārahāni. Tumhe ce bhikkhu ukkhepakā bhikkhū tattheva antosīmāya uposatham karissatha, saṅghakammaṃ karissatha, yathā mayā ñatti ca anussāvanā ca paññattā, tumhākampi tāni kammāni dhammikāni kammāni bhavissanti akuppāni ṭhānārahāni. Tam kissa hetu, nānāsamvāsakā etc¹ bhikkhū² tumhehi, tumhe ca tehi nānāsamvāsakā.

Dvemā bhikkhu nānāsamvāsakabhūmiyo. Attanā vā attānam nānāsamvāsakam karoti, samaggo vā nam saṅgho ukkhipati adassane vā appaṭikamme vā appaṭinissagge vā. Imā kho bhikkhu dve nānāsamvāsakabhūmiyo. Dvemā bhikkhu samānasamvāsakabhūmiyo. Attanā vā attānam samānasamvāsam karoti, samaggo vā nam saṅgho ukkhittam osāreti adassane vā appaṭikamme vā appaṭinissagge vā. Imā kho bhikkhu dve samānasamvāsakabhūmiyoti.

456. Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū bhattagge antaraghare bhaṇḍanaajātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññam ananulomikam kāyakammaṃ vacīkammaṃ upadamssenti, hatthaparāmāsam karonti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “katham hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā bhattagge antaraghare bhaṇḍanaajātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññam ananulomikam kāyakammaṃ vacīkammaṃ upadamssenti, hatthaparāmāsam karissanti”ti. Assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussanam ujjhāyantānam khiyyantānam vipācentānam. Ye te bhikkhū appicchā, te ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “katham hi nāma bhikkhū bhattagge antaraghare bhaṇḍanaajātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññam ananulomikam kāyakammaṃ vacīkammaṃ

1. Te (Syā)

2. Bhikkhu (Sī, Syā)

upadaṁsessanti, hatthaparāmāsaṁ karissanti”ti. Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato etamatthaṁ ārocesuṁ -pa-. Saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhū bhattagge antaraghare bhaṇḍanaajātā -pa- hatthaparāmāsaṁ karontīti. Saccam Bhagavāti. Vigarahi Buddho Bhagavā -pa- vigarahitvā dhammiṁ kathaṁ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhinne bhikkhave saṅghe adhammiyāyamāne¹ asammodikāya vattamānāya² ‘ettāvatā na aññamaññaṁ ananulomikaṁ kāyakammaṁ vacīkammaṁ upadaṁsessāma, hatthaparāmāsaṁ karissāmā’ti āsane nisīditabbaṁ, bhinne bhikkhave saṅghe dhammiyāyamāne sammodikāya vattamānāya āsanantarikāya nisīditabbaṁ”ti.

457. * Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū saṅghamajjhe bhaṇḍanaajātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññaṁ mukhasattīhi vitudantā viharanti, te na sakkonti taṁ adhikaraṇaṁ vūpasametum. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantaṁ abhivādetvā ekamantaṁ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṁ ṭhito kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṁ etadavoca “idha bhante bhikkhū saṅghamajjhe bhaṇḍanaajātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññaṁ mukhasattīhi vitudantā viharanti, te na sakkonti taṁ adhikaraṇaṁ vūpasametum, sādhu bhante Bhagavā yena te bhikkhū tenupasaṅkamatū anukampaṁ upādāyā”ti. Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṅhībhāvena. Atha kho Bhagavā yena te bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā paññatte āsane nisīdi, nisajja kho Bhagavā te bhikkhū etadavoca “alaṁ bhikkhave mā bhaṇḍanaṁ mā kalahāṁ mā viggahaṁ mā vivādan”ti. Evaṁ vutte aññataro adhammavādī bhikkhu Bhagavantaṁ etadavoca “āgametu bhante Bhagavā dhammassāmī, apposukko bhante Bhagavā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṇaṁ viharatu, mayametenā bhaṇḍanena kalahena viggahena vivādena paññāyissāmā”ti. Dutiyampi kho Bhagavā te bhikkhū etadavoca “alaṁ bhikkhave mā bhaṇḍanaṁ mā kalahāṁ mā viggahaṁ mā vivādan”ti. Dutiyampi kho so adhammavādī bhikkhu Bhagavantaṁ etadavoca “āgametu bhante Bhagavā dhammassāmī, apposukko bhante Bhagavā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāra-

1. Adhammiyamāne (Sī, Syā, katthaci) adhammiyamāne (Ka)

2. “Asammodikāvattamānāya” iti Aṭṭhakathāyaṁ saṁvaṇṇetabbapāṭho.

* Ma 3. 191 piṭṭhe thokaṁ visadisāṁ.

manuyutto viharatu, mayametenā bhaṇḍanena kalahena viggahena vivādena paññāyissāmā”ti.

272. Dīghāvuvatthu

458. Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave Bārāṇasīyaṃ¹ Brahmaḍatto nāma Kāsīrājā ahoṣi aḍḍho mahaddhano mahābhogo mahabbalo mahāvāhano mahāvijito pariḍuṇṇakosaḱoṭṭhāgāro. Dīghīti nāma Kosalarājā ahoṣi daliddo appadhano appabhogo appabalo appavāhano appavijito aparīḍuṇṇakosaḱoṭṭhāgāro. Atha kho bhikkhave Brahmaḍatto Kāsīrājā caturaṅginīṃ senāṃ sannayhitvā Dīghītiṃ Kosalarājānaṃ abbhuyyāsi. Assosi kho bhikkhave Dīghīti Kosalarājā “Brahmaḍatto kira Kāsīrājā caturaṅginīṃ senāṃ sannayhitvā mamaṃ abbhuyyāto”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Dīghītissa Kosalārāṇṇo etadahosi “Brahmaḍatto kho Kāsīrājā aḍḍho mahaddhano mahābhogo mahabbalo mahāvāhano mahāvijito pariḍuṇṇakosaḱoṭṭhāgāro, ahaṃ paṇaṃhi daliddo appadhano appabhogo appabalo appavāhano appavijito aparīḍuṇṇakosaḱoṭṭhāgāro, nāhaṃ paṭibalo Brahmaḍattena Kāsīrāṇṇā ekasaṃghāṭampi sahituṃ, yannūnāhaṃ paṭīkacceva nagaramhā nippateyyan”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Dīghīti Kosalarājā mahesiṃ ādāya paṭīkacceva nagaramhā nippati. Atha kho bhikkhave Brahmaḍatto Kāsīrājā Dīghītissa Kosalārāṇṇo balaṅca vāhanaṅca janapadaṅca kosaṅca koṭṭhāgāraṅca abhivijīya ajjhāvasati. Atha kho bhikkhave Dīghīti Kosalarājā sapajāpatiko yena Bārāṇasī tena pakkāmi. Anupubbena yena Bārāṇasī tadavasari, tatra sudam bhikkhave Dīghīti Kosalarājā sapajāpatiko Bārāṇasīyaṃ aññatarasmiṃ paccantime okāse kumbhakāranivesane aññātakavesena pariḍḍājakacchannena paṭivasati. Atha kho bhikkhave Dīghītissa Kosalārāṇṇo mahesī nacirasseva gabbhinī ahoṣi, tassā evarūpo dohaḱo uppanno hoti “icchatī sūriyassa uggamanakāle caturaṅginīṃ senāṃ sannaddhaṃ vammikaṃ² subhūme ṭhitaṃ

1. (Vajīrabuddhiṭikā oloketabbā)

2. Vammitaṃ (Sī)

passitum, khaggānañca dhovanam pātum”. Atha kho bhikkhave Dīghītissa Kosalarañño mahesī Dīghītīm Kosalarājānam etadvoca gabbhinīmhi deva, tassā me evarūpo dohaḷo uppanno “icchāmi sūriyassa uggamanakāle caturaṅginīm senam sannaddham vammikam subhūme ṭhitam passitum, khaggānañca dhovanam pātun”ti. Kuto devi amhākam duggatānam caturaṅginī senā sannaddhā vammikā subhūme ṭhitā khaggānañca dhovanam pātunti¹. Sacāham deva na labhissāmi marissāmīti.

459. Tena kho pana samayena Brahmaddattassa Kāsirañño purohito brāhmaṇo Dīghītissa Kosalarañño sahāyo hoti. Atha kho bhikkhave Dīghīti Kosalarājā yena Brahmaddattassa Kāsirañño purohito brāhmaṇo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Brahmaddattassa Kāsirañño purohitam brāhmaṇam etadvoca sakhī te samma gabbhinī, tassā evarūpo dohaḷo uppanno “icchatī sūriyassa uggamanakāle caturaṅginīm senam sannaddham vammikam subhūme ṭhitam passitum, khaggānañca dhovanam pātun”ti. Tena hi deva mayampi devīm passāmāti. Atha kho bhikkhave Dīghītissa Kosalarañño mahesī yena Brahmaddattassa Kāsirañño purohito brāhmaṇo tenupasaṅkami. Addasā kho bhikkhave Brahmaddattassa Kāsirañño purohito brāhmaṇo Dīghītissa Kosalarañño mahesīm dūratova āgacchantīm, disvāna uṭṭhāyāsānā ekamsam uttarāsaṅgam karitvā yena Dīghītissa Kosalarañño mahesī tenañjalīm paṇāmetvā tikkhattum udānam udānesi “Kosalarājā vata bho kucchigato, Kosalarājā vata bho kucchigato”ti. Attamanā² devi hohi, lacchasi sūriyassa uggamanakāle caturaṅginīm senam sannaddham vammikam subhūme ṭhitam passitum, khaggānañca dhovanam pātunti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Brahmaddattassa Kāsirañño purohito brāhmaṇo yena Brahmaddatto Kāsirājā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Brahmaddattam Kāsirājānam etadvoca “tathā deva nimittāni dissanti, sve sūriyuggamanakāle caturaṅginī senā sannaddhā vammikā subhūme tiṭṭhatu khaggā ca dhoviyantū”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Brahmaddatto Kāsirājā manusse

1. Khaggānañca dhovananti (Sī, Syā)

2. Avimanā (Sī, Syā, Katthaci)

āṇāpesi “yathā bhaṇe purohito brāhmaṇo āha, tathā karothā”ti. Alabhi kho bhikkhave Dīghītissa Kosalarañño mahesī sūriyassa uggamanakāle caturaṅginim senam sannaddham vammikam subhūme ṭhitam passitum, khaggānañca dhovanam pātum. Atha kho bhikkhave Dīghītissa Kosalarañño mahesī tassa gabbhassa paripākamanvāya puttam vijāyi, tassa Dīghāvūti nāmam akaṃsu. Atha kho bhikkhave Dīghāvu kumāro nacirasseva viññutam pāpuṇi. Atha kho bhikkhave Dīghītissa Kosalarañño etadahosi “ayam kho Brahmaddatto Kāsirājā bahuno amhākam anathassa kārako, iminā amhākam balañca vāhanañca janapado ca koso ca koṭṭhāgārañca acchinnaṃ, sacāyam amhe jānissati, sabbeva tayo ghātāpessati, yannūnāham Dīghāvuṃ kumāram bahinagare vāseyyam”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Dīghīti Kosalarājā Dīghāvuṃ kumāram bahinagare vāsesi. Atha kho bhikkhave Dīghāvu kumāro bahinagare paṭivasanto nacirasseva sabbasippāni sikkhi.

460. Tena kho pana samayena Dīghītissa Kosalarañño kappako Brahmaddatte Kāsiraññe paṭivasati. Addasā kho bhikkhave Dīghītissa Kosalarañño kappako Dīghītim Kosalarājānam sapajāpatikam Bārāṇasiyam aññatarasmim paccantime okāse kumbhakāranivesane aññātakavesena paribbājakacchannena paṭivasantaṃ, disvāna yena Brahmaddatto Kāsirājā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā Brahmaddattaṃ Kāsirājānam etadavoca “dīghīti deva Kosalarājā sapajāpatiko Bārāṇasiyam aññatarasmim paccantime okāse kumbhakāranivesane aññātakavesena paribbājakacchannena paṭivasati”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Brahmaddatto Kāsirājā manusse āṇāpesi “tena hi bhaṇe Dīghītim Kosalarājānam sapajāpatikam ānethā”ti. “Evaṃ devā”ti kho bhikkhave te manussā Brahmaddattassa Kāsirañño paṭissutvā Dīghītim Kosalarājānam sapajāpatikam ānesum. Atha kho bhikkhave Brahmaddatto Kāsirājā manusse āṇāpesi “tena hi bhaṇe Dīghītim Kosalarājānam sapajāpatikam dalhāya rajjuyā pacchābāham gāḷhabandhanam bandhitvā khuramuṇḍam karitvā kharassarena paṇavena rathikāya rathikam siṅghāṭakena siṅghāṭakam parinetvā dakkhiṇena dvārena nikkhāmetvā

dakkhiṇato nagarassa catudhā chinditvā catuddisā bilāni nikkhipathā”ti.
 “Evaṃ devā”ti kho bhikkhave te manussā Brahmaddattassa Kāsirañño
 paṭissutvā Dīghītiṃ Kosalarājānaṃ sapajāpatikaṃ dalhāya rajjuyā
 pacchābāhaṃ gāḷhabandhanaṃ bandhitvā khuramuṇḍaṃ karitvā
 kharassarena paṇavena rathikāya rathikaṃ siṅghāṭakena siṅghāṭakaṃ
 parinenti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Dīghāvussa kumārassa etadahosi “ciraṃdiṭṭhā kho
 me mātāpitaro, yannūnāhaṃ mātāpitaro passeyyan”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave
 Dīghāvu kumāro Bārāṇasīṃ pavisitvā addasa mātāpitaro dalhāya rajjuyā
 pacchābāhaṃ gāḷhabandhanaṃ bandhitvā khuramuṇḍaṃ karitvā
 kharassarena paṇavena rathikāya rathikaṃ siṅghāṭakena siṅghāṭakaṃ
 parinente, disvāna yena mātāpitaro tenupasaṅkami. Addasā kho bhikkhave
 Dīghīti Kosalarājā Dīghāvum kumāraṃ dūratova āgacchantam, disvāna
 Dīghāvum kumāraṃ etadavoca “mā kho tvaṃ tāta Dīghāvu dīghaṃ passa,
 mā rassaṃ, na hi tāta Dīghāvu verena verā sammanti, averena hi tāta
 Dīghāvu verā sammanti”ti. Evaṃ vutte bhikkhave te manussā Dīghītiṃ
 Kosalarājānaṃ etadavocum “ummattako ayaṃ Dīghīti Kosalarājā
 vippalapati, ko imassa Dīghāvu, kaṃ ayaṃ evamāha mā kho tvaṃ tāta
 Dīghāvu dīghaṃ passa, mā rassaṃ, na hi tāta Dīghāvu verena verā
 sammanti, averena hi tāta Dīghāvu verā sammanti”ti. Nāhaṃ bhaṇe
 ummattako vippalapāmi, api ca yo viññū so vibhāvessatīti. Dutiyampi kho
 bhikkhave -pa-. Tatiyampi kho bhikkhave Dīghīti Kosalarājā Dīghāvum
 kumāraṃ etadavoca “mā kho tvaṃ tāta Dīghāvu dīghaṃ passa, mā rassaṃ,
 na hi tāta Dīghāvu verena verā sammanti, averena hi tāta Dīghāvu verā
 sammanti”ti. Tatiyampi kho bhikkhave te manussā Dīghītiṃ Kosalarājānaṃ
 etadavocum “ummattako ayaṃ Dīghīti Kosalarājā vippalapati, ko imassa
 Dīghāvu, kaṃ ayaṃ evamāha mā kho tvaṃ tāta Dīghāvu dīghaṃ passa, mā
 rassaṃ, na hi tāta Dīghāvu verena verā sammanti, averena hi tāta Dīghāvu
 verā sammanti”ti. Nāhaṃ bhaṇe ummattako vippalapāmi, api ca yo viññū so
 vibhāvessatīti. Atha kho bhikkhave te manussā Dīghītiṃ Kosalarājānaṃ
 sapajāpatikaṃ rathikāya rathikaṃ siṅghāṭakena siṅghāṭakaṃ

parinetvā dakkhiṇena dvārena nikkhāmetvā dakkhiṇato nagarassa catudhā chinditvā catuddisā bilāni nikkhipitvā gumbaṃ ṭhapetvā pakkamimsu. Atha kho bhikkhave Dīghāvu kumāro Bārāṇasim pavisitvā suraṃ nīharitvā gumbiye pāyesi. Yadā te mattā ahesuṃ patitā, atha kaṭṭhāni saṃkaḍḍhitvā citakaṃ karitvā mātāpitūnaṃ sarīraṃ citakaṃ āropetvā aggim datvā pañjaliko tikkhattuṃ citakaṃ padakkhiṇaṃ akāsi.

461. Tena kho pana samayena Brahmaḍatto Kāsiraḗā uparipāsāḍavaragato hoti. Addasā kho bhikkhave Brahmaḍatto Kāsiraḗā Dīghāvum kumāraṃ pañjalikaṃ tikkhattuṃ citakaṃ padakkhiṇaṃ karontaṃ, disvānassa etadahosi “nissamsayaṃ kho so manusso Dīghītissa Kosalaraṅṅo ṅāti vā sālohito vā, aho me anattthato, na hi nāma me koci ārocessatī”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Dīghāvu kumāro araṅṅaṃ gantvā yāvadaṭṭhaṃ kaḍḍitvā roditvā khappaṃ¹ puṅchitvā Bārāṇasim pavisitvā antepurassa sāmantaṃ hatthisālaṃ gantvā hatthācariyaṃ etadavoca “icchāmaṃ ācariya sippaṃ sikkhituṃ”ti. Tena hi bhaṇe māṇavakasikkhassūti. Atha kho bhikkhave Dīghāvu kumāro rattiyā paccūsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhāya hatthisālāyaṃ maṅjunā sarena gāyi, vīṇaṅca vādesi. Assosi kho bhikkhave Brahmaḍatto Kāsiraḗā rattiyā paccūsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhāya hatthisālāyaṃ maṅjunā sarena gītaṃ vīṇaṅca vāḍitaṃ, sutvāna manusse pucchi “ko bhaṇe rattiyā paccūsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhāya hatthisālāyaṃ maṅjunā sarena gāyi, vīṇaṅca vādesīti. Amukassa deva hatthācariyassa antevāsī māṇavako rattiyā paccūsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhāya hatthisālāyaṃ maṅcunā sarena gāyi, vīṇaṅca vādesīti. Tena hi bhaṇe taṃ māṇavakaṃ ānethāti. “Evaṃ devā”ti kho bhikkhave te manussā Brahmaḍattassa Kāsiraṅṅo paṭissutvā Dīghāvum kumāraṃ ānesuṃ. Tvaṃ bhaṇe māṇavaka rattiyā paccūsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhāya hatthisālāyaṃ maṅjunā sarena gāyi, vīṇaṅca vādesīti. Evaṃ devāti. Tena hi tvaṃ bhaṇe māṇavaka gāyassu, vīṇaṅca vādehīti. “Evaṃ devā”ti kho bhikkhave Dīghāvu kumāro Brahmaḍattassa Kāsiraṅṅo paṭissutvā ārādhāpekkho maṅjunā sarena

1. Bappaṃ (Sī, Syā)

gāyi, vīṇaṅca vādesi. Tvaṃ bhaṇe māṇavaka maṃ upaṭṭhahāti. “Evaṃ devā”ti kho bhikkhave Dīghāvu kumāro Brahmaddattassa Kāsiraṅṅo paccassosi. Atha kho bhikkhave Dīghāvu kumāro Brahmaddattassa Kāsiraṅṅo pubbuṭṭhāyī ahosi pacchānipātī kimkārapaṭṭissāvī manāpacārī piyavādī. Atha kho bhikkhave Brahmaddatto Kāsirājā Dīghāvuṃ kumāraṃ nacirasseva abbhantarime vissāsikaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi.

462. Atha kho bhikkhave Brahmaddatto Kāsirājā Dīghāvuṃ kumāraṃ etadavoca “tena hi bhaṇe māṇavaka rathaṃ yojeḥi migavaṃ gamissāmā”ti. “Evaṃ devā”ti kho bhikkhave Dīghāvu kumāro Brahmaddattassa Kāsiraṅṅo paṭṭissutvā rathaṃ yojetvā Brahmaddattaṃ Kāsirājānaṃ etadavoca “yutto kho te deva ratho, yassa dāni kālaṃ maṅṅasī”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Brahmaddatto Kāsirājā rathaṃ abhiruhi, Dīghāvukumāro rathaṃ pesesi, tathā tathā rathaṃ pesesi, yathā yathā aṅṅeneva senā agamāsi aṅṅeneva ratho. Atha kho bhikkhave Brahmaddatto Kāsirājā dūraṃ gantvā Dīghāvuṃ kumāraṃ etadavoca “tena hi bhaṇe māṇavaka rathaṃ muṅcassu, kilantomhi nipajjissāmī”ti. “Evaṃ devā”ti kho bhikkhave Dīghāvu kumāro Brahmaddattassa Kāsiraṅṅo paṭṭissutvā rathaṃ muṅcivā pathaviyaṃ pallaṅkena nisīdi. Atha kho bhikkhave Brahmaddatto Kāsirājā Dīghāvussa kumārassa ucchaṅge sīsaṃ katvā seyyaṃ kappesi, tassa kilantassa muhuttakeneva niddā okkami. Atha kho bhikkhave Dīghāvussa kumārassa etadahosi “ayaṃ kho Brahmaddatto Kāsirājā bahuno amhākaṃ anattassa kāraḥko, iminā amhākaṃ balaṅca vāhanaṅca janapado ca koso ca koṭṭhāgāraṅca acchinnaṃ, iminā ca me māṭāpitaro hatā, ayaṃ khvassa kālo yohaṃ veraṃ appeyyaṃ”ti kosiyā khaggaṃ nibbāhi. Atha kho bhikkhave Dīghāvussa kumārassa etadahosi “pitā kho maṃ maraṅakāle avaca ‘mā kho tvaṃ tāta Dīghāvu dīghaṃ passa, mā rassaṃ, na hi tāta Dīghāvu verena verā sammanti, averena hi tāta Dīghāvu verā sammanti’ti, na kho metaṃ patirūpaṃ, yvāhaṃ pituvacanaṃ atikkameyyaṃ”ti kosiyā khaggaṃ pavesesi. Dutiyampi kho bhikkhave Dīghāvussa kumārassa etadahosi “ayaṃ kho Brahmaddatto Kāsirājā bahuno amhākaṃ anattassa kāraḥko, iminā amhākaṃ

balañca vāhanañca janapado ca koso ca koṭṭhāgārañca acchinnaṃ, iminā ca me mātāpitaro hatā, ayaṃ khvassa kālo yohaṃ veraṃ appeyyaṃ”ti kosiyā khaggaṃ nibbāhi. Dutiyampi kho bhikkhave Dīghāvussa kumārassa etadahosi “pitā kho maṃ maraṇakāle avaca ‘mā kho tvaṃ tāta Dīghāvu dīghaṃ passa, mā rassaṃ, na hi tāta Dīghāvu verena verā sammanti, averena hi tāta Dīghāvu verā sammanti’ti, na kho metaṃ patirūpaṃ, yvāhaṃ pituvacanaṃ atikkameyyaṃ”ti punadeva kosiyā khaggaṃ pavesesi. Tatiyampi kho bhikkhave Dīghāvussa kumārassa etadahosi “ayaṃ kho Brahmaḍatto Kāsirājā bhuno amhākaṃ anathassa kāraḷo, iminā amhākaṃ balañca vāhanañca janapado ca koso ca koṭṭhāgārañca acchinnaṃ, iminā ca me mātāpitaro hatā, ayaṃ khvassa kālo yohaṃ veraṃ appeyyaṃ”ti kosiyā khaggaṃ nibbāhi. Tatiyampi kho bhikkhave Dīghāvussa kumārassa etadahosi “pitā kho maṃ maraṇakāle avaca ‘mā kho tvaṃ tāta Dīghāvu dīghaṃ passa, mā rassaṃ, na hi tāta Dīghāvu verena verā sammanti, averena hi tāta Dīghāvu verā sammanti’ti, na kho metaṃ patirūpaṃ, yvāhaṃ pituvacanaṃ atikkameyyaṃ”ti punadeva kosiyā khaggaṃ pavesesi. Atha kho bhikkhave Brahmaḍatto Kāsirājā bhīto ubbiggo ussaṅkī utraṣṭo sahasā vuṭṭhāsī. Atha kho bhikkhave Dīghāvu kumāro Brahmaḍattaṃ Kāsirājānaṃ etadavoca “kissa tvaṃ deva bhīto ubbiggo ussaṅkī utraṣṭo sahasā vuṭṭhāsī”ti. Idha maṃ bhaṇe māṇavaka Dīghītissa Kosalarañño putto Dīghāvu kumāro supinanteṇa khaggena paripātesī, tenāhaṃ bhīto ubbiggo ussaṅkī utraṣṭo sahasā vuṭṭhāsīnti. Atha kho bhikkhave Dīghāvu kumāro vāmena hatthena Brahmaḍattassa Kāsirañño sīsaṃ parāmasitvā dakkhiṇeṇa hatthena khaggaṃ nibbāhetvā Brahmaḍattaṃ Kāsirājānaṃ etadavoca “ahaṃ kho so deva Dīghītissa Kosalarañño putto Dīghāvu kumāro, bhuno tvaṃ amhākaṃ anathassa kāraḷo, tayā amhākaṃ balañca vāhanañca janapado ca koso ca koṭṭhāgārañca acchinnaṃ, tayā ca me mātāpitaro hatā, ayaṃ khvassa kālo yvāhaṃ veraṃ appeyyaṃ”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Brahmaḍatto Kāsirājā Dīghāvussa kumārassa pādesu siraṣā nipatitvā Dīghāvum kumāraṃ etadavoca “jīvitaṃ me tāta Dīghāvu dehi, jīvitaṃ me tāta Dīghāvu dehi”ti. Kyāhaṃ ussahāmi devassa jīvitaṃ

dātuṃ, devo kho me jīvitāṃ dadeyyāti. Tena hi tāta Dīghāvu tvañceva me jīvitāṃ dehi, ahañca te jīvitāṃ dammīti. Atha kho bhikkhave Brahmaddatto ca Kāsirājā Dīghāvu ca kumāro aññamaññassa jīvitāṃ adāṃsu, pāṇiñca aggahesuṃ, sapathañca akāṃsu addūbhāya¹.

Atha kho bhikkhave Brahmaddatto Kāsirājā Dīghāvuṃ kumāraṃ etadavoca “tena hi tāta Dīghāvu rathaṃ yojehi gamissāmā”ti. “Evam devā”ti kho bhikkhave Dīghāvu kumāro Brahmaddattassa Kāsirañño paṭissutvā rathaṃ yojetvā Brahmaddattaṃ Kāsirājānaṃ etadavoca “yutto kho te deva ratho, yassa dāni kālaṃ maññasī”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Brahmaddatto Kāsirājā rathaṃ abhiruhi, Dīghāvu kumāro rathaṃ pesesi, tathā tathā rathaṃ pesesi, yathā yathā nacirasseva senāya samāgañchi. Atha kho bhikkhave Brahmaddatto Kāsirājā Bārāṇasīṃ pavisitvā amacce pārisajje sannipātāpetvā etadavoca “sace bhaṇe Dīghītissa Kosalarañño puttaṃ Dīghāvuṃ kumāraṃ passeyyātha, kinti naṃ kareyyāthā”ti. Ekacce evamāhaṃsu “mayāṃ deva hatthe chindeyyāma. Mayāṃ deva pāde chindeyyāma. Mayāṃ deva hatthapāde chindeyyāma. Mayāṃ deva kaṇṇe chindeyyāma. Mayāṃ deva nāsāṃ chindeyyāma. Mayāṃ deva kaṇṇanāsāṃ chindeyyāma. Mayāṃ deva sīsāṃ chindeyyāmā”ti. Ayaṃ kho bhaṇe Dīghītissa Kosalarañño putto Dīghāvu kumāro, nāyaṃ labbhā kiñci kātuṃ, iminā ca me jīvitāṃ dinnāṃ, mayā ca imassa jīvitāṃ dinnanti.

463. Atha kho bhikkhave Brahmaddatto Kāsirājā Dīghāvuṃ kumāraṃ etadavoca “yaṃ kho te tāta Dīghāvu pitā maraṇakāle avaca ‘mā kho tvaṃ tāta Dīghāvu dīghaṃ passa, mā rassaṃ, na hi tāta Dīghāvu verena verā sammanti, averena hi tāta Dīghāvu verā sammanti’ti, kiṃ te pitā sandhāya avacā”ti. Yaṃ kho me deva pitā maraṇakāle avaca “mā dīghan”ti, “mā ciraṃ veraṃ akāsī”ti imaṃ kho me deva pitā maraṇakāle avaca “mā dīghan”ti. Yaṃ kho me deva pitā maraṇakāle avaca “mā rassaṃ”ti, “mā khippaṃ mittehi bhijjitthā”ti imaṃ kho me deva pitā maraṇakāle

1. Adrūbhāya, adubbhāya (Ka)

avaca “mā rasan”ti. Yaṃ kho me deva pitā maraṇakāle avaca “na hi tāta Dīghāvu verena verā sammanti, averena hi tāta Dīghāvu verā sammanti”ti, “devena me mātāpitaro hatā”ti sacāhaṃ devaṃ jīvitā voropeyyaṃ, ye devassa atthakāmā, te maṃ jīvitā voropeyyuṃ, ye me atthakāmā, te te jīvitā voropeyyuṃ, evaṃ taṃ veraṃ verena na vūpasameyya, idāni ca pana me devena jīvitaṃ dinnāṃ, mayā ca devassa jīvitaṃ dinnāṃ, evaṃ taṃ veraṃ averena vūpasantaṃ, imaṃ kho me deva pitā maraṇakāle avaca “na hi tāta Dīghāvu verena verā sammanti, averena hi tāta Dīghāvu verā sammanti”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Brahmaddatto Kāsiraḷā “acchariyaṃ vata bho, abbhutaṃ vata bho, yāva paṇḍito ayaṃ Dīghāvu kumāro, yatra hi nāma pituno saṃkhittena bhāsitaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānissati”ti pettikaṃ balaṅca vāhanaṅca janapadaṅca kosaṅca koṭṭhāgāraṅca paṭipādesi, dhītaraṅca adāsi. Tesāṃ hi nāma bhikkhave rājūnaṃ ādinnadaṇḍānaṃ ādinnasatthānaṃ evarūpaṃ khantisoraccaṃ bhavissati. Idha kho pana taṃ bhikkhave sobhetha, yaṃ tumhe evaṃ svākkhāte dhammavinaye pabbajitā samānā khamā ca bhaveyyātha soratā cāti. Tatiyampi kho Bhagavā te bhikkhū etadavoca “alaṃ bhikkhave mā bhaṇḍanaṃ mā kalahaṃ mā viggahaṃ mā vivādan”ti. Tatiyampi kho so adhammavādī bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “āgametu bhante Bhagavā dhammassāmī, apposukko bhante Bhagavā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṃ manuyutto viharatu, mayametena bhaṇḍanena kalahena viggahena vivādena paññāyissāmā”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā “pariyādinnaṃ rūpā kho ime moghapurisā, nayime sukarā saññāpetun”ti uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi.

Dīghāvubhāṇavāro niṭṭhito paṭhamo.

464. * Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Kosambim piṇḍāya pāvīsi, Kosambiyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṭikkanto senāsaṇaṃ saṃsāmetvā pattacīvaramādāya saṃghamaḷḷhe ṭhitakova imā gāthāyo abhāsi—

- * Puthusaddo samajano, na bālo koci maññatha.
Saṃghasmim bhijjamānasmim, nāññaṃ bhiyyo amaññaruṃ.
- * Parimuṭṭhā paṇḍitābhāsā, vācāgocarabhāṇino.
Yāvicchanti mukhāyāmaṃ, yena nītā na taṃ vidū.
- * Akkocchi maṃ avadhi maṃ, ajini maṃ ahāsi me.
Ye ca taṃ upanayhanti, veraṃ tesaṃ na sammati.
- * Akkocchi maṃ avadhi maṃ, ajini maṃ ahāsi me.
Ye ca taṃ nupanayhanti, veraṃ tesūpasammati.
- * Na hi verena verāni, sammantīdha kudācanaṃ.
Averena ca sammanti, esadhammo sanantano.
- * Pare ca na vijānanti, mayamettha yamāse.
Ye ca tattha vijānanti, tato sammanti medhagā.
- * Aṭṭhicchinnā pāṇaharā, gavāssadhanahārino.
Raṭṭhaṃ vilumpamānānaṃ, tesampi hoti saṅgati.

Kasmā tumhāka no siyā.

- * Sace labhetha nipakaṃ sahāyaṃ,
Saddhiṃ caraṃ sādhuviḥārī dhīraṃ.
Abhibhuyya sabbāni parissayāni,
Careyya tenattamano satīmā.
- + No ce labhetha nipakaṃ sahāyaṃ,
Saddhiṃ caraṃ sādhuviḥārī dhīraṃ.
Rājāva raṭṭhaṃ vijitaṃ pahāya,
Eko care mātaṅgaraññeva nāgo.
- + Ekassa caritaṃ seyyo,
Natthi bāle sahāyatā.
Eko care na ca pāpāni kayirā,
Appossukko mātaṅgaraññeva nāgoti.

* Ma 3. 192 piṭṭhepi.

+ Ma 3. 193 piṭṭhepi.

273. Bālakaloṇakagamanakathā

465. Atha kho Bhagavā saṅghamajjhe ʘhitakova imā gāthāyo bhāsivā yena Bālakaloṇakagāmo¹ tenupasaṅkama. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Bhagu Bālakaloṇakagāme viharati. Addasā kho āyasmā Bhagu Bhagavantam dūratova āgacchantam, disvāna āsanam paññapesi, pādodakam pādapītham pādakathalikam upanikkhipi, paccuggantvā pattacīvaram paṭiggahesi. Nisīdi Bhagavā paññatte āsane, nisajja kho Bhagavā pāde pakkhālesi. Āyasmāpi kho Bhagu Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisīdi. Ekamantam nisinnam kho āyasmantam Bhagum Bhagavā etadavoca “kacci bhikkhu khamaniyam, kacci yāpaniyam, kacci piṇḍakena na kilamasī”ti. Khamaniyam Bhagavā, yāpaniyam Bhagavā, na cāham bhante piṇḍakena kilamāmīti. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantam Bhagum dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā samādapetvā samuttejetvā sampahamsetvā uṭṭhāyāsana yena Pācinavaṁsadāyo tenupasaṅkama.

274. Pācinavaṁsadāyagamanakathā

466. * Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā ca Anuruddho āyasmā ca Nandiyo āyasmā ca Kimilo² Pācinavaṁsadāye viharanti. Addasā kho Dāyapālo Bhagavantam dūratova āgacchantam, disvāna Bhagavantam etadavoca “mā samaṇa etaṁ dāyam pāvisi, santettha tayo kulaputtā attakāmarūpā viharanti, mā tesam aphāsumakāsī”ti. Assosi kho āyasmā Anuruddho Dāyapālassa Bhagavatā saddhim mantayamānassa, sutvāna Dāyapālam etadavoca “māvuso Dāyapāla Bhagavantam vāresi, Satthā no Bhagavā anupatto”ti. Atha kho āyasmā Anuruddho yenāyasmā ca Nandiyo āyasmā ca Kimilo tenupasaṅkama, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṅca Nandiyam āyasmantaṅca Kimilam etadavoca “abhikkamathāyasmanto abhikkamathāyasmanto, Satthā no Bhagavā anupatto”ti. Atha kho āyasmā ca Anuruddho āyasmā ca Nandiyo āyasmā ca Kimilo Bhagavantam paccuggantvā eko Bhagavato pattacīvaram paṭiggahesi, eko āsanam paññapesi, eko pādodakam pādapītham pādakathalikam upanikkhipi. Nisīdi Bhagavā paññatte

1. Bālakaloṇakāragāmo (Sī, Syā)

2. Kimbilo (Sī, Syā)

* Ma 1. 266-8 piṭṭhesupi passitabbam.

āsane, nisajja kho Bhagavā pāde pakkhālesi. Tepi kho āyasmanto Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdim̐su. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Anuruddham Bhagavā etadavoca “kacci vo Anuruddhā khamanīyaṃ, kacci yāpanīyaṃ, kacci piṇḍakena na kilamathā”ti. Khamanīyaṃ Bhagavā, yāpanīyaṃ Bhagavā, na ca mayaṃ bhante piṇḍakena kilamāmāti.

Kacci pana vo Anuruddhā samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā khīrodakībhūtā aññamaññaṃ piyacakkhūhi sampassantā viharathāti. Taggha mayaṃ bhante samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā khīrodakībhūtā aññamaññaṃ piyacakkhūhi sampassantā viharāmāti. Yathā kathaṃ pana tumhe Anuruddhā samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā khīrodakībhūtā aññamaññaṃ piyacakkhūhi sampassantā viharathāti. Idha mayhaṃ bhante evaṃ hoti “lābhā vata me, suladdhaṃ vata me, yohaṃ evarūpehi sabrahmacārīhi saddhiṃ viharāmī”ti, tassa mayhaṃ bhante imesu āyasmantesu mettaṃ kāyakammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ āvi ceva raho ca, mettaṃ vacīkammaṃ, mettaṃ manokammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ āvi ceva raho ca, tassa mayhaṃ bhante evaṃ hoti “yannūnāhaṃ sakaṃ cittaṃ nikkhipitvā imesaṃyeva āyasmantānaṃ cittassa vasena vatteyyan”ti, so kho ahaṃ bhante sakaṃ cittaṃ nikkhipitvā imesaṃyeva āyasmantānaṃ cittassa vasena vattāmi, nānā hi kho no bhante kāyā, ekañca pana maññe cittanti.

Āyasmāpi kho Nandiyo -pa-. Āyasmāpi kho Kimilo Bhagavantam etadavoca “mayhampi kho bhante evaṃ hoti ‘lābhā vata me, suladdhaṃ vata me, yohaṃ evarūpehi sabrahmacārīhi saddhiṃ viharāmī’ti, tassa mayhaṃ bhante imesu āyasmantesu mettaṃ kāyakammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ āvi ceva raho ca, mettaṃ vacīkammaṃ, mettaṃ manokammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ āvi ceva raho ca, tassa mayhaṃ bhante evaṃ hoti ‘yannūnāhaṃ sakaṃ cittaṃ nikkhipitvā imesaṃyeva āyasmantānaṃ cittassa vasena vatteyyan’ti, so kho ahaṃ bhante sakaṃ cittaṃ nikkhipitvā imesaṃyeva āyasmantānaṃ cittassa vasena vattāmi, nānā hi kho no bhante kāyā, ekañca pana maññe cittanti. Evaṃ kho mayaṃ bhante samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā khīrodakībhūtā aññamaññaṃ piyacakkhūhi sampassantā viharāmā”ti.

Kacci pana vo Anuruddhā appamattā ātāpino pahitattā viharathāti. Taggha mayaṃ bhante appamattā ātāpino pahitattā viharāmāti. Yathā kathāṃ pana tumhe Anuruddhā appamattā ātāpino pahitattā viharathāti. Idha bhante amhākaṃ yo paṭhamāṃ gāmato piṇḍāya paṭikkamati, so āsanāṃ paññāpeti, pādodakaṃ pādapīṭhāṃ pādakathalikaṃ upanikkhipati, avakkārapātīṃ dhovivā upaṭṭhāpeti, pānīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti. Yo pacchā gāmato piṇḍāya paṭikkamati, sace hoti bhuttāveseso, sace ākaṅkhati bhuñjati, no ce ākaṅkhati appaharite vā chaḍḍeti, appāṇake vā udake opilāpeti, so āsanāṃ uddharati, pādodakaṃ pādapīṭhāṃ pādakathalikaṃ paṭisāmeti, avakkārapātīṃ dhovivā paṭisāmeti, pānīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ paṭisāmeti, bhattaggaṃ sammajjati. Yo passati pānīyaghaṭaṃ vā paribhojanīyaghaṭaṃ vā vaccaghaṭaṃ vā rittāṃ tucchāṃ, so upaṭṭhāpeti. Sacassa hoti avisayaṃ, hatthavikārena dutiyaṃ āmantetvā hatthavilaṅghakena upaṭṭhāpema, na tveva mayaṃ bhante tappaccayā vācam bhindāma. Pañcāhikaṃ kho pana mayaṃ bhante sabbarattīṃ dhammiyā kathāya sannisīdāma. Evaṃ kho mayaṃ bhante appamattā ātāpino pahitattā viharāmāti.

275. Pālīyeyyakagamanakathā

467. * Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantañca Anuruddhaṃ āyasmantañca Nandīyaṃ āyasmantañca Kimilāṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā samādapetvā samuttejetvā sampahaṃsetvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ yena Pālīyeyyakāṃ¹ tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi. Anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Pālīyeyyakāṃ tadavasari, tatra sudāṃ Bhagavā Pālīyeyyake viharati Rakkhitavanasaṅḍe bhaddasālamūle. Atha kho Bhagavato rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitaṅko udapādi “ahaṃ kho pubbe ākiṅṇo na phāsu vihāsiṃ tehi Kosambakehi² bhikkhūhi bhaṇḍanakāraṅkakehi kalahakāraṅkakehi vivāḍakāraṅkakehi bhassakāraṅkakehi saṃghe adhikaraṅkakehi, somhi etarahi eko adutiyo sukhaṃ phāsu viharāmi aññatveva tehi Kosambakehi bhikkhūhi bhaṇḍanakāraṅkakehi kalahakāraṅkakehi vivāḍakāraṅkakehi bhassakāraṅkakehi saṃghe adhikaraṅkakehi”ti.

1. Pālīyeyyakāṃ (Sī, Syā)

2. Kosambakehi (Syā)

* Khu 1. 125-6 piṭṭhesu thokaṃ visadisāṃ.

Aññataropi kho hatthināgo ākiṇṇo viharati hatthīhi hatthinīhi hatthikaḷabhehi hatthicchāpehi, chinnaggāni ceva tiṇāni khādanti, obhaggobhaggañcassa sākḥābhaṅgaṃ khādanti, āvilāni ca pānīyāni pivati, ogāhā cassa otiṇṇassa¹ hatthiniyo kāyaṃ upanighaṃsantiyo gacchanti. Atha kho tassa hatthināgassa etadahosi “ahaṃ kho ākiṇṇo viharāmi hatthīhi hatthinīhi hatthikaḷabhehi hatthicchāpehi, chinnaggāni ceva tiṇāni khādāmi, obhaggobhaggañca me sākḥābhaṅgaṃ khādanti, āvilāni ca pānīyāni pivāmi, ogāhā ca me otiṇṇassa hatthiniyo kāyaṃ upanighaṃsantiyo gacchanti, yannūnāhaṃ ekova gaṇasmā vūpakaṭṭho vihareyyan”ti. Atha kho so hatthināgo yūthā apakkamma yena Pālileyyakam Rakkhitavanasaṇḍo bhaddasālamūlaṃ yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Soṇḍāya Bhagavato pānīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti, appaharitañca karoti. Atha kho tassa hatthināgassa etadahosi “ahaṃ kho pubbe ākiṇṇo na phāsu viḥāsiṃ hatthīhi hatthinīhi hatthikaḷabhehi hatthicchāpehi, chinnaggāni ceva tiṇāni khādim, obhaggobhaggañca me sākḥābhaṅgaṃ khādimsu, āvilāni ca pānīyāni apāyim, ogāhā ca me otiṇṇassa hatthiniyo kāyaṃ upanighaṃsantiyo agamaṃsu, somhi etarahi eko adutiyo sukhaṃ phāsu viharāmi aññatreva hatthīhi hatthinīhi hatthikaḷabhehi hatthicchāpehi”ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā attano ca pavivekaṃ viditvā tassa ca hatthināgassa cetasa cetoparivitakkamaññāya tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi—

* “Etaṃ² nāgassa nāgena, īsādantassa hatthino.

Sameti cittaṃ cittaṃ, yadeko ramatī vane”ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā Pālileyyake yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Sāvattḥi tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi. Anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Sāvattḥi tadavasari, tatra sudam Bhagavā Sāvattḥiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Kosambako upāsakā “ime kho ayyā Kosambakā bhikkhū bahuno amhākaṃ anattassa

1. Ogāhañcassa otiṇṇassa (Syā), ogāhā cassa uttiṇṇassa (Sī)

2. Evaṃ (Ka)

* Khu 1. 127 piṭṭhepi.

kārakā, imehi ubbāḷho Bhagavā pakkanto, handa mayaṃ ayye Kosambake bhikkhū neva abhivādeyyāma, na paccuṭṭheyyāma, na añjalikammaṃ sāmīcikammaṃ kareyyāma, na sakkareyyāma, na garuṃ kareyyāma, na māneyyāma, na bhajeyyāma, na pūjeyyāma, upagatānampi piṇḍakaṃ na dajjeyyāma, evaṃ ime amhehi asakkariyamānā agarukariyamānā amāniyamānā abhajiyaṃnā apūjiyaṃnā asakkārapakatā pakkamissanti vā vibbhamissanti vā Bhagavantāṃ vā pasādessanti”ti. Atha kho Kosambakā upāsakā Kosambake bhikkhū neva abhivādesuṃ, na paccuṭṭhesuṃ, na añjalikammaṃ sāmīcikammaṃ akaṃsu, na sakkariṃsu, na garuṃ kariṃsu, na mānesuṃ, na bhajesuṃ, na pūjesuṃ, upagatānampi piṇḍakaṃ na adaṃsu. Atha kho Kosambakā bhikkhū Kosambakehi upāsakehi asakkariyamānā agarukariyamānā amāniyamānā abhajiyaṃnā apūjiyaṃnā asakkārapakatā evamāhaṃsu “handa mayaṃ āvuso Sāvattiṃ gantvā Bhagavato santike imaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vūpasameyyāma”ti.

276. Aṭṭhārasavattukathā

468. Atha kho Kosambakā bhikkhū senāsaṇaṃ saṃsāmetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena Sāvatti tenupasaṅkamiṃsu. Assosi kho āyasmā Sāriputto “te kira Kosambakā bhikkhū bhaṇḍanakārakā kalahakārakā vivādakārakā bhassakārakā saṃghe adhikaraṇakārakā Sāvattiṃ āgacchanti”ti. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantāṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Sāriputto Bhagavantāṃ etadavoca “te kira bhante Kosambakā bhikkhū bhaṇḍanakārakā kalahakārakā vivādakārakā bhassakārakā saṃghe adhikaraṇakārakā Sāvattiṃ āgacchanti, kathāhaṃ bhante tesu bhikkhūsu paṭipajjāmi”ti. Tena hi tvaṃ Sāriputta yathā dhammo, tathā tiṭṭhāhīti. Kathāhaṃ bhante jāneyyaṃ dhammaṃ vā adhammaṃ vāti.

Aṭṭhārasahi kho Sāriputta vattūhi adhammavādī jānitabbo. Idha Sāriputta bhikkhu adhammaṃ dhammoti dīpeti, dhammaṃ adhammoti dīpeti, avinayaṃ vinayoti dīpeti, vinayaṃ avinayoti dīpeti, abhāsitaṃ alapitaṃ

Tathāgatena bhāsitaṃ lapitaṃ Tathāgatenāti dīpeti, bhāsitaṃ lapitaṃ Tathāgatena abhāsitaṃ alapitaṃ Tathāgatenāti dīpeti, anāciṇṇaṃ Tathāgatena āciṇṇaṃ Tathāgatenāti dīpeti, āciṇṇaṃ Tathāgatena anāciṇṇaṃ Tathāgatenāti dīpeti, apaññattaṃ Tathāgatena paññattaṃ Tathāgatenāti dīpeti, paññattaṃ Tathāgatena apaññattaṃ Tathāgatenāti dīpeti, anāpattiṃ āpattīti dīpeti, āpattiṃ anāpattīti dīpeti, lahukaṃ āpattiṃ garukā āpattīti dīpeti, garukaṃ āpattiṃ lahukā āpattīti dīpeti, sāvasesaṃ āpattiṃ anavasesā āpattīti dīpeti, anavasesaṃ āpattiṃ sāvasesā āpattīti dīpeti, duṭṭhallaṃ āpattiṃ aduṭṭhullā āpattīti dīpeti, aduṭṭhallaṃ āpattiṃ duṭṭhullā āpattīti dīpeti. Imehi kho Sāriputta aṭṭhārasahi vatthūhi adhammavādī jānitabbo.

Aṭṭhārasahi ca kho Sāriputta vatthūhi dhammavādī jānitabbo. Idha Sāriputta bhikkhu adhammaṃ adhammoti dīpeti, dhammaṃ dhammoti dīpeti, avinayaṃ avinayoti dīpeti, vinayaṃ vinayoti dīpeti, abhāsitaṃ alapitaṃ Tathāgatena abhāsitaṃ alapitaṃ Tathāgatenāti dīpeti, bhāsitaṃ lapitaṃ Tathāgatena bhāsitaṃ lapitaṃ Tathāgatenāti dīpeti, anāciṇṇaṃ Tathāgatena anāciṇṇaṃ Tathāgatenāti dīpeti, āciṇṇaṃ Tathāgatena āciṇṇaṃ Tathāgatenāti dīpeti, apaññattaṃ Tathāgatena apaññattaṃ Tathāgatenāti dīpeti, paññattaṃ Tathāgatena paññattaṃ Tathāgatenāti dīpeti, anāpattiṃ anāpattīti dīpeti, āpattiṃ āpattīti dīpeti, lahukaṃ āpattiṃ lahukā āpattīti dīpeti, garukaṃ āpattiṃ garukā āpattīti dīpeti, sāvasesaṃ āpattiṃ sāvasesā āpattīti dīpeti, anavasesaṃ āpattiṃ anavasesā āpattīti dīpeti, duṭṭhallaṃ āpattiṃ aduṭṭhullā āpattīti dīpeti, aduṭṭhallaṃ āpattiṃ aduṭṭhullā āpattīti dīpeti. Imehi kho Sāriputta aṭṭhārasahi vatthūhi dhammavādī jānitabboti.

469. Assosi kho āyasmā Mahāmogallāno -pa-. Assosi kho āyasmā Mahākassapo. Assosi kho āyasmā Mahākaccāno. Assosi kho āyasmā Mahākoṭṭhiko. Assosi kho āyasmā Mahākappino. Assosi kho āyasmā Mahācundo. Assosi kho āyasmā Anuruddho. Assosi kho āyasmā

Revato. Assosi kho āyasmā Upāli. Assosi kho āyasmā Ānando. Assosi kho āyasmā Rāhulo “te kira Kosambakā bhikkhū bhaṇḍanakārakā kalahakārakā vivādakārakā bhassakārakā saṅghe adhikaraṇakārakā Sāvattim āgacchanti”ti. Atha kho āyasmā Rāhulo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisīdi, ekamantam nisinno kho āyasmā Rāhulo Bhagavantam etadavoca “te kira bhante Kosambakā bhikkhū bhaṇḍanakārakā kalahakārakā vivādakārakā bhassakārakā saṅghe adhikaraṇakārakā Sāvattim āgacchanti, kathāham bhante tesu bhikkhūsu paṭipajjāmi”ti. Tena hi tvaṃ Rāhula yathā dhammo, tathā tiṭṭhāhīti. Kathāham bhante jāneyyam dhammam vā adhammam vāti.

Aṭṭhārasahi kho Rāhula vatthūhi adhammavādī jānitabbo. Idha Rāhula bhikkhu adhammam dhammoti dīpeti, dhammam adhammoti dīpeti, avinayam vinayoti dīpeti, vinayam avinayoti dīpeti, bhāsitam alapitam Tathāgatena bhāsitam lapitam Tathāgatenāti dīpeti, bhāsitam lapitam Tathāgatena bhāsitam alapitam Tathāgatenāti dīpeti, anāciṇṇam Tathāgatena āciṇṇam Tathāgatenāti dīpeti, āciṇṇam Tathāgatena anāciṇṇam Tathāgatenāti dīpeti, apaññattam Tathāgatena paññattam Tathāgatenāti dīpeti, paññattam Tathāgatena apaññattam Tathāgatenāti dīpeti, anāpattim āpattīti dīpeti, āpattim anāpattīti dīpeti, lahukam āpattim garukā āpattīti dīpeti, garukam āpattim lahukā āpattīti dīpeti, sāvasesam āpattim anavasesā āpattīti dīpeti, anavasesam āpattim sāvasesā āpattīti dīpeti, duṭṭhullam āpattim aduṭṭhullā āpattīti dīpeti, aduṭṭhullam āpattim duṭṭhullā āpattīti dīpeti. Imehi kho Rāhula aṭṭhārasahi vatthūhi adhammavādī jānitabbo.

Aṭṭhārasahi ca kho Rāhula vatthūhi dhammavādī jānitabbo. Idha Rāhula bhikkhu adhammam adhammoti dīpeti, dhammam dhammoti dīpeti, avinayam avinayoti dīpeti, vinayam vinayoti dīpeti, bhāsitam alapitam Tathāgatena bhāsitam alapitam Tathāgatenāti dīpeti, bhāsitam lapitam Tathāgatena bhāsitam lapitam Tathāgatenāti dīpeti,

anāciṇṇaṃ Tathāgatenā anāciṇṇaṃ Tathāgatenāti dīpeti, āciṇṇaṃ Tathāgatenā āciṇṇaṃ Tathāgatenāti dīpeti, apaññattaṃ Tathāgatenā apaññattaṃ Tathāgatenāti dīpeti, paññattaṃ Tathāgatenā paññattaṃ Tathāgatenāti dīpeti, anāpattim anāpattīti dīpeti, āpattim āpattīti dīpeti, lahukā āpattim lahukā āpattīti dīpeti, garukā āpattim garukā āpattīti dīpeti, sāvasesā āpattim sāvasesā āpattīti dīpeti, anavasesā āpattim anavasesā āpattīti dīpeti, duṭṭhullā āpattim duṭṭhullā āpattīti dīpeti, aduṭṭhullā āpattim aduṭṭhullā āpattīti dīpeti. Imehi kho Rāhula aṭṭhārasahi vatthūhi dhammavādī jānitabboti.

470. Assosi kho Mahāpajāpati¹ Gotamī “te kira Kosambakā bhikkhū bhaṇḍanakāraḥ kalahakāraḥ vivādakāraḥ bhassakāraḥ saṃghe adhikaraṇakāraḥ Sāvattim āgacchantī”ti. Atha kho Mahāpajāpati Gotamī yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho Mahāpajāpati Gotamī Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “te kira bhante Kosambakā bhikkhū bhaṇḍanakāraḥ kalahakāraḥ vivādakāraḥ bhassakāraḥ saṃghe adhikaraṇakāraḥ Sāvattim āgacchanti, kathāhaṃ bhante tesu bhikkhūsu paṭipajjāmi”ti. Tena hi tvam Gotamī ubhayattha dhammaṃ suṇa, ubhayattha dhammaṃ sutvā ye tattha bhikkhū dhammavādinō, tesā diṭṭhiṇca khantiṇca ruciṇca ādāyaṇca rocehi, yaṇca kiṇci bhikkhunisaṃghena bhikkhusaṃghato paccāsīsitabbaṃ, sabbaṃ taṃ dhammavāditova paccāsīsitabbanti.

471. Assosi kho Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati “te kira Kosambakā bhikkhū bhaṇḍanakāraḥ kalahakāraḥ vivādakāraḥ bhassakāraḥ saṃghe adhikaraṇakāraḥ Sāvattim āgacchantī”ti. Atha kho Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “te kira bhante Kosambakā bhikkhū bhaṇḍanakāraḥ kalahakāraḥ vivādakāraḥ

1. Mahāpajāpati (Sī, Syā)

bhassakārakā saṃghe adhikaraṇakārakā Sāvattiṃ āgacchanti, kathāhaṃ bhante tesu bhikkhūsu paṭipajjāmi”ti. Tena hi tvaṃ gahapati ubhayattha dānaṃ dehi, ubhayattha dānaṃ datvā ubhayattha dhammaṃ suṇa, ubhayattha dhammaṃ sutvā ye tattha bhikkhū dhammavādino, tesam diṭṭhiṇca khantiṇca ruciṇca ādāyaṇca rocehīti.

472. Assosi kho Visākhā Migāramātā “te kira Kosambakā bhikkhū bhaṇḍanakārakā kalahakārakā vivādakārakā bhassakārakā saṃghe adhikaraṇakārakā Sāvattiṃ āgacchanti”ti. Atha kho Visākhā Migāramātā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho Visākhā Migāramātā Bhagavantam etadavoca “te kira bhante Kosambakā bhikkhū bhaṇḍanakārakā kalahakārakā vivādakārakā bhassakārakā saṃghe adhikaraṇakārakā Sāvattiṃ āgacchanti, kathāhaṃ bhante tesu bhikkhūsu paṭipajjāmi”ti. Tena hi tvaṃ Visākhe ubhayattha dānaṃ dehi, ubhayattha dānaṃ datvā ubhayattha dhammaṃ suṇa, ubhayattha dhammaṃ sutvā ye tattha bhikkhū dhammavādino, tesam diṭṭhiṇca khantiṇca ruciṇca ādāyaṇca rocehīti.

473. Atha kho Kosambakā bhikkhū anupubbena yena Sāvatti tadavasaruṃ. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho āyasmā Sāriputto Bhagavantam etadavoca “te kira bhante Kosambakā bhikkhū bhaṇḍanakārakā kalahakārakā vivādakārakā bhassakārakā saṃghe adhikaraṇakārakā Sāvattiṃ anuppattā, katham nu kho bhante tesu bhikkhūsu senāsane¹ paṭipajjitabban”ti. Tena hi Sāriputta vivittaṃ senāsanaṃ dātabbanti. Sace pana bhante vivittaṃ na hoti, katham paṭipajjitabbanti. Tena hi Sāriputta vivittaṃ katvāpi dātabbam, na tvevāhaṃ Sāriputta kenaci pariyāyena vuḍḍhatarassa bhikkhuno senāsanaṃ paṭibāhitabbanti vadāmi, yo paṭibāheyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Āmise pana bhante katham paṭipajjitabbanti. Āmisaṃ kho Sāriputta sabbesaṃ samakaṃ bhājetabbanti.

1. Senāsanesu (Ka), senāsanaṃ (Syā)

277. Osāraṇānujānā

474. Atha kho tassa ukkhittakassa bhikkhuno dhammañca vinayañca paccavekkhantassa etadahosi “āpatti esā nesā anāpatti, āpannomhi namhi anāpanno, ukkhittomhi namhi anukkhitto, dhammikenamhi kammaena ukkhitto akuppena ṭhānārahena”ti. Atha kho so ukkhittako bhikkhu yena ukkhittānuvattakā bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā ukkhittānuvattake bhikkhū etadavoca “āpatti esā āvuso nesā anāpatti, āpannomhi namhi anāpanno, ukkhittomhi namhi anukkhitto, dhammikenamhi kammaena ukkhitto akuppena ṭhānārahena, etha maṃ āyasmanto osārethā”ti. Atha kho te ukkhittānuvattakā bhikkhū taṃ ukkhittakaṃ bhikkhuṃ ādāya yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimisu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantaṃ etadavocum “ayaṃ bhante ukkhittako bhikkhu evamāha 'āpatti esā āvuso nesā anāpatti, āpannomhi namhi anāpanno, ukkhittomhi namhi anukkhitto, dhammikenamhi kammaena ukkhitto akuppena ṭhānārahena, etha maṃ āyasmanto osārethā’ti, kathaṃ nu kho bhante paṭipajjitabban”ti. Āpatti esā bhikkhave nesā anāpatti, āpanno eso bhikkhu neso bhikkhu anāpanno, ukkhitto eso bhikkhu neso bhikkhu anukkhitto, dhammikenena kammaena ukkhitto akuppena ṭhānārahena, yato ca kho so bhikkhave bhikkhu āpanno ca ukkhitto ca passati ca, tena hi bhikkhave taṃ bhikkhuṃ osārethāti.

278. Saṃghasāmaggikathā

475. Atha kho te ukkhittānuvattakā bhikkhū taṃ ukkhittakaṃ bhikkhuṃ osāretvā yena ukkhepakā bhikkhū tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā ukkhepake bhikkhū etadavocum “yasmim āvuso vatthusmim ahosi saṃghassa bhaṇḍanaṃ kalaho viggaho vivādo saṃghabhedo saṃgharāji saṃghavavatthānaṃ saṃghanānākaraṇaṃ, so eso bhikkhu āpanno ca ukkhitto ca passi¹ ca osārito ca, handa mayaṃ āvuso tassa vatthussa vūpasamāya saṃghasāmaggim karomā”ti.

1. Passī (Itipi)

Atha kho te ukkhepakā bhikkhū yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamim̐su, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam̐ abhivādetvā ekamantam̐ nisīdim̐su, ekamantam̐ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam̐ etadavocum̐ “te bhante ukkhittānuvattakā bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu ‘yasmim̐ āvuso vatthusmim̐ ahosi saṅghassa bhaṇḍanam̐ kalaho viggaho vivādo saṅghabhedo saṅgharāji saṅghavavattḥānam̐ saṅghanānākaraṇam̐, so eso bhikkhu āpanno ca ukkhitto ca passi ca osārito ca, handa mayam̐ āvuso tassa vatthussa vūpasamāya saṅghasāmaggim̐ karomā’ti, katham̐ nu kho bhante paṭipajjitabban’ti. Yato ca kho so bhikkhave bhikkhu āpanno ca ukkhitto ca passi ca osārito ca, tena hi bhikkhave saṅgho tassa vatthussa vūpasamāya saṅghasāmaggim̐ karotu. Evañca pana bhikkhave kātabbā, sabbeheva ekajjham̐ sannipatitabbam̐ gilānehi ca agilānehi ca, na kehici chando dātabbo, sannipatitvā byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṅgho ñāpetabbo—

“Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, yasmim̐ vatthusmim̐ ahosi saṅghassa bhaṇḍanam̐ kalaho viggaho vivādo saṅghabhedo saṅgharāji saṅghavavattḥānam̐ saṅghanānākaraṇam̐, so eso bhikkhu āpanno ca ukkhitto ca passi ca osārito ca, yadi saṅghassa pattakallam̐, saṅgho tassa vatthussa vūpasamāya saṅghasāmaggim̐ kareyya, esā ñatti.

Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, yasmim̐ vatthusmim̐ ahosi saṅghassa bhaṇḍanam̐ kalaho viggaho vivādo saṅghabhedo saṅgharāji saṅghavavattḥānam̐ saṅghanānākaraṇam̐, so eso bhikkhu āpanno ca ukkhitto ca passi ca osārito ca, saṅgho tassa vatthussa vūpasamāya saṅghasāmaggim̐ karoti, yassāyasmato khamati tassa vatthussa vūpasamāya saṅghasāmaggiyā karaṇam̐, so tuṇhassa, yassa nakkhamati, so bhāseyya.

Katā saṅghena tassa vatthussa vūpasamāya saṅghasāmaggī, nihato saṅghabhedo nihatā saṅgharāji nihatam̐ saṅghavavattḥānam̐ nihatam̐ saṅghanānākaraṇam̐, khamati saṅghassa, tasmā tuṇhī, evametaṃ dhārayāmī’ti.

Tāvadeva uposatho kātabbo, pātimokkham̐ uddisitabbanti.

279. Upālisam̄ghasāmaggīpucchā

476. Atha kho āyasmā Upāli yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam̄ abhivādetvā ekamantam̄ nisīdi, ekamantam̄ nisinno kho āyasmā Upāli Bhagavantam̄ etadavoca “yasmim̄ bhante vatthusmim̄ hoti sam̄ghassa bhaṇḍanam̄ kalaho viggaho vivādo sam̄ghabhedo sam̄gharāji sam̄ghavavatthānam̄ sam̄ghanānākaraṇam̄, sam̄gho tam̄ vatthum̄ avinicchinitvā amūlā mūlam̄ gantvā sam̄ghasāmaggim̄ karoti, dhammikā nu kho sā bhante sam̄ghasāmaggī”ti. Yasmim̄ Upāli vatthusmim̄ hoti sam̄ghassa bhaṇḍanam̄ kalaho viggaho vivādo sam̄ghabhedo sam̄gharāji sam̄ghavavatthānam̄ sam̄ghanānākaraṇam̄, sam̄gho tam̄ vatthum̄ avinicchinitvā amūlā mūlam̄ gantvā sam̄ghasāmaggim̄ karoti, adhammikā sā Upāli sam̄ghasāmaggīti.

Yasmim̄ pana bhante vatthusmim̄ hoti sam̄ghassa bhaṇḍanam̄ kalaho viggaho vivādo sam̄ghabhedo sam̄gharāji sam̄ghavavatthānam̄ sam̄ghanānākaraṇam̄, sam̄gho tam̄ vatthum̄ vinicchinitvā mūlā mūlam̄ gantvā sam̄ghasāmaggim̄ karoti, dhammikā nu kho sā bhante sam̄ghasāmaggīti. Yasmim̄ Upāli vatthusmim̄ hoti sam̄ghassa bhaṇḍanam̄ kalaho viggaho vivādo sam̄ghabhedo sam̄gharāji sam̄ghavavatthānam̄ sam̄ghanānākaraṇam̄, sam̄gho tam̄ vatthum̄ vinicchinitvā mūlā mūlam̄ gantvā sam̄ghasāmaggim̄ karoti, dhammikā sā Upāli sam̄ghasāmaggīti.

Kati nu kho bhante sam̄ghasāmaggiyoti. Dvemā Upāli sam̄ghasāmaggiyo, atthupāli sam̄ghasāmaggī atthāpetā byañjanupetā, atthupāli sam̄ghasāmaggī atthupetā ca byañjanupetā ca. Katamā ca Upāli sam̄ghasāmaggī atthāpetā byañjanupetā. Yasmim̄ Upāli vatthusmim̄ hoti sam̄ghassa bhaṇḍanam̄ kalaho viggaho vivādo sam̄ghabhedo sam̄gharāji sam̄ghavavatthānam̄ sam̄ghanānākaraṇam̄, sam̄gho tam̄ vatthum̄ avinicchinitvā amūlā mūlam̄ gantvā sam̄ghasāmaggim̄ karoti, ayam̄ vuccati Upāli sam̄ghasāmaggī atthāpetā byañjanupetā. Katamā ca Upāli sam̄ghasāmaggī atthupetā ca byañjanupetā ca. Yasmim̄ Upāli vatthusmim̄ hoti sam̄ghassa bhaṇḍanam̄ kalaho viggaho vivādo sam̄ghabhedo sam̄gharāji sam̄ghavavatthānam̄ sam̄ghanānākaraṇam̄, sam̄gho tam̄ vatthum̄ vinicchinitvā mūlā mūlam̄ gantvā sam̄ghasāmaggim̄ karoti, ayam̄ vuccati Upāli sam̄ghasāmaggī atthupetā ca byañjanupetā ca. Imā kho Upāli dve sam̄ghasāmaggiyoti.

477. Atha kho āyasmā Upāli uṭṭhāyāsanā ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ
karitvā yena Bhagavā tenañjaliṃ paṇāmetvā Bhagavantaṃ gāthāya
ajjhabhāsi.

Samghassa kiccesu ca mantanāsu ca,
Atthesu jātesu vinicchayesu ca.
Kathāmpakārodha naro mahatthiko,
Bhikkhu kathāṃ hotidha paggahārahoti.

Anānuvajjo paṭhamena sīlato,
Avekkhitācāro susāmvutindriyo.
Paccatthikā nūpavadanti dhammato,
Na hissa taṃ hoti vadeyyu yena naṃ.

So tādiso sīlavisuddhiyā ṭhito,
Visārado hoti visayha bhāsati.
Nacchambhati parisagato na vedhati,
Atthaṃ na hāpeti anuyyutaṃ bhaṇaṃ.

Tatheva pañhaṃ parisāsu pucchito,
Na ceva pajjhāyati na maṅku hoti.
So kālāgataṃ byākaraṇārahaṃ vaco,
Rañjeti viññūparisaṃ vicakkhaṇo.

Sagāravo vuḍḍhataresu bhikkhusu,
Ācerakamhi ca sake visārado.
Alaṃ pametuṃ paguṇo kathetave,
Paccatthikānañca viraddhikovidho.

Paccatthikā yena vajanti niggahaṃ,
Mahājano saññapanañca gacchati.
Sakañca ādāyamayaṃ na riñcati,
Viyākaraṃ¹ pañhamanupaghātikaṃ.

1. So byākaraṃ (Sī), veyyākaraṃ (Syā)

Dūteyyakammesu alaṃ samuggaho,
 Saṃghassa kiccesu ca āhu naṃ yathā.
 Karaṃ vaco bhikkhugaṇena pesito,
 “Ahaṃ karomī”ti na tena maññati.

Āpajjati yāvatakesu vatthusu,
 Āpattiyā hoti yathā ca vuṭṭhiti.
 Ete vibhaṅgā ubhayassa svāgatā,
 Āpatti vuṭṭhānapadassa kovido.

Nissāraṇaṃ gacchati yāni cācaram,
 Nissārito hoti yathā ca vattanā¹.
 Osāraṇaṃ taṃvusitassa jantuno,
 Etampi jānāti vibhaṅgakovido.

Sagāravo vuḍḍhataresu bhikkhusu,
 Navesu theresu ca majjhimesu ca.
 Mahājanassatthacarodha paṇḍito,
 So tādiso bhikkhu idha paggahārahoti.

Kosambakakkhandhako dasamo.

280. Tassuddānaṃ

Kosambiyāṃ Jinavaro, vivādāpattidassane.
 Nukkhipēyya yasmim tasmim, saddhāyāpatti desaye.

Antosīmāyaṃ tattheva, bālakañceva vaṃsadā.
 Pālileyā ca Sāvatti, Sāriputto ca Kolito.

Mahākassapakaccānā, Koṭṭhiko Kappinena ca.
 Mahācundo Anuruddho, Revato Upāli cubho.

1. Vatthunā (Sī, Syā)

Ānando Rāhulo ceva, Gotamīnāthapiṇḍiko.
Senāsanam vivittaṅca, āmisam samakampi ca.
Na kehi chando dātabbo, Upāliparipucchito.
Anānuvajjo sīlena, sāmaggī Jinasāsaneti.

Kosambakakkhandhako niṭṭhito.

Mahāvaggapāḷi niṭṭhitā.

Mahāvaggapāliya Aṭṭhakathāya

Samvaṇṇitapadānaṃ anukkamaṇikā

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Pā	Ṭṭha		Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Pā	Ṭṭha
[A]					[A]			
Aṃsabaddhako	295	373			Añjanaṃ	942	373	
Akaṭayūsaṃ (akaṭayusaṃ. Ṭṭha.)	299	374			Añjanūpapisanehi	294	373	
Akappakatena	352	392			Aññaṃ byākareyyaṃ	269	365	
Akālamegho	3	239			Aññaṃ byākaronṭi	272	366	
Akiñcanaṃ	47	254			Aññataṃ vā panassa kiccaṃ hoti karaṇīyaṃ vā	196	350	
Akkaṇāḷaṃ	422	416			Aññataropi aññatitthiyapubbo	75	265	
Akkosati paribhāsati	117	294			Aññataro phāsuvihāro	261-2	362	
Agāmake ce	150	333			Aññatitthiyā	139	317	
Aggaḷaṃ acchupeyyaṃ	403	409			Aññatra antarāyā	187	348	
Aggaḷaṃ tunnaṃ	404	409			Aññatra avuṭṭhitāya parisāya	190	348	
Aggaḷaguttivihāro	413	411			Aññatra pañcakena vā atirekapañcakena vā	353	392	
Aggikā	101	276			Aññatra puggalassa atthārā	353	392	
Aggito vā (ti-ādīsu)	324	377			Aññatra saṃghasāmaggiyā	190	348	
Aggihuttamukhā yaññā	344	384			Aññatra saṃghena	187	348	
Aṅgajātaṃ chupanti	279	368			Aññatra saṅghāṭiyā	353	392	
Aṅgavāto	297	373			Aññatrāpi dhammā kammaṃ karonti	436	427	
Aṅgulim phoṭesaṃ	327	378			Aññatrāpi vinayā kammaṃ aññatrāpi Satthusāsanaṃ	436	427	
Aṅgulicchinnaṃ (aṅgulicchinna. Ṭṭha)	126	308			kammaṃ	436	427	
Acīvarakaṃ (acīvarakā. Ṭṭha.)	125	307			Aññamaññānulomatā	223	356	
Accāyatā	269	365			Aññātakam	186	347	
Acchakaṇṭhiyā (acchakaṇṭhiyaṃ. Ṭṭha.)	299	374			Aññehi ovadiyo anusāsiyo	74	265	
Acchanti	223	356			Aṭṭhapadakaṃ kātuṃ	412	410	
Acchavaṣaṃ	291	372			Aṭṭhapitāya	150	333	
Acchibandhaṃ (acchibaddhaṃ. Ṭṭha)	400	408			Aṭṭhicchinnā	496	434	
Ajavisāṇavaddhikā	273-4	368			Aṭṭhimayaṃ	295	373	
Ajīnapaveṇi (ajīnappaveṇī. Ṭṭha)	281	369			Aṭṭhimā bhikkhave mātikā	427	417	
Ajja me uposatho	168	345			Aḍḍhakāsikaṃ			
Ajja me pavāraṇā	230	358			(aḍḍhakāsiyaṃ. Ṭṭha.)	393	401	
Ajjhabhāsi	46	253			Aḍḍhakuṣimpi			
Ajjhācāre ācāravipanno	91	271			(aḍḍhakusi. Ṭṭha.)	400	408	
Ajjhesanaṃ	9	244						

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhanko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[A]		
Aḍḍhamaṇḍalampi (aḍḍhamaṇḍalañca. Ṭṭha.)	401	408
Aṇaṇa (aṇaṇo. Ṭṭha.)	7	244
Aṇṇavaṃ	352	377
Atikālena gāmaṃ pavisati	99	273
Atikkantavarā	392	401
Atidiṭṭhiyā diṭṭhivipanno	91	271
Atidivā paṭikkamati	99	273
Atipakkhittamajjāni	297	373
Atirekabhāgena	398	406
Atisithilā	269	365
Attanā vā attānaṃ	485	432
Attanā vā attānaṃ sammannitabbaṃ	152	340
Attā ca anupanīto	272	366
Atthatakathinānaṃ vo	352	388
Atthikānaṃ	49, 50	255
Atthikehi upaṇṇātaṃ maggam	51	255
Atthi neva sarati	165	344
Atthesu jātesu	509	435
Attho ca vutto	272	366
Atha ko carahi	46	254
Atha kho aññataro	3	239
Atha kho āyasmato ca Vappassa	17	246
Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto Rāhulaṃ kumāraṃ pabbājesi (Rāhulakumāraṃ. Ṭṭha.)	116	291
Atha kho Kosambakā upāsakā	500	435
Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ āmantesi	115	291
Atha kho Bhagavā pañcavaggiye	18	247
Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi	27	247
Atha kho Suddhodano sakko	116	291
Atha ca panidhekacce moghapurisā	272	366
Athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti	173	346
Athassa kaṅkhā vapayanti	2	236
Adiṭṭhaṃ abbatṭitaṃ bahukehi kappanahutehi	52-3	256
Addhānamaggappaṭipannaṃ	11	245
Adhammaṃ dhammo	501	435

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhanko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[A]		
Adhammakammaṃ	154	340
	436	427
Adhammavādī	486	432
Adhammena vaggam	151	338
Adhammena vaggakammaṃ karonti	434	427
Adhammena samaggam	151	338
Adhammiyāyamaṇe	486	432
Adhikāraṃ me devo saratu	383	393
Adhigato kho myāyaṃ	5	248
Adhicitte	100	274
Adhiṭṭhātuṃ	414	412
Adhipaṇṇāya	100	274
Adhimutto hoti	270	365
Adhisīle	100	274
Adhisīle silavipanno	91	271
Anacchariyā	5	243
Anajjhāpannā vā hoti āpajjitvā vā vuṭṭhitā (anajjhāpanno vā hoti āpajjitvā vā vuṭṭhito. Ṭṭha.)	141	317
Anajjhīṭṭhā	152	339
Anaññathābhāvim	47	254
Anaññaneyyaṃ	47	254
Anatthato	491	433
Anatthāya	117	294
Anadhigataṃ	120	298
Anantarahitāya	59	260
Ananubodhā	325	378
Anapadāno	456	430
Anabbhakkhātukāmā	330	378
Anabhiraddho	100	275
Anākappasampannā	56	257
Anācāraṃ ācarati	71	265
Anānuvajjo paṭhamena silato	509	435
Anāmantacāro	352	388
Anāmayā	408	410
Anāvāso	188	348
Anukammaṃ upādāya	72	265
Anuggahetabbo	160	342

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[A]		
Anujānāmi bhikkhave	351	387
Anujānāmi bhikkhave aṭṭha pānāni	344	383
Anujānāmi bhikkhave anukkhepe dinne	398	406
Anujānāmi bhikkhave ācariyaṁ	76	266
Anujānāmi bhikkhave imehi dasahaṅgehi samannāgataṁ sāmaṇeraṁ nāsetuṁ	119	295
Anujānāmi bhikkhave upajjhāyaṁ	57	258
Anujānāmi bhikkhave kojavaṁ	393	401
Anujānāmi bhikkhave tumheva dāni tāsu tāsu disāsu tesu tesu janapadesu pabbājetha	29	248
Anujānāmi bhikkhave telapākaṁ	297	373
Anujānāmi bhikkhave pañca gorase	342	382
Anujānāmi bhikkhave byattena bhikkhunā	75	266
Anujānāmi bhikkhave rājūnaṁ anuvattitunti	193	349
Anujānāmi bhikkhave sabba-paccantimesu janapadesu guṇaṅguṇūpāhanaṁ	288	371
Anuttare upadhisaṅkhaye	54	257
Anuddhaṁsitaṁ paṭijjānāti	256	360
Anupajjhāyakaṁ	124	307
Anupajjhāyakā	56	257
Anupadhikaṁ	47	254
Anupariveṇiyaṁ	145	330
Anupasampanno na upasampādetabbo, upasampanno nāsetabbo	119	293
Anupahacca	32	257
Anuposathe	190	348
Anuppattā	29	252
Anuyuñjīyamāno (anuyuñjīyamāno. Ṭṭha.)	120	298
	254-5	360
Anuyyutaṁ bhaṇaṁ	509	436
Anulomapaṭilomaṁ	1	235

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[A]		
Anuvātaṁ paribhaṇḍaṁ	412	410
Anuvātakaraṇamattena	352	392
Anuviccekāraṁ	333	378
Anuvivaṭṭaṁ	401	408
Anusāsānī	63	263
Antaka	28	248
Antaraṭṭhakāsu	401	409
Antaradhāyati	266	364
Antarā ca gayāṁ antarā ca bodhiṁ	11	246
Antarāyiko dhammo vutto Bhagavatā (antarāyiko. Ṭṭha.)	142	317
Antalikkhacaro	28	248
Antevāsikā ācariyesu na sammā vattanti	86	266
Antonimuggavosiṇi	9, 10	244
Antovuṭṭhaṁ (anto vutthaṁ. Ṭṭha.)	304-5	375
Andhakavindā	147	331
Andhamūgo (andhamūgā. Ṭṭha.)	127	313
Andho	127	313
Anvādhikaṁpi āropetuṁ (anvādhikampi āropetuṁ. Ṭṭha.)	412	410
Apaññatto	192	349
Apamāro	101	278
Aparaṅgataṁ	196	349
Apalāḍenti	118	295
Apaloketha	327	378
Apāpuretaṁ	6	243
Apārutā	10	244
Aputtakatāya	54	257
Appaṭiḅhaṁsantena	60	261
Appaṭivekkhitvā	312	376
Appaṇāmento upajjhāyo sātisāro hoti	69	263
Appatissā	117	294
Appatto nissāraṇaṁ, tañce saṁgho nissāreti, sunissārito	443	428
Appanigghosaṁ	49, 50	255
Apparajakkhajātikā	6	243

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[A]		
Apparajakkhajātiko	10	245
Apparajakkhe (apparajakkhā. Ṭṭha.)	9	244
Appasaddam	49, 50	255
Appassuto	91	271
	112	285
Appākiṇṇam	49, 50	255
Apposukkatāya	6	243
Abijam	309	375
Abyattā	75	265
Abyattena yāvajjivam	111	285
Abyāpajjam	4	240
		365
Abyāpajjādhimutto	270	366
Atabbo haritatthāha	134	316
Atayūvarā	105	279
Atikkamanīyam	49, 50	255
Abhikkamantam vā abhikkamatīti	418	414
Abhijānātha me no	14	246
Abhijīvanikassa	275	368
Abhidosa kālānkato (abhidosakālam kato. Ṭṭha.)	11	245
Abhidhamme	92	271
Abhinisīditum	283	370
Abhibhuyya sabbāni parissayāni	496	434
Abhivinaye	92	271
Abhisaṭṭhā	377	396
Abhisannakāyo	299	374
Amatamadhiḡatam	13	246
Amatassa dvāram	6	243
Amatassa dvārā	10	244
Amisīkatam	271	366
Amūlā mūlam gantvā	508	435
Ambakāya	327	378
Ambapānam	344	383
Ayam khvassa kālo	286	371
Ayam puggalo paññāyati, na vatthu	258	361
Ayam vuccati Upāli saṅghasāmaggī atthāpetā byañjanupetā (byañjanūpetā. Ṭṭha.)	508	435

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[A]		
Arahasi anantajino	12	246
Alam deva	383	398
Alam paṇāmetum	69	263
Alam pametum	509	436
Alabbhamānāya sāmaggīyā anāpatti sambhoge samvāse	135	316
Alābhāya parisakkati	117	294
Avacāni	99	274
Avañṇe bhaññamāne	100	275
Avāsāya	117	294
Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā	1	235
Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā sambhavanti	1	235
Avijjāya tveva	1	235
Avivadamānā vassam vasimhā	351	387
Avekkhitācāro	509	435
Asamvihitā	260	362
Asakkhi kho Bhagavā pañcavaggiye bhikkhū saññāpetum	14	246
Asaṅkamanīyāyo (asaṅkamanīyā. Ṭṭha.)	279	368
Asantī nāma āpatti	141	317
Asabhāḡavuttikā	117	294
Asamādānacāro	352	388
Asammatāya bhikkhave sīmāya atthapitāya	150	333
Asammodikāya vattamānāya (asammodikā. Ṭṭha.)	486	432
Asammohaṅca cetaso	271	366
Asītigāmikasaḡassāni	265-6	364
Asītisakaṭavāhe	272	367
Asenāsānikena	212	354
Asesavirāḡanirodhā	1	235
Asmimānassa yo vinayo	4	240
Assa sākhābhaḡam	500	434
Assāsakā	47	254
Ahatakappena	353	393
Ahatena	353	393
Ahatena attham	353	391
Ahimaṅsam	313	376

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[A]		
Ahivātakarogena	109	285
Aḷacchinnam (aḷacchinno. Ṭṭha.)	126	308
[Ā]		
Āgantukākāram	186	347
Āgantukehi āvāsikānaṁ anuvattitabbaṁ	244	358
Āgame juṅhe	193	349
Āgamesuṁ	394	402
Ācariyesu	275	368
Ācariyo pakkanto vā hoti	89	268
Ācariyo bhikkhave antevāsikamhi	76	266
Ācerakamhi ca sake	509	436
Ājānissati	10	245
Āṇatti	89	268
Ātāpino	2	236
Ādibrahmacariyakāya	92	271
Ādissa deti	427	425
Āneñjappattam	271	366
Ānantarikassa	443	428
Āpajjati yāvatakesu vatthusu (... vatthūsu. Ṭṭha.)	510	437
Āpattim na jānāti	92	271
Āpatti dukkaṭassa	125	307
Āpattivuṭṭhānatā vinaya- purekkhātā	223	356
Āpattivuṭṭhānapadassa kovido	510	437
Āpattisāmantā bhaṇamāno	58	259
Ābhisamācarikāya sikkhāya	92	271
Āmakamaṁsaṁ khādi, āmaka- lohitaṁ pivi (āmakamaṁsaṁ khādi, āmakalohitaṁ pivi. Ṭṭha.)	294	373
Āma passāmi	169	345
Āmisakhāraṁ	299	374
Āmisantaro	419	414
Āyatim saṁvareyyāsi	169	345
Āyasanto (padabhājanī)	141	
Ārañṇikā	351	387

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[Ā]		
Ālapito	411	410
Ālayaratā	5	243
Ālayarāmā	5	243
Ālayasammuditā	5	243
Ālokasandhikaṇṇabhāgā	60	261
Āvaraṇaṁ kātum	117	294
Āvahāpeyyum	206	151
Āvāsikākāram	185	347
Āvāsikānaṁ anuvattitabbaṁ	184	347
Āvāsikānaṁ bhikkhūnaṁ cātuddaso hoti āgantukānaṁ pannaraso	184	347
Āvāsikehi nissīmaṁ gantvā pavāretabbaṁ	245	358
Āvikatā hissa phāsu hoti (padabhājanī)	142	
Āvikātābbā (padabhājanī)	142	
Āvilāni	500	434
Āsandi (āsandī. Ṭṭha.)	281	369
Āhañchaṁ amatadundubhim	12	246
Āhatakappānaṁ	403	409
Āhārahatto	38	253
Āhāratthaṅca phareyya	290-1	372
[I]		
Iṅgha	120	298
Icchāmahaṁ ācariya sippaṁ sikkhitum	379	397
Iṅṇyiko	106	820
Itarītarenapi (itarītarenāpi. Ṭṭha.)	392	401
Ittaro	101	285
Itthantarena	280	369
Itthannāmaṁ āpattim	169	345
Itthiyuttana	280	369
Idaṁ agganagaraṁ	323	377
Idaṁ bhikkhave saṅghātanikaṁ aññatiṭṭhiyapubbassa anārādhanīyasmiṁ	100	275
Idaṁ vatthu ca puggalo ca paññāyati	258	361
Idaṁ vatthu paññāyati, na puggalo	258	360

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhanko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[I]		
Idapaccayatāpaṭṭicasamuppādo	5	243
Idāneva naṃ vadehīti	258-9	361
Idha kho taṃ bhikkhave	275	368
Idha pana	414	411
	416	413
Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu		
bhaṇḍanakāraḷo	453	429
Idha pana bhikkhave		
bhikkhussa na hoti		
āpatti daṭṭhabbā	445	429
Indriyānaṅca samataṃ		
paṭivijjha	269	365
Imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi	2	237
Imāhaṃ bhikkhave nāṭīnaṃ		
āveṇikaṃ parihāraṃ dammi	101	276
Iriyāya	13	246
Issariyādhipaccaṃ	265	364
[Ī]		
Īsādantassa	500	434
[U]		
Ukkapiṇḍakāpi khādanti	305	375
Ukkalā	4	241
Ukkoṭanakaṃ pācittiyanti	259	361
Uklāpo	58	259
Uccāni	99	274
Uccāvacāni	393	402
Uccāvacāni karaṇīyāni	99	274
Uccāsayanamahāsayanāni	280	369
Uccinitvā	398	405
Uṭṭhehi	7	244
Utukālaṃ	414	411
Utuddhaṭṭānaṃ	403	409
Utuppamāṇaṃ ācikkhitabbaṃ	133	316
Uttamadamaṭṭhasamathaṃ	258	370
Uttarāḷumpaṃ	399	408
Uttarītukāmo	398	406
Uttiṭṭhapattaṃ	56	258
Udakaṃ accuggamma ṭhitāni	10	244
Udakakoṭṭhakaṃ	297	373
Udakacikkhale	351	387

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhanko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[U]		
Udakanimittaṃ		
(udakanimitte. Ṭṭha.)	144	322
Udakaṣaṅgahe	351	387
Udakukkhepo	150	334
Udake osāretuṃ	400	408
Udakepi parikkammaṃ	59	261
Udake vā nakhapiṭṭhikāya vā	399	408
Udaggo	100	275
Udositādīni	196-7	305
Uddisissāmi (padabhājanī)	141	
Uddissakataṃ	334	379
Uddekaṃ dassati	388	399
Uddesaṃ (āvāsikuddesaṃ -pā-		
uddeso nāma. Ṭṭha.)	185	347
Uddese	100	274
Uddhalomi (uddalomi. Ṭṭha.)	281	369
Undriyati	206	351
Upakaṭṭhāya	211	353
Upajānāmetassa saṃyamassa	382	398
Upajjhāyamulakaṃ cīvaraṃ		
pariyesitabbaṃ	101	276
Upajjhāyassa deva sīsaṃ chetabbaṃ		
(... chinditabbaṃ. Ṭṭha.)	104	27
Upajjhāyena vā samodhānagato	89	270
Upaṭṭhāpetabbo	106	342
Upaḍḍhaṃ dātabbaṃ	427	422
Uparibhojane	56	258
Upalāpetabbo	160	342
Upasamharatha	327	378
Upasampadaṃ alatthaṃ	285	370
Upasampadārahaṃ		
upasampādeti	499	429
Upasampannasamanantarā	71	265
Upādānakkhayaṣsa	271	366
Upālivatthu	108	285
Uppaliniyaṃ	9	224
Ubbhidaṃ	293	372
Ubhatobyañjanako	124	306
Ubhatobyañjanako bhikkhave	124	306
Ubhatolohitakūpadhānaṃ	281	370
Ubhatosaṃghassa deti	427	422

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[U]		
Ubhayassa	510	437
Ubhayāni kho panassa pātimokkhāni vitthārena na svāgatāni honti	97	272
Uyyojetvā	39	253
Uru	1	234
Uruvelāyaṁ	1	234
Ullikhitamattena	352	391
Ullumpatu maṁ	72	265
	131	315
Ullokā paṭhamamāṁ ohāretabbaṁ	60	261
Ussannaṁ hoti	497	405
Ussahasi tvaṁ Ānanda	400	408
Ussahāmi Bhagavā	400	408
Ussāvanantikaṁ	337	379
Ussāho karaṇīyo	404	409
Ussukkaṁ kātabbaṁ	61	261
Ussukkampi akāsi yāguyā (ussukkampi ... Ṭṭha.)	430	427
Uḷumpaṁ	325	377
[E]		
“Ekaṁyeva Bhagavatā cīvaraṁ anuññātaṁ na dve”	394	402
Ekam samūhanitvā	146	330
Ekaccassa bhikkhave saṁghamaṁjhe paṭikkosānā ruhati	442	428
Ekacciyaṁ	402	409
Ekattako	314-5	376
Ekantalomi	281	369
Ekapālāsikaṁ	272	366
Ekapallaṅkena	1	234
Ekamantaṁ nikkhipitabbaṁ	59	260
Ekasaṭṭhi loke arahanto honti (tena kho pana samayena ... Ṭṭha.)	27	247
Ekasmim pakkhe	425	416
Ekādippāyaṁ	416	413
Etadavoca	4	241

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[E]		
Etadahosi yepi kho te kulaputtā	401	409
Ekamatthaṁ ārocesi	120	298
Etamatthaṁ bhāsivā uṭṭhāyāsānā pakkāmi	484	432
Etamatthaṁ viditvā	2, 3	239
Etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim kathaṁ katvā	344	382
Ete vibhaṅgā	510	437
Ettāvata na aññamaññaṁ	486	432
Eragū	285	371
Eragū moragū majjārū jantū	285-7-8	370
Evaṁ anārādhako kho bhikkhave aññatitthiyapubbo āgato na upasampādetabbo	100	275
Evaṁ ārādhako kho bhikkhave	101	275
Evaṁ kho bhikkhave aññatitthiyapubbo ārādhako hoti, evaṁ anārādhako	99	273
Evaṁ kho (evaṅca pana. Ṭṭha.) bhikkhave atthataṁ hoti kathinaṁ, evaṁ anathataṁ	352	391
Evaṁvādī mahāsamaṇo	51	256
Evaṁ hoti	353	393
Evaṅca pana bhikkhave kathinaṁ attharitabbaṁ	352	388
Evaṅca pana bhikkhave ticīvarena avippavāso samūhantabbo	149	332
Evaṅca pana bhikkhave sammantabbo	395	403
Evaṅca pana bhikkhave aññatitthiyapubbo anārādhako hoti	99	273
Evarūpaṁ nadīpārasīmaṁ sammantitum	145	328
Evarūpaṁ bhāsikametaṁ	14	246
Evarūpā katikā	213	354
Evarūpā nāma parisā (padabhājanī)	141	
Esāhaṁ bhante	48	254
Eseva dhammo yadi tāvadeva	52-3	256

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[O]		
Okapuṇṇehi	351	387
Okāro (peyyāla)	333	379
Okiriyanti	412	410
Ogaṇena	111	285
Ogāhā	500	434
Ogāhetvā mārenti	279	368
Ogumphiyanti	283	370
Odahatha bhikkhave sotam	13	246
Opānabhūtam	333	379
Obhaggobhaggam	500	434
Obhoge kāyabandhanam		
kātabbam	58	260
Omaddanti	399	408
Omadditvā	254-5	360
Omukam	275	368
Oloketha	327	378
Ovaṭṭikam	404	410
Ovaṭṭiyakaraṇamattena	352	391
Ovaddheyakaraṇamattena	352	392
Ovādo	63	263
Osāraṇam tamvusitassa		
jantuno	510	437
Osāraṇā	443	429
Ohāya	134	316
[Ka]		
Kaṭākāṭam	299	374
Kaṭṭissam	281	369
Kaṇḍaracchinam		
(kaṇḍacchinno. Ṭṭha.)	126	308
Kaṇḍusakam	404	410
Kaṇḍusakaraṇamattena	352	391
Kaṇṇacchinam		
(kaṇṇacchinno. Ṭṭha.)	126	308
Kaṇṇanāsacchinam		
(kaṇṇanāsacchinno. Ṭṭha.)	126	308
Kaṇhuttarā	285-7-8	370
Katikāya	427	419
Kati nu kho vassūpanāyikā	192	349
Katimī bhante	157	341
Katepi okāse puggalam		
tulayitvā	154	340
Kato, na pana paṭiggahetabbo	299	374

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[Ka]		
Kattarasuppe	378	396
Katham pahīnam	46	253
Kathaṅca bhikkhave	99	273
Kathaṅca bhikkhave ubbhataṃ		
hoti kathinam	353	393
Kathāham bhante Rāhulam		
kumāram pabbājemi	115	291
Kathetave	509	436
Kadalimigapavarapaccattharaṇam		
(kadali... Ṭṭha.)	281	369
Kapallam	294	373
Kabaḷikam	298	374
Kamalapādukā	279	386
Kamuddiseyyam	12	245
Kambalapādukā	279	368
Kambalamaddanamattena	352	392
Kammaññā	269	365
Kammappatto	439	428
Kammārabhaṇḍu	107	284
Karamvaco	510	437
Karoti	124	306
Kallam vacanāya	259	361
Kavāṭapiṭṭham	60	261
Kasāhataṃ (lakkhaṇahata-		
kasāhatalikhitakesu. Ṭṭha.)	126	309
Kasāhato katadaṇḍakammo	106	280
Kā usūyā vijānataṃ	55	257
Kākuḍḍepakam	110	285
Kākoravasaddam	336	379
Kājchi gāhāpetvā	343	382
Kāṇo	127	312
Kāmānam samatikkamo	4	240
“Kā me deva mātā, ko pitā”	379	396
Kāyakammaṃ vacīkammaṃ	485	432
Kāyena viññāpeti	57	258
	161	343

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[Kā]		
Kāyo vā duggandho	294	372
Kāraṁ bhinditvā	105	279
Kārāpeti	124	306
Kālaṅkate	419	414
Kālavato	185	341
Kālasseva uṭṭhāya upāhanā omuñcitvā	58	258
Kāle paṭiggahitaṁ	292	372
Kāsināṁ puraṁ (Kāsīnāṁ purāṁ. Ṭṭha.)	12	246
Kāsirājā	393	401
Kālañjanaṁ	294	373
Kālaṅgaṇaṁ	293	372
Kintāyaṁ bhikkhu hoti	74	265
Kinti nukho	61	261
Kimpī māyaṁ	381	398
Kimpimāya	311	376
Kilāso	101	278
Kisakovadāno	46	253
Kissa phāsu hoti	142	317
Kukkukatena	352	392
Kukkucapakatā	179	346
Kuṭṭhaṁ	101	277
Kuṇī	127	312
Kuttakaṁ	281	369
Kururaghare (Kururaghare. Ṭṭha.)	283	370
Kulaṁ	333	379
Kulupacchedāya	54	357
Kullaṁ	325	377
Kusalo	269	365
Kusi	400	408
Kusimpi nāma (kusimpi nāma. Ṭṭha.)	400	408
Kenacideva karaṇīyena	265	364
Kevalaṁ saddhāmatṭakaṁ	270	365
Kevalassa	1	235
Kesamissaṁ	42	253
Kolāhalaṁ akāsi	397	405
Koseyyaṁ	281	369
Koḷiviso	265	364

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[Kha]		
Khañjo	127	312
Khallakabandhā (khallakabaddhā. Ṭṭha.)	273-4	367
Khārikajāṁ	42	253
Khīṇa kolañño	120	298
Khujjaṁ (khujjo. Ṭṭha.)	126	309
[Ga - Gha]		
Gaggarāya pokkharāṇiyā tīre	430	427
Gaṅgāmahiyāya	280	369
Gaccha tvaṁ bhikkhu	432	427
Gaṇabhojanaṁ	352	388
Gaṇḍo	101	277
Gambhīre nāṇavisaye	54	257
Garuko hoti	412	410
Galagaṇḍim (galagaṇḍī. Ṭṭha.)	126	309
Gavāghātaṇaṁ	268	365
Gahapatiṁ (gahapati. Ṭṭha.)	337	380
Gahapaticīvaraṁ	392	401
Gāmakāvāsaṁ agamāsi	415	413
Gāmasimā	150	333
Gāmapacāraṁ (gāmūpacāro. Ṭṭha.)	149	331
Gilānaṁ paṭivedeyyaṁ	378	396
Gilānassa guḷaṁ	320	377
Gilānupaṭṭhākānaṁ dātuṁ	414	414
Gilānena bhikkhunā sa-upāhanena	283	370
Gilāno	413	411
Gīveyyakaṁ	401	408
Guṇaṅguṇūpāhanā	272	367
Guttaṁ	285	370
Guttāguttañca jāneyya	397	403
Gerukaṁ (geruko. Ṭṭha.)	294	373
Gokaṇṭakahatā	285-7-8	370
Gottenapi anussāvetuṁ	129	315
Gonako	281	369
Gonisādikaṁ (gonisādikā. Ṭṭha.)	337	380
Gharadinnakābādho	299	374
[Ca]		
Cakkhukaraṇī	14	246
Catuddisā	5	242

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[Ca]		
Caturaṅgulaṃ kaṇṇaṃ ussāretvā	58	260
Catuvaggakaraṇaṅce bhikkhave kammaṃ bhikkhunicatuttho	440	428
Catūhi pañcahi	155	340
Cattāro nissaye	73	265
Cattena	373	395
Candanam	294	373
Cammāni attharaṇāni	288	371
Cāṭiyā	212	354
Cātuddasikā ca pannarasikā ca	224	357
Cātuddasiko ca pannarasiko ca	150	337
Cātuddase vā pannarase vā	142	317
Cittako (cittakā. Ṭṭha.)	281	369
Cittāni namanti nivesanāni māpetum	323	377
Citrā	273-4	367
Cirapaṭikā	42	253
Cīvaraṃ ādāya	354	393
Cīvaraṃ rajantena	67	263
Cīvaranidahakaṃ	396	403
Cīvarabhisim	401	409
Cīvaravicāraṇamattena	352	391
Cīvare vā	427	426
Cīvarehi ubbhaṇḍite (... ubbhaṇḍike. Ṭṭha.)	401	409
Cuṇṇaṃ sannetabbaṃ	59	260
Cocapānaṃ	344	383
[Cha]		
Chakaṇaṃ	294	372
Chakaṇenapi (chakaṇena. Ṭṭha.)	398	407
Chaṭṭhānāni (cha ṭhānāni. Ṭṭha.)	270	365
Chayimāni bhikkhave kammāni adhammakammaṃ	436	427
Cha loke arahanto honti (tena kho pana samayena ... Ṭṭha.)	20	247
Chavakuṭikāya (na bhikkhave chavakuṭikāyaṃ. Ṭṭha.)	212	354
Chāyā metabbā	133	316
Chinnaggāni	500	434
Chinniriyāpatho	127	313
Chedanamattena	352	391

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[Ja]		
Jaṅgheyakam	401	408
Jaṭilakā	101	276
Janam ussāretvā	386-7	399
Jambupānaṃ	344	383
Jarādubbalo	127	313
Jigucchati	120	304
Jiridanti	334	379
Jegucchaṃ me sappi	387	399
[Jha - Ña]		
Jhāyato	2	236
Ñātamanussānaṃ	333	378
Ñātisālohitā devatā	4	421
[Ṭha - Da]		
Ṭhapetvā madhūkapuppharaṃ (... madhūkapuppharaṃ. Ṭṭha.)	344	383
Ṭhitam	271	366
Ḍakarasaṃ	344	383
[Ta]		
Okkhittakaṃ bhikkhum osāretvā	506	435
Tam paṭidesemi	169	345
Tam desaṃ	4	241
Tam bhikkhum āpattiyā adassane ukkipimsu	480	431
Tam vo	4	241
Takaṃ takapattim takapaṇṇim (takatakapattitaka- paṇṇiyo. Ṭṭha.)	293	372
Tagaraṃ (tagarādīni. Ṭṭha.)	294	373
Taṅce saṃgho osāreti	443	429
Taṅce saṃgho nissāreti	443	428
Taṇhākkhaye vimuttho	12	245
Tato nīhaṭam	307	375
Tato sammanti medhagā	496	434
Tattha ca nimittam gaṇhāhi	269	365
Tattha na dakkho hoti	99	274
Tattheva ujjhivā	396	403
Tattheva pakkamati	164	343
Tatrāyam sammāvattanā	58	258

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[Ta]		
Tatrupāyāya	99	274
Tathā nande adhimattham Rāhule	116	291
Tadamantarā	224	356
Tadahu paṭiggahitaṁ kāle kappati	349	358 385
Tadahu pavāraṇāya āpattiṁ	231	358
Tantibaddho	430	427
Tapussabhallikā vāṇijā (tena kho pana samayena ... Ṭṭha.)	4	241
Tamokhandhena āvuṭṭā	6	243
Tasmā (padabhājanī)	142	
Tasmiṁ yeva pakkhe	425	417
Tassa cattāro māse parivāso dātabbo	98	272
Tassa diṭṭhiyā	100	275
Tassa bhikkhuno nikkhante	121	304
Tassa Satthuno	100	275
Tasseva tāni cīvarāni yāva kathinassa ubbhārāya (... ubbhārā. Ṭṭha.)	414	411
Tādino	272	366
Tāni cīvarāni ādāya Sāvathim gantvā	414	411
Tāyam velāyam	2	236
Tāvatiṁsehi	323	377
Tāvadeva	133	316
Tāvadeva uposatho	507	435
Tikoṭiparisuddham (...parisudmakathā. Ṭṭha.)	335	379
Tikkhindriye (tikkhindriyā. Ṭṭha.)	9	244
Tiguṇā	272	367
Tiṇapadukā	279	368
Tiṇṇaṁ me vassānaṁ accayena	285	370
Tittirapattikā	273-4	367
Titthiyapakkhantako bhikkhave	120	302
Tiyojanaparamaṁ	145	327
Tiracchānagato bhikkhave	121	304
Tilakakkena attho	298	374
Tīṇi uppalahatthāni	390	400

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[Ta]		
Tīhi sattāhchi	385	399
Tīhi saraṇagamanchi pabbajjāṁ upasampadaṁ (anujānāmi bhikkhave imchi ... Ṭṭha.)	29	251
Tuṭṭhassa	4	240
Tuṇhībhavitabbam (padabhājanī)	141	
Tumhe khottha	121	304
Tuyheva bhikkhu tāni cīvarāni	414	411
Tulayitvā	398	405
Tūlapuṇṇikā	273-4	367
Tūlikā	281	369
Te idha bhikkhū	292	349
Te katikaṁ katvā	395	402
Tejasā tejaṁ	32	253
Te jānanti	176	346
Tena kho pana samayena	4, 124	241, 307
Te na jāniṁsu	172	346
Tena samayena (tena samayena ... paṭhamābhisam- buddho. Ṭṭha.)	1	233
Tena hi bhaṇe	379, 383	398
Telaparibhogena paribhuñjituṁ	292	372
Te labhanti	139	317
Te vadhāya oniyyanti (... onīyanti. Ṭṭha.)	123	305
Tesaṁ vikkhitvā	260	362
Tesaṁ hetuṁ Tathāgato (... āha. Ṭṭha.)	51	256
Tesaṇca yo nirodho	51	256
Tehi katikā katā hoti “Yo paṭhamaṁ amataṁ adhigacchati, so itarassa ārocetu”	50	255
Tehi ce bhikkhave	263	363
Tehi ce bhikkhave bhikkhūhi parivāriyamāne	261	362
Tehi saddhim	168	345
Thullakumārīkā (gocaro)	99	273
Theyyasaṁvāko bhikkhave	120	298

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhanko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[Tha]		
There āgamma uppannāni	415	412
Therena bhikkhunā navanī bhikkhunī āṇāpetum	158	341
Therehi bhikkhūhi paṭhamataram sannipatitum	147	330
[Da]		
Dakkhā	347	384
Dajjāham	206	351
Daṇḍakathālakam	399	408
Dantaṃ	285	370
Dantakaṭṭham dātabbam	58	258
Dantakāsāvāni	400	408
Dantamayam	295	373
Damakā	305	375
Dasadhammavidū	49	254
Dasabhi cupeto	49	254
Dasavāso	49	254
Dahare dahare	119	297
Daḥhikammaṃ	304	410
Daḥhikammakaraṇamattena	352	391
Dātabbam maññeyyāsi	333	379
Diguṇam saṅghāṭim	402	409
Diguṇā	272	367
Diṭṭhadhammike atthe	265	365
Diṭṭhimpi āvikātum	155	340
Dinnā hoti pavāraṇā	225	357
Dibbā	27	248
Divasabhāgo	133	316
Disāpāmokkho	379	397
Disvā āyanuppadam	271	366
Dipicchāpo	282	370
Dukkaṭam hoti	142	317
Dukkhakkhandhassa	1	235
Duṭṭhagahaṇiko	299	374
Dutiyaṃ dātum	134	316
Duppañño	91	271
Dupparihāram sattham	310	375
Durāpayo vaṇo	309, 310	375

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhanko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[Da]		
Dūteyyakammesu alam	510	436
Devam	4	240
Devasikam	142	317
Dosārito	444	429
Dvākāre (dvākārā. Ṭṭha.)	9	244
Dvādasanahutehi	46	253
Dvīhatīham vasitvā	215-8	355
Dve ekānussāvane	129	315
Dve tayo uposathe cātuddasike kātum	259	361
Dve tayo ekānussavane kātum, tañca kho ekena upajjhāyena	129	315
Dvemā bhikkhave nissāraṇā	443	428
Dve me bhikkhave kathinassa palibodhā	373	395
Dvevācikaṃ pavāretum	250	359
Dvevācikā	5	242
[Dha]		
Dhajābandham (dhajābandho. Ṭṭha.)	105	279
Dhaññaphalarasam	344	383
Dhammam bhāsanti	139	317
Dhammacakkhum	47	252
Dhammacakkhum udapādi	31	252
Dhammato vivecetum	92	272
Dhammassa aññātāro (bhavissanti ... Ṭṭha.)	6	243
Dhammassa ca anudhammam byākaronti	330	378
Dhammā	2	236
Dhammiṃ katham katvā	351	387
Dhammiyā kathāya	392	401
Dhammena brahmavādam vadeyya	3	239
Dhammena vaggam	151	338
Dhammena samaggam	151	338
Dhuvasetu vā	145	328
Dhovanamattena	352	391
[Na]		
Na analaso	99	274
Na alam kātum na alam samvidhātum	99	274

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[Na]		
Na upajjhāyaṁ anāpucchā ekaccassa patto dātabbo	62	262
Na upajjhāyaṁ anāpucchā gāmo pavisitabbo	62-3	262
Na uppajjhāyassa bhaṇamānassa antarantarā kathā opādetabbā	58	259
Na upasampādetabbaṁ	90	270
Na ullikhitamattena	352	391
Nakhena bhesajjaṁ olumpetvā	389	399
Na kho Tathāgatā	4	241
Na ca acchinne theve pakkamituṁ	400	408
Na ca acchinne theve pakkamitabbaṁ	62	262
Na ca bhikkhave appavāraṇāya pavāretabbaṁ aññatra saṅghasāmaggiyā	250	359
Na ca bhikkhave nahāpitapubbena khurabhaṇḍaṁ	348	384
Na ca bhikkhave saddhādeyyaṁ	412	410
Nacirasseva pakatatto ahosi	392	400
Nacchādentī	291	372
Na chandāgatim gaccheyya	396	403
Na taṁ vidū	496	433
Na tāva taṁ gaṇanūpagam, yāva na hatthaṁ gacchati	278	371
Na tāhaṁ sakkomi	51	256
Na tibbacchando hoti	100	274
Na tena maññati	510	437
Nattamāla (nattamālaṁ. Ṭṭha.) (kasāvaṁ)	292	732
Natthi me paṭipuggalo	12	245
Na tveva ca kho arahā yathā ahaṁ	33	253
Na dakkhanti	6	243
Nadiṁ taranto	147	331
Nadiyā vā bhikkhave	150	334
Na disā pakkamitabbā	63	262
Nadīnimittaṁ (nadīnimitte. Ṭṭha.)	144	321
Nadīpāraṁ	145	327
	413	411
Na nissayo dātabbo	90	271

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[Na]		
Na pacchessaṁ	353	393
Na pucchanti	187	347
Na bālo koci maññatha	496	433
Na Bhagavantaṁ sītaṁ ahosi	411	409
Na Bhagavā ussahati	311	376
Na bhikkhave aññassa parisā apalāletabbā	119	295
Na bhikkhave ananuññāso mātā- pitūhi putto pabbājetabbo	116	292
Na bhikkhave anupajjhāyako	124	307
Na bhikkhave upajjhāye (upajjhāyaṁ. Ṭṭha.) Anāpucchā	188	295
Na bhikkhave kārabhedako pabbājetabbo	105	279
Na bhikkhave chatte	212	354
Na bhikkhave tehi bhikkhūhi tasmim āvāse vassaṁ vasitabbaṁ	161	342
Na bhikkhave dāso	107	282
Na bhikkhave pañcahi ābādhehi phuṭṭho pabbājetabbo	103	277
Na bhikkhave bhaṇḍāgāriko vutthāpettabbo	397	404
Na bhikkhave mukhadvāriko āhāro āvaraṇaṁ kātabbo	118	294
Na bhikkhave mūgabbataṁ titthiyasamādānaṁ	223	356
Na bhikkhave rājabhaṭo pabbājetabbo	104	378
Na bhikkhave rukkhāsire	212	354
Na bhikkhave sabhāgā āpatti (paṭiggahetabbā)	169	345
Na me ācariyo atthi	12	245
Nayamānaṁ	55	257
Navam bhikkhum āṇāpetuṁ	157	341
Navā	275	368
Na sammā vattanti	68	263
Na supavattīni	97	272

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[Na]		
Na suvinicchitāni suttaso		
anubyañjanaso	97	272
Na suvibhattāni	97	272
Na susānaṃ gantabbaṃ	63	262
Naḷamayaṃ		
(naḷamayādayo. Ṭṭha.)	295	373
Nākāmā dātābbā		
(na akāmā dātābbā. Ṭṭha.)	184-5	347
Nākāmā bhāgaṃ dātuṃ	394	402
Nāgaṃ	285	370
Nāgamesuṃ	394	402
Nāgayoniya aṭṭiyati	120	303
Nāgassa nāgena	500	434
Nāgo	496	434
Nāññaṃ bhiiyo amaññaṃ	496	433
Nātidūre gantabbaṃ nāccāsanne	58	259
Nādhimattaṃ pemaṃ hoti		
(na adhimattaṃ		
pemaṃ hoti. Ṭṭha.)	69	263
Nādhimattā bhāvanā hoti	69	263
Nābhivitaranti	187	347
Nānādisā nānājanapadā	28	248
Nānāsīmāya ṭhitacatuttho	440	428
Nālaṃ	418	414
Nāvikaṛeyya (padabhājanī)	142	
Nāsacchinnaṃ		
(nāsacchinno. Ṭṭha.)	126	308
Nāsetvā	256	360
Nāhaṃ ācariya sakkomi	385	399
Nāhaṃ taṃ kaccāna	319	377
Nāhaṃ bhante Ānanda		
bahukato	345	384
Nāliya vāpakena	347	384
Nikāmayamāno	270	366
Nikkasāvo	3	329
Nikkhantiṃ kareyyaṃ	122	304
Nigamasimā (nagara-		
nigamasimāsu. Ṭṭha.)	150	333
Nicchāresi	389	399
Nidānaṃ uddisitvā avasesaṃ		
sutena sāvetabbaṃ	151	338
Nibbattaḷijāṃ		
(nibbattaḷijāṃ. Ṭṭha.)	309	375
Nibbuto	12	245
Nimittaṃ (āvāsika)	185	347

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[Na]		
Nimittakatena	352	392
Nimittā kittetābbā	146	330
Nirodho hoti	1	235
Nivāretabbo	58	259
Nisadaṃ nisadapotakaṃ	292	372
Nissaggiyena	352	392
Nissayaṃ alabhamānena	128	314
Nissayakaraṇīyo	128	314
Nissīmaṭṭho anumodati	353	392
Nihunhuṅko	3	239
Nīlakavaddhikā	273	367
Nīlavaṇṇā	326	378
Nīlā	326	378
Nekkhammaṃ adhimuttassa	271	366
Nekkhammādhimutto	270	365
Negamo	377	396
Nerañjarāyaṃ Bhagavā	33	253
Neva ālapeyyāma		
na sallapeyyāma	220-1	356
Nevassa cittaṃ pariyādiyanti	271	366
No ce labhetha	260	362
[Pa]		
Paṃsukūlakato	412	410
Paṃsukūlena	353	393
Pakatattassa	443	428
Pakāsituṃ	5	243
Pakkanto	89	267
Pakkamanantikā	353	393
Pakkhasaṅkantesu	76	266
Pakkhassevetāṃ	425	416
Pakkhahato	127	313
Paguṇo	509	436
Paggahāraho	509	435
Paccagge	5	242
Paccatthikā yena vajanti	509	436
Paccabyatthapadamasokaṃ	52-3	256
Paccantaṃ uccinatha	103	278
Paccantimaṃ	336	379

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[Pa]		
Pajjam abhisankharitum	298	374
Pañcannaṁ		
sattāhakarāṇīyena	199, 205	350
Pañcasamgā	439	428
Pañcahi aṅgehi	90	270
Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi		
samannāgatena	90	270
Paññāsayojanikā hoti	388	399
Paññāsāya ca rattim gacchati	377	396
Paṭalīkā	281	369
Paṭākāṁ parihareyyum	333	379
Paṭakceva	154	340
Paṭikā	281	369
Paṭikuṭṭhakataṁ	436	427
Paṭikkositum	154	340
Paṭiggahesi Bhagavā (paṭiggahesi		
Bhagavā paccagghe selamaye		
patte manthaṅca		
madhupiṇḍikaṅca. Ṭṭha.)	5	242
Paṭicayaṁ	270	365
Paṭiccakammaṁ	334	379
Paṭiccasamuppādaṁ	1	235
Paṭicchādanīyena	299	374
Paṭinissajjetā		
(paṭinissajjitā. Ṭṭha.)	445	429
Paṭipadāya	13	246
Paṭibhaṁsu	5	243
Paṭibhāṇeyyakā	347	384
Paṭivekkhi	312	376
Paṭivattesi		
(paṭivaṭṭesi. Ṭṭha.)	326-7	378
Paṭisatena ca rattim gacchati	378	396
Paṭisallānasārappaṁ	49-50	255
Paṭisotagāmim	6	243
Paṭissave ca āpatti		
dukkaṭassa	214-8	354
Paṭhamaṁ upajjhaṁ		
gāhāpetabbo	130	315
Paṭhamaṁ kesamassum	98	273
Paṭhamaṁ nimittā kittetabbā	144	318
Paṭhamataraṁ āgantvā	58	259
Paṭhamassa jhānassa		
adhigamāya	142	317
Paṭhamābhisambuddho	1	234
Paṇāmetabbo	68	263

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[Pa]		
Paṇḍaka (gocaro)		
(paṇḍakā. Ṭṭha.)	99	273
Paṇḍako bhikkhave	119	297
Paṇḍito	10	245
Paṇḍupalāso	134	316
Paṇḍumattikāya	398	407
Patimānetha	4	241
Patirūpe gāhake	423	416
Pattapariyāpannaṁ		
paṭiggahetabbaṁ	58	259
Pattā lujjanti	412	410
Padam	47	254
Padakkhiṇā	377	396
Padhānapahitattaṁ		
upaṭṭhahimsu	11	245
Papatake pabbate	283	370
Pabbavāto hoti	297	374
Pamukho	32	252
Pamuñcantu saddhaṁ	10	244
Paralokavajjabhayadassāvino	9	244
Parikathākatena	352	392
Parikkhāro	63	263
Parittaṁ pāṭheyyaṁ pādāsi	380	398
Paridassi	286	371
Paripucchā	63	263
Paripucchāya	100	274
Paribāhirā bhavissāma	262	362
Paribhaṇḍakaraṇamattena	352	392
Parimuṭṭhā	496	433
Pariyādiyeyyaṁ	32	253
Pariyodātasippā	347	384
Parivitakkamañña	5	241
Parivitakke udapādi	5	242
Parisadūsakaṁ		
(parisadūsako. Ṭṭha.)	127	309
Parisuddhāti vedissāmi		
(padabhājanī)	141	
Parihāyanti	28	248
Pare	496	433
Pallaṅko	281	369
Pavattamaṁsaṁ	310	376
Pavāraṇaṁ dentena chandampi		
dātuṁ (chandampi. Ṭṭha.)	227	358
Pavivekādhimutto	270	366

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhānko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[Pa]		
Pasatena	381	398
Pasādanīyaṃ	285	370
Pasusaṃvāsam	222	356
Passato	4	240
Passasi	169	345
Pahite gantuṃ	194	350
Pahūtaṃ yāguñca madhugoḷa- kañca paṭiyādapetvā	315	376
Pāṭaṅki	280	369
Pāṭikāya nimujjitvā	266	364
Pāpabhutesu saṃyamo	4	240
Pāṭite kuse	414	412
Pātimokkhaṃ (padabhājanī)	141	
Pātubhavanti	2	236
Pāturahoti	6	243
Pātheyyaṃ pariyesitum	342	382
Pādakhilābādho (pādhakhilābādho. Ṭṭha.)	276	368
Pādacchinnaṃ (pādacchinno. Ṭṭha.)	126	308
Pādātalesu lomāni	265	364
Pādānaṃ dhotāṃ udakanissekāṃ	186	347
Pānīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ	168	344
Pānīyena pucchitabbo	58-9	261
Pāpaṇike	404	409
Pāpaṇikena	353	393
Pāparogim (pāparogī. Ṭṭha.)	126	309
Pāmokkho	32	252
Pārato antaṃ orato bhogaṃ	59	260
Pārivāsikacatattho	442	428
Pārisuddhim dentena chandaṃpi (chandampi. Ṭṭha.) dātuṃ	164	344
Pārisuddhihārakassa anāpatti	162	343
Pāliguṇṭhimā	273-4	367
Pālileyyake viharati rakkhitavanasanḍe	499	434
Pāvāro	393	401
Pāveyyakā	351	387
Pāsānanimittāṃ (pāsānanimitte. Ṭṭha.)	144	319
Pāsādikaṃ	285	370

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhānko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[Pa]		
Pāsādikena abhikkantena	50	255
Pāḷibandhaṃ (pāḷibaddhaṃ. Ṭṭha.)	400	408
Picunā	381	398
Piṭṭhakhādanīyaṃ	347	384
Piṇḍapātaṃ ādāya paṭikkami	51-2	258
Pitāputtakā sesā honti	109	285
Pilotikāya	353	393
Puggalaṃ ṭhapetvā saṃgho pavāreyya	258	361
Puggalaṃ tulayitvā okāsaṃ kātuṃ	154	340
Puggalassa deti	427	426
Puṭabandhā (puṭabaddhā. Ṭṭha.)	273-4	367
Puṭabhedanaṃ	323	377
Puttacittaṃ upaṭṭhappessati	57	258
Puthujjanaṃ kāmesu vītarāgā	409	410
Puthusaddo	496	433
Puthusilā	134	316
Puna pavāretabbaṃ	233	
	243	358
Pubbānupubbakānaṃ	26	247
Puratthimā vātapānā thakcettabā	61	261
Purāṇakulaputto	120	298
Puramhākaṃ	154	340
Purāyaṃ suttanto palujjati	196	350
Purisantarena	280	369
Purisayuttaṃ hatthavaṭṭakam	280	369
Purisayuttana	280	369
Potthako	422	416
Potthanikaṃ	311	376
[Pha]		
Phaggava (Kasāvam) (phaggavaṃ. Ṭṭha.)	292	372
Phaṇahatthakaṃ (phaṇahatthako. Ṭṭha.)	126	308
Phātim kātuṃ	120	298
Phārusakapānaṃ	344	383
Phāsu hoti	128	314
[Ba]		
Badhiro	127	313
Bandhanamattena	352	391
Bandhanā pavutto	134	316

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[Ba]		
Bahisīmāgatassa	354	393
Bahuṁ ca gaṇhāti (bahuṅca gaṇhāti. Ṭṭha.)	379	397
Bahukārā	11	245
Bahussuto	112	285
Bāhantaṁ	401	408
Bāhullāya āvatto yadidaṁ gaṇabandhikaṁ	74	265
Bāhulliko	12	246
Bilaṁ	293	372
Buddhacakkhunā	9	244
Bodhirukkhamūle	1	234
Byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena	71	264
Byatto	10,71	245
		264
Byākaraṇārahaṁ	509	436
Byākāsi	54	257
Brāhmaṇassa	2	236
Brāhmaṇo	3	239

[Bha]		
Bhagavatā paññattaṁ ‘na sāpattikena uposatho kātabbo’	168	345
Bhagavato etadahosi	4	241
Bhagavatopi kho nāṇaṁ udapādi	10	245
Bhagavato purato pāturaḥosi	6	243
Bhagavantaṁ	5	243
Bhagavantaṁ paṭivedemi	266	364
Bhagavantaṁ bhuttāviṁ onītapattapaṇim ekamantaṁ nisīdi	49	254
Bhagavā bhante paṁsukūliko bhikkhusaṅgho ca	392	401
Bhaṅgaṁ	394	402
Bhaṅgodakaṁ	297	373
Bhaṅgaṁ chedāpitaṁ	206	351
Bhaṅḍukammāya	101	276
Bhattācchādakena	291	372
Bhaddavaggiyā	30	252
Bhavanetti samūhatā	326	378
Bhāgaṁ datvā	348	384

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[Bha]		
Bhājitābhājitaṁ	397	405
Bhāsītāya lapitāya apariyosītāya	254	360
Bhikkhugatiko	206	351
Bhikkhuniyā nisinnaparisāya	189	348
Bhikkhuniyo	99	273
Bhikkhunisaṅghaṁ uddissa	195-8	350
Bhikkhunidūsako bhikkhave	123	305
Bhikkhū gaṇetvā vaggāṁ bandhitvā	398	405
Bhikkhūnaṁ pāde vandāpetvā	29	250
“Bhinno bhikkhusaṅgho, bhinno bhikkhusaṅgho”	482	431
Bhiyyoso mattāya	266	364
Bhusā	271	366
Bhedeti	117	294
Bhesajjaṁ saṁvidhātum	419	414
Bhesajje vā	427	426
Bhojjayāgum	316-7	376

[Ma]		
Magadhesu pañca ābādhā ussannā honti	101	277
Magganimittam (magganimitte. Ṭṭha.)	144	320
Mañcake nipātesum	417	413
Mañjukā	347	384
Maṅḍalaṁ	400	408
Madhukapāna (madhukapānaṁ. Ṭṭha.)	344	383
Manam vūlho ahoṣi (... vuḷho ... Ṭṭha.)	147	331
Manasākāsi	1	235
Manasikaroma (padabhājanī)	141	
Manussarāhasseyyakam	49, 50	255
Manussā passitvā	104	278
Mantaṇāsu	509	435
Manthena ca madhupiṇḍikāya ca	4	241
Mandāmukhiyo	41	253
Mamañceva tuṅhākañca	325	378
Mayham kho bhikkhave	29	252
Mariyādabandham (mariyādabaddham. Ṭṭha.)	400	408

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhanko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[Ma]		
Mahatthiko	509	435
Mahājāniyo	11	245
Mahārajakkhe (mahārajakkhā. Ṭṭha.)	9	244
Mahāvīrā	55	257
Mahāsedam	297	373
Mā ekena dve	27	248
Māgadhānaṃ giribbajaṃ (Magadhānaṃ giribbajaṃ. Ṭṭha.)	55	257
Māghāto	310	376
Mātaṅga (Mātaṅgo. Ṭṭha.)	496	434
Mātaṅgaraññeva nāgo	396	434
Mātāpitūhi	116	292
Mātikā	353	393
Mātughātako bhikkhave	122	304
Mānusa	27	248
Mā Bhagavantaṃ sītaṃ	3	240
Mā bhaṇḍanaṃ	486	432
Mā majjhe bhaṅgo ahosi	58	260
Māsagatā	192	349
Mukhadvārikaṃ āhāraṃ āvaraṇaṃ karonti	118	294
Mukhodakaṃ dātabbaṃ	58	258
Mucalīdamūlā	4	240
Mucalīdo nāgarājā (atha kho ... Ṭṭha.)	3	240
Muttaharītaṃ	299	374
Mudindriye (mudindriyā. Ṭṭha.)	9	244
Muddikapānaṃ	344	383
Mūgasūkarā	140	317
Meṇḍavisāṇavaddhikā	273-4	367
Medhāvī	10	245
Mocapānaṃ	334	383
Morapiñcha parisibbitā	273-4	367
Moḷigalle	119	297
[Ya]		
Yaṃ amhākaṃ	4	241
Yaṃ kālaṃ sarati	158	341

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhanko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[Ya]		
Yaṃ jaññā “sakkomi ajeva gantum”	189	341
Yaṃ jātaṃ	131	315
Yaṃ tattha lahubhaṇḍaṃ, yaṃ tattha garubhaṇḍaṃ	421	414
Yaṃ tumhe	275	368
Yaṃ nūnāhaṃ bhippaṃ sikkheyyaṃ	379	396
Yaṃ bhikkhave mayā “idaṃ na kappati”	348-9	384
Yaṃ majjhimassa purisassa sāmantā udakukkhepā	150	334
Yañca bhante kappati yañca anavajjaṃ	116	291
Yatatto	3	239
Yato pajānāti sahetudhammaṃ	2	236
Yato pātimokkhaṃ suṇāti	146	330
Yattha vā pana thero bhikkhu viharati	147	330
Yattha vā pana bahutaraṃ	416	413
Yattha vā vasati yattha vā paṭikkamati	118	294
Yatthassa dhuvanāvā vā	145	328
Yatra hi nāma	6	243
	312	376
	381	398
	400	408
Yathā kho pana paccekaphu- ṭṭhassa veyyākaraṇaṃ hoti (padabājanī)	141	
Yathādhammaṃ	256	134
Yathādhammo kāretabbo	318	377
Yathāpaññattaṃ paññāpetabbaṃ	60	261
Yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā	500	435
Yadaggena	317	376
Yadā nibbematiko	169	345
Yadā have	2	236
Yadidaṃ	5	243
Yadeko ramati vane	500	434
Yamakanatthukaraṇiṃ	296	373
Yasojo	336	373
Yassadāni bhante Bhagavā kālaṃ maññati	266	364

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhanko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[Ya]		
Yassa siyā āpatti (padabhājanī)	141	
Yāguyā vā	427	425
Yācitakena	124	307
Yāciyamānena	128	314
Yāni cācaraṁ	510	437
Yānuggahātena	280	369
Yāvatake vā pana ussahati	117	294
Yāvataiyam anussāvitam hoti (padabhājanī)	141	
Yāvatā (Ānanda) ariyam āyatanam	323	337
Yāvatā vaṇippatho	323	377
Yāvatikā bhikkhū tasmim āvāse vassaṁvuṭṭhā	427	424
Yāvadatthacīvaram	352	388
Yāvicchanti mukhāyāmaṁ	496	433
Ye ca tam upanayhanti	496	433
Ye ca tattha vijānanti	496	433
Ye dhammā hetuppabhavā	51	256
Yena Kapilavatthu tena cārikam pakkāmi	115	286
Yena gāmo tena gantum	207	352
Yena nīlā	496	433
Yena vajo	211	353
Yo atikkameyya	193	349
Yo upasampādeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa	124	307
Yo ca tattha cīvaruppādo	352	388
Yo tattha bhikkhu byatto paṭibhalo	156	341
Yo na chandāgatiṁ gaccheyya	395	402
Yo na sammā vatteyya	68	263
Yo pakkameyya	193	394
Yo bhikkhave maṁ upaṭṭhaheyya, so gilānaṁ upaṭṭhaheyya	417	413
Yo sādiyeyya, āpattidukkaṭassa	416	413
Yo so bhikkhave aññopi	98	272

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhanko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[Ra]		
Rajanakolambam	399	408
Rajananippakkam	293	372
Rajanaḷuṅkam	399	408
Rajjam	265	364
Rañjeti	509	436
Rasañjanaṁ	294	373
Rasavaṭī	196	350
Rāgarattā	6	243
Rājantarāyo	152	338
Rājāyatanam	4	240
Rājāva raṭṭham vijitam	496	434
Rukkhanimittam (rukkhanimitte. Ṭṭha.)	144	320
Rukkhaṇiṭṭhiyā	212	354
[La]		
Lakkhaṇāhataṁ (lakkhaṇāhata- kasāhatalikhitakesu. Ṭṭha.)	126	309
Lakkhaṇāhato katadaṇḍakammo	106	280
Laṭṭhivane	45	253
Lahukāya vā pariṇāmeyya	62	262
Lābhasakkāyasilokam	270	366
Likhitako	105	280
Liṅgam (āvāsika)	185	347
Luvakacammaparikkhaṭā	274	367
Loṇasarikkhakāya chinditum	298	374
Lohitam mocetum	298	374
Lohituppādako bhikkhave	123	306
Lohitena phuṭo hoti	268	365
[Va]		
Vaggā samaggasaññino	173	346
Vacattam	292	372
Vaco	509	436
Vajo	211	353
Vajjīnam paṭibāhāya	323	377
Vaḍḍhamamsam	298	374
Vañṇāvāṇṇam katvā	398	405
Vatthum ṭhapetvā saṁgho pavāreyya	258	361
Vatthūni	323	377
Vanaṭṭham pokkharatṭham	309	375

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhanko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[Va]		
Vananimittam (vananimitte. Ṭṭha.)	144	319
Vantena mutthena (vantamuttesupi. Ṭṭha.)	373	395
Vammikanimittam (vammikanimitte. Ṭṭha.)	144	321
Vayañcassānupassati	271	366
Vassaṃ ukkaḍḍhitukāmo	193	349
Vassaṃ vasanti bālā abyattā	161	342
Vassaṃvuṭṭhasaṅghassa deti	427	424
Vassāne vassaṃ upagantum	192	349
Vassikasaṅketam	413	411
Vācāgocarabhāṇino	496	433
Vāmanam (vāmano. Ṭṭha.)	126	309
Vāreyyam	196	350
Vikaṇṇam uddharitum	412	410
Vikaṇṇo hoti	412	410
Vikatikā	281	369
Vikalake tosetvā	398	407
Vikāsikam	298	374
Vigatavalāhakaṃ	4	240
Vicchikālikā	273-4	367
Vijanavātam	49, 50	255
Vijitasāṅgāma (vijitasāṅgāmo. Ṭṭha.)	7	244
Viññūparisaṃ	509	346
Vitthāyanti	130	315
Viddham	4	240
Vidhavā (gocaro)	99	273
Vidhūpayam tiṭṭhati mārasenam	2	273
Vinayadharapañcamena	287	371
Vinayā (vinayo. Ṭṭha.)	436	427
Vinicchayesu	509	435
Vinetum na paṭibalo	92	271
Vimuttisukhapaṭisaṃvedī	1	334
Vimutte	54	257
Viraddhikovido	509	436
Vivaṭṭam	401	408
Vivecāpetabban	61	261
Vivecetaṭṭham	61	261
Visayha	509	436
Visāṇamayam (visāṇamaye. Ṭṭha.)	295	373

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhanko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[Va]		
Visuddhāpekkhena (padabhājanī)	141	
Vissajjeyyam	38	253
Vissaṭṭho niddam okkami	121	304
Vissaramakāsi	121	304
Vihāram vā	396	403
Vihārapacchāyāyam	266	364
Vīṇāya tantissare	269	365
Vītarāgattā	270-1	365
Vīmaṃsāya	99	274
Vīriyasamatam adhiṭṭhaha	269	365
Vīra (vīro. Ṭṭha.)	7	244
Vuṭṭhānam na jānāti	92	271
Vuṭṭhānamassa āgametabban	63	262
Vusitabrahmacariyo	3	219
Vūpakāsetabbo	61	261
Vedantagū	3	239
Vedhabyāya	54	257
Velā	1	234
Vesiyā (gocaro)	99	273
[Sa]		
Saṃkasāyissanti	192	349
Saṅgham apaloketum bhaṇḍukammāya	107	284
Saṅghakaraṇīyena	206	351
Saṅghapatto pakkamati	162	343
Saṅghabhedako bhikkhave	123	306
Saṅghassa kiccesu	509	435
Saṅghassa deti	427	420
“Saṅghassa demā”ti cīvarāni denti	405	412
Saṅghassevetam	425	416
Saṅghena upajjhāyena	124	307
Saṅghena upaṭṭhātabbo	418	414
Saṅghena tattha gantvā uposatho kātabbo	161-2	343
Saṅgho nāpetabbo	71	265
Saṅgho bhijjati	425	416
Saṅgho bhinno	210	353
Saṃsaritam	325	378

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[Sa]		
Saṁsitaṁ	326	378
Saṁvidahitum	400	408
Sa-uttaracchadaṁ	281	369
Sakaṁ bhāgaṁ dātum	398	406
Sakaṭaparivaṭṭaṁ	335	379
Sakavaṇṇaṁ	4	240
Sakuntakā	192	349
Sakkhissasi pana tvaṁ gahapati	384	398
Sagāravā sappatissā	57	258
Saguṇaṁ katvā	58	259
Saggamhi kāyamhi	408	310
Saggā te āradhā	318	376
Saṅkanto hoti	100	275
Saṅkhāraṇirodhā viññāṇaṇirodho	1	235
Saṅkhāraṇirodho	1	235
Saṅgamaṁ akaṁsu (saṅkamaṁ akaṁsu. Ṭṭha.)	345	384
Saṅghetabbo	160	342
Saṅghetabbo anuggahetabbo	63	263
Saṅgīti	133	316
Saṅghātaṁ āpādentā	192	349
Sacā ca mayaṁ	123	305
Sacivarāṇi	414	412
Sace amutra upaḍḍhaṁ amutra upaḍḍhaṁ	416	413
Sace upajjhāyassa patto hoti	63	263
Sace ussahati	59	261
Sace piṇḍapāto hoti	58	260
Sace bhikkhave pakkāpi muggā jāyanti	303	374
Sace yāgu hoti	58	259
Sace labhetha	496	434
Sajātiyā	121	304
Saṅcayāṇi	54	257
Saṅcicca na sāventi	155	340
Saṅṭhapesum	12	246
Sattakkhattum bhogehi parikkhipivā	3	240
Satta ca me vassāni akhīyantassa nayimassa sippassa anto paññāyati	379	397

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[Sa]		
Sattahatthikaṅca anīkaṁ	272	367
Sattāhaṁ anāgatāya pavāraṇāya	216	355
Satthāhaṁ vimuttisukhapaṭisaṁvedī	3	239
Sattāhaṁ sannivatto kātabbo	104	206
		350
Sattāhakaraṇīyena gantum	194	350
Sattāhavaddalikā	3	239
Satthakammaṁ vā vatthikammaṁ vā	310	375
Satthavāha (satthavāho. Ṭṭha.)	7	244
Satthusāsanaṁ (Satthusāsanaṁ. Ṭṭha.)	436	427
Satthe vassaṁ upagantum	211	353
Sadisā susānaṁ okkamimsu	395	402
Sanantano	496	433
Santaṁ	47	254
Santacittassa	272	366
Santānakaṁ	60	261
Santindriyaṁ	285	370
Santī nāma āpatti (padabhājanī)	142	
Saṇḍiṭṭho	411	410
Sandhāvitam saṁsaritam	325	378
Sannidhikateṇa	352	392
Sappim pāyetvā	388	399
Sabbaṁ vaṇapaṭikammaṁ	298	374
Sabbaṅca ḍākaṁ	347	384
Sabbaṅjaho	12	245
Sabbadhi danto	49	254
Sabbanilikā	272	367
Sabbapitika	272	367
Sabbavidū	12	245
Sabbasantharim	321	377
Sabbā bhikkhave nadī asīmā	150	333
Sabbābhībhū	12	245
Sabbālaṅkāraṁ tuyhaṁ hotu	383	398
Sabbeva santā (padabhājanī)	141	
Sabbesu dhammesu anūpalitto	12	245
Sabbeveva ekajjhaṁ sannipatitabbaṁ	265	362
Sabbeveva ekajjhaṁ sannipatitvā uposatho kātabbo	147	330
Sabhāgavuttino	57	258

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[Sa]		
Sabhikkhukā āvāsā	187	347
Samajano	496	433
Samannāharanti	266	364
Samantā yojanaṃ āhiṇḍanto	380	398
Samalehi cintito	6	243
Samānasamvāsam (samāna- samvāsakaṃ. Ṭṭha.)	458	432
Samānasamvāsakadiṭṭhim	187	347
Samuggato	510	436
Samuddo, jātassaro (samudda- jātassaresu. Ṭṭha.)	150	333
Same guṇe patiṭṭhitā	266	365
Samodakaṃ ṭhiṭāni	10	244
Sampajānamusāvādassa hoti (padabhājanī)	142	
Sampajānamusāvāde kiṃ hoti (padabhājanī)	142	
Samparivattakaṃ samparivattakaṃ	62	262
Sambahulā therā	415	412
Sambahulāhi bhikkhunīhi saṅgho bhinno	211	353
Sambādhassa sāmanta dvaṅgulā	310	375
Sambhatto	411	410
Sambhārasedaṃ	927	373
Sammata sā sīmā saṅghena ticivarena avippavāsā ṭhapetvā gāmaṅca gāmūpacāraṅca	148-9	331
Sammā cittaṃ vimuccati	217	366
Sammukhībhūtena	397	405
	427	420
Sammutiṃ (sammutikā. Ṭṭha.)	337	381
Sayaṃ abhiññāya	12	245
Saram	325	377
Saratipi uposathaṃ napi sarati	165	344
Saramānena (padabhājanī)	142	
Saramāno (padabhājanī)	142	
Saravatī	269	365
Salākaṭhāniyaṃ	295	373
Savarabhayaṃ	152	338

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[Sa]		
Sahadhammiko vādānuvādo	330	378
Sādiyissasi	415	413
Sādhukaṃ suṇoma (padabhājanī)	141	
Sādhū bhante ayyā	116	292
Sādhū hoti	333	378
Sāmaṃ gahetvā	298	374
Sāmaṃ pakkam	304-5	375
Sāmaṇeraṇaṃ upaḍḍhapaṭivisaṃ	398	405
Sāmaṇero paṭijānāti	162	343
Sāmanta āvāsā	157	341
Sāmanto bhikkhu evamassa vacanīyo	169	346
Sāmukkaṃsika (peyyāla)	333	379
Sāmuddaṃ	293	373
Sārato paccāgacchanto	270	366
Sāradikena ābādhena	290-1	372
Sāriputtamoggallānā	50	255
Sālavatiṃ kumāriṃ gaṇikaṃ vuṭṭhāpesi	378	396
Sālūkapānaṃ	344	383
Sāvakoḥamasmi	47	254
Sāva tassa āyasmato upasampadā ahoṣi	17	246
Sāva tesam āyasmantānaṃ upasampadā ahoṣi	54	257
Sāsapakuṭṭena	298	374
Sāssa yathādhammaṃ paṭikatā	257-8	360
Sāhāraṃ dajjeyyātha	327	378
Sāhūti vā	57	258
Sikkhāpaññattiyā	427	419
Siṅgīnikkhasavaṇṇo	48-9	254
Siṅghāṭakabandham (siṅghāṭakabaddham. Ṭṭha.)	400	408
Sinechetha	390	400
Sindhavaṃ	293	372
Sinnaṃ hoti	58	260
Sibbinim vināmetvā	384	399
Sivikaṃ	280	369
Siveyyakaṃ	389	400
Sītavātaduddinī	3	239

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[Sa]		
Sītālukā	401	409
Sītāloḷim	299	374
Sītibhūto	12	245
Sītudakāya (sītudakā. Ṭṭha.)	399	408
Sīpadim (sīpadī. Ṭṭha.)	126	306
Sīmantarikaṁ ṭhapetvā sīmaṁ sammannitum	250	337
Sīmāya deti	427	417
Sīmāya deti, yāvaticā bhikkhū antosīmāgatā, tehi bhājetabbaṁ	427	417
Sīmāya sīmaṁ ajjhottharanti	150	337
Sīmāya sīmaṁ sambhindanti	150	337
Sīlabbataparāmāsaṁ	270	336
Sīsam okampetvā	12	246
Sīsacchavim uppāṭetvā	384	399
Sīhacamma-parikkhaṭā	274	367
Sīhamaṁsaṁ	314	376
Sukhā virāgatā loko	4	240
Sukho viveko	4	240
Suṇantu dhammaṁ vimalenānu- buddhaṁ	6	243
Suṇātu me bhante	352	390
Suṇātu me bhante saṁgho, ajja pavāraṇā, yadi saṁghassa pattakallaṁ, saṁgho pāvāreyya	233	356
Sutadhammassa	4	240
Suttalūkhaṁ kātum	412	410
Sutto na āroceti	162	343
Sunakhamāsaṁ	313	376
Sunidhavassakārā	323-4	377
Suppatiṭṭhe cetiye	45	253
Suviññāpaye (suviññāpayā. Ṭṭha.)	9	244
Sūriyova obhāsaya-mantalikkhaṁ	2	237
Senāsaṇaṁ paññāpesi (senāsaṇaṁ paññāpesi. Ṭṭha.)	286	371
Senāsane vā	427	426
Senesitāni	291	372
Seyyathāpi titthiyā	125	107

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[Sa]		
Selamaye patte	5	232
Sele yathā pabbatamuddhaniṭṭhito	6	244
So āvāso gantabbo	161	342
So āvikareyya (padabhājanī)	141	
Sokanudaṁ	408	410
Soṇo	265	364
Sotañjanaṁ	294	373
So tadaheva akaraṇīyo	214-6-8	355
So deso sammajjitvā	168	344
So na jānāti uposathaṁ vā	156	340
So no Bhagavā	265	364
So mamassa kilamatho	5	243
Sovaggikaṁ	408	410
Soso	100	278
Svākāre (svākārā. Ṭṭha.)	9	244
Svāgatā	510	437
[Ha]		
Hiṅguṁ hiṅgujatūṁ hiṅgusipā- ṭikaṁ (hiṅguhiṅgujatu hiṅgusipāṭikā. Ṭṭha.)	293	372
Hatthacchinnāṁ (hatthacchinno. Ṭṭha.)	126	308
Hatthaparāmāsaṁ karonti	485	432
Hatthapādacchinnāṁ (hatthapāda- cchinno. Ṭṭha.)	126	308
Hatthavilaṅghakena	220-1-2	356
Hatthikaḷabhehi	500	434
Hatthicchāpehi	500	434
Hatthināgo	500	434
Hatthibhaṇḍe assabhaṇḍe	119	297
Hatthesu piṇḍāya caranti	124	307
Harāyati	120	304
Halaṁ	5	243
Hintālapādukā	279	368
Humhuṅkaḷajātiko	3	239
Hupeyyapāvuso	12	246
Hoti yathā ca vuṭṭhiti	510	437

Mahāvaggapāliyā

Nāmānaṃ anukkamaṇikā

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko		Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[A]			[Ā]	
Aṅgamagadha (raṭṭhavāsika)	36-7		Āpaṇa (gāma)	342-5
Aṅguttarāpa (nagara)	341		Āḷāra (isi)	11, 137
Aṅgulimāla (cora)	104		[I]	
Aciravatī (nadī)	279, 407		Isidāsa (thera)	414
Ajapālanigrodha (rukkha)	3, 5, 137		Isipatana (vana)	303, 310
Aññāsikoṇḍaṇña (paccavaggī)	17		Isibhaṭa (thera)	414
Anāthapiṇḍika (seṭṭhi)	116, 194, 220-1, 279, 286, 290, 308, 348, 351, 404, 500, 504, 511		[U]	
Anuruddha (thera)	497-8-9, 502, 510		Ukkalā (janapada)	4
Anotattadaha (mahāsara)	36-7		Ujjenī (pura)	387
Anhakavinda (desa)	147, 314, 318, 407		Uttarakuru (dīpa)	36-7
Anhavana (vana)	413		Udaka (isi)	11, 137
Abhaya (rājakumāra)	378-9, 382-3, 428		Udāyī (thera)	155
Ambapālī (gaṇikā)	326-7-8, 350, 377		Udena (upāsaka)	194
Avantī (raṭṭha)	283		Upaka (ājīvaka)	11-2, 137
Avantidakkhiṇāpatha (janapada)	285, 7-8		Upatissa (Sāriputta)	137
Assaji (pañcavaggī)	18, 50-1-2-3, 137		Upananda (Sakyaputta)	110-9, 213-4, 307, 415-6, 429
[Ā]			Upasena (Vaṅkantaputta)	74
Ātuma (nagara)	347-8, 350		Upāli (dāraka)	108
Ānanda (Buddhupaṭṭhāka)	110-1, 129, 286, 290-1-3, 304, 315, 335-6, 345-6, 390-1, 400-2-3, 409- 410-1-3-7, 503, 511		(thera)	120-2, 138, 448, 450-1-2-3, 508-9, 510-1
			Uruvela (vana)	1, 11, 28, 30-1, 43, 137
			Uruvelakassapa (jaṭila)	31-2-3-4-5-6-7- 8-9, 40-1-2-6-7
			Usīraddhaja (pabbata)	288
			[Ka]	
			Kaṅkhārevata (thera)	303
			Kaccāna (thera)	510

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ka]	
Kaṇḍaka (sāmaṇera)	110-9, 138
Kapilavatthu (pura)	115-6
Kappina (thera)	510
Kalandakanivāpa (Veḷuvanavihāra)	192, 304-5-9, 320, 377
Kassapa (Uruvelakassapa)	35, 137
Kassapagotta (bhikkhu)	430-1
Kāka (dāsa)	388-9
Kāsi (raṭṭha)	12, 305-6, 430-1
Kāsirājā	393, 487-8-9, 490-1-2-3-4-5
Kimila (thera)	497-8-9
Keṇiya (Jaṭila)	342-3-4
Kukkuṭārāma (vihāra)	415
Kumārakassapa (citravācakabhikkhu)	129
Kusinārā (pura)	345-6-7
Koṭigāma	325-6
Koṭṭhika (thera)	510
Koṇḍañña (pañcavaggi)	16-7, 137
Kolita (Moggallāna)	173
Kosambī (pura)	389, 480, 495, 510
Kosambaka (1) (upāsakā)	
(2) (bhikkhū)	499, 500-1-3-4-5
Kosalarājā	487-8-9, 490-1-2
Kosala (rāja)	213
Kosala (raṭṭha)	128, 152, 194, 206-8, 220-1, 251, 259, 216, 280, 394-5, 419
Koḷivisa (setṭhiputta)	265-7-8, 272
[Ga]	
Gagga (ummattakabhikkhu)	165-6
Gaggara (pokkharāṇī)	430
Gaṅgā (nadī)	325, 350
Gajaṅgala (nigama)	287
Gayā (gāma)	11, 43, 137
Gayākassapa (jaṭila)	31-2, 43
Gayāsisa (desa)	43-5

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ga]	
Gavampati (Yasassa gihisahāyaka)	25
Gijjhakūṭa (pabbata)	139, 143-4, 265, 288
Gotaka (thera)	415
Gotama (Buddha)	324-8-9, 330-1-2- 3-4, 339-340-2-3-4
Gotamaka (cetiya)	401
Gotamatittha	325
Gotamadvāra	324-5
Gotamī (Mahāpajāpati)	504, 511
[Gha]	
Ghositārāma (vihāra)	480
[Ca]	
Campā (nagara)	265, 430-1-3-4, 476
Cātumahārājika (deva)	17
Codanāvattu (nagara)	156-7
[Cha]	
Chabbaggiya (bhikkhū)	118, 127, 144-5, 150-2-3-4-5, 169
[Ja]	
Jambudīpa (dīpa)	39
Jīvaka (Komārabhacca)	101-2-3, 379, 380-1-2-3-4-5-6-7-8-9, 390-1-2-3, 428
Jetavana (vihāra)	116, 194, 220-1, 279, 286, 290, 308, 348, 351, 404-5, 500
[Ta]	
Takkasilā (pura)	379, 428
Tapussabhallika (vāṇija)	4
Tāvatiṃsa (1. deva; 2. sagga)	17, 39, 40
Tusita (deva)	17
[Tha]	
Thūṇa (brāhmaṇagāma)	287

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Da]	
Dakkhiṇāgiri (janapada)	111, 400
Dāyapāla (vanarakkhaka)	497
Dīghāvu (kumāra)	489, 490-1-2-3-4-5
Dīghīti (Kosalarāja)	487-8-9, 490-1-2-3-4
Devadatta (bhikkhu)	105
[Na]	
Nadīkassapa (jaṭila)	31-2, 42
Nandiya (thera)	497-8-9
Nigaṇṭha (Nāṭaputta)	328-9
Nigrodhārāma (vihāra)	115
Nimmānaratī (deva)	17
Nilavāsī (thera)	415
Nerañjarā (nadī)	1, 33, 41
[Pa]	
Pajjota (rāja)	387-8-9, 390-2, 428
Pañcavaggiya (bhikkhū)	11-2-3-4-8, 20
Paranimmitavasavattī (deva)	17
Pasenadi (Kosalarāja)	213
Pācinavaṃsadāya (Veḷuvana)	497
Pāṭaligāma	321-3
Pāṭaligāmika (upāsaka)	321-2-3
Pāṭaliputta (nagara)	323, 415
Pālīleyya (gāma)	510
Pālīleyyaka (vana)	499, 500
Pilindagāma	301-2
Pilindagāmaka	301
Pilindavaccha (thera)	296-7, 299, 300-1-2
Puṇṇaji (Yasassa gihisahāyaka)	25
[Pha]	
Phalikasantāna (thera)	415
[Ba]	
Bārāṇasī (pura)	11-2-7, 21-5, 30, 277-8, 310-4, 386, 403-4, 487-9, 497
Bārāṇaseyyaka (seṭṭhiputta)	386-7
Bālakaloṇakagāma (bhogagāma)	497

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ba]	
Bimbisāra (rāja)	45-6-7-8-9, 50 101-2-3-4-5-6-7, 139, 265, 300-1-2-3, 337-8-9, 377-8, 382-3-4-6-7-9
Belaṭṭha (Kaccāna)	318-9, 320
Belaṭṭhasīsa (Ānandassa upajjhāya)	293, 410
Bodhi (rukkha)	11, 137
Brahmakāyika (deva)	17
Brahmadatta (Kāsīrāja)	417-8, 489, 490-1-2-3-4-5
[Bha]	
Bhagu (thera)	415, 497
Bhaddavaggiya (sahāyakā)	30
Bhaddavatika (hatthinika)	388-9
Bhaddasālamūla	499, 500
Bhaddiyanagara	337-8
Bhaddiya (pañcavaggi)	17, 137, 278-9, 340-1
Bhummā (deva)	17
[Ma]	
Magadhakhettam	400
Magadhamahāmatta	323-4
Magadha (raṭṭha)	101, 137
Majjhimanjanapada	285
Maddakucchi (Migadāya)	143-4, 190
Mandākinī (mahāsara)	308
Mahaka (sāmaṇera)	110
Mahākaccāna (Soṇassa upajjhāya)	283-4- 5-7, 502
Mahākaccāyana (Soṇassa upajjhāya)	289
Mahākappina (thera)	143-4, 502
Mahākassapa (thera)	129, 147, 412, 502, 510
Mahākoṭṭhika (thera)	502
Mahācunda (thera)	502, 510
Mahānāma (pañcavaggi)	18, 137
Mahāpajāpati (Gotamī)	504

Paḍānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ma]	
Mahāmoggallāna (Kolita)	308, 502
Mahārāja (catulokapāla)	34-5
Mahāvana	328
Māgadha (raṭṭhissara)	137, 193, 265, 288, 299, 300-1-2-3, 337-8-9, 377, 382-3-4-6-7-9
Māgadhika (1) (kulaputtā)	54-5
(2) (Brāhmaṇagahapatikā)	46-7
Māra (pāpima)	28, 30
Migadāya	11-2-7, 21-2, 143-4, 310
Migāramātu (Visākhā)	213, 505
Mucalinda (nāgarāja)	3-4
Meṇḍaka (gahapati)	337-8-9, 340-1-2, 350
Moggallāna (paribbājaka)	52-3
[Ya]	
Yasa (seṭṭhiputta)	21-2-3-4-5-6-7, 137, 350
Yasoja (gilānatthera)	336
Yāmā (deva)	17
Rakkhitavanasaṇḍa	499, 500
Rājagaha	45-8, 70-2, 108, 110-1-5, 139, 143-7, 156-7, 190-2-3, 265, 274-7, 299, 303-4-5-6-8-9, 310-8, 320-1, 339, 377-8, 380- 2-3-6-9, 392, 400, 415, 428, 429
Rājāyatana (rukkha)	4, 137
Rājāyatanamūla	5
Rāhula (1) (kumāra)	115-6
(2) (bhikkhu)	503-4, 511
Rāhulamātu (Yasodharā)	115
Revata (thera)	425-9, 503, 510
Roja (Mallarāja)	345-6-7, 411

Paḍānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[La]	
Laṭṭhivana	45
Licchavī	326-7-8-9, 350
[Va]	
Vappa (pañcavaggi)	17, 137
Vāsabhagāma	430-1
Vāsabhagāmaka	476
Vimala (Yasassa gihisahāyaka)	25
Visākhā (Migāramātā)	213, 404-5-6-8, 410, 505
Vesālika (Licchavī)	326
Vesālī (pura)	326-7-8-9, 333-5-9, 377-8, 401-3, 428
Veḷuvana	49, 50-4, 192, 304-5-9, 320, 377
[Sa]	
Sakka (1) (devānaminda)	35-7-8
(2) (raṭṭha)	48, 115
Saṅcaya (paribbājaka)	50-3-4
Sattarassavaggiya (dārakasahāyakā)	108
Sallavatī (nadī)	287
Sahampati (brahmā)	6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 36, 137
Sāketa (nagara)	123, 351, 380, 402-3
Sāketukkaṇṭhita	
Sāgata (Bhagavato upaṭṭhāka)	265-6, 288
Sāṇavāsī (thera)	415
Sāriputta (1) (paribbājaka)	51-2-3
(2) (thera)	70, 115-6, 308, 402- 3, 425, 501-2-5
Sāriputtamoggallāna	50-3-4
Sālavatī (gaṇikā)	378, 428
Sāvattthi (pura)	116, 123, 193-4, 213, 220-1, 279, 286, 290, 303-8-9, 348, 350-1, 404, 414-5-6-9, 500-1, 505

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
		[Sa]	
Siveyyaka (raṭṭha)	389, 390	Senanigama	28
Siha (senāpati)	328-9, 330-1-2-3-4	Soṇa (Koḷhivisa)	265-7-8-9, 272, 283-4-5-6-8-9
Suddhodana (Sākīvaṃsa)	115-8	Soṇatthera	289
Sunidhavassakāra (Magadhamahāmatta)	333-4		
Suppiya (upāsaka)	300-1-2	[Ha]	
Subāhu (Yasassa gihisahāyaka)	25	Humhuṅkajātika (brāhmaṇa)	3
Setakaṇṇika (nigama)	287		

Mahāvaggapāliyā

Nānāpāthā

Nānāpāthā

Piṭṭhānkā

[A]

Agāravā appatissā asabhāgavuttikā = Sagāravā sappatissā sabhāgavuttikā (Ka)	275
Aggim ujjāletum = Aggim jāletum (Sī) Aggim ujjalatum (Ka)	40
Aggisālamhīti = Aggisaraṇamhīti (Sī, Syā)	33
Aggihutamissaṃ = Aggihuttamissaṃ (Sī, Syā)	42
Acchariyaṃ = Acchariyaṃ vata bho (Syā)	381
Acchibandham = Acchibaddham (Sī, Syā)	400
Acchupentaṃ = Acchupantaṃ (Ka)	403
Ajjhāpannā vā hoti, āpajjitvā vā avuṭṭhitā = Ajjhāpanno vā hoti, āpajjitvā vā avuṭṭhito (Syā) Syāmapāṭho Aṭṭhakathāya sameti	141
Aññāsikoṇḍaṇṇo = Aññākoṇḍaṇṇo (Sī, Syā) Aññātakoṇḍaṇṇo (I)	17
Aññissā kacche āḷambaram = Aññissā ure āḷambaram (Syā)	21
Aṭṭhitā = Adhiṭṭhitā (Ka)	72
Aṇaṇa = Anaṇa (Sī, Syā, Ka)	7
Atipakkhittamajjāni = Atipakkhittamajjāni (Ka)	297
Atikkantamānusakena = Atikkantamānussakena (Ka)	11
Atītāni = Adhikāni (Sī, Syā)	314
Attanā vā attānaṃ sammannitabbaṃ = Attanāva attānaṃ sammannitabbaṃ (Syā)	131, 152-3
Attamanā = Avimanā (Sī, Syā, Ka)	488
Atthikānaṃ atthikānaṃ manussānaṃ = Atthikānaṃ manussānaṃ (Syā)	49, 50
Atha tassā rattiya = Atha rattiya (Sī, Syā)	34
Addūbhāya = Adrūbhāya, adubbhāya (Ka) Adubbhāya (Sī) Adūbhāya (Syā)	494
Adhammiyāyamaṇe = Adhammiyāyamaṇe (Sī, Syā, Ka) Adhammiyāyamaṇe (Ka)	486
Adhammena = Adhammena ca bhikkhave (Syā)	435
Adhimano = Avimano (Ka) Na vimano (Syā)	33
Anapekkho = Anapekkhena (ka)	373
Anabhirataṃ vūpakāsetum vā = Anabhiratiṃ vūpakāsetaṃ vā (Syā) Uppannaṃ anabhiratiṃ vūpakāsetum vā (Ka)	92
Anācariyakā = Idam padaṃ Sī-Syā-pothakesu natthi	92
Anāsādoḷasakaṃ = Anāsādvādasakaṃ (Sī) (Doḷasakasaddo kira dvādasavācako poraṇikasīhaḷavohāro)	364
Anugamāsi = Anugama (Sī, Syā)	22
Anupubbimkataṃ = Ānupubbikathaṃ (Sī) Anupubbikathaṃ (Syā)	22
Anuviccakāraṃ = Anuvijjakāraṃ (Ka, I) Vimativinodanīṭikā oloketabbā	333
Anussāvakaṃ = Anusāvakaṃ (Ka) Anusāsakaṃ (Sī)	104

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhānkā

[A]

Anussāveṣṣatū”ti = Anussāveṣṣatī (Syā)	129
Anelagalāya = Aneḷagalāya (Sī, Ka)	286
Anottappī = Anottāpī (Sī, Syā)	91
Anovassikaṃ = Anovassakaṃ (Ka)	252
Apalokema = Apalokāma (Ka)	53
Apavilānā na vettha = Apavilāyamāneva (Syā) Apavinā nava cettha (Sī)	376
Apavilāyamāno = Apavinayamāno (Sī) Apacinayamāno (Ka)	369
Apāpuretaṃ = Avāpuretaṃ (Sī)	6
Appaṭikamme diṭṭhiyā, paṇḍakāpi ca byañjanā = Ito paraṃ Syāmamūle diyaḍḍhagāthāhi abhabbapuggalā samattaṃ dassitā	477
Appākiṇṇaṃ = Appakiṇṇaṃ (Sī, Syā) Abbokiṇṇaṃ (Ka)	49
Aphāsuaññeva = Aphāsukaññeva (Sī)	222
Abhinandunti = Abhinanduṃ (Syā)	20
Abhirameyyāmaḥaṃ = Abhirameyyaṃ cāhaṃ (Sī) Abhirameyyaṃ svāhaṃ (Ka)	73, 213
Abhiruhitvā = Abhirūhitvā (Syā, I, Ka)	22
Abhisambudho”ti paccaññāsīṃ = Abhisambuddho paccaññāsīṃ (Sī, Syā)	16
Abhīto = Asambhīto (Sī)	33
Amatadundubhiṃ = Amatadudrubhiṃ (Ka)	12
Ayamahasmi = Āma ahamasmi (Syā)	41
Ayyakā = Ayyikā (Ka) Ayirakā (Sī)	107
Ayyo = Deva (Syā)	389
Arogo ṭhitoti = Arogāpitoti (Sī)	387
Alaṃ yūsapiṇḍapātenā”ti = Ahaṃ tāva yūsapiṇḍapātenāti (Sī) Alaṃ yūsapiṇḍakenāti (Syā)	392
Avaseschi = Avaseschi tesāṃ santike (Ka)	239
Avāpuraṇaṃ = Apāpuraṇaṃ (Syā, Ka)	111
Avāsāya = Anāvāsāya (Syā)	117
Avippavāsāya = Avippavāsassa (Syā)	148
Avippavāsā = Avippavāso (Syā)	148-9
Asantuṭṭhitāya = Asantuṭṭhiyā (Sī) Asantuṭṭhatāya (Syā)	57
Asammodikāya vattamānāya = “Asammodikāvattamānāya” iti Aṭṭhakathāyaṃ samvaṇṇitabbapāṭho	486
Assabhaṇḍe = Assameṇḍe (Ka)	119
Ahaṃ = Ahaṃ paṃsukūlaṃ (Ka)	37

[Ā]

Āgatapaṭipāṭiyā = Āgatāgatapaṭipāṭiyā (Ka)	398
Ācikkhitabbā = Cattāri akaraṇīyāni ācikkhitabbāni (Ka)	133
Ānantarikassāpi = Anantarikassāpi (Syā)	443
Āpattidiṭṭhi = Āpattidiṭṭhī (Sī)	480

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhāṅkā

[Ā]

Āpucchanti = Na āpucchanti (Ka)	160
Āpucchimsu = Na āpucchimsu (Ka)	160
Ābhatō = Āhaṭo (Sī, Syā, Ka)	318
Āyatiṃ = Āyatiṃ ca (Sī)	434
Āyasmanto = Āyasmantā (Ka)	260, 483
Āraññikena = Āraññakena (Sī, Syā, Ka)	128
Āraddhavīriyo = Āraddhaviriyo (Sī, Syā)	91
Ārocesuṃ = Ārocesi (Ka)	231
Āvāsikaṃ = Imaṃ āvāsikaṃ (Syā)	430
Āvikātuṃ = Āvikātuṃ (Sī, Ka)	155
Āviñchanti = Āviñjanti (Sī) Āvaṭṭanti (Syā)	399
Āvuṭā = Āvaṭā (Sī)	6
Āsiviso = Āsiviso (Syā)	32
Āhañchaṃ = Āhañchum (Sī) Ahaññim (Syā) Āhaññim (Ka)	12

[I]

Ichhitabbake = Ichhitabbako (Ka)	476
Itarītarenapāhaṃ = Itarītharenapahaṃ (Sī) Itarītarena cāhaṃ (Syā)	392
Ito = Ito ratti (Syā)	300
Idamavoca Bhagavā, attamanā pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanduntī = Vākyam Sī-Syā-potthakesu natthi	16
Idāni anena = Idāni tena (Sī, Syā)	54
Iddhimato pana ṭhitā = Iddhimato panuṭṭhitā (Sī)	34
Idhāhaṃ = So ahaṃ (Ka)	413
Ime = Ime cattāro (Ka)	25
Imepi = Ime (Sī, Syā, evamuparipi)	473
Iriyāya = Cariyāya (Syā)	13

[U]

Ujjaletuṃ = Jāletuṃ (Sī) Ujjalituṃ (Ka)	40
Uttarāḷupaṃ = Uttarāḷupaṃ (Yojanā) Uttarāḷuvaṃ (Syā)	399
Uttarimanussadhammaṃ = Uttarimanussadhammā (Syā, Ka)	13
Uttāniṃ karissāmi = Uttānikarissāmi (Sī, Syā)	141
Udakaṃpi na pavāhissati = Udakaṃpi nappasahissati (Sī)	41
Udakena na otthaṭo = Udakena otthaṭo (Sī, Syā)	41
Udako Rāmaputto = Uddako Rāmaputto (Sī, Syā)	10
Udako = Sa-udako (Ka)	58
Udicchare = Udicare (Sī, Syā, Ka)	33
Uddhalomiṃ = Uddalomiṃ (Ka) Undalomiṃ (Ka)	280
Undūrehipi = Undurehipi (Syā)	148

Nānāpāthā

Piṭṭhānkā

[U]

Upapisanī = Upapimsanī (Sī) Upapimsanaṃ (Syā)	349
Uparinayakammānaṃ = Upavinayakammānaṃ (Syā) Ukkhepanīyakammānaṃ (Ka)	479
Uposathappamukhaṃ = Uposathapamukaṃ (Syā)	146
Uppāṭetvā = Phāletvā (Sī)	384
Ubbandhitvā = Upanibandhitvā (Sī, Syā)	387
Umbhaṇḍite = Ubbhaṇḍīkate (Syā)	401
Ubbhidaṃ = Ubbhiraṃ (Ka)	293
Uhaññī”ti = Ūhaññīti (Sī, Syā)	60

[E]

Ekattako = Ekako (Sī, Syā)	314
Ekarattaṃ = Ekarattim (Sī, Syā)	32
Ekuposathaṃ = Ekūposathaṃ (Ka)	144
Etaṃ = Evaṃ (Ka)	500
Ete = Te (Syā)	485
Ete kho bhikkhave = Ete te bhikkhave (Sī, Syā)	14
Evamevaṃ = Evameva (Ka)	141
() = Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Mahākaccāyano Soṇaṃ upāsakaṃ kuṭikaṇṇaṃ etadavoca (Syā)	284

[O]

Ogāhā cassa otiṇṇassa = Ogāhañcassa otiṇṇassa (Syā) Ogāhā cassa uttiṇṇassa (Sī)	500
Ogumphiyanti = Ogumbhiyanti (Ka) Ogumbīyanti (Sī)	283
Ottappī = Otthāppī (Sī, Syā)	90
Onītapattapāṇim = Oñītapattapāṇim (Ka)	5
Ohārapetvā = Ohāretvā (Syā) Rāhulapabbajjāya sameti	29

[Ka]

Kaṇṭako = Kaṇḍako (Ka)	119
Katame dve = Idaṃ padadvayaṃ Sī-Syā-pothakesu natthi	14
Katikaṃ = Idaṃ padaṃ kesuci natthi	12
Katimī = Katamī (Sī, Syā)	157
Kathaṃ = Kahaṃ (Ka)	118
Kathinaṃ = Kaṭhinaṃ (Sī, Syā)	352
Kambalaṃ = Kampalaṃ (Ka)	133
Karaṇīyamattānaṃ = Karaṇīyaṃ attano (Aṅguttarapāliyaṃ)	270
Karaṇīyāni = Kiṅkaraṇīyāni (Sī, Syā)	99
Kā usūyā = Kā ussuyā (Sī, Syā, Ka)	55
Kātuṃ = Kārāpetuṃ (Syā)	154

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhāṅkā

[Ka]

Kālaṅkatesupi = Kālakatesupi (Sī, Syā)	89
Kiñci = Kañci (Syā)	381
Kim̐ pimāya = Kim̐ panimāya (Sī, Syā)	311
Kimatthāya = Kimatthiyā (Ka)	303
Kimilo = Kimbilo (Sī, Syā)	497
Kirame = Kirime (Ka)	222
Kuṭikaṅṅo = Koṭikaṅṅo (Ṭṭha)	283
Kunthakipillikaṁ = Kunthakippillikaṁ (Ka)	134
Kururaghare = Kuraraghare (Sī, Syā)	283
Kena = Kenaci (Ka)	282
Kolambepi = Koḷumbepi (Ka)	302
Kosambakehi = Kosambikehi (Syā)	499
Kosalesu janapade = Kosalesu janapadesu (Sī, Syā, Ka) Suttantaṭīkāyo oloketabbā	128
Koḷiviso = Koḷivīso (Sī)	265

[Kha]

Khaggānañca dhovanaṁ pātuṁ = Kaggānañca dhovananti (Sī, Syā)	488
Khappaṁ = Bappaṁ (Sī, Syā) Vappaṁ (I)	491
Khallakabandhā = Khallabaddhā (Sī, Syā)	273
Khiyyati = Khīyati (Sī, Syā)	337
Khuddaṁ = Khudaṁ (Sī, Syā)	315

[Ga]

Gacchassu = Gacchassa (Syā)	115
Gajaṅgalaṁ = Kajaṅgalaṁ (Sī, Syā)	287
Gaṇetvā = Viḅaṇetvā (Sī)	301
Gandhasampannaṁ = Sugandhikaṁ (Ka)	30
Gammo = Gāmmo (Ka)	14
Gayheyyāma = Gaṇheyyāma (Ka)	123
Garuṁkarīmsu = Garukarīmsu (Sī, Syā)	501
Garuṁkareyyāma = Garukareyyāma (Sī, Syā)	501
Gāhetunti = Gahetunti (Sī, Syā)	298
Gilānakā = Gilāyanā (Ka)	429
Guṇaṅguṇūpāhanā = Gaṇaṅgaṇūpāhanā (bahūsu)	272
Goṭṭhaphalaṁ = Goṭṭhaphalaṁ (Syā) Koṭṭhaphalaṁ (Ka)	293

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhāṅkā

[Ca]

Catuddisā = Cātuddisā (Ka)	34
Cattāro nissāya ācikkhitabbā = Ācikkhitabbā, cattāri akaraṇīyāni ācikkhitabbāni (Ka)	133
Cattāro māse = Vassike cattāro māse (Sī)	21
Camhi = Vamhi = (?)	431
Carukesupi = Thālakesupi (Sī, Syā)	294
Cātumahārājikā = Cātummahārājikā (Sī, Syā, Ka)	17
Cīvarānissa = Tena cīvarānissa (Ka)	147

[Cha]

Chakke vippakate = Chaṭṭhe vippakatā (Sī) Chaccā vippakatā (Ka)	375
Chandadāne pavāraṇā = Chandadānapavāraṇā (Ka)	264
Chetabbam = Chettabbam (Sī) Chedetabbam (Syā) Chinditabbam (Ṭha)	104
Chedetabbā = Chettabbā (Sī) Cheditabbā (Ka)	62

[Tha]

Ṭhitāni = Tiṭṭhanti (Sī, Syā)	10
-------------------------------	----

[Ta]

Tam kho pana Bhagavantam = Tam kho pana Bhavantam (Ka)	45
Takkasilāyam = Takkasilāyam (Sī, Syā) Byākaraṇānulomam	379
Tathā tathā = Tathā tathā te (Sī, Syā)	12
Tapussabhallikā = Tapassubhallukā (Sī)	4
Taruṇena = Dhāruṇhena (Sī, Syā)	341
Tasmāhamupaka = Tasmāhamupakā (Sī)	12
Tassa ca = Tassa (Syā)	443
Tūriyehi = Turiyehi (Sī, Syā)	21
Te = Te cattāro janā (Ka)	25
Te = Te upaṭṭhāmi (Ka)	34
Te = Tchi (Ka)	160
Tena layena = Idam padadvayam Sī-Syā-potthakesu natthi	17
Terassa = Tassa (Ka) Cūlavaggapāliyam bhikkhunikkhandhake oloketabbam	130
Tvaṇyeva tam arahasi, Tvaṇyeva tam = Tvaṇyevetaṃ āharasi, tvaṇyevetaṃ (Sī, Syā)	39

[Tha]

Thaddhatthāya = Bandhanatthāya (Sī, Syā)	303
Therādhikam = Therādheyyam (Ṭha)	155

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhāṅkā

[Da]

Dadamāne = Vadamāno (Ka) Vadamāne (?)	412
Dasasataparivāro = Dasasataparivārako (Ka)	49
Dassāvīne = Dassāvīno (Sī, Syā, Kam)	9
Daharānaṃ = Daharānaṃ daharānaṃ (Sī)	407
Daharānaṃ daharānaṃ = Amhākaṃ daharānaṃ daharānaṃ (Sī, Syā)	327
Dibbaṃ sā labhate āyurū = Dibbaṃ balam sā labhate ca āyurū (Sī, Syā)	408
Dukkhanirodham ariyasaccam = Dukkhanirodho ariyasaccam (Syā)	15, 325
Dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccam = Dukkhasamudayo ariyasaccam (Syā)	15, 325
Dummano = Dukkhi dummano (Sī, Syā)	32
Desassu = Desesu (Ka)	7
Dvādasanahutānaṃ = Dvādasaniyutānaṃ (Yojanā)	46
Dvādasanahutehi = Dvādasaniyutehi (Yojanā)	46
Dvīhatīhā ca puna ca = Dvīhatīham vasitvāna (Sī)	219
Dve Dve tammūlakam tassa = Dve Dve mūlakā katā tassa (Syā) Dodotammūlakantassa (Ka)	478

[Dha]

Dhajābandham = Dhajābaddham (Syā)	105
Dhaniyā = Dhanikā (Ka)	106
Dhammena nayamānānaṃ = Dhammena nīyamānānaṃ (Syā, Ka)	55
Dhutāyā = Dhutattāyā (Ka)	421
Dhūmayatipi = Dhūpāyatipi (Sī) Padhūpāyatipi (Syā)	266

[Na]

Na asekkhena = Na asekhena (Ka)	90
Na ovaddheyyakaraṇamattena = Na ovaṭṭeyyakaraṇamattena (Sī, Syā) Na ovadeyyakaraṇamattena (Ka)	352
Na kaṇḍusakaraṇamattena = Na gaṇḍusakaraṇamattena (Ka)	352
Na kiñci = Āhiṇḍanto na kiñci (Ka)	380
Na garukarissatha = Na garuṃ karissatha (Ka)	143
Na ciram = Na cirasseva (Syā)	382
Natthum visamaṃ āsiñcanti = Natthu visamaṃ āsiñciyati (Sī, Syā)	296
Nadīpārasīmaṃ sammannanti = Nadīpāraṃ sīmaṃ sammannanti (Sī, Syā)	145
Nandīrāgasahagatā = Nandīrāgasahagatā (Sī, Syā)	15
Na pavāhissati = Nappasahissati (Sī)	41
Namati = Namissati (?)	6
Nayidaṃ saṅkhārā = Nayime saṅkhārā (Ka)	19
Na sammussati = Na pamussati (Sī, Syā)	379
Nātikā = Nādikā (Sī, Syā)	327
Nikkujitaṃ = Nikujjitaṃ (Ka)	23

Nānāpāthā

Piṭṭhānkā

[Na]

Nipātetvā = Nipajjāpetvā (Sī, Syā)	381-4
Nippakkaṃ = Nipakkaṃ (Ka)	292
Nibbattaḅijāṃ = Nibbaṭṭaḅijāṃ (Sī) Nibbaṭaḅijāṃ (Syā) Nippaṭṭaḅijāṃ (Ka)	309
Niyassaṃ = Niyassaṃ (Ka)	62
Nivātesu = Nivātesu (Syā)	102
Nihum̐huṅko = Nihum̐hum̐ko (Syā)	3

[Pa]

Paccabyattha = Paccabyathā (Sī, Syā) Paccabyatthā (Ka)	52-3
Paccāgacchi = Paccāgañchi (Sī)	111
Pañcupādānakkhandhā dukkhā = Pañcupādānakkhandhāpi dukkhā (Ka)	15
Paññāpetvā = Paññāpetvā (Sī, Syā)	32
Paṭikacceva = Paṭigacceva (Sī)	21
Paṭivattesi = Paṭivattesi (Ka)	326
Paṭivīso = Paṭivīso (Sī) Paṭiviso (Syā)	37
Pathaviyaṃ = Puthuviyaṃ (Sī) Paṭhaviyaṃ (Syā)	6
Padakkhiṇaṃ = Padakkhaṃ (Syā)	377
Padakkhiṇā = Padakkhā (Syā)	377
Padhūpāyati = Sandhūpāyati (Sī, Syā)	320
Padhūpāyi = Padhūpāsi (Ka)	32
Papatake = Papāte (Sī, Syā)	283
Pabhāvitametaṃ = Bhāsitametaṃ (Sī, Syā, Ka) Ṭikāyo oloketabbā	14
Paralokabhayadassavine = Paralokabhayadassāvino (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)	9
Parideva = Paridevi (Ka)	23
Pariyādinno = Pariyādiṇṇo (Ka)	33
Pariyādiyeyyanti = Pariyādeyyanti (Syā)	32
Paro vīsativaggo ca = Atirekavīsativaggo (Syā)	476
Pavattamānesu na hi nāma ekabhikkhussapi = Pavattamānesu na ekabhikkhussapi (?)	405
Pavāraṇakammānī”ti = Pavāraṇakammānīti (Syā)	224
Pavāraṇahāraṅko = Pavāraṇahāraṅko (Syā)	225
Pavārentā paṇāmañca = Pavārentāsane dve ca (Sī, Syā)	263
Passatu me = Passatha tumhe (Ka)	400
Passathayye = Passeyyātha (Sī) Passatha (Syā) Passathayyo (Ka)	385
Passāmāti = Passāmīti (Syā)	383
Passi = Passī (Ka)	506
Pāṭipade = Pāṭipadena (Ka)	214
Pādakhilo vā ābādho = Pādakhilābādho vā (Syā)	276
Pāḷileyakam̐ = Pārileyakam̐ (Sī, Syā)	499
Pāveyyākā = Pāṭheyākā (Sī, Syā) Kosalesu pacchimabhāge raṭṭham̐, tatha vāsino (Aṭṭhakathā)	315

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhāṅkā

[Pa]

Pāhaṃ = Pahaṃ (Sī) Cāhaṃ (Syā)	392
Puṭabandhā = Puṭabaddhā (Sī, Syā)	273
Pubbaṅhasamayāṃ = Pubbanhasamayāṃ	24
Ponobbhavikā = Ponobhavikā (Ka)	15
Phaṇadasāni = Phaladasāni (Ka)	422
Phalati = Nīpatati (Ka)	295
Phalitā = Phālītā (Ka)	275, 298
Phātiṃ kātuṃ = Phātī kātuṃ (Sī) Dhātiṃ kātuṃ (Syā)	120
Phāsumhā = Phāsukamhā (Sī)	222
Phītā = Phītā (bahūsu) Byākaraṇānulomaṃ	377

[Ba]

Bandhanā pavutto = Bandhanā pamutto (Sī, Syā) Bandhanā pavuttho (Ka)	134
Bandhā = Baddhā (Sī, Syā)	273
Bahuṃ cīvaraṃ = Bahucīvaraṃ (Ka)	213
Bahukārā = Bahūpakārā (Syā)	11
Bahūnaṃ = Bahunnaṃ (Sī, Syā)	389
Bādhayissāmi = Bandhayissāmi (Syā)	28
Bālakaloṇakagāmo = Bālakaloṇakāragāmo (Sī, Syā)	497
Bilaṃ = Biḷālaṃ (Sī)	293
Buddhappamukhassa bhikkhusaṃghassa = Buddhappamukhassa saṃghassa (Sī)	50
Brahmacārayo = Brahmacārino (Syā)	324
Brāhmaṇakara = Brāhmaṇakārakā (Ka) Brāhmaṇakarāṇā (?)	3

[Bha]

Bhagavantāṃ = Bhavantaṃ (Ka)	45
Bhagavantāṃ samaṇāṃ Gotamaṃ = Samaṇāṃ Gotamaṃ (Sī, Syā)	340
Bhagavā = Bhagavāti (Ka)	45
Bhagavā = Bhagavā te (Ka)	54
Bhaginiyo = Ayyāyo (Sī)	211
Bhaginīnaṃ = Ayyānaṃ (Sī)	211
Bhañjissati = Parihāyissati (Sī, Syā)	378
Bhattācchādakena = Bhattācchannakena (Ka)	291
Bhadantā = Bhaddantā (Ka)	103
Bhikkhū = Bhikkhu (Sī, Syā)	485
Bhiṅkāraṃ gahetvā = Bhiṅgāraṃ gahetvā (Syā)	50
Bhisi bibbohanaṃ = Bhisi bimbohanaṃ (Sī, Syā)	60
Bhuñjāma = Bhuñjāmi (Sī, Syā)	389
Bhūmattharaṇāṃ = Bhummattharaṇāṃ (Sī, Syā)	60
Bheda-aṭṭhavidhena = Bhedā aṭṭhavidhena (Sī, Syā)	219

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhāṅkā

[Ma]

Maṁ = Maṁ bhante (Ka)	48
Majjārū = Majjhārū (Ka)	285
Mañcake = Mañcakena (Sī)	384
Mañjittikā = Mañjetthikā (Sī, Ka) Mañjatthikā (Ka)	272
Madhūkapaṇaṁ = Madhupānaṁ (Sī, Syā)	344
Manussānaṁ = Te manussānaṁ (Ka)	56
Mandāmukhiyopi = Mahāmandāmukhiyo (Ka)	41
Mayāpi = Mayāsi (Ka)	379
Mahagghāni = Mahagghāni mahagghāni (Sī, Syā)	381
Mahāpajapati = Mahāpajapatī (Sī, Syā)	504
Mahābandhanabaddhosi = Mārabandhanabaddhosi (Sī, Syā)	30
Mahābandhanamuttomhi = Mārabandhanamuttomhi (Sī, Syā)	30
Mā kho vitthāyi = Mā kho vitthāsi (Sī, Syā, Ka)	131
Mātāpitaroti kho bhikkhave dadamāne vadeyyāma = Mātāpitaroti kho bhikkhave dadamāne kiṁ vadeyyāmi (Syā) Mātāpitaroti kho bhikkhave vadamāno kiṁ vadeyyāma (Sī) Mātāpitūnaṁ kho bhikkhave vadamāno kiṁ vadeyyāma (Sī) (Ettha ca “padhānanti kho Meghiya vadamānaṁ kinti vadeyyāmā”ti suttavacanenāpi saṁsanditabbaṁ)	412
Mukhato uggañchi = Mukhato uggacchi (Syā) Mukhato uggañchī (Ka)	54
Mukhapuñchanacoḷaṁ = Mukhapuñjanacoḷaṁ (Ka) Mukhapuñchanacolaṁ (Syā)	410-1
Muttāhaṁ = Muttohaṁ (Sī, Syā) “Muttāhan” ti pāṭho Tīkāya sameti	28
Morapiñcha = Morapiñja (Sī, Syā)	273
Moḷigalle = Moligalle (Syā) Munigalle (Sī)	119

[Ya]

Yaṁ dūre = Yaṁ dūre vā (Syā)	20
Yathānusiṭṭhaṁ tathā paṭipajjamānā = Yathānusiṭṭhaṁ paṭipajjamānā (Syā)	13
Yamataggi = Yamadaggi (Ka)	343
Yācite = Yācito (Sī) Yācati (Syā)	479
Yāva arogo hotha, arogā arogaṁ ākaṅkhamāno codessasīti = Yāva arogo hoti, arogaṁ ākaṅkhamāno codessasīti (Ka)	261
Yāvatake = Yāvattake (Ka)	117
Yāva sabbe pavārentīti = Yāva sabbe pavārenti (Ka)	224

[Ra]

Rajanuḷukaṁ = Rajanāḷukaṁ (Yojanā)	399
Rajantena = Rajentena (Sī, Syā)	62
Rajitabbaṁ = Rajetabbaṁ (Sī, Syā)	62
Rañño = Ujjeniyāṁ rañño (Syā)	387
Rājā = Bhaṭo coro (Syā)	137

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhāṅkā

[La]

Lakkhaṇā = Pekkhaṇā (sabbattha)	138
Laṭṭhivane = Laṭṭhivanuuyāne (Syā)	45
Luvakacamma-parikkhaṭā = Ulūkacamma-parikkhaṭā (Yojanā)	274

[Va]

Vacattaṃ = Vacatthaṃ (Sī, Syā)	292
Vattanā = Vatthunā (Sī, Syā)	510
Vaddhikā = Vaṭṭikā (Sī)	273
Vammikaṃ = Vammitaṃ (Sī)	487
Vassaṃvuṭṭho = Vassaṃvuttho (Sī)	29
Vācāya = Na vācāya (Ka)	58
Vikkhitvā = Vikkhipāpetvā (Paṭivisodhakānaṃ mati) ācikkhitvā (Ka)	
Vikkhipāpetvāti (?)	Vi-Ṭṭha 3, 362, 260
Vijanavātaṃ = Vijanavādaṃ = Vijanapātaṃ	Vi-Ṭṭha 3, 255, 49, 50
Vinodetuṃ = Vinodetuṃ vā = Vinodāpetuṃ vā (sabbattha Vimativinodanīṭikā oloketabbā)	92
Vimuttamiti = Vimuttamhīti (Ka)	20
Vimuttisukhaṭisaṃvedī = Vimuttisukhaṃ ṭisaṃvedī (Ka)	1
Viyākaraṃ = So byākaraṃ (Sī) Veyyākaraṃ (Syā)	509
Vissajjenti = Vissajjanti (Ka)	153
Vihāritvā = (Mahāparinibbānasutte anusandhi aññathā āgato)	327
Vīriyārambhassa = Viriyārambhassa (Sī, Syā)	57
Vuṭṭhā = Vutthā (Sī, Syā, Ka)	222, 304
Vuṭṭhāpessāma = Vuṭṭhāpeyyāma (Ka)	378
Veyyāvacco = Veyyāvaccāṃ (Ka)	62
Veramaṇī = Veramaṇi, Veramaṇiṃ (Ka)	117
Volokesi = Olokesi (Sī)	9

[Sa]

Saṅkasāyissanti = Saṅkasāyissanti (Sī, Syā)	192
Saṅgaraṃ = Saṅkaraṃ (Ka)	345
Saṅgāhaṇāhetuṃ = Saṅgāhanāhetuṃ (Ka)	137
Saṅgharantena = Saṃharantena (Syā)	58
Saṅgharitaḍḍhaṃ = Saṃharitaḍḍhaṃ (Syā)	58
Sace ca = Sacajja (Sī, Syā, Ṭṭha) Sace ca (Vi-Ṭṭha 3. 305	123
* (Sace ākaṅkhasi gaṇhāti. Alaṃ mahāsamaṇa tvaṃyeva taṃ arahasi, tvaṃyeva taṃ gaṇhāti) Idaṃ Sī-Syā-potthakesu natthi	40
Sace = Sacepi (?)	303
Sace tvaṃ gahapati arogo bhavyeyyāsi = Sacāhaṃ taṃ gahapati arogāpeyyaṃ (Sī)	
Sacāhaṃ taṃ gahapati arogaṃ kareyyaṃ (Syā)	304
Sajjotibhūtānaṃ = Sañjotibhūtānaṃ, sajjotibhūtānaṃ (Syā)	32

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhāṅkā

[Sa]

Sañcayāni = Sañjeyyāni (Sī) Sañjeyyāni (Syā)	54
Sañcaye netvāna = Sañjeyyake netvā (Sī)	55
Sañcayo paribbājako = Sañjayo paribbājako (Sī, Syā)	50
Sandahatha = Sannahatha (Sī, Syā)	405
Sandhāgāre = Santhāgāre (Sī, Syā)	328
Sappim̄ deti = Idam̄ padadvayaṃ Sī-Syā-potthakesu natthi	387
Sappim̄ navanītaṃ telam̄ madhum̄ = Sappi navanītaṃ telam̄ madhu (Ka)	302
Sabbacetāsā = Sabbam̄ cetāsā (Syā, Ka)	141
Sabbamañjīṭṭhikā = Sabbamañjēṭṭhikā (Ka)	272
Sabbamañjīṭṭhakāni = Sabbamañjēṭṭhikāni (Sī, Syā)	422
Samacārino = Sammacārino (Ka)	120
Samanugāhitvā = Samanubhāsivā (Sī)	261
Samānasam̄vāsasīmā = Samānasam̄vāsā sīmā (Syā)	149
Samiñjitaṃ = Sammañjitaṃ (Sī, Syā) Samañchitaṃ (Ka)	6
Samudācaratha = Samudācarittha (Sī, Syā)	13
Samūhanitvā = Samuhanitvā (Ka)	146
Samūhaneyya = Samuhaneyya (Ka)	146
Sammanitabbo = Sammanitabbo (Ka)	131
Sammanne = Sammane (Ka)	190
Sammuti = Sammati (Syā)	144
Sammuti = Sammatikā (Syā)	336
Sammutiya = Sammatikāya (Syā)	336
Sarīsapa = Sariṃsapa (Sī, Syā, Kam̄)	3
Salākathānim̄ = Salākodhanī (Sī, Syā)	349
Salākathāniyanti = Salākodhāniyanti (Sī, Syā)	295
Sallavatī = Salalavatī (Sī)	287
Savarabhayaṃ = Sacarabhayaṃ (Syā)	152
Sahampatissa = Sahappatissa (Ka)	6
Sahubbhārāti = Sa-ubbhārāti (Ka)	353
Sāsapakuṭṭena = Sāsapakuḍḍena (Sī, Syā)	298
Sītim̄ karitvā = Sītī karitvā (Syā)	405
Sītudakā = Sītundī ca (Sī) Sītuphi ca (Ka)	428
Sītudakāya = Sītundikāya (Sī) Sītūdakāya (Syā)	399
Sīmā = Samānasam̄vāsā sīmā (Syā)	149
Sīhamāsam̄ = Māsam̄ (Ka)	314
Supassopi = Suphassopi (Sī)	313
Sūpabhiñjanakaṃ = Sūpabhiñjarakaṃ (Sī)	337
Sūriyova = Suriyova (Sī, Syā, Kam̄)	2
Sekkhena ñāṇena = Sekkhena ñāṇena (Sī, Syā, Ka)	23

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhāṅkā

[Sa]

Senāsane = Senāsanam (Syā) Senāsanesu (Ka)	505
Senesitāni = Senesikāni (Sī, Syā) Senchikāni (Yojanā)	291
Seyyathāpi nāma = Seyyathāpi (?)	400
Somhi = Soham (bahūsu. Vimativinodanīṭikā oloketabbā)	102

[Ha]

Hatā nāgassa acciyo honti = Ahināgassa acciyo na honti (Sī, Syā)	34
Hatthi-assā sunakho ca, ahi sīhañca dīpikam = Hatthi-assasunakhāhi, sīhabyagghañca dīpikam (Sī)	350
Hatthibhaṇḍe = Hatthimeṇḍe (Ka)	119
Hanantipi = Ojampi haranti (Sī) Harintipi (Syā)	207
Haritatthāya = Haritattāya (Sī, Syā)	134
Hirī = Hiri (Sī)	87
Huṃhuṃkajātiko = Huhuṃkajātiko (Sī)	3
Huveyyapāvuso = Huveyyapāvuso (Sī) Huveyyāvuso (Syā)	12

Mahāvaggapāliyā

Lakkhitabbapadānam anukkamaṇikā

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[A]		[A]		[A]	
Aṃsabaddhakam	295	Akiriyaṇādam	328	Agāravā	117
Aṃsabaddhako	295	Akiriyaṇādo	328	Agārasmā (9)	13-4
Akaṃsu	172, 345, 379, 489, 494, 501	Akiriyaṇāya	328	Agārikabhūto	269, 284
Akaṭayūsanti	299	Akilanto	406	Agilānassa	261
Akaṭayūsena	299	Akukku	374	Agilānassa'ti	320
Akataṃ (11)	373, 467, 479	Akukkukatena	353	Agilānena	157
Akataṃ kammaṃ	466	Akuppaṃ	150	Agilāno	261
Akatakappaṃ	309	Akuppā	16	Aguttaṃ	397
Akatā	60, 413	Akuppāni	485	Aguttaṅga	428
Akato	146	Akuppēna	431, 481	Aggaṃ	54
Akattha	123	Akusalā	332	Aggaṅga	390
Akappakatena	352	Akusalānaṃ	330	Agganagaraṃ	323
Akappiyaṃ (7)	57, 349	Akusale	332	Aggahesiṃ	425
Akappiyā	303	Akkanāḷaṃ	422	Aggahesi	296
Akappiye	348	Akkanāḷakaṃ	429	Aggahesum	123
Akappiyo	303	Akkamanti	159, 276	Aggaḷaṃ	346, 403-4
Akammaṃ	436, 477	Akkamitvā	276	Aggaḷaguttivihāro	413
Akaraṇī	219	Akkocchi	496	Aggiṃ	40
Akaraṇiyaṃ (11)	57	Akkosakassa	479	Aggikkhandhā	34
Akaraṇiyanti	135	Akkosati	117	Aggikkhandhāti	35
Akaraṇiyāni	134	Akkhaṃ	326	Aggikā	101
Akaraṇiyo	214	Akkhama	109	Aggito vā	324
Akarontassa	253	Akkhīni	108, 295	Agginā	207
Akāma	172, 261, 394	Akkhena	32	Aggisālamhīti	33
Akāraṇe	154, 253, 417	Agatiṃ	484	Aggisālā (6)	61
Akāramegho	3, 41	Agamaṃsu	380, 414, 500	Aggisatāni	40
Akālo	51	Agamaṃsūti	381	Aggihutamissaṃ	42
Akāśinti	37, 345	Agamāsiṃ	317	Aggihuttanti	46
Akāsi	71, 389, 476, 491	Agamāsi	41, 134, 143	Aggimuttamukhā	344
Akāśiti	134, 494	Agamittha	27	Aggī	43
Akiñcanaṃ	47	Agamuṃ	263, 374	Aggīti	41
Akiriyaṃ	330	Agaru	32	Aggīpi	40
		Agarukariyaṃānā	501	Aggo	32
		Agāmake	150	Angajātaṃ	279
		Agāraṃ	267	Angamagadhā	36

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[A]		[A]		[A]	
Aṅgavāto	297	Acchakaṇḍijiyā	299	Ajinuddā	228
Aṅgīrasassa	34	Acchataracchamaṇi-		Ajegucchī	419
Aṅgīrasso	343	saṅca	350	Ajja	228
Aṅguttarāpo	341	Acchanti	223	Ajjaṅho	33
Aṅgulim	327	Acchariyaṃ (7)	381	Ajjaṭagge (9)	5
Aṅguli	137	Acchavasaṇi	291	Ajjatanāya	24, 324
Aṅguli-aḷakaṇḍaram	138	Acchākaṭaṇi	350	Ajjapavāraṇā	229
Aṅgulinicchinnaṃ	126	Acchādāpetvā	98, 115	Ajjāti	310
Aṅgulimālacoravatthu	104	Acchādetvā	25	Ajjāpi	335
Aṅgulimālo	104	Acchitabbaṇi	224	Ajjuposatho	145
Aṅguliya	295	Acchiddo	271	Ajjuposathoti	158
Aṅguliko	108	Acchindimsu	123	Ajjeva	189
Aṅghi (16)	69	Acchinnamaṇi	489	Ajjhattaṇi	20
Agyantarāyo	152	Acchinnakeso	101	Ajjhabhāsi	11, 509
Agyāgāraṇi	33	Acchinnajaṭiḷasākiyo	137	Ajjhācāre (5)	91
Agyāgāranti	32	Acchinnakaṇi	412	Ajjhāpajjanto	255
Agyāgāre	39	Acchinnakāni	400	Ajjhāpannakacatuttho	440
Agyāgāreti	32	Acchinnadasāni	422	Ajjhāpannakapaṇicamo	441
Acirapakkantassa	307, 317	Acchinnadasikā	429	Ajjhāpannakavīso	441
Acirapakkante	24	Acchinne	86	Ajjhāpannakassa	190
Acirapakkantesu	267	Acchibaddhaṇi	400	Ajjhāpannakāpi	423
Acirapabbajito	51	Acchissanti	223-4	Ajjhāpannako	162
Aciravatiya	279	Acchupentaṇi	403	Ajjhāpannā	202
Acirupasampanno	268	Acchupemīti	403	Ajjhāpanno (7)	200
Acīvaraṇi	138	Acchupeyyaṇi	403	Ajjhāpanno 'ti	256
Acīvarakaṇi	125	Acchupesi	403	Ajjhārāme	276
Acīvarako	125	Accheyya	224	Ajjhāvasatā	267
Accayaṇi	433	Ajacammaṇi	285	Ajjhāvasati	487
Accayato	433	Ajapālakathā	3	Ajjhesanaṇi	9
Accayena (27)	33	Ajapālanigrodho	3	Ajjhesenti	157
Accāyatā	269	Ajapālanigrodhamūle	3	Ajjhesimsu	156
Accāyikaṇi	149	Ajapālo	137	Ajjhesi	286
Accāraddhavīriyaṇi	296	Ajavisāṇavaddhikā	273-4	Ajjhesitunti	152
Accāraddhavīriyassa	268	Ajānaṇiyeva	107	Ajjhokāse (8)	21
Accāsanne	49	Ajānanto	137	Ajjhogāhetvā	30
Acciyo	34	Ajīnaṇi	429	Ajjhottharanti	150
Accuggamma	10	Ajīnakkhipaṇi	421	Ajjhottharitaḷbā	150
Accha	314	Ajīnacammaṇiparikkhaṭā	274	Ajjhotthareyya	150
Acchakaṇḍijinti	29	Ajīnapaveniṇi	281	Añjanaṇi	294, 349
		Ajīni	496	Añjanāni	294

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[A]	
Añjanitthavikanti	295
Añjanimpi	295
Añjaninti	294
Añjanīyā	295
Añjaniyo	295
Añjanisalākampi	295
Añjanisalākanti	295
Añjanisalākā	295
Añjanisalākāyo	295
Añjanī	295
Añjanūpapisanchi	294
Añjanti	295
Añjaliṃ (17)	231
Añjalikammaṃ (3)	483
Aññaṃ (26)	21
Aññaññaṃ	478
Aññatarāṃ (14)	109, 196, 338
Aññatarasmīṃ (57)	30, 161, 180, 489
Aññatarassa (13)	72, 205, 306, 417
Aññatarā	141
Aññatarēna	206, 316
Aññataro (42)	3, 106, 161, 419
Aññataropi	102
Aññatitthiyapubbakathā	98
Aññatitthiyapubbassa (4)	99
Aññatitthiyapubbena	98
Aññatitthiya-pubbo (6)	75, 101
Aññatitthiyabhāṇavāro	155
Aññatitthiyā (4)	139, 333
Aññatitthiyesu	139
Aññattha	478
Aññatra (18)	187, 247, 374
Aññatreva	499
Aññathattāyāti	57
Aññamaññaṃ (18)	12, 221, 486
Aññamañña	494
Aññamaññaṇulomatā	223

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[A]	
Añña (6)	119, 478
Aññā	14
Aññātaṃ	302
Aññātakāṃ	186
Aññātakavesena	487
Aññātāro	7, 8, 9
Aññātāroṭi	6
Aññāsi (5)	17, 230
Aññāsikoṇḍaṇṇo	17
Aññissā	21
Aññe (13)	160, 325, 484
Aññena	402
Aññenapi	104
Aññeneva	402
Aññesaṃ	333
Aññesañcāti	346
Aññesanti	346
Aññesaṃ vā	483
Aññehi	74
Añño	137, 390
Aññoopi	98
Aṭṭiyati	121-2
Aṭṭo	196
Aṭṭhaṃsu	4, 321
Aṭṭha	344, 429
Aṭṭhakavaggikaṃ	289
Aṭṭhakavaggikāni	286
Aṭṭhako	343
Aṭṭhaṅgiko	14-5
Aṭṭhaṅgulaṃ	412
Aṭṭhapadakaṃ	412
Aṭṭhapitā	253
Aṭṭhapitāya	150
Aṭṭhamiyā	121
Aṭṭhamo	115
Aṭṭhānametaṃ	409
Aṭṭhānārahamaṃ	150
Aṭṭhānārahikaṃ	476
Aṭṭhānārahena	431
Aṭṭhānārahēnāti	481

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[A]	
Aṭṭhārasa	376
Aṭṭhārasannametesam	477
Aṭṭhārasavattthukathā	501
Aṭṭhārasahi	501
Aṭṭhāsīm (14)	52
Aṭṭhāsi	3, 306, 504
Aṭṭhāham	405
Aṭṭhim	116
Aṭṭhicchinnā	496
Aṭṭhiñca	32
Aṭṭhitā	72
Aṭṭhimayam	296
Aṭṭhimā	353
Aṭṭhimiñjaṃ	116
Aṭṭhimiñjañca	32
Aḍḍhakāsikaṃ	393
Aḍḍhakāsiko	393
Aḍḍhakusimpī nāma	400
Aḍḍhateyyāni	53
Aḍḍhateyyehi	50
Aḍḍhatelasannaṃ	316
Aḍḍhatelasāni (6)	316
Aḍḍhatelaschi (7)	314, 347
Aḍḍhamaṇḍalampi nāma	401
Aḍḍhayogaṃ	145
Aḍḍhayogo (6)	73, 133, 194
Aḍḍhuḍḍhapāṭihāriya-sahassāni	43
Aḍḍho	487
Aṇaṇa	7, 8, 9
Aṇaṇosi	130
Aṇuṃ	6
Aṇṇavaṃ	325
Atakkāvacarō	5
Ataramāno	346
Atikālena	99
Atikkantamānusa-kena	11, 323
Atikkantavarā	116
Atikkamanti	193
Atikkamitabbo	193
Atikkameyya	193

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[A]		[A]		[A]	
Atikkameyyanti	492	Attano ca	500	Atha kho te	213
Atikkamma	17	Attanopi	311	Atha ca pana	333
Atikkāmayato	303	Attamanā	16, 20, 302, 488	Athaññe (22)	172, 235
Atikkhittam	350	Attamano	100, 312, 411	Athassa	2
Atikhuddakam	146, 410	Attā	272	Athāparam	6
Atidiṭṭhiyā (5)	91, 112	Attānaṃ	31, 131, 485	Athāyaṃ	251
Atidivā	99	Attham	51, 400, 509	Athāham	272
Atidūre	49	Atthamiyeva	51	Atho	46
Atipakkhittamajjam	297	Atthakāmassa	418	Adamsu (5)	379
Atipakkhittamajjāni	297	Atthakāmā	495	Adassanā	326
Atipakkhittamajje	297	Atthaññe (21)	172	Adassanāppaṭikamme	479
Atimahatiyo	144	Atthatakathinaṃ	413	Adassane (20)	135, 484
Atimahatī	145	Atthatakathinānaṃ	352	Adassane vā	485
Atirekacīvaram	402	Atthatakathino (21)	353, 373	Adāsī (9)	289
Atirekadasavaggena	74			Adiṭṭham	52
Atirekadasavassena	75			Adiṭṭhapubbā	327
Atirekadasavasso (7)	94	Atthatānaṃ	374	Adinnaṃ	134
Atirekapañcakena vā	353	Atthataṃ	352	Adinnādānā	117
Atirekapañcavasso	113	Attharaṇāni	285-8	Adinnādāyī	119
Atirekapādam	134	Attharitaḅbaṃ	352	Adukkhamasukham	44
Atirekabhāgam	398	Atthavasam	406	Aduṭṭhullaṃ	502
Atirekabhāgena	398	Atthasamhitam	74	Aduṭṭhullā	502
Atirekalābho	73	Atthassa	286	Adutiyo	499
Atirekā (24)	177-8, 234	Atthā	407	Adeyyam	311
Atirekena	429	Atthāpetā	508	Addasam	52
Atireko	172	Atthāya (7)	27, 30, 196	Addasamsu	12
Atirekavīsativaggo	439	Atthārā	353	Addasa (11)	10, 406
Atilahum	74	Atthāvuso	51	Addasanti	380
Atilīnavīriyam	269	Atthi (15)	161	Addasā (33)	11, 294, 497
Ativisaṃ	292	Atthikānaṃ	49, 377	Addasā kho	323
Atisithilā	269	Atthikehi	51	Addasāsī	429
Atiharitvā (5)	60	Atthīti	131	Addassa	9
Atītānāgata-		Atthupāli	508	Addūbhāya	494
paccuppannaṃ	20	Atthupetā ca	508	Addhānaṃ (4)	74
Atītāni	314	Atthe	165	Addhānamaggappaṭi-	
Attakāmarūpā	497	Attheneva	51	pannaṃ	11
Attakilamathānuyogo	14	Atthesu	509	Addhānamaggappaṭi-	
Attanā	90-4-5	Attho (20)	21, 310	pannā(5)	123
Attanāva	131	Atthoti (12)	180, 381	Addhānamaggappaṭi-	
Attanā vā	131	Atrajo	428	panna	128
Attano (9)	59, 196, 407	Atha kho (83)	1	Addhānamaggappaṭi-	
				panno	128
				Addhammaṃ vāti	501-3
				Addhammaṃ	501

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[A]	
Adhamma-	
kammaṃ (10)	154, 453
Adhammakamme	154
Adhammattā	435
Adhammanti	476
Adhammappaṭikkosā	191
Adhammavaggaṃ	476
Adhammavādī (6)	486, 503
Adhammikaṃ	150
Adhammikakatikā	213
Adhammikā	478
Adhammikenā	480
Adhammikenamhi	480-5
Adhammiyāyamāne	486
Adhammena (36)	151, 455, 463, 478
Adhammena ca	476
Adhammenāti	55
Adhammoti	501-3
Adhikaraṇaṃ	501
Adhikaraṇakā-	
rakā (7)	259, 505
Adhikaraṇakāraḥchehi	499
Adhikaraṇakāraḥchēti	499
Adhikaraṇakā-	
rako (6)	453-4, 467
Adhikāraṃ	70, 383
Adhikāraṇca	428
Adhigacchati	50
Adhigataṃ	5
Adhigato	5
Adhigatoti	52
Adhigamāya	142
Adhigamissasi	13-4
Adhicittaṃ	278
Adhicitte	100
Adhiṭṭhaha	269
Adhiṭṭhaheyya	168
Adhiṭṭhātabbaṃ	230
Adhiṭṭhātabbāni	411
Adhiṭṭhāti	426

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[A]	
Adhiṭṭhātuṃ	155
Adhiṭṭhātunti	297
Adhiṭṭhānaṃ	429
Adhiṭṭhānena	43
Adhiṭṭhāsi	269
Adhiṭṭheyya	230
Adhipaññaṃ	278
Adhipaññāya	100
Adhimattaṃ (4)	69
Adhimattā (4)	69
Adhimatto (4)	69
Adhimano	33
Adhimucci	302
Adhimuttassa	271
Adhimutto	270
Adhivatthā	37
Adhivāsakajātiko	109
Adhivāsanaṃ (12)	24, 414
Adhivāsetabbaṃ	141
Adhivāseti	321
Adhivāsetu (14)	24, 324, 340, 414
Adhivāsesi (10)	48, 333, 486
Adhivuṭṭhomhi	327
Adhisīlaṃ	278
Adhisīle (6)	91-2
Adhīyantassa	379
Adhunāgato	51
Adhotēhi	276
Anagāriyaṃ (9)	13-4, 272
Anaṅgaṇaṃ	408
Anacchariyā	5
Anajjhāpannā	141
Anajjhīṭṭhā	152
Anajjhīṭṭhena	152
Anaññathābhāvi	
manaññaneyyaṃ	47
Anaññavisaye	136
Anatirittaṃ	307, 335
Anatisāro (8)	69, 452
Anattamaṇo	100, 345

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[A]	
Anattā	18
Anatthataṃ	352
Anatthato	491
Anatthasamhitam	74
Anatthasamhite	74
Anatthasamhito	14
Anatthassa (4)	489
Anatthāya	117
Anadhigataṃ	120
Anadhiṭṭhite (7)	414
Anadhiṭṭhitena	358
Anadhivāsakajātiko	109
Ananucchavi-	
kaṃ (6)	57, 421
Ananuññātaṃ	116, 349
Ananuññātā	160
Ananuññāto	116
Ananubodhā	325
Ananuyogakkhama	261
Ananulomikaṃ (6)	57, 485
Ananulomikēhi	443, 468
Ananuvādo	256
Ananusāsīyamānā	56
Ananusīṭṭhā	138
Ananusīṭṭhe	130
Ananussutesu	15-6
Anantajinoti	12
Anantarahitāya (7)	60, 84
Anapadāno	443, 468
Anapalokitā vā	329
Anapalokētvā	329
Anapekkho	373
Anappakaṃ	116
Anabbhakkhātukāmā	330
Anabhāvaṃkatā	332
Anabhicchitaṃ	401
Anabhirataṃ	92
Anabhirati (8)	61, 204
Anabhiraddho	100
Anabhivitaritvā	187
Anariyo	14

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[A]		[A]		[A]	
Analaso	99	Anārādhako	99	Anujānissati	272
Anavakāso	409	Anārāadhanīyasmim	100	Anujāneyyaṃ	29
Anavajjaṃ	116	Anālayo	15	Anujāneyya	285
Anavajjanti	392	Anāvāsā	188	Anujāneyyanti	401
Anavajjānīti	406	Anāvāso	188	Anujāneyyumaṃ	160
Anavasesaṃ	502	Anāsādoḷasakaṃ	364	Anuññātaṃ (12)	105, 403
Anavasesā	502	Anāsāya (7)	362	Anuññātanti	348
Anākappasampannā	56	Anāhaṭā	162, 226	Anuññātā	70
Anāgatā (10)	233	Anāhaṭo	164	Anuññātā'ti	144
Anāgatāti (13)	172	Aniccaṃ	19	Anuññātāni	335
Anāgatāya	216-8	Aniccā	19	Anuññāto	320
Anāgato	225	Aniṭṭhā	174	Anuññātoti	151
Anāgototi	161	Animittakatena	353	Anuññātosi	130
Anācariyakā	56, 76	Animittā	374	Anuññāsi	137
Anācāraṃ	71, 110	Animittāparikathā	374	Anuttaraṃ	16
Anāciṇṇaṃ	502-4	Aniyate	151	Anuttarā	29
Anāthapiṇḍi-		Anissaggi	374	Anuttare	54
kassa (11)	116, 308, 500	Anissaggiyena	353	Anuttaro	12
Anāthapiṇḍiko	504	Anissarā	260	Anuddhaṃsitaṃ	256
Anādariye	216	Anissaro	263	Anupakhajjā	59
Anānuvajo	509	Anissitena	111	Anupakhajja	64
Anāpattim (6)	93	Anissitena	111	Anupagantukāmā	193
Anāpatti (32)	135	Anikaṃ	272	Anupagantukāmena	193
Anāpattikaṃ	233	Anu	190	Anupagantabbaṭṭhānāni	212
Anāpattikānaṃ	154	Anukampaṃ (7)	72, 131	Anupagamma	14
Anāpattiko	443	Anukampanti	324	Anupacchinnā	373
Anāpattidiṭṭhi	480-4	Anukkhitto	431	Anupajjhāyakaṃ	124
Anāpattidiṭṭhino	480	Anukkhittoṃhi	480	Anupajjhāyakā	56
Anāpattipannara-		Anukkhattosi	432	Anupajjhāyakādi-	
sakaṃ	176, 236	Anukkhepe	398	vatthūni	124
Anāpattipannarasaka	172	Anugamāsi	22	Anupajjhāyako	124
Anāpattivassacche-		Anuggahetabbo	63	Anupajjhāyasamghena	138
davāra	209	Anuggaheyyuṃ	160	Anupaddutaṃ	21
Anāpattīti	155, 305	Anugharakaṃ	347	Anupanīto	272
Anāpanno (5)	171	Anujānanā	199, 205	Anuppanne	429
Anāpannomhi	470	Anujānātūti	342	Anuparivārethāti	481
Anāpannosi	432	Anujānātha	108	Anuparivārentīti	482
Anāpucchā	62-3, 379	Anujānāmi (115)	29,	Anupariveṇiyaṃ	111
Anāpucchāvaraṇa-			32, 129, 206	Anupalittāni	10
vatthu	118	Anujānimsu	108	Anupassaṭṭhaṃ	21
Anāmantā	374	Anujānitabbā	160		
Anāmantacāro	352				
Anāmayā	408				

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[A]	
Anupahacca	32-3
Anupādāya	20-3-4
Anupāpuṇātha	30
Anupāsikā	205
Anupāhanā	275
Anupāhane	275
Anupāhaneṣu	275
Anupāhano	275
Anupubbaso	137
Anupubbim	22-4
Anupubbe	12
Anupubbena (29)	45, 308, 505
Anuposathe	190
Anuppattam	285
Anuppattasadattho	296
Anuppattā	29
Anuppatto'ti	321
Anuppatto	45
Anuppanne	425
Anuppavecchati	315
Anuppādadharmā	332
Anubuddham	325
Anubandhantassa	314
Anubandhassa	315
Anubandhā	314
Anubandhi	115
Anubandheyyam	51
Anubyañjanaso	93, 115
Anumodati	374
Anumodi	324
Anumoditvā	267, 344
Anuyuñja	284
Anuyuñjiyamāno	120
Anuyogam	254
Anuyogena	256
Anuyutam	509
Anuruddham	498
Anuruddhā	498
Anuruddho	497
Anulomam	479

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[A]	
Anulomapaṭilomam	1, 2
Anulometi	315
Anuvattantam	478
Anuvattanti	482
Anuvattiṃsu	481
Anuvattitun'ti	193
Anuvattitabbam	184
Anuvattittha	481
Anuvaseyyum	260
Anuvātam	412
Anuvātakaraṇamattena	352
Anuviccakāram	333
Anuviccakāro	333
Anuvivaṭṭampi	401
Anusāvakassa	104
Anusāvanam	476
Anusāvanavipannam	476
Anusāsanasampannam	476
Anusāsanti	130
Anusāsakena	131
Anusāsana	138
Anusāsaniyā	63
Anusāsi	17-8
Anusāsitaḅbo	130
Anusāsitivā	130
Anusāsitā	265
Anusāsituram	74
Anusāsitunti	130
Anusāsiyamānānam	17-8
Anusāsiyo	74
Anusāsissati'ti	265
Anusāseyyanti	131
Anusāseyya	130
Anusāseyyāti	131
Anusiṭṭho	131
Anussāvanā ca	485
Anussāvanānujānanā	129
Anussāvitam	141
Anussāviyamāne	141
Anussāveti	437

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[A]	
Anussāveṣṣatīti (Syā)	129
Anussāvetunti	129
Anussāveṣṣatūti	129
Anussāveṣṣāmi	200
Anūpalitto	12
Anūnakā	478
Anekapariyā-	
yena (7)	23, 421
Anekavaṇṇā	34
Anekavihitam	266
Anekavihitānam	330
Anena	54
Anelagalāya	286
Anokāsakatham	154
Anokāsagato	154
Anotattadahe	36-7
Anottappī	91
Anovadiyamānā	56
Anovassakam (Ka)	252
Antam (6)	59, 84
Antakāti	28
Antakiriya	105
Antakiriyaṭi	17-8, 54
Antagaṇḍabādho	386
Antagaṇḍi	387
Antagaṇḍi	428
Antaggāhikā diṭṭhi	255
Antamaso	134
Antaragharam	51
Antaraghare	148
Antaraṭṭhakāsu	41
Antaradhāyatipi	266
Antaradhāyi	55
Antaradhāyissati	55
Antarantarā	58
Antaravāsakam	404
Antaravāsakanti	401
Antaravāsakassa	413
Antaravāsakena	353
Antaravāsako	130
Antarahitā	10

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[A]		[A]		[A]	
Antarahito	144	Antopakkaṃ	335	Apacayāya	421
Antarā	11	Antopi	281	Apaccayaṃ	155
Antarāpi	145	Antovuṭṭhaṃ	335	Apaññattaṃ	159, 504
Antarāmagge (20)	123, 214, 426	Antovuṭṭhādipaṭikkhe- pakathā	304	Apaññatto	192
Antarāyamakāsi	21	Antosīmaṃ	184	Apaṭiggahitaṃ	299
Antarāyā	152, 324	Antosīmagatā	427	Apaṭiññāya	449
Antarāyike	130	Antosīmāyaṃ	510	Apattakaṃ	125
Antarāyikēhi	132	Antosīmāya	484	Apattakādivatthu	125
Antarāyiko	141-3	Andhaṃ	126	Apattako	125
Antarāye	152	Andhakavindaṃ	314-8	Apattacīvarakaṃ	125
Antarāyesu	152	Andhakavindā	147	Apattacīvarako	125
Antarāyo	169, 233	Andhakavinde	318, 407	Apadiseyyuṃ	160
Antarāyoti	207	Andhakārā	110	Apanāmeti	418
Antarāvassaṃ	192	Andhakāre	23, 276	Apanetvā	257
Antarāvassa	219	Andhabadhiraṃ	126	Apamārikāpi	130
Antarikā	219	Andhabadhiro	127	Apamāro	101
Antalikkhacaro	28	Andhamūgaṃ	126	Aparajjugatāya	192
Antalikkhā	337-8	Andhamūgañca	138	Aparappaccayā	267
Antalikkhe	266	Andhamūgabadhiraṃ	126	Aparappaccayo	346
Antā	14	Andhamūgabadhirañca	138	Aparikathākatena	353
Antāni	387	Andhamūgabadhiro	127	Aparipuṇṇakosako- ṭṭhāgāro	487
Antimavatthum (7)	162, 427	Andhamūgo	127	Apariyositāya	254
Ante	14	Andhā	127	Aparisaṅkitaṃ'ti	335
Antepuraṃ	378	Andhībhūtasmiṃ	12	Aparisuddhakāya- samācāro	254
Antepurassa	491	Andho	444	Aparisuddhājīvo	254
Antepure	301	Annakathaṃ	276	Aparena	29
Antevāsīṃ	92, 310	Annapānaṃ	408	Aparehipi (11)	90
Antevāsikaṃ	85	Anvādhikaṃ	429	Apalāḷana	138
Antevāsikamhi	76, 83	Anvādhikampi	412	Apalāḷanavatthu	118
Antevāsikavattam	86	Apakaḍḍhanti	293	Apalāḷetabbā	119
Antevāsikavattakathā	81	Apakaḍḍhante	293	Apalāḷenti	118
Antevāsikassa	82	Apakaḍḍhāmāti	410	Apalāḷeyya	119
Antevāsikā (5)	86	Apakaḍḍhi	382-3	Apalibodhā	373
Antevāsikena (6)	77, 417	Apakkaṃ	399	Apalibodhāti	374
Antevāsiko (8)	76	Apakkamma	500	Apalokitā	329
Antevāsikoti	87	Apagatakāḷakaṃ	22-3, 267	Apaloketabbo	101
Antevāsī	491	Apagabbhatāya	330	Apaloketuṃ	107
Anto (9)	215, 305, 379	Apagabbho	330	Apaloketha	327
Antokoṭṭhāgārikā	302	Apagabbhoti	332	Apalokema	53
Antonimuggaposinī	10	Apacayassa	57		

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[A]	
Apalokchi	42
Apapilānā	376
Apavilāyananavakam	371
Apavilāyananavaka	369
Apavilāyamāno	369
Apassantī	22
Apasādiyamāno	110
Apasādentī	110-9
Apassitvā	185
Apassenaphalakam	60, 84
Apākaḍḍhi	428
Apātite	414
Apātheyyena	342, 380
Apāyam	322
Apāyi	304
Apāham	385
Apāpuraṇam	111
Apārutā	10
Apārutāni	296
Api (14)	22
Apica	12
Apicāham	413
Apidhānam	295
Apidhānanti	295
Apissu	5, 55
Apucchitvā	187
Apuññam	103
Aputtakatāya	54
Apūjyamānā	501
Appam	51-3
Appakilamathena	74
Appaccayam	153
Appaṭikamme (19)	190, 441, 477
Appaṭikamme vā	458
Appaṭikkhattam	348
Appaṭiggahitāni	298
Appaṭighamsantena (11)	58
Appaṭiññāya	448
Appaṭini-ssagge (18)	136, 250, 466

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[A]	
Appaṭinissagge vā	485
Appaṭipuggalo	49
Appaṭipucchā	448
Appaṭipattiyam	17
Appaṭivedhā	325
Appaṭivekkhitvā	312
Appaṭisandhikā	134
Appaṇamento	69, 70
Appatirūpaṃ	57
Appatarena	285
Appataram	305
Appatirūpaṃ	304
Appatissā	117
Appatto	443
Appadhano	487
Appanigghosam	49
Appabalo	487
Appabhakkhā	342
Appabhikkhuko	284
Appabhogo	487
Appamattakenapi	104
Appamattakepi	307
Appamattakehipi	313
Appamattā	499
Appamatte	54
Appamatto	269
Appamādādhikaraṇam	322
Appamāṇo	17
Apparajakkhajātikā	6
Apparajakkhajātikiko	10
Apparajakkhe	9
Appavāraṇāya	251
Appavāritova	251
Appavāhano	487
Appavijito	487
Appasaddam	49
Appasaddo	346
Appasannā	104, 208
Appasannā- nam (13)	73, 222, 422
Appasannānam vā	312

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[A]	
Appasannānañceva	57
Appasādāya	57
Appaharitañca	500
Appaharite	319
Appahite	194, 205
Appahitepi (8)	199, 205
Appassutā	75
Appassuto	91
Appākiṇṇam	49
Appānake	228
Appānake vā	499
Appicchassa	57
Appicchā (13)	56, 68, 402
Appiyehi	14
Appekaccāni	9, 10
Appekacce	9
Appeyyan`ti	492
Appeva	32
Appeva nāma	22
Appodakā	380
Appossukko	486
Appossukkatāya	6
Aphāsum	263
Aphāsu	280
Aphāsukavihāra	220
Aphāsuññeva	222
Aphāsumakāsīti	497
Abijam	309
Abbāhitvā	308
Abbhāñjanam	297
Abbhatītam	52
Abbhantarato vā	324
Abbhantarime	492
Abbhācikkhattā	334
Abbhācikkhatti	330
Abbhānam	200
Abbhānakammena	476
Abbhānārahām	448, 453

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[A]		[A]		[A]	
Abbhānārahacattuttho	442	Abhikkantataro	35	Abhirameyyāmaharaṃ	73
Abbhānārahameva	477	Abhikkantavaṇṇā	34	Abhiruhanti	276
Abbhānārahassa	450	Abhikkantavaṇṇo	35	Abhiruhāti	280
Abbhānārahā	202	Abhikkantā	323	Abhiruhi	492
Abbhānāraho	61-7	Abhikkantāya	34	Abhiruhitabbaṃ	280
Abbhānumodi	286	Abhikkantena	50	Abhiruhitvā	22
Abbhānekaṃ	476	Abhikkamatīti	418	Abhiruhissāmīti	276
Abbhuggacchi	17	Abhikkamitukāmā	36	Abhiruheyya	280
Abbhuggato	45	Abhikkamathāyasmanto	497	Abhirūpaṃ	377
Abbhuggantvā	41	Abhikkamaṇīyaṃ	49	Abhirūpā	301, 378
Abbhutaṃ	266, 495	Abhikkamantaṃ	418	Abhirūpo	32
Abbhuyyātoti	487	Abhikkamissanti	36	Abhivaḍḍhissati	36, 407
Abbhuyyāsi	487	Abhikkhuko	187	Abhivādanaṃ	483
Abbheti	448, 453	Abhijānātha	14	Abhivādetabbo	12
Abbheyya	424	Abhijīvanikassa	275	Abhivādetvā (54)	4, 74, 341, 404, 501, 508
Abbheyyāti	61	Abhiññā	13-4, 339	Abhivādesuṃ	501
Abyāpajjaṃ	4	Abhiññātaṃ	196	Abhivādeyyāma	501
Abyāpajjādhimuttassa	271	Abhiññātā	54	Abhivitaranti	187
Abyāpajjādhimutto	270	Abhiññātānaṃ	103	Abhivitaritvā	187
Abyattā	75	Abhiññāto	345	Abhivinaye	92
Abyatto	468	Abhiññāya	12	Abhisaṅkharitunti	298
Abyatte	160	Abhiññāsi	269	Abhisaṅkharitvā	32
Abyattena	75	Abhiññeyyanti	15	Abhisaṅkhareyyaṃ	22
Abrahmacārino		Abhidosaakālaṅkato	11	Abhisaṭā	377
abrahmacariyā	117	Abhidhamme	92, 137	Abhisandaṃ	428
Abrahmacārī	119	Abhinanditvā	267	Abhisannakāyo	299
Abhajiyaṃ	501	Abhinanduntī	16, 20	Abhisamācārikāya	92
Abhabbo	23-4	Abhinipajjituṃ	283	Abhisamparāyoti	407
Abhayaṃ	382	Abhinimmini	41	Abhisambuddhā	14
Abhaya	383	Abhinimminivā	4	Abhisambuddhoti	16
Abhayassa	378	Abhinimminissati	41	Abhisiñceyyunti	47
Abhayo	379	Abhinisīdituṃ	283	Abhihariṃsu	302
Abhayo nāma	378	Abhippasannā	42	Abhīto	33
Abhayūvarabhāṇavāro	115	Abhippasanno	34	Abhūtaṃ	135
Abhayūvarā	105	Abhippasannoti	343	Abhūtena	330
Abhavissa	18-9	Abhippasāreyyāsi	265	Abhesajjaṃ	379
Abhājite	424	Abhibhuyya	408	Amaṅkubhūto	322
Abhāsi	53	Abhiraddho	100	Amacce	494
Abhāsitaṃ	501	Abhiramāmīti	135	Amaññaruṃ	496
Abhikkantaṃ	23, 340				

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[A]	
Amataṃ	50-2
Amatadundubhinti	12
Amatamadhighataṃ	13, 14
Amatassa	6, 8, 9
Amanāpā	378
Amanāpānaṃ	109
Amanussantarāyo	52
Amanussā	21
Amanussikābādhe	294
Amanussena	38, 388
Amāniyamānā	501
Amissikatamevassa	271
Amukaṃ nāmaṃ	369
Amukassa	301
Amukasmiṃ (8)	210, 417
Amutra	416
Amumhi	130
Amūlā	508
Amūlakena	256
Amūḷhapāpikā	478
Amūḷhavina- yaṃ (6)	448, 453
Amūḷhavinayāra- hassa(6)	448
Ambakāya	327
Ambakāyāti	327
Ambapānaṃ	344
Ambapāliṃ (3)	326
Ambapāliṅca	377
Ambapāliya	327-8
Ambapālī (7)	326, 377
Ambapālivatthu	326
Ambavanaṃ	328
Ambo	39
Amhākam (25)	4, 213, 301, 488, 500
Amhākāññeva	436
Amhākampi	394
Amhe	53
Amhehi (13)	117, 251, 415
Ayaṃ (68)	4, 49, 133, 233, 404, 506

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[A]	
Ayaṃ kho	331
Ayaṃ kho vejjo	389
Ayaṅca (8)	17, 403
Ayampi	109
Ayameva	14
Ayācitā	71
Ayācitena	71
Ayamantimā	16
Ayamāyasmā	270
Ayamahamasmi	41
Ayirakā	107
Ayya	108
Ayyakā	107
Ayyaputtā	327
Ayyassa (7)	300
Ayyasseveso	302
Ayyā	103, 201, 313, 405, 500
Ayyānaṃ	201-2-3
Ayyāpi	139
Ayyikā	107
Ayye	380, 407
Ayyeti	310, 404
Ayyena	302
Ayyo	103, 334
Arañjin'ti	46
Araññaṃ	491
Araññe	128, 314
Arahaṃ	13-4, 269, 477
Arahataṃ	46, 269
Arahatā	390
Arahati	343
Arahato	6, 409
Arahamānattā	477
Arahasi	12, 39
Arahā (11)	12, 42
Arahattappattassa	269
Arahatte	407
Arahattamaggam	42
Arahattamaggasamā- panno	42

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[A]	
Arahantaṃ (3)	284
Arahantaghātakaca- tuttho	440
Arahantaghātaka- pañcama	441
Arahantaghātakavatthu	123
Arahantaghātakavīso	442
Arahantaghātakassa (3)	190
Arahantaghātakāpi	423
Arahantaghātakupa- jjhāyena	124
Arahantaghātako (5)	123, 424
Arahantadūsako	477
Arahantabhikkhunī- bhedā	138
Arahanto (3)	20
Ariyaṃ	323
Ariyasaccaṃ	14-5-6, 325
Ariyasaccassa	325
Ariyasaccānaṃ	325
Ariyasaccesu	16
Ariyasāvako	20, 45
Ariyo	14-5
Arūṇe	401
Arogaṃ (7)	261
Arogā	382
Arogo (10)	102
Arogosi	386
Alaṃ (25)	39, 419
Alaṃ paṇāmetum	88
Alaṅkatā	301
Alaṅkate	301
Alaṅkaroti	301
Alaṅkāraṃ	301
Alajjīm	127
Alajjino	107
Alajjīmissayavattḥūnaṃ	127
Alajjīmaṃ	127
Alajjīmaṅca	138
Alattaṃ	285
Alattha	268
Alapitaṃ	501
Alabhamānāya	135

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[A]		[A]		[A]	
Alabhantassa	310	Avidūre	21	Asatipi	152
Alabhamānā	117	Avinaṭṭhamhi	137	Asatīpi	191
Alabhamānena	128	Avinayaṃ	501	Asattaṃ	47
Alabhamāno	70	Avinayakammaṃ	448, 453	Asantaṃ	131
Alabhi	480	Avinayakammanti	448	Asantiyā	141
Alabhi kho	481	Avinayoti	501	Asantī	141
Alamariyañāṇadassana-		Avinicchinitvā	508	Asantī nāma	141
visesaṃ	13-4	Avippavāsaṃ	147	Asantuṭṭhitāya	57
Alameva	31	Avippavāsassa	149	Asannidhi	374
Alābhā	363	Avippavāsā	149	Asannidhikatena	353
Alābhāya	117	Avippavāsāya	148	Asappāyaṃ	418
Alābhā vata	437	Avippavāso	149	Asappāyakārī	418
Allāni	147	Aviruḷidhammā	121	Asabhāgavuttikā	117, 275
Allānīti	147	Avivadamaṇā	220, 490	Asamanupassanto	270
Allīyissanti	192	Avivadamaṇānaṃ	262	Asampajānā	409
Avakkārapātīṃ	220, 499	Avisajjikam	412	Asampajānānaṃ	409
Avaca	492	Avisayhaṃ	220, 499	Asampajānassa	409
Avacāti	494	Avisārado	322	Asamācārā	374
Avacuttha	105	Avisāhaṭacittā	141	Asamādānacāro	352
Avaṇṇaṃ	57	Avissaṭṭhā	305	Asammaṭā	130
Avaṇṇakāmā	334	Avuṭṭhitā (8)	142	Asammaṭāya	146
Avaṇṇe	101	Avuṭṭhitāya (6)	174	Asammātēna	130
Avatthusmiṃ	154	Avekkhassu	6, 8, 9	Asammāvattantaṃ	68
Avadhi	496	Avekkhitācāro	509	Asammāvattanto	69
Avantidakkhiṇāpathe	285	Avedīti	2	Asammōdikāya	486
Avantidakkhiṇāpatho	284	Avebhaṅgikanti	421	Asammōhañca	271
Avantīsu	283	Averena	490-6	Asammōhādhimutto	270
Avasiṭṭhā	309	Avoca	17-8, 54	Asahamāno	32
Avasiṭṭho	319	Asaṃghaṭṭentena	60, 79	Asātānaṃ	109
Avasitvā	193	Asaṃvihitā	260	Asippena	379
Avasesaṃ (6)	151	Asaṃsaye	136	Asīti	265
Avasesehi (7)	234	Asakkariyamānā	501	Asītiyā	265
Avaharīmsu	413	Asakkārapakatā	501	Asītisakaṭavāhe	272
Avāpuraṇaṃ	111	Asakkihi	14	Asītisahassissaro	288
Avāpuretaṃ	6, 8, 9	Asaṅkamaniyāyo	279	Asīmā	150
Avāsāya	117	Asaṅketēna	145	Asīmo	150
Avikkhittacittā	141	Asakyaputtiyo	134-5	Asukasmim	209
Avicinitvā	185	Asaṅṭhahantā	12	Asuci	406, 410
Avijjāpaccayā	1, 2	Asatā	334	Asucinā	409
Avijjāya tveva	1	Asati	152	Asuddho	6, 8, 9

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[A]		[A]		[Ā]	
Asusiro	271	Assutapubbā	5	Ākaṅkhati (12)	58, 145, 220, 336, 410, 499
Asekkhena	90, 113	Assumhā	116	Ākaṅkhamānānaṃ	344
Asekkhe	90	Assūnaṃ	121	Ākaṅkhamāno	261
Asenāsanikā	212	Assosi	45, 505	Ākaṅkhasi	39-40
Asenāsanikena	219	Assosi kho	326, 504	Ākaṅkhāmi	99
Asesavirāganirodhā	1	Assosun̄ (19)	55, 277, 303	Ākaṅkheyya	220-2
Asesavirāganirodho	12	Assosun̄ kho	326	Ākaṅkhissati	12
Asesetun̄	137	Asmimānassa	4	Ākārehi	74, 304
Assaṃ	213	Ahaṃ (55)	4, 129, 208	Ākāśagotto	309
Assa	4	Ahañca	102	Ākāse	266
Assajim̄	50	Ahañcamhi	128, 414	Ākiṇṇamanussaṅca	377
Assaji	50, 137	Ahañcimam̄	403	Ākiṇṇamanussā	377-8
Assajinā	51	Ahañceva	5	Ākiṇṇo	499, 500
Assajissa	18	Ahatakappena	353	Ākoṭetunti	400
Assatiyā	413	Ahatākappapiloti	374	Ākoṭentipi	207
Assattharam̄	281	Ahatānaṃ	403	Ākoṭesi	346
Assattho	330	Ahampi	256	Āgaccha	170-1, 232
Assadūte	22	Ahatena	353	Āgacchati (10)	12, 101, 263, 307, 347, 414
Assaddhā	104	Ahanti (8)	33, 263	Āgacchatipi	165-6
Assaddho	91	Ahamanusāsāmi	13-4	Āgacchatīti	307
Assabhaṅḍe	119	Ahāsi	36	Āgacchatu	111, 205, 309, 389
Assamaṃsam̄	313	Ahi	138	Āgacchatūti	311, 381
Assamaṅo	134	Ahinā	121	Āgacchatha	341
Assamassa	34	Ahināgaṃ	34	Āgacchathāti	306
Assame	344	Ahināgo	33	Āgacchantam̄ (10)	12, 52, 274, 308, 490
Assamo	32	Ahimaṃsam̄	313	Āgacchantā	144-5, 306, 351
Assarathañca	382	Ahiriko	91	Āgacchantānaṃ	186
Assaratho	382	Ahivātakarogavatthu	109	Āgacchantim̄	488
Assavanatā	6	Ahivātakarogena	109	Āgacchanti (37)	54, 131, 230, 395, 501, 505
Assasi	42	Ahu	317	Āgacchantīti	147, 501-3-5
Assā	313	Ahudeva	317	Āgacchantu (13)	194, 200-5, 341
Assāti	312	Ahesun̄ (8)	5, 491	Āgacchante	54, 327, 401-2
Assāmaṅakam̄	57, 421	Aho	36, 346, 491	Āgacchanto	134, 147
Assāmikam̄	209	Ahosi (43)	16-7-8, 129, 345	Āgacchati	160-1
Assāvo	294, 410	Ahosīti	18-9, 82	Āgacchāhīti	131
Assāsakā	47	Aḷakaṅḍaram̄	477		
Assāsako	47	Aḷacchinam̄	126		
Assāsāya	330	Aḷacchinno	126		
Assāsena	332				
Assutaṃ	335				

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ā]					
Āgacchimsu	172, 233	Āgame	193, 260-1-2-3	Ācāravi-	
Āgacchissati	128, 403	Āgametabbam	417-8	panno	91-2-6, 112-4
Āgacchissanti	194, 407	Āgametabbanti	63-7, 81-6	Ācāravipattim	255
Āgacche-		Āgametum	127	Ācaravipatti	255
yya (6)	166, 216, 271	Āgametu	194, 486, 495	Ācaravipattiyā	255
Āgaccheyyāti	131	Āgametha	108	Ācikkhimsu	73
Āgaccheyyum	430	Āgamentānam	394	Ācikkhitabbam	67-8, 130-3
Āgatanti (9)	199, 200, 265	Āgamesum	394	Ācikkhitabbā	74, 133
Āgatapaṭipāṭiyā	398	Āgamehi	213, 261, 389	Ācikkhitabbo	133
Āgatapubbā	407-8	Āgamma	408, 415	Ācikkhitum	73, 134
Āgatassa	347	Āgāasmā	283	Ācikkhitunti	74
Āgatā	101, 306, 430-8	Āgārikā nāma	382	Ācikkhissāmi	141, 204
Āgatāgamā	483-4	Āghātam	153-4-5	Ācikkheyya	23, 48, 74, 267
Āgatāgamo	160, 171, 480-1-3	Ācarati	71, 137	Ācikkheyyāti	285
Āgatāti	306, 351	Ācariyam	76, 80-1	Ācikkheyyātha	73
Āgatānāgatassa	421	Ācariya (11)	101, 379, 388, 491	Āciṇṇam	74, 221, 305, 351, 431, 502-3-4
Āgatāni	414	Ācariyake	347	Āciṇṇakappena	110
Āgato (5)	39, 55, 100, 380	Ācariyamattesu	275	Ācerakampi	509
Āgatoti	74	Ācariyamhā	89	Ājānāma	415
Āgantabbam	131	Ācariyamhi (6)	76-8, 88	Ājānāmi	267
Āgantu	191	Ācariyavattam	81	Ājānissati	400
Āgantukakilamatho	430	Ācariyavattakathā	73	Ājānissatīti	10-1, 495
Āgantukanimittam	186, 246	Ācariyassa (5)	77, 80-2	Ājāneyyanti	48
Āgantukabhattam	406-8	Ācariyā (4)	87, 385	Ājāneyyāti	11
Āgantukaliṅgam	186, 246	Ācariyāti	379, 380-1	Ājāneyyum	5, 7
Āgantukassa	286	Ācariyupajjhāyā	111, 294	Ājīvakam	11
Āgantukā (10)	145, 158, 187, 244-7	Ācariyupajjhāye	160	Ājīvakā	404-5-6
Āgantukākāram	186, 246	Ācariyupajjhāyesu	89	Ājīvako	11-2
Āgantukā-		Ācariyupajjhāyehi	160	Āṇattā	159, 160
nam (7)	184, 244-6	Ācariyena (5)	81, 417	Āṇattiyeva	89
Āgantukānamussukkam	476	Ācariyesu	86, 275	Āṇattena	158-9
Āgantukuddesam	186, 246	Ācariyehi	385	Āṇatto	389
Āgantuke	187, 247	Ācariyehīti	385	Āṇāpetu	384-6-7-8
Āgantukena	184, 244	Ācariyo (11)	12, 103, 417	Āṇāpetunti	159
Āgantukehi (8)	74, 184, 221, 305, 351	Ācarissati	119	Āṇāpesi (24)	103, 310, 334, 378, 380-8-9
Āgantuko	406	Ācarissanti	110	Ātāpino	2, 499
Āgantugamigilānam	429	Ācamanakumbhiyam	80	Ātāpī	269
Āgantvā (13)	39, 83, 131, 387	Ācamana-		Ātumam	347
Āgamissanti	194	kumbhiyā	61-6, 80-5	Ātumā	347-8
		Ācamanapādūkanti	279		

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ā]	
Ātumāyaṃ	347-8, 350
Ādātabbaṃ	134
Ādātabbo	81
Ādāya (44)	4, 30-6, 51, 65, 347, 376, 410, 506
Ādāyañca	504-5
Ādāyachakkaṃ	356
Ādāyachakka	355
Ādāyapannarasaka	357
Ādāyabhāṇavāro	362
Ādāyamayaṃ	509
Ādāyavārasadisam	360
Ādāyasattakaṃ	354
Ādāyasattaka	353
Ādāyassa	300-1
Ādikalyāṇaṃ	27, 46, 339
Ādicco	344
Ādittam	32-3, 44
Ādittanti	44
Ādittā	44
Āditto	44
Ādinnasatthānaṃ	495
Ādinnadaṇḍānaṃ	495
Ādibrahmacariyayakā	93-7
Ādimetaṃ	141
Ādiyati	134
Ādiyitvā	134
Ādissa	427
Ādīnavam	22, 47, 267, 286, 320
Ādīnavā	322, 409
Ādīnavo	21, 286, 322
Ānantarikassāpi	443
Ānandaṃ (18)	109, 346, 413
Ānanda (16)	109, 346, 413
Ānandassa (7)	110, 345, 411
Ānandena	409, 417
Ānande (19)	109, 413, 511
Ānisaṃsam	22, 47, 267, 320, 408
Ānisaṃsā	315, 322, 407, 410
Ānisaṃso	322

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ā]	
Ānītā	30
Āneñjapattam	271
Ānetvā	161-3, 225
Ānethāti	311, 489, 491
Ānenti	28
Ānema	209
Ānemīti	208
Ānesi	312
Ānesum	265, 491
Āpajjati	510
Āpajjatīti	172
Āpajjanīti	272
Āpajjitvā	141-2, 458, 469, 483
Āpajjissanti	57, 76
Āpajjeyyāti	430
Āpaṇaṃ	342
Āpaṇasālā	196-7
Āpaṇe	169-7, 344
Āpattim (33)	92-4-6-8, 168, 171, 458, 480-4
Āpatti (114)	68, 103-7, 237, 247, 412, 510
Āpattikkhandhānaṃ	141
Āpattinti	135-6, 480-1
Āpattidiṭṭhi	480
Āpattidiṭṭhino	480-4
Āpattidukkaṭṭassa	87, 89
Āpattidukkaṭṭassāti	68, 86-7
Āpattibahulo	443, 456-7, 468
Āpattiyā (34)	92-6, 135, 154, 231, 423, 483, 510
Āpattivuṭṭhānatā	223
Āpattisabhāgā	191
Āpattisāmantā	58, 77
Āpattīti	503-4
Āpannam	478
Āpannā	483
Āpannāti	483

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ā]	
Āpannena	141
Āpanno (20)	168, 170-2, 232, 430, 481
Āpannomhi	506
Āpāthaṃ	271
Āpādentā	192-3
Āpādentāti	192-3
Āpucchimsu	160
Āpucchi	430
Āpuccheyyanti	388
Ābādham	383-7, 418
Ābādhā	101, 130-2
Ābādhāya	18-9
Ābādheṇa	290-1
Ābādhehi	101-3
Ābādho	161-3, 225, 276, 294, 386-8, 407
Ābādhoti	256, 293-4, 311, 410-7
Ābhatāti	301-2
Ābhato	318
Ābhujitvā	32
Āma	134, 169, 231
Āmakamaṃsam	294
Āmakalohitam	294
Āmantetvā	220-2, 499
Āmantesi (80)	14, 50, 70, 161, 290, 390, 400
Āmalakaṃ	293
Āmalakañca	389
Āmalakī	39
Āmalo	137
Āmāvasesam	315
Āmāvuso	42-3, 52, 415, 446
Āmisaṃ	511
Āmisaṃ kho	515
Āmisakhāraṃ	299
Āmisantaro	418
Āmise	505
Āyatanaṃ	323

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ā]		[Ā]		[Ā]	
Āyatanuppādam	271	Ārāmasatā	377	Āropito	321
Āyatim	169, 332	Ārāmasahassāni	377	Āropetum	412
Āyati	231	Ārāmā	377	Āropetunti	412
Āyasmatā	51, 213, 409, 417	Ārāmikaṃ	300	Āropetvā	9, 75, 98, 356- 7, 314, 321, 335, 341, 491
Āyasmato (34)	16-7, 71-2- 6, 110-6-9, 129, 131-2	Ārāmikakulaṃ	302	Ārohitvā	21, 274
Āyasmantaṃ (38)	42-3-6, 50-1, 74, 109, 111, 115, 143	Ārāmikagāmake	301	Ālapimsu	220
Āyasmantañca	497-9	Ārāmikanti	300	Ālapito	411
Āyasmantañyeva	266	Ārāmikasatāni	301	Ālapimhā	222
Āyasmantā	67, 229, 260-1, 334	Ārāmikassa	301, 302	Ālapeyyāma	220-1
Āyasmantānaṃ	18, 42, 54, 110, 498	Ārāmikiniṃ	301	Ālambitvā	37-8
Āyasmante	53, 71, 228-9	Ārāmikiniyā	301	Ālayaratā	5, 7
Āyasmantesu	498	Ārāmikinī	301	Ālayaratāya	5, 7
Āyasmanto (16)	140, 164-5, 223-7-8-9, 260-6, 480	Ārāmikenāti	300	Ālayarāmā	7
Āyasmantoti	141	Ārāmiko	300	Ālayarāmāya	5
Āyasmā (47)	17, 47, 50-1, 70, 109, 110-1-6, 129	Ārāmikoti	300	Ālayasammuditā	5, 7
Āyasmā ca	402, 497	Ārāme (13)	116, 194, 220, 290, 327, 348, 351, 377, 402	Ālayasammuditāya	5, 7
Āyasmāpi	74, 143, 497, 498	Ārāmo	195-7-8, 221, 351	Ālimpetvā	296
Āyāmahanti	38	Ārāmoti	405	Ālepaṃ	385-7
Āyāmena	412	Ārodhāpeti	48	Ālepena	383, 428
Āyuraṃ	315, 408	Ārodhāpesi	306, 311-6, 327, 334, 340-1, 344	Ālokasandhikaṇṇa- bhāgā	60-5, 79, 84
Āyuñca	315	Ārocetabbā	176-7-8-9, 181-2-3	Ālokiteṇa	50-2
Āraññikā	351	Ārocetabbo	174	Āloko	15-6
Āraññikena	126	Āroceti	162-4	Āvattā	401-2
Āraddhavīriyā	268	Ārocetuñca	191	Āvatto	1-2-3, 474
Āraddhavīriyo	91-5, 112-4	Ārocetūti	50	Āvaraṇaṃ	117-8
Āraddhāti	318	Ārocetha	140	Āvasathāgāraṃ	321
Ārādhako	99	Ārocesi (20)	10-1, 39, 103-9, 110-6, 134, 304, 310	Āvahāpeyyuraṃ	206
Ārādhaniyasmim	101	Ārocesuṃ (111)	55, 68, 71-3-4-5-6, 86-7-9	Āvāsaṃ (25)	193, 213-4-5-6-7-8, 259, 260, 419
Ārādhāpetvā	491	Āroceyyāthāti	300	Āvāsa-apalibodho	373
Ārādheti	256	Ārocassaṭṭi	161, 491	Āvāsanimittaṃ	185, 245
Ārāmaṃ (12)	50, 107, 117, 307-8, 310, 328, 395, 404-5	Ārocehi	111, 225, 405	Āvāsapalibodho	373
Ārāmanti	50	Ārocehi	163	Āvāsā (35)	147, 160-1, 171, 187-8-9, 232, 247-8, 453-6-7, 466
Ārāmatthu	195-6-8	Āropitā	335	Āvāsikalīṅgaṃ	185, 245

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ā]	
Āvāsikā (25)	158-9, 172-3-4-5-6-7-8-9, 180
Āvāsikākāraṃ	185, 245
Āvāsikānaṃ	184-5, 194, 244-5
Āvāsikuddesaṃ	185, 245
Āvāsike	184-7, 233, 246-7
Āvāsikena	184, 191, 244, 260
Āvāsikehi	184-5, 244-5, 259, 260
Āvāsiko	430
Āvāse (55)	145-6-7, 152-6, 160-1, 166-7, 171-2, 173-4
Āvāsesu	213-4, 416
Āvāso	161, 187-8-9, 193, 247-8-9, 430
Āvi	191, 498
Āvikatā	141-1
Āvikareyya	142
Āvikareyyāti	141
Āvikātabbā	141-2
Āvikātabbāti	142
Āvikātunti	155
Āviceva	498
Āviñchanti	399
Āvilāni ca	500
Āvisantipi	207
Āvuṭāti	6, 7, 8
Āvuso (82)	11, 54, 108, 209, 308, 413, 501
Āvusovādena	13
Āveṇikaṃ	101
Āsanaṃ (28)	12, 63, 159, 220, 499
Āsanantarikāya	486
Āsanāni	321

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ā]	
Āsane (29)	13, 115, 266, 301, 405, 498
Āsanena	59, 64, 78, 83
Āsanesu	223-4
Āsanneva	351
Āsandiṃ	280
Āsandi	281
Āsavehi	20-3-4, 45, 268
Āsādanāpekkho	317
Āsādoḷasaṃ	366
Āsāya (8)	362, 376
Āsāvachedi	375
Āsāvachedikā	353
Āsāvachediko	363-4-5- 6-7-8-9
Āsaḷhiyā	192
Āsiṃ	476
Āsiñcanti	296
Āsiñci	417
Āsiñcitabbaṃ	61-6, 80-5
Āsittam	382
Āsivisassa	33
Āsiviso	32
Āsum	324
Āhamsu	107, 301
Āha	51-3, 489
Āhacca	116
Āhañchaṃ	12
Āhaṭā	162, 227
Āhaṭo	164, 437
Āhaṭakappānaṃ	403
Āhara	369, 370-1, 417
Āharahattho	38
Āharāti	379
Āhari	137, 417
Aharitvā	36-7, 168, 231
Āhariyatūti	310
Āhariyanti	336
Āhariyittha	312

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ā]	
Āhariyissatīti	310
Āhāraṃ	118
Āharatthañca	290-1
Āhāranti	305
Āhāro	290-1
Āhiṇḍatha	347
Āhiṇḍantā	30, 281, 302
Āhiṇḍanti	347
Āhiṇḍanto (11)	268, 309, 403, 417
Āhiṇḍantomhi	380
Āhiṇḍitvā	379
Āhu	510
Āhundarikameva	138
Āhundarikavatthu	110
Āhundarikā	110
Āḷakathālikam	337-8
Āḷārassa	10
Āḷaro	10-1, 137
Āḷindam	346
[I]	
Iṅgha (9)	32, 171, 383
Iṅghāvuso	120
Iccetaṃ (9)	135, 227, 260
Icchati (9)	388, 487
Icchanti	193, 264
Icchatāvuso	111
Icchāpakato	135
Icchāma-	
haṃ (9)	42, 379, 491
Icchāmi (18)	194, 201, 407
Icchimsu	70
Icchitabbake	476
Iccheyyāsi	381
Iṭṭhā	272
Iṇā	138
Iṇāyikaṃ	106
Iṇāyikavatthu	106
Iṇāyiko	106
Itarassa	50
Itarītarenapāham	392

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[I]		[I]		[I]	
Iti	375	Idheva	34	Imesaṃyeva	498
Itipi	45	Idhevimaṃ (19)	354, 365, 372	Imesu	16
Itibhavābhavakathaṃ	276	Iddhañceva	377	Imehi (24)	29, 91-6, 504
Itiha	6	Iddhā	377	Iriyāpathadubbalo	478
Ito	14, 351	Iddhānubhāvaṃ	338	Iriyāpathasampannaṃ	50
Ittaro	111	Iddhānubhāvaṃ'ti	338	Iriyāpathasampanno	50
Itthattāyāti	20, 269	Iddhānubhāvo (6)	40	Iriyāya	13
Itthantarena	280	Iddhānubhāvoti	302	Isayo	343
Itthannāmaṃ (14)	71, 397	Iddhābhisaṅkhāraṃ	22	Isiṃ	33
Itthannāma	131	Iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ	36, 302	Isi	137
Itthannāmassa (12)	71, 336, 398	Iddhipāṭihāriyena	34	Isibhaṭṭo	414
Itthannāmāya (3)	69	Iddhimato	33	Isipatanaṃ	12
Itthannāmena (3)	71	Iddhimā	32	Isipatane	11, 403
Itthannāmo (15)	71, 131, 398, 407	Iddhiyā	440, 477	Issariyādhipaccaṃ	265
Itthāgāraṇca (3)	102	Indriyabhāvanā	408	Iha	7
Itthiṃ	30	Indriyānaṇca	269	[Ī]	
Itthikathaṃ	276	Indriyāni	1	Īsaṃ	326
Itthiyāti	30	Imaṃ (45)	2, 3, 4, 52, 70, 169, 339, 494, 501	Īsādantassa	500
Itthiyuttaṃ	280	Imamhā	262	Īsāya	326
Itthiyuttenapi	280	Imamhi (8)	138, 479	[U]	
Itthisatāni	383	Imassa (21)	42, 256, 465, 494	Ukkaṃ (1)	276
Itthi	208, 378	Imassa kho	387	Ukkaḍḍhituṃ (1)	219
Idaṃ (27)	5, 39, 43, 345	Imasmim (12)	16, 20, 98, 345, 402	Ukkaḍḍhitukāmo (1)	193
Idaṇca	402	Imā	5, 497	Ukkaṇṭhitarūpā (1)	351
Idapaccayaṭṭapaṭicca-samuppādo	5	Imā kho	485	Ukkantivā (1)	311
Idamavoca (3)	6	Imāni (11)	53, 352, 416	Ukkaṇṭhitaḍḍakāpi (2)	305-6
Idampi	5	Imāya	55	Ukkalā (1)	4
Idāni (8)	54	Imāhaṃ	101, 409	Ukkāsitasaddaṃ (4)	185-6, 245-6
Idāni ca	495	Imāhi	316, 408	Ukkāsivitvā (1)	346
Idāneva (3)	258	Iminā (9)	34, 492	Ukkujjeyya(4)	23, 48, 267, 320
Idha (137)	5, 70, 139, 164, 173, 180-6, 200-9, 241, 317, 463, 510	Iminā ca	494	Ukkuṭikaṃ (18)	29, 98, 131, 223, 232
Idha pana	453	Imināpāhaṃ	333	Ukkoṭati (1)	259
Idhānanda	391	Imināyaṃ	387	Ukkoṭanakaṃ (1)	259
Idhāhaṃ (11)	39, 406, 416	Ime (41)	48, 150, 385, 470, 500-1	Ukkhittaṃ (1)	485
Idhūpasaṅkantāni	266	Ime kho	483	Ukkhittakāmaṃ (3)	481-2, 506
Idhekaccassa	270	Imepi	473-5	Ukkhittakacatuttho (1)	440
		Imesaṃ	110, 205	Ukkhittakapaṇcama (1)	441
				Ukkhittakavatthūni (1)	135
				Ukkhittakavāso (1)	190

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[U]**

Ukkhittakassa (4)	190, 250, 442, 506
Ukkhittakāpi (1)	423
Ukkhittako (8)	162, 225-6, 424, 506
Ukkhittānuvattakā (6)	480-3-5, 506-7
Ukkhittānuvattakānam (1)	484
Ukkhittānuvattake (3)	481-2, 506
Ukkhittāpattidassane (1)	477
Ukkhitto (5)	431, 476, 480-1, 506
Ukkhitto ca (2)	506-7
Ukkhittomhi (1)	506
Ukkhipati (3)	445-8, 485
Ukkhipatekakam (1)	476
Ukkhipatekako (1)	476
Ukkhipanti (1)	434
Ukkhipāmāti (1)	430
Ukkhipimsu (2)	480-1
Ukkhipi (2)	13, 476
Ukkhipitabbam (1)	428
Ukkhipitabbo (3)	135-6, 482
Ukkhipitabboti (1)	483
Ukkhipitthāti (1)	433
Ukkhipimhā (1)	433
Ukkhipissati (1)	433
Ukkhipissathāti (1)	433
Ukkhipissanti (1)	484
Ukkhipissāma (2)	482-3
Ukkhepakā (6)	481-2-4-5, 506-7
Ukkhepakānam (1)	480
Ukkhepake (3)	480-2, 506
Ukkhepakchi (2)	481-2
Ukkhepako (1)	484
Ukkhepanā (1)	478
Ukkhepanīyam (7)	62, 80-6, 201-3

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[U]**

Ukkhepanīyakammaṁ (16)	448, 452, 464, 470-9
Ukkhepanīyakammakato (6)	458, 464-5, 474-5
Ukkhepanīyakammakathā (2)	458-9
Ukkhepanīyakammapaṭṭipassaddhikathā (4)	464-5, 474-5
Ukkhepanīyakammavivādakathā (2)	469, 470
Ukkhepanīyakammārahassa (6)	448, 450-1-2-3
Ukkhepanīyassa (3)	465, 474-5
Uklāpaṁ (6)	61-6, 80, 158, 191
Uklāpā (4)	61-6, 80-5
Uklāpo (12)	58, 63, 77, 82-5
Uggacchati (1)	290
Uggacchi (1)	381
Uggato (3)	252, 335-6
Uggamanakāle (3)	487-8-9
Uggahitam (1)	306
Uggahitapaṭṭiggaṇā (1)	335
Uggahitapaṭṭiggaṇhitakam (1)	335
Uggahetunti (1)	157
Uggahetvā (1)	428
Uccāpārutā (1)	394
Uccāram (1)	418
Uccārampi (2)	276, 294
Uccāretvā (1)	417
Uccāropi (2)	386-7
Uccāvaca (3)	295-6, 428
Uccāvacaṇi (4)	99, 100, 296, 393
Uccāsaddam (1)	336
Uccāsaddā (3)	56-7, 76
Uccāsaddo (2)	276, 336
Uccāsayanamahāsayanā (1)	117
Uccāsayanamahāsayanāni (2)	280-1
Uccinatha (1)	103
Ucchaṅgepi (1)	319

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[U]**

Ucchinnaṁ (1)	326
Ucchinnamūlā (1)	325
Ucchurasanti (1)	344
Ucchedaṁ (1)	331
Ucchedavādo (2)	330-1
Ucchedāya (2)	330-1
Uñchena (1)	335
Ujurm (1)	32
Ujjalantu (1)	137
Ujjaliyantu (1)	40
Ujjaliyimisu (2)	40, 43
Ujjaliyissanti (1)	40
Ujjaletum (1)	40
Ujjaletunti (1)	40
Ujjenim (1)	387
Ujjo (1)	126
Ujjhāyati (4)	103, 194, 213, 317
Ujjhāyantānam (12)	55, 76, 110, 193, 485
Ujjhāyantassa (2)	194, 213
Ujjhāyanti (40)	54, 105-9, 274, 485
Ujjhāyantiyā (1)	213
Ujjhitvā (1)	396
Uṭṭhāya (3)	63, 77, 82
Uṭṭhāyanā (44)	24, 139, 316, 408, 509
Uṭṭhemi (3)	7-8-9
Uṭṭhehi (1)	386
Uṭṭhāpetum (1)	110
Uṇham (7)	3, 54-9, 64, 83
Uṇhākāle (4)	61-6, 80-5
Uṇhassa (1)	109
Uṇhe (6)	58-9, 64, 77, 83
Uṇhena (4)	59, 64, 78, 83

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[U]		[U]		[U]	
Uṇhenapi (1)	212	Udakacikkhalle (1)	351	Udāyissa (1)	155
Uṇhodakaṃ (1)	391	Udakato vā (1)	324	Udāyī (1)	155
Utukālaṃ (1)	414	Udakanimittaṃ (1)	144	Udāharitabbāṃ (1)	253
Utuddhaṭṭānaṃ (1)	403	Udakanissekaṃ (2)	186, 246	Udāhareyya (1)	258
Utunī (2)	382-3	Udakantarāyo (2)	152, 252	Udāhu (6)	46, 143, 298
Utuppamaṇaṃ (1)	133	Udakampi (1)	41		398, 411
Utumhi (1)	429	Udakamaṇikaṃ (1)	321	Udicchare (1)	33
Uttamaṇca (2)	390-2	Udakamaṇiko (1)	321	Udukkhalaṃ (1)	294
Uttamadamaṭṭhasama-		Udakavāhako (1)	41	Udenassa (1)	194
tham (1)	285	Udakasaṅgahe (1)	351	Udenena (1)	194
Uttarakurum (1)	36-7	Udakasambhinnāṃ (1)	304	Udeno (1)	194
Uttaratūti (1)	38	Udakassa (1)	119	Udosito (2)	196-7
Uttarantassa (1)	398	Udakasāṭṭhika (1)	429	Uddacammaka-	
Uttarāsaṅgassa (1)	413	Udakasāṭṭhikaṃ (2)	406-7	parikkhaṭṭā (1)	274
Uttarā (4)	61-6, 79, 85	Udakasāṭṭhikanti (1)	408	Uddānaṃ (2)	137, 376
Uttarāya (2)	271, 288	Udakasuddhikā (3)	285-7-8	Uddānā (1)	191
Uttarāsaṅgo (1)	403	Udakānuggatāni (2)	9, 10	Uddiṭṭham (11)	173-8,
Uttarāsaṅgaṃ (24)	6, 98, 131, 231, 488	Udakukkhepā (1)	150		180-1-2-3
Uttarāsaṅgena (2)	311, 353	Udakukkhepo (1)	191	Uddiṭṭhamatte (11)	174,
Uttarāḷumpam (1)	399	Udake (10)	9, 42, 220, 319, 499		180-1-2-3
Uttariṃ (1)	288	Udakena (9)	10, 65, 84, 207, 410	Uddiṭṭhama-	
Uttaritu (1)	428	Udakepi (4)	59, 65, 78, 83	ttepi (2)	144, 158
Uttaritikāmo (1)	398	Udako (2)	11, 137	Uddisatu (2)	156-7
Uttarivā (5)	41, 59, 65, 78, 83	Udaggaṅgacittaṃ (3)	22-3, 320	Uddisanti (15)	142, 177,
Uttarimanussa-		Udaggaṅgacitte (2)	47, 267		180-2-3
dhammaṃ (3)	135, 266, 302	Udaggaṅgā (4)	332, 392-3, 405	Uddisamānā (1)	155
Uttarimanussa-		Udaggaṅgā (5)	22, 100-1, 311, 381	Uddisāpetabbo (1)	78
dhammo (1)	135	Udapādi (21)	3, 18, 139, 290, 499	Uddisāpetukāmo (1)	78
Uttariyati (1)	399	Udapānasālā (4)	195-6-7-8	Uddisimsu (1)	172
Uttarissati (1)	325	Udapāno (4)	195-6-7-8	Uddisitabbaṃ (18)	140,
Uttareyyanti (2)	37-8	Udaraṃ (1)	137		173-7, 182, 190
Uttasantipi (1)	104	Udaracchaviṃ	387	Uddisitabbanti (1)	507
Uttānaṃ (1)	381	Udaravātābādho (1)	304	Uddisitabbo (1)	59
Uttāniṃ (2)	141-2	Udarassa (1)	73	Uddisitukāmo (1)	59
Uttānī (1)	141	Udānaṃ (7)	2, 17, 286, 325, 500	Uddisituṃ (3)	140,
Uttāno (2)	384-5	Udānesi (8)	2, 17, 286, 325, 500		152, 168
Uttiṭṭhapattaṃ (3)	56-7, 76			Uddisitunti (2)	142, 167
Utrasto (1)	493			Uddisitvā (1)	151
Udakaṃ (17)	10, 59, 82, 417, 425			Uddisiyamāne (2)	172-3
Udakakoṭṭhakanti (1)	297			Uddisissati (2)	262-3
				Uddisissāmi (1)	110
				Uddisissāmīti (1)	144

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[U]

Uddiseyya (8)	140-3, 152, 189, 190
Uddiseyyāma (1)	260
Uddiseyyaṃ (1)	168
Uddissa (7)	11, 51, 194-7, 350
Uddissakaṃ (1)	334
Uddissakataṃ (1)	334
Uddissamāne (5)	169, 177, 178-9, 180
Uddissamānepi (2)	144, 158
Uddekaṃ (1)	388
Uddesaṃ (1)	278
Uddesakānaṃ (8)	173-7, 179, 181-3
Uddesabhataṃ (2)	73, 133
Uddese (1)	80
Uddesena (2)	63, 82
Uddeso (1)	191
Uddhaccāya (1)	269
Uddharati (3)	220-2, 499
Uddharāma	388
Uddharitabbaṃ (8)	58, 63, 77, 82-3
Uddharitabbā (1)	104
Uddharitunti (1)	412
Uddhareyya (2)	220-2
Uddhalomim (1)	280
Uddhalomikā (1)	281
Uddhaste (2)	401-2
Undūrehi (2)	148, 396
Undūrehipi (1)	302
Undriyati (1)	206
Upakaṃ (1)	11
Upakatthāya (2)	211, 351
Upakaṇṇake (1)	334
Upako (3)	11-2, 137
Upagacchanti (3)	212, 259, 262
Upagacchimsu (6)	128, 220, 259, 351, 419
Upagacchimhā (2)	221, 351
Upagacchissati (1)	406

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[U]

Upagaccheyya (2)	193, 212
Upagaccheyyunti (1)	194
Upagatā (1)	259
Upagatānaṃ (1)	333
Upagatānampi (1)	501
Upagatāni (1)	381-2
Upagatoti (1)	333
Upagantabbaṃ (2)	193, 212
Upagantabbanti (1)	192
Upagantabbā (1)	192
Upagantum (2)	193, 219
Upagantukāmo (1)	211
Upagantunti (2)	192, 211
Upagantvā (3)	192-3-4
Upacikāmajjhe (1)	428
Upacikāhi (2)	396-9
Upacchijjati (6)	363-5-6-8-9
Upacchinnā (1)	374
Upajānāmetassa (1)	382
Upajāyate (1)	316
Upajivitum (1)	379
Upajjhaṃ (1)	130
Upajjhāyaṃ (3)	57, 61-2
Upajjhāyamattesu (1)	275
Upajjhāyamūlakaṃ (1)	101
Upajjhāyamhā (1)	89
Upajjhāyamhi (7)	57, 68-9, 70
Upajjhāyavattabhāṇa- vāro (1)	73
Upajjhāyassa (13)	58, 62, 98, 104, 293
Upajjhāya (3)	68, 75, 118
Upajjhāye (2)	118, 138
Upajjhāyena (14)	64-7, 89, 129, 133
Upajjhāyesu (3)	68, 76, 275
Upajjhāyo (13)	57, 61, 69, 284, 418
Upajjhāyoti (3)	130-1-2
Upaññātaṃ (2)	51-2
Upaṭṭhapetvā (1)	32

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[U]

Upaṭṭhapessati (1)	57
Upaṭṭhaha (1)	387
Upaṭṭhahantā (2)	102, 294
Upaṭṭhahāti (1)	492
Upaṭṭhahimsu (4)	11, 102-3, 419
Upaṭṭhahiyamāno (1)	419
Upaṭṭhahissati (1)	417
Upaṭṭhahissanti (1)	102
Upaṭṭhahissatha (1)	417
Upaṭṭhahissāmi (5)	199, 201-3-4-5
Upaṭṭhahemāti (1)	419
Upaṭṭhaheyya (1)	417
Upaṭṭhaheyyum (1)	417
Upaṭṭhakaṃ (1)	208
Upaṭṭhakakulaṃ (3)	110-6, 307
Upaṭṭhakañca (1)	429
Upaṭṭhako (1)	265
Upaṭṭhākoti (1)	417
Upaṭṭhātabbo (2)	63-7, 86, 417
Upaṭṭhātum (3)	92-6, 418
Upaṭṭhānasālā (9)	61-6, 80, 195-8
Upaṭṭhānasālāya (2)	168, 230
Upaṭṭhāpetabbaṃ (5)	61-6, 80-5, 160
Upaṭṭhāpetabbanti (1)	159
Upaṭṭhāpetabbā (2)	110-6
Upaṭṭhāpetabbo (11)	90-2-5, 160, 418
Upaṭṭhāpeti (11)	214, 220, 499, 500
Upaṭṭhāpenti (2)	159, 160
Upaṭṭhāpetum (4)	92-6, 116-7
Upaṭṭhāpetvā (2)	168, 230
Upaṭṭhāpema (1)	499
Upaṭṭhāpeyya (6)	110, 160, 220-1-2
Upaṭṭhāpeyyaṃ (1)	160
Upaṭṭhāpesum (1)	14

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[U]		[U]		[U]	
Upaṭṭhāpessati (1)	76	Upanikkhipi (5)	37-8	Upasampanno (4)	71-2, 129
Upaṭṭhitassati (5)	91-5, 114-2, 409	Upanikkhipitabbaṃ (9)	58-9	Upasampannoti (1)	129
Upaṭṭhitassatissa (1)	410	Upanikkhipiyeyya (2)	220-2	Upasampadaṃ (18)	72, 98-9, 131
Upaṭṭhentīti (1)	417	Upanighamsantiyo (1)	282	Upasampadanti (5)	17-8, 42
Upaṭṭhithatha (1)	342	Upanisīditvā (3)	337-8	Upasampadā (10)	17-8, 42-3, 54
Upatisso (2)	54, 137	Upanissāya (1)	150	Upasampadā-kammaṃ (1)	133
Upadaṃsenti (1)	485	Upapajjati (2)	322	Upasampadā-pekkhā (3)	28, 129
Upadaṃsessanti (2)	485-6	Upari (1)	479	Upasampadāpekkhe (2)	28, 130
Upadaṃsessāma (1)	486	Uparikhādanīyepi (3)	56-7	Upasampadā-pekkhena (1)	72
Upaddutaṃ (1)	21	Uparipāṇīyepi (2)	57, 76	Upasampadā-pekkho (6)	71-2, 129
Upadhāreti (1)	379	Uparipāsādavara-gato (1)	491	Upasampadā-raham (5)	449, 450, 451
Upadhāremi (1)	379	Uparibhojanepi (3)	56, 76	Upasampadārahassa (3)	453
Upadhāvanti (2)	110, 212	Uparimuddhāni (1)	3	Upasampadāvidhi (1)	130
Upadhāvitvā (1)	109	Uparisāyanīyepi (3)	56-7, 76	Upasampādithāti (1)	71
Upadhisaṅkhaye (1)	54	Upalāpetabbo (1)	60	Upasampā-detabbaṃ (8)	90-1-2-3
Upadhīsu (1)	46	Upalāleyyuraṃ (1)	160	Upasampāde-tabbachakka (1)	94
Upaḍḍhaṃ (2)	416, 427	Upaviṃsanaṃ (Syā) (1)	349	Upasampādetabbachakka-cuddasavāro (1)	98
Upaḍḍhakāsīnaṃ (1)	393	Upaviṃsanī (Sī) (1)	349	Upasampādetabba-pañcaka (1)	90
Upaḍḍhapaṭivīsaṃ (1)	398	Upavisanī (1)	349	Upasampādetabbapañca-kaṣoḷasavāro (1)	94
Upaḍḍhaphāsukā (1)	104	Upasaṃharatha (1)	327	Upasampādetabbā (1)	161
Upaḍḍhāmalakaṇca (1)	389	Upasaggo (2)	42-3	Upasampādetabbo (11)	29, 71-2-4-5
Upaḍḍho (1)	416	Upasaṅkamati (2)	12-322	Upasampādeteti (9)	71-2, 132-3
Upananda (3)	214, 415-6	Upasaṅkamanti (2)	139, 140	Upasampādetuṃ (2)	71-2
Upanandaṃ (1)	214	Upasaṅkami (1)	104	Upasampādetunti (3)	74-5, 129
Upanandassa (5)	110-9	Upasaṅkamituṃ (3)	221, 328	Upasampādetvā (4)	134-5
Upanandena (1)	213	Upasaṅkamitvā (131)	3, 4, 5, 22, 34	Upasampādettha (1)	71
Upanando (5)	213, 307	Upasaṅkamissati (4)	35-6	Upasampādetthāti (1)	29
Upanandoti (1)	307	Upasaṅkamissanti (1)	35	Upasampā-denti (3)	74-5, 109
Upanayhanti (1)	496	Upasaṅkamissasi (1)	340	Upasampā-dentena (2)	73, 130
Upanāmetabbā (3)	58, 63, 77	Upasaṅkameyyaṃ (3)	328-9	Upasampādemīti (1)	70
Upanāmetabbo (4)	58, 64	Upasamāya (1)	14	Upasampādeyya (7)	71-2, 7, 109
Upanāmeti (1)	418	Upasampajja (2)	13-4, 269	Upasampādesi (1)	72
Upanāmenti (3)	56-7	Upasampajjitukāmā (1)	203		
Upanāmeyyanti (1)	316	Upasampajjitukāmo (1)	204		
Upanāmesi (7)	304-8	Upasampajjissāmi (1)	129		
Upanāmesuṃ (1)	5	Upasampajjissāmīti (1)	129		
Upanāmessanti (4)	56	Upasampannasama-nantarā (2)	71-4		
Upanikkhitthā (1)	38	Upasampannā (2)	130-8		
Upanikkhipati (3)	220, 499	Upasampannena (2)	134-5		
Upanikkhipanti (1)	342				

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhanko**[U]**

Upasampādesum (5)	72, 102-3-4
Upasampādessatīti (1)	28
Upasampādessati (2)	75, 109
Upasampādechīti (1)	70
Upasiṅghatu (1)	390
Upasenam (1)	74
Upaseno (1)	74
Upasobhati (2)	377-8
Upasobhanti (1)	377
Upassaṭṭham (1)	21
Upādānam (1)	1
Upādānakkhayassa (1)	270
Upādānanirodho (1)	1
Upādānapaccayā (1)	131
Upādāya (6)	131-2-4
Upādāyāti (3)	72, 132, 486
Upāyāschī (1)	44
Upāyena (7)	103-8, 110, 120, 156
Upāli (11)	108, 138, 448-9, 450
Upālidārakavatthu (1)	108
Upālidārako (1)	108
Upāliparipucchato (1)	511
Upālipucchābhānavāro (1)	453
Upāliṣṣa (1)	168
Upāsakam (6)	23, 48, 312, 320, 333
Upāsakattam (1)	47
Upāsakassa (6)	194, 256, 284, 311
Upāsakā (4)	5, 323, 500-1
Upāsake (7)	5, 267, 321-2
Upāsakena (4)	194-5-6, 206
Upāsakesu (1)	323
Upāsakhe (1)	501
Upāsako (7)	23, 194, 219

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhanko**[U]**

Upāsikam (3)	310-1-2
Upāsikā (4)	25, 310-1-2
Upāsikāya (4)	194-7, 256, 310
Upāsikāyo (1)	25
Upāhanam (2)	77, 276
Upāhanan'ti (1)	272
Upāhanapapphoṭana-saddam (2)	186, 246
Upāhanā (3)	58, 272-3-4
Upāhanāyo (3)	272-3-5
Upāhanāsu (1)	214
Upeti (5)	214-5-6-7-8
Upenti (1)	219
Uposatham (38)	140-3-4-5-6, 156
Uposathakammam (4)	151-6, 160-1
Uposatha-kammanti (2)	140-3
Uposathakammāni (1)	151
Uposathakammānīti (1)	150
Uposathakaraṇam (1)	187
Uposathakkhandhaka (1)	139
Uposathakkhandhako (2)	190-1
Uposathaggampi (1)	276
Uposathappamukham (1)	146
Uposathappamukhasa (1)	147
Uposathabhedādi (1)	150
Uposathassa (1)	170
Uposathā (2)	219, 150
Uposathāgāram (3)	145-6, 158
Uposathāgārassa (1)	146
Uposathāgārāni (2)	145-6
Uposathāgāre (1)	159
Uposathāti (1)	150
Uposathikam (2)	73, 133

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhanko**[U]**

Uposathe (2)	142, 256
Uposatho (13)	161-2-4-5
Uppajjati (7)	44-5, 348, 367-8
Uppajjimsu (2)	392-3
Uppajji (2)	428-9
Uppajjiyethāti (2)	63, 82
Uppajjissati (2)	213-4
Uppajjissatīti (1)	461
Uppaṇḍiyamānā (1)	407
Uppaṇḍuppaṇḍukajātam (1)	70
Uppaṇḍuppaṇḍukajātā (3)	290-1
Uppaṇḍuppaṇḍukajāte (1)	291
Uppaṇḍuppaṇḍukajāto (3)	70, 386-7
Uppaṇḍetīti (1)	309
Uppaṇḍenti (2)	382-3
Uppaṇḍesu (1)	407
Uppannam (25)	37-8, 61-6, 80-5, 92
Uppannanti (2)	415-6
Uppannā (9)	61-6, 80-5, 199, 201
Uppannānam (1)	109
Uppannāni (2)	393, 415
Uppanno (3)	393, 487-8
Uppalahattham (1)	390
Uppalahatthāni (1)	390
Uppalahatthehi (1)	428
Uppalāni (1)	9, 10
Uppaliniyam (1)	9
Uppāṭetvā (2)	384-7
Uppādāya (1)	427
Uppādo (1)	374
Ubbandhitvā (1)	387
Ubbālāhā (2)	206-7
Ubbālho (1)	501
Ubbiggo (1)	493
Ubbijjantipi (1)	104

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[U]	
Ubbhaṇḍite (3)	401-2, 429
Ubbhataṃ (10)	353-4-5-6-7-9
Ubbhārassatṭhamā-tikā (1)	374
Ubbhārāya (1)	353
Ubbhārāyāti (2)	414-5
Ubbhidaṃ (1)	293
Ubhato (1)	399
Ubhatopasannā (1)	310
Ubhatobyañjanakacatuttho (1)	440
Ubhatobyañjanakapañcamo (1)	441
Ubhatobyañjanakavatthu (1)	124
Ubhatobyañjanakaviso (1)	442
Ubhatobyañjanakassa (3)	190, 250, 443
Ubhatobyañjanakāpi (1)	423
Ubhatobyañjanakupajjhāyena (1)	124
Ubhatobyañjanako (7)	124, 162-3-4, 225-6, 424
Ubhatobyañjano (1)	477
Ubhatolohitakupadhānanti (1)	281
Ubhatosaṃghassa (1)	427
Ubhayattha (1)	145
Ubhayassa (1)	510
Ubhayāni (6)	93-7-8, 112-3
Ubhayena (1)	476
Ubhinnaṃ (2)	32-3
Ubho (6)	14, 191, 261-3-4
Ummaggaṃ (1)	12
Ummattakasammutiṃ (2)	165-6
Ummattakasammuti (2)	165-6
Ummattakasammutiya (1)	166
Ummattakassa (3)	165-6, 442
Ummattakā (1)	165
Ummattakāpi (1)	427

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[U]	
Ummattako (9)	162-3-4-5-6, 225
Ummihantipi (1)	109
Ummujjananimujjanampi (1)	41
Ummujjantipi (1)	41
Ummujjitvā (1)	266
Uyyānaṃ (2)	49, 50
Uyyojetvā (3)	22, 39, 40
Uyyojesi (2)	265, 323
Urassa (1)	108
Uruvelaṃ (1)	137
Uruvelakassapaṃ (6)	32-9, 40-3
Uruvelakassapassa (9)	32-4-5-6-7
Uruvelakassape (1)	46
Uruvelakassapo (11)	31-2-4-5-6-8-9, 41-2-3-6-7
Uruvelavāsi (1)	46
Uruvelā (2)	30-1
Uruvelāyaṃ (4)	1, 11, 31, 43
Ullapati (1)	135
Ullapitabbo (1)	135
Ullapitvā (1)	135
Ullikhi (1)	374
Ullikhitamattena (1)	352
Ullumpatu (3)	72, 131-2
Ullumpatupasampadā (1)	138
Ulūkapakkhaṃ (1)	421
Ullokā (4)	60-5, 79, 84
Ullokesi (1)	23
Usīraṃ (1)	292
Usīraddhajo nāma (1)	288
Ussankī (1)	493
Ussannaṃ (2)	397, 428
Ussannā (1)	101
Ussanno (1)	320
Ussavo (1)	301
Ussahati (6)	59, 64-5, 78, 83, 117

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[U]	
Ussahatīti (1)	311
Ussahanti (1)	400
Ussahāmi (3)	129, 400, 493
Ussāretvā (4)	41, 64, 77, 82
Ussārettabbaṃ (1)	58
Ussāvanantikaṃ (2)	336-7
Ussāho (3)	73, 133, 404
Ussukampi (1)	430
Ussukkaṃ (18)	61-2-3-6-7, 80-1-2-5-6, 200
Ussure (1)	407
Usūyanti (1)	340
Usūyā (1)	55
Uhaññīti (4)	60-5, 79, 84
Uhadanti (1)	109
Uḷāraṃ (1)	345
Uḷāro (1)	17
Uḷumpaṃ (1)	325
[Ū]	
Ūnadasavaggena	74
Ūnadasavassena	75
Ūnadasavasso (4)	94-6-7
Ūnapañcavasso	113-4
Ūnapannarasavassaṃ	110
Ūnapannarasavasso	110
Ūnavīsativassaṃ	109
Ūnavīsativasso	109, 129
Ūruṃ	311
Ūrumaṃsaṃ	311
[E]	
Ekam (13)	32, 146, 161, 195, 225, 385, 390, 421
Ekamiyeva (4)	337-9, 394
Ekamaṃsaṃ (25)	6, 47, 72, 98, 115, 131, 169, 223, 286, 488, 509
Ekakaṃ	134
Ekako (4)	138, 168, 230
Ekakova	138
Ekaggacitto	141
Ekagghano (2)	271-2

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[E]	
Ekaccassa (3)	62, 81, 442
Ekaccā	191
Ekaccānaṃ	57
Ekaccāya (10)	175, 182, 236, 240-3
Ekacciyaṃ	40
Ekacciyanti	403
Ekacciyo	403
Ekacīvaro (2)	401
Ekacce (11)	105, 257, 319, 383, 395, 494
Ekaccena (2)	62, 81
Ekacco	81
Ekacchane (2)	483-4
Ekajjhaṃ (3)	147, 262, 507
Ekañca (3)	337-8, 498
Ekatiṭṭhe	407
Ekato (11)	131, 185, 245, 296, 400, 428
Ekatova	109
Ekattako	314-5
Ekattha	146
Ekanahutaṃ	47
Ekantapari-	
puṇṇaṃ (2)	267, 283
Ekantapari-	
suddhaṃ (2)	267, 283
Ekantalomiṃ	280
Ekantalomikā	281
Ekapalāsikaṃ (2)	272, 288
Ekapalāsikāsu	272
Ekapallaṅkena (3)	1-3-4
Ekapuggale	141-2
Ekabhataṃ	284
Ekabhikkhussa	405
Ekamantaṃ (76)	3, 35, 49, 59, 65, 74, 83, 103, 130, 143, 164, 221, 258, 300, 311, 321, 351, 345, 391, 404
Ekapuggalo	445
Ekamekaṃ (4)	316-7, 342

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[E]	
Ekamekassa (5)	108, 316, 342
Ekamekena	318
Ekarattaṃ	32
Ekavassāpi	74
Ekavasso	74
Ekavassohaṃ	286
Ekavācikaṃ (4)	250-2-3
Ekavācikāya	253-4
Ekavihāre	286
Ekasaṃghātampi	487
Ekasataṃ	350, 376
Ekasatañca	138
Ekasatapañcasattati	244
Ekasatapañcasattati-	
tikanayato	183
Ekasmiṃ	146, 425
Ekassa	30, 168, 231
Ekaseyyaṃ	284
Ekādasanahutānaṃ	47
Ekādasannaṃ	477
Ekādhippāyaṃ	416
Ekānussāvane	129
Ekāya	437
Ekāvāso	143-4
Ekāvāsoti	143-4
Ekāhaṃ	116, 392
Ekāheneva	392-3
Ekindriyaṃ	192-3, 277
Ekupajjhāyena	138
Ekuposathaṃ	144-9
Ekuposathā (5)	144, 150
Ekuposathāti	150
Ekuposathāya	144
Ekūnattiṃ sakkhattuṃ	391
Ekūposathaṃ (Ka)	144
Ekekamūlakam	478
Ekena (21)	27, 59, 77, 83, 110, 129, 141, 231, 337, 384
Ekeneva	382-3

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[E]	
Eko (18)	13, 137, 160, 170, 230, 269, 414, 476, 496
Ekomhi	12
Ekova	171-2, 500
Etaṃ (13)	4, 17, 46, 54, 327, 383, 409, 482, 497, 500
Etaṃkāraṇā	72, 317
Etadavoca (107)	3, 9, 17, 102, 161, 309, 392, 480, 501-8
Etadavocuṃ (28)	4, 53, 147, 321, 413, 481, 507
Etadahosi (102)	4, 37, 117, 166, 261, 297, 378, 384, 489, 506
Etamatthaṃ (120)	2, 46, 103, 130, 140, 154, 164, 214, 230, 276, 286, 304, 403, 412
Etarahi (15)	11, 36, 139, 290, 409, 500
Etampi	510
Etasmiṃ (44)	29, 110, 139, 272, 334, 403, 417
Etassa	149
Etāhaṃ	50
Etāni	326
Etissā	148, 302, 380
Etu	308
Ete (13)	5, 35, 54, 101, 141, 334, 485
Etena	43
Eteneva	156-7
Etesaṃ	477
Etchi	144-7
Ettakaṃ	380
Ettakampi	385
Ettāvata (5)	63, 143, 486
Eittha	28
Eittheva	46
Eittha (7)	18, 42, 108, 506
Ediso	284

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[E]		[E]		[O]	
Eyya	219	Evarūpassa	165	Okkamiṃsu	394-5
Eragū	285-8	Evarūpā (5)	130, 141, 213	Okkami	21, 121
Evaṃ (155)	5, 108, 271, 371, 471, 486, 501	Evarūpānaṃ	345	Okkamitvā	303
Evaṃ kho (6)	220, 449, 453	Evarūpā nāma	141	Okkamitthāti	394-5
Evaṃ kareyyāsīti	67, 86	Evarūpāni	343, 400, 434	Okkameyyāti	47
Evaṃ dhoveyyāsīti	86	Evarūpāya	141, 303	Okkamma (3)	30, 280
Evaṃ paccyāsīti	67, 86	Evarūpesu	152, 288	Okkhittacakkhum	50-2
Evaṃ rajeyyāsīti	67	Evarūpehi	498	Ogaṇa	111
Evaṃvādī	51-3	Evarūpo	137-8, 487-8	Ogāhā	500
Evañca (27)	57, 86, 115, 140, 223, 230, 450	Evāhaṃ	345	Ogāhetvā	279, 308
Evañca pana (24)	68, 144, 397, 449, 452, 507	Esa dhammo	496	Ogumphiyanti	283
Evañce	261	Esā (22)	71, 132, 149, 262, 397, 432, 506	Oghesu	405
Evañcetaṃ (11)	160, 225, 264	Esāya	311	Oṇjesi	50
Evañceva	374	Esāvuso	307, 346	Otaranti	402
Evañcevañca	171-2	Esāhaṃ (42)	23, 48, 320, 333	Otāpetabbaṃ	58, 64, 77, 82
Evañhi	151, 224	Eseva	52-3, 207-8	Otāpetabbo	59, 64, 77, 83
Evatthatañceva	374	Eso (11)	19, 36, 70, 115, 336, 480, 506	Otāpetvā	60-5-6, 79, 84
Evamassa (26)	57, 163, 223, 232, 252, 507	Esohamasmi	19	Otāretabbaṃ	84
Evamassu (6)	164, 227, 260	Ehi (7)	21, 72, 134, 208	Otiṇṇassa	500
Evamāvusoti	73, 282	Ehibhikkhūti	17	Ottappī	91, 112-4
Evamāhaṃsu (39)	32, 118, 214, 316, 395, 466, 494, 590	Eḷakadhammaṃ	285-8	Otthaḷo	41
Evamāha (11)	71, 129, 490			Odanampi	56-7, 76
Evamidāṃ	325			Odahatha	13-4
Evametāṃ (16)	20, 99, 145, 336, 352, 396-7-8, 507			Odahiṃsu	14
Evametassa	1, 2			Odahitvā	34
Evamevaṃ	10, 48, 141, 267, 320			Odahissanti	209, 210-1
Evameva (17)	6, 134, 268, 308, 325, 405			Odātavaṇṇā	326
Evampi (5)	99, 109, 353			Odātavattavasanaḱā	275
Evampi kho	481-2			Odātavattā	326
Evarūpaṃ (9)	14, 107, 119, 145, 224, 491			Odātā	326
Evarūpañca	151			Odātālaṅkāra	326
Evarūpamakāsi	103			Onatā	38
				Onatāti	38
				Onāmesi	38
				Oniyyanti	123
				Oniyyamāne	123
				Onītapattapāṇiṃ (15)	5, 306, 341, 405
				Opatitvā	337-8
				Opātetabbā	58, 77

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhanko
[O]	
Opānabhūtaṃ	333
Opāyikanti	57, 76
Opilāpeti	220-2, 320, 499
Opilāpeyya	220-2
Opilāpehīti	319
Obhaggo	500
Obhaggobhaggañca	500
Obhāsayaṃantalikkhanti	2
Obhāsetvā	34-5-6
Obhāso	17
Obhoge	58, 64, 77, 82
Omaddanti	399
Omadditvā	254-5
Omukkaṃ	275
Omukkaguṇaṅguṇūpā-	
hanānujānana	274
Omuñcāpetvā	383
Omuñcitvā	58, 77
Orakā	26
Orako	26
Orato (9)	59, 79, 287
Orasaṃ	324
Orā	325
Orīmatīre	325
Oropentā	399, 428
Orohati	21
Orohitvā	22, 274
Olīnavilīnāni	302
Olumpetvā	389
Oloketvā	153-4
Olokento	314-5, 346
Oloketha	327
Olokeyyaṃ	314-5, 346
Ovaṭṭikaṃ	404
Ovaṭṭiyakaraṇamattena	352
Ovaṭṭeyyakara-	
ṇamattena	352
Ovadi	17-8
Ovaditum	74, 117
Ovadata	25
Ovaditvā	269

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhanko
[O]	
Ovadiyamānānaṃ	17-8
Ovadiyo	74
Ovadeyyakaraṇa-	
mattena	352
Ovaddheyyaṃ	374
Ovaddheyyakaraṇa-	
mattena	352
Ovarakaṃ	311
Ovarake	311
Ovassāpenti	404
Ovassāpente	404, 486
Ovassāpetha	404
Ovassāpentīti	405-6
Ovādēna	63, 82, 269
Osadhanti	479
Osāraṇaṃ	443, 477-8, 510
Osāraṇā	443
Osāraṇānujānānā	506
Osārito ca	506-7
Osāretabbā	135-6
Osāreti	443, 485
Osāretunti	400
Osāretvā	135-6, 506
Osārethāti	506
Ohāya	134, 272
Ohārāpetvā	29, 98, 115
Ohāretabbāṃ	60-5, 79
Ohāretvā	25, 267-8, 283
Ohitabhāro	269
Oḷārikaṃ	20, 390
Oḷārikā	20
Oḷāriko	290-1
[Ka]	
Kaṃ	213, 380, 490
Kaṃsakācā	289
Kaṃsamayā	279
Kaṃsi	11, 51-2
Kaṃsu	55
Kakudhassa	38
Kakudhe	38
Kakudho	38, 137

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhanko
[Ka]	
Kaṅkhā	2
Kaccānaṃ	318, 321
Kaccāna	318-9
Kaccānassa	320
Kaccāno	318, 320
Kacci	52, 74, 221, 306, 330, 351, 431, 497-9
Kaccittha	306
Kacche	21
Kaṅcukaṃ	422
Kaṅcutirīṭaveṭṭhanaṃ	429
Kaṭacchubhikkhaṃ	70
Kaṭākaṭanti	299
Kaṭākaṭena	299
Kaṭimattesu	405
Kaṭiyāpi	401-2
Kaṭissaṃ	280
Kaṭukarohiṇiṃ	292
Kaṭukānaṃ	109, 418
Kaṭṭissaṃ	281
Kaṭṭhatumbaṃ	297
Kaṭṭhapādudakādayo	276-7
Kaṭṭhamayaṃ	295
Kaṭṭhasatāni	40-3
Kaṭṭhāni	336, 491
Kaṭṭhānipi	40
Kaṭṭhānīti	40
Kaṭṭhinaṃ (Sī, Syā)	352
Kaṭṭakavatthu	110
Kaṭṭakasāmaṇḍaravatthu	119
Kaṭṭakim	119
Kaṭṭako	110-9, 138
Kaṭṭhe	2
Kaṭṭho	296
Kaṇḍakampi	276
Kaṇḍaracchinnāṃ	126
Kaṇḍaracchinno	126, 444
Kaṇḍu	294, 410
Kaṇḍuppaṭicchādīṃ	411
Kaṇḍuppaṭicchādīnti	410

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ka]		[Ka]		[Ka]	
Kaṇḍuppaṭṭicchādīti	411	Katavedino	70	Kathaṅca pana	131, 352
Kaṇḍuvati	298	Katassa	270-2	Kathā	58, 77, 103-4, 116, 374
Kaṇḍusakamaṃ	404	Katā	50, 213, 507	Kathāya (28)	17-8, 25, 50, 139, 312-3, 404, 499
Kaṇḍusakaraṇamattena	352	Katāya	259, 351	Kathāsallāpaṃ	108, 115-8, 319, 501-3-5
Kaṇḍusadalhīkammā- nuvātikā	374	Katāvakaṣo	10	Kathinaṃ	352-3, 375
Kaṇṇaṃ	58, 64, 77, 82	Kati	117, 150-1, 191-2, 219, 224, 508	Kathinakkhandhaka	351
Kaṇṇakitā	60-5, 79, 84	Katikaṃ	12, 395	Kathinakkhandhako	374-6
Kaṇṇacchinnamaṃ	126	Katikā	50, 213, 219, 420	Kathinattharaṇaṃ	374
Kaṇṇacchinne	126	Katikāya	12, 425	Kathinadussaṃ	352
Kaṇṇacchinno	444	Kati nu kho	224	Kathinadussassa	352
Kaṇṇanāsaṃ	477, 494	Katipāhaṃ	390	Kathinanti	354-7-9, 362-5-6
Kaṇṇanāsaṃcchinnamaṃ	126	Katimī	57, 191	Kathinassa	353, 373-4, 414-5
Kaṇṇanāsaṃcchinne	126	Kativasso	12	Kathinānatthataṃ	374
Kaṇṇanāsaṃcchinno	444	Kativassoti	74	Kathinānujānaṇā	351
Kaṇṇasuttakanti	400	Kativassosi	74, 120, 286	Kathinuddhāraṃ	354-7-9, 362-6, 372-3-5
Kaṇṇā	138	Kate	191, 263	Kathinuddhāro(23)	353, 373-5-6
Kaṇṇe	399, 494	Katepi	154	Kathetvā	275
Kaṇṇo	400	Kato	146, 263, 299, 429	Kathentā	276
Kaṇḥameva	288	Katovassa	146	Kathetave	509
Kaṇḥavaddhikā	273	Kattaradaṇḍanti	276	Kathesi	22, 47, 267, 320, 333, 340-6
Kaṇḥā	429	Kattarasuppe	378	Kadaliṃigapavara- paccattharaṇaṃ	281
Kaṇḥuttarā	285-7-8	Kattāro	343	Kadā	158, 192, 219, 255-6, 379
Kataṃ	20, 45, 62-7, 80-6, 118, 203, 269, 317, 334, 350, 373	Katturāmo	62-7, 80-5, 201-2	Kantārā	342, 380
Katakaraṇīyo	269, 270	Kattukāmoti	300	Kantāre	341
Katacīvaraṃ	353-4	Kattha	37-8, 49, 117, 145, 255-6, 369, 370-1	Kanditvā	491
Katacīvaramādāya	375	Katvā (88)	10, 50, 60, 110, 300, 400, 486	Kandantā	334
Katacīvaro	354-7-9, 362-6, 372-3-5	Katvāpi	505	Kapallanti	294
Katanti	376	Kathaṃ (104)	3, 50, 70, 110, 192, 290, 300, 400, 507	Kapilavatthu	115
Kataññuno	70	Kathaṃ nu kho	505-6	Kapilavatthusmim	115-6
Katadaṇṭakammaṃ	106	Kathāṃpakārodha	509	Kappakate	374
Katadaṇṭakammo	106	Kathaṃ hi nāma (22)	56, 73-6, 118-9, 310, 348, 421, 485	Kappakatena	353
Katamaṃ	30	Kathaṅca	99, 100, 131, 152-3, 253-4, 352-3, 373	Kappako	489
Katamaṅca	264			Kappaññātra	374
Katamā	14, 255, 508				
Katame	3, 14, 315, 322, 373				
Katamena	39				
Katamesaṃ	325				
Katamo	330-3				

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[Ka]

Kappati	116, 178, 238-9, 392, 340-9
Kappatīti	71, 177-9, 348-9
Kappateva	178-9, 239, 240
Kappatevāti	191
Kappanahutehīti	52-3
Kappāsapaṇṇaṃ	293
Kappāsikaṃ	73, 133, 194
Kappina	143
Kappinena	510
Kappiyaṃ	342-9
Kappiyakāraḱā	305
Kappiyakāraḱānaṃ	342
Kappiyakāraḱe	298, 306
Kappiyakāraḱo	305-6-9
Kappiyakuṭi	194-8
Kappiyabhūmiṃ	336-7
Kappiyabhūmi	336
Kappiyabhūmi-anujā- nanā	335
Kappiyabhūmiyā	336
Kappiyabhūmiyo	336-7
Kappiyāni	406
Kappissanti	352, 374
Kappeti	266, 324
Kappemāti	430
Kappesuṃ	430
Kappehīti	432
Kabaḷikaṃ	350
Kabaḷikanti	298
Kabaḷikāya	298
Kamalakambalasoṇṇā	289
Kamalapādukaṃ	278
Kamuddiseyyaṃ	12
Kambalaṃ	133, 393-4
Kambalanti	393
Kambalapādukaṃ	278
Kambalapādukā	279
Kambalamaddanama- ttena	352
Kambalo	393

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[Ka]

Kammaṃ (24)	62-7, 80-1- 5-6, 150, 163, 201-2, 467, 473-5-9
Kammakarānaṃ	382
Kammakare	341
Kammakāraḱā	477
Kammaññā	269
Kammaniyeṇa	479
Kammanti	466, 475
Kammappattā	437
Kammapatte	479
Kammavācaṃ	437
Kammavādino	101
Kammasa	459-465, 470-5
Kammā	478
Kammānaṃ	479
Kammāni	191, 485
Kammārabhaṇḍuṃ	107
Kammārabhaṇḍu	107
Kammārabhaṇḍuvatthu	107
Kammārabhaṇḍussa	107
Kammiko	476
Kamme	476-8
Kammena	70, 470, 481-2, 506
Kammesu	479
Kayiramānaṃ (19)	354, 365-8, 372
Kayiramāne	154-5
Kayirā	469
Karaṃ	510
Karaṇaṃ	262, 477, 507
Karaṇiyaṃ	20, 45, 194-6-8, 263-9, 272, 377, 436
Karaṇiyadoḷasaḱaṃ	369
Karaṇiyadoḷasaḱa	367
Karaṇiyanti	164-5, 227, 263
Karaṇiyamattānaṃ	270
Karaṇiyāni	99, 100
Karaṇiyeṇa	265, 367-8-9, 377
Karaṇiyo	73, 133, 376, 404

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[Ka]

Kariṃsu	501
Karivā (31)	3, 193, 509
Kariyethāti	62-7, 81-6
Kariyyanti	427
Karissati (12)	36, 262, 407
Karissatīti	161-3, 385
Karissatha	143, 485
Karissanti	118, 209, 210-1-3, 329, 484-5
Karissantīti	42, 53, 369, 370, 486
Karissāma	151, 224, 392-3, 482-3
Karissāmāti	314, 335, 347, 369, 370-1, 486
Karissāmi	141, 200-4
Karissāmīti	199, 201-2-3-5, 314-5
Karī	476
Karīyatu	147
Karīyissatīti	145
Karuṃ	478
Kare	477-9
Kareyya (19)	62-7, 80-6, 118, 140, 201, 507
Kareyyanti	268
Kareyyāthāti	494
Kareyyāma	103-4, 260, 501
Kareyyāmāti	167
Kareyyāsīti	67-8
Karoti (21)	162, 216, 508
Karotīti	164, 255, 309, 476
Karotu	345, 507
Karothāti	489
Karontaṃ	389, 491
Karontā	30, 118
Karonti (32)	41, 104, 181, 453, 469, 485
Karontipi	278
Karontiyeva	154

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ka]		[Ka]		[Ka]	
Karontūti	486	Kasāvagandham	388	Kātabbam (38)	58-9, 117-8, 473-5
Karontūti	42, 260	Kasāvañca	350	Kātabbakanti	479
Karontchi	251	Kasāvarasaṃ	388	Kātabbā	61-6, 80-5, 213, 507
Karonto	299, 350	Kasāvarasanti	388	Kātabbo (27)	62, 81, 204-5, 507
Karoma	103, 140, 485	Kasāvavaṇṇam	388	Kātabboti	146, 166-7, 170, 199, 205-6, 231-2
Karomāti (16)	129, 456, 507	Kasāvāni	292	Kātum (25)	99, 100, 253-9, 388, 494
Karomiti	375-6	Kasāvehi	292, 349	Kātunti	129, 159, 298-9, 398, 410-2
Karomīti	510	Kasāvodakanti	298	Kāmaguṇchi	21
Karosi	255	Kasāvodakena	298	Kāmataṇhā	15
Karohi	333, 387	Kasāhataṃ	106, 126	Kāmabhavā	47
Karohīti	165	Kasāhatavatthu	106	Kāmabhogino	274
Kalandakanivāpe	192, 304-9, 320, 377	Kasāhato	106, 127, 137, 444	Kāmabhoginoti	273, 295-6, 400, 422
Kalandakanivāpo	305	Kasirena	284-5	Kāmasukhallikānuyogo	14
Kalaham	251-4-5, 486, 495	Kasmā	496	Kāmā	407
Kalahakārakā	259, 260, 501-3-4-5	Kassa	10-1, 49, 51-2, 310	Kāmānam	4, 22, 47, 267, 320
Kalahakārakehi	499	Kassapa (14)	32, 40, 137	Kāmitthiyo	46
Kalahakārako	453-4-5-6, 466	Kassapagottassa	430-1	Kāme	23-4
Kalahajātā	485	Kassapagotto	470	Kāmesu	14, 286, 409
Kalahena	486, 495	Kassapo	138, 343	Kāyam	3, 32, 390, 404-5-6, 500
Kalaho	482-3-4, 506-7-8	Kaham (12)	11, 307, 429	Kāyakammaṃ	485-6
Kalyāṇam	157	Kā	55, 379, 407	Kāyaguttiyā	400
Kalyāṇaṇca	103-4	Kākam	388-9	Kāyaḍāhābādho	308
Kalyāṇadhammā	104, 121	Kāka	388	Kāyaḍāho	350
Kalyāṇadhippāyā	108	Kākaṇḍhā	325	Kāyaduccaritam	332
Kalyāṇiyāpi	286	Kākassa	389	Kāyaduccaritassa	330
Kalyāṇo	45, 322, 339	Kākassarako	155	Kāyaduccaritena	331
Kallam	19, 259	Kākuḍḍepakam	110	Kāyabandhanam	58, 63-4, 77, 82
Kallakāyā	405	Kāke	110	Kāyampi	159
Kallacittam	22-3, 320	Kākchi	387	Kāyamhi	408
Kallacitte	47, 267	Kāko	389	Kāyaviññāṇam	44
Kavāṭam	121	Kāko nāma	388	Kāyaviññeyyā	271
Kavāṭapiṭṭham	60-5, 78-9, 84	Kākoravasaddam	336	Kāyasamphassapaccayā	44
Kasantassa	337-8	Kākoravasaddoti	336		
Kasā	138	Kācamayā	279		
Kasāvam	388	Kāci	279		
		Kājchi	343		
		Kāṇam	126, 138		
		Kāṇattā	157		
		Kāṇo	127		

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Ka]**

Kāyasamphasso	44
Kāyasucaritassa	331
Kāyasmimpi	45
Kāyassa	332
Kāyā	4, 498
Kāyiramāne	412
Kāye	34, 293, 410
Kāyena	57-8, 68, 76, 87, 161-3, 225
Kāyo	44, 294, 390-1-2, 408
Kāraṃ	105
Kārakā	310, 501
Kārako	194, 489, 492-3
Kāraṇā	73, 302, 478, 483-4
Kārabhedakacoravatthu	105
Kārabhedako	105
Kārā	137
Kārāpitaṃ	194-5-6-7-8
Kārāpitā	194-5-6-7-8
Kārāpito	194-5-6-7-8
Kārāpiyamānā	253
Kārāpetabbaṃ	62, 81, 310
Kārāpetabbā	263
Kārāpetabbo	62, 81, 154
Kārāpetīti	300
Kārāpetukāmā	347
Kārāpetvā	29, 98, 115, 131, 154, 253-6-7-8, 261-3, 383
Kārāpetvāpi	347
Kārāpenti	310, 347
Kārāpentiṃ	278
Kārāpentiṭi	154, 310
Kārāpeyya	154, 310
Kārāpessati	309
Kārāpessantiṭi	310
Kārāya	105
Kāruṇṇataṃ	9
Kāretabbo	109, 190, 250, 280, 297

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Ka]**

Kāretabboti	303, 318, 335, 402
Kāreti (23)	265, 354-5-6-7-8-9, 376
Kāressaṃ (18)	354, 364, 375
Kāressanti	358, 361-3-7
Kālaṃ (25)	39, 316, 494
Kālaṃ karissati	385
Kālaṃ karissatiṭi	383-4
Kālaṃ karoti	162-3, 225-6, 322, 424
Kālaṃkiriya	161-3, 225, 406-7
Kālaṃkataṃ	109, 110
Kālaṃkate	419, 420
Kālaṃkatesupi	76, 89
Kālaṃkato	89, 426, 489
Kālaṃkatoti	427
Kālaṃkiriya vā	311
Kālamakāsi	419
Kālampi karonti	423
Kālayuttaṃ	284
Kālavato	158
Kālasseva	58, 63, 77, 82, 316-7, 378
Kālagataṃ	509
Kālamassa	10
Kālāmo	10
Kālāmoti	11
Kāliketi	350
Kāle	290-1-2, 349
Kālena	315, 407
Kālena kālaṃ	418
Kālo (19)	34, 334, 493
Kāsāyāni	25, 98, 115, 267-8, 283
Kāsinaṃ	12
Kāsiraṇṇā	393, 487
Kāsiraṇṇe	489
Kāsiraṇṇo	488, 490-2-4

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Ka]**

Kāsirajā	393, 487-9, 491-2-4-5
Kāsirajānaṃ	488-9, 492-3-4
Kāsisa	305-6, 430
Kāhasi	51-3
Kālaṃ	260
Kālakacamma-	
rikkhāṭā	274
Kālaṇjanaṃ	294
Kālaluvakaparikkhāṭā	288
Kālaḷaṇaṃ	293
Kālavannaṅkatā	60-5, 79, 84
Kālānusāriyaṃ	294
Kāle	260
Kim (35)	13, 51, 134, 140, 269, 328, 378, 494
Kimkārapaṭissāvī	492
Kimnāma	171
Kimnāmosi	130-2
Kimnu	393
Kimnukho	70, 138, 336, 348
Kimpana	73, 328-9
Kimvādī	51-2
Kimhime	329
Kiccaṃ	195-8
Kiccesu	509, 510
Kicchena	5, 8, 284-5
Kiṅca	44, 255
Kiṅcāpi	343-4
Kiṅcāyaṃ	255
Kiṅci (7)	53, 311, 504
Kittakaṃ	412
Kittāvatā	3, 143-4
Kittiṭā	144
Kittisaddo	45, 322, 339
Kittetabbā	144-6
Kittetvā	144-6
Kintāyaṃ	74
Kinti (16)	61, 80, 201, 255, 430, 494
Kinti nu kho (6)	66, 80-6

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ka]		[Ka]		[Ka]	
Kimakkhāyīti	51		395, 493	Kupitā	203
Kimatthāya	303	Kissahetu	101	Kupito	100-1-3, 317
Kimilaṃ	497-9	Kissāyaṃ	301	Kuppaṃ	150, 476
Kimilo	497-8	Kīṭakampi	276	Kuppena	480-1
Kimeva	46	Kīṭantassa	386	Kumbhakāranivesane	487-9
Kimpi	381-2	Kīṭanti	301	Kumbhaṭṭhānakatham	276
Kimpimāya	311	Kīva	300	Kumbhiṃ	399
Kimhi	4, 37-8, 255	Kukku	374	Kumbhī	399
Kira (41)	21, 55, 209, 505	Kukkukatena	352	Kumāraṃ (6)	115, 489, 494
Kirāhaṃ	121	Kukkuccaṃ (13)	61, 199, 204, 317, 433	Kumārakassapassa	129
Kiriyaṃ	331	Kukkuccakā	56, 483	Kumārakassapo	129
Kiriyaṃvādo (5)	328, 340	Kukkuccako (15)	160, 483	Kumārassa (4)	47, 493
Kiriyaṃvādino	101	Kukkuccapakata-		Kumārā	30
Kiriyaṃya	330-1	pannarasakaṃ	179, 240	Kumāriṃ (1)	378
Kilantarūpā	305, 351	Kukkuccapakatā	179, 239, 240	Kumārī	219, 378
Kilanto	406	Kukkuccā	191	Kumārena	379, 428
Kilantomhi	492	Kukkuccāyantā (9)	283, 342, 394	Kumāro (6)	115, 489, 494
Kilamathāti	498	Kukkuccāyanti	305	Kururaghare	283
Kilamatho	7, 5	Kukkuccāyanto	280, 303	Kulaṃ	109, 138, 333
Kilamanti	28, 119, 212	Kukkuṭārāme	415	Kuladūsakaṃ	479
Kilamāṃti	497-8	Kucchiḡato	488	Kuladūsako	457, 468
Kilamittha	221	Kucchiḡatoti	488	Kulaputtaṃ	21-2
Kilamitthāti	351	Kucchivikārābādho	417	Kulaputtassa	21-2
Kilamimhā	351	Kucchivikāro	417, 429	Kulaputtā (7)	13-4, 269, 401
Kilamimhāti	221	Kuṭajakasāvaṃ	292	Kulaputto	21
Kilameyyaṃ	120	Kuṭajapaṇṇaṃ	293	Kulānaṃ	25
Kilameyya	108	Kuṭikaṇṇaṃ	284	Kulāni	307
Kilameyyāma	220-2	Kuṭikaṇṇassa	284	Kulāvakāni	192-3
Kilāsikāpi	130	Kuṭikaṇṇo	283	Kulupacchedāya	54
Kilāso	101, 132	Kuṭṭhaṃ	101, 130-2	Kulūpako	281
Kilijjitta	298	Kuṭṭhikāpi	130	Kule	268
Kisaṃ	70	Kuṇiṃ	126	Kullaṃ	325
Kisakovadāno	46	Kuṇi	138	Kusacīraṃ	421
Kisā	290-1	Kuṇī	127, 444, 478	Kusapātaṃ	398
Kise	290-1	Kutāyaṃ	304, 348	Kusalaṃ (13)	135, 225, 260
Kiso	70, 137, 386	Kuto (5)	301, 415, 488	Kusalānaṃ	141-2, 331
Kismiṃ	350	Kutoti	302	Kusalo	136, 269
Kismiṃci	348	Kuttakaṃ	281	Kusā	429
Kismiṃci kismiṃci		Kudācanaṃ	496	Kusināraṃ	345
ṭhāne	348	Kuntakipillikaṃ	134	Kusinārā	345
Kissa (17)	71, 103, 274,				

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhānko
[Ka]	
Kusinārāyam	346-7
Kusimpi nāma	400
Kusīto	91-5, 112-4
Kuse	414
Kuhiñci	3
Kūṭāgārasatāni	377
Kūṭāgārasahassāni	377
Kūṭāgārasālāyam	328
Kūṭāgārāni	377
Ke	34, 323, 394
Keci	268
Keṇi	350
Keṇiyam	343-4
Keṇiya	343
Keṇiyajaṭilavatthu	342
Keṇiyassa	343-4
Keṇiyo	342-3-4
Kena (12)44,	160, 256, 308
Kenaci	17, 342, 505
Kenacideva	265, 367-8-9
Kena nu kho	220-1
Kenimā	38
Kevalam	270
Kevalakappam (5)	34, 310, 333
Kevalakappā	36-7
Kevalapariṇaṇam	7, 46, 339
Kevalassa	2, 102
Kevalā	137, 272
Kesakambalam	421-9
Kesamassum (6)	25, 98, 115, 283
Kesamissam	42-3
Kesā	62, 81
Kehi	511
Ko (30)	10, 143, 186, 240, 491
Koci (7)	21, 330, 496
Kojavam	393
Kojavanti	393
Kojavo	428
Koṭigāmam	326

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhānko
[Ka]	
Koṭigāme	325-7
Koṭigāmo	325
Koṭisaccakathā	350
Koṭṭanti	336
Koṭṭhake	405
Koṭṭhako (9)	61, 85, 197
Koṭṭhāgārañca (5)	487, 495
Koṭṭhiko	510
Koṇḍañṇassa	16-7
Koṇḍañṇo	17, 138
Konāmo	130-1-2
Ko nu kho	70
Komārabhaccam (13)	101-3, 392
Komārabhaccassa (12)	103, 379, 393
Komārabhacco (15)	102, 380, 392
Komārabhaccoti nāmam	379
Komudiyā	218, 261-2-3
Kolambepi	302, 319
Kolambehi	307
Kolāhalam	397
Kolāhalañca	428
Koliko	510
Kolito	137
Kovido	510
Kosajjassa	57
Kosajjāya	269
Kosañca	487, 495
Kosambakakkhandha-ko	510, 511
Kosambakavivāda-kathā	480
Kosambakā (5)	500-5
Kosambake	501
Kosambakehi	499, 501
Kosambim	495
Kosambiyam (4)	389, 510
Kosalarañño (7)	487, 494
Kosalarājā (5)	490
Kosalarājānam (4)	490
Kosalassa (4)	213

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhānko
[Ka]	
Kosalesu (16)	128, 263, 395, 419
Kosalo	213
Kosi	121
Kosinārakā	345
Kosiyañceva	428
Kosiyā	492-3
Koseyyam	73, 133, 281, 394
Koseyyapāvāranti	393
Koseyyapāvāro	393
Koso ca	489, 492-3
Koḷivisam	265
Koḷivissassa	265-7
Koḷiviso	265-8, 272
Kyāham	493
[Kha]	
Khaggam	492-3
Khaggā ca	488
Khaggānañca	488-9
Khaggena	493
Khajjati	399
Khajjanti	148, 396
Khañjam	138
Khañjatīti	275
Khañjamāno	274
Khañjo	127, 444, 478
Khaṭakhaṭasaddā	276
Khaṇṭim	379
Khaṇṭivā	37-8
Khaṇena	17
Khattiyaparisam	322
Khantiyā	100-1
Khantisoraccam	495
Khantiñca	504-5
Khandhake	136-8, 191, 219, 264, 289, 350, 376, 399, 429, 479
Khandharajanam	399
Khandhepi	401-2
Khappam	491

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Kha]		[Kha]		[Kha]	
Khamati	71-2, 99, 132-3, 144-5-6-9, 155, 166, 262-3, 352, 396-7-8, 419, 507	Khādim	500	Khuddake	192-3
Khamanti	68, 87	Khādimsu	500	Khuddako	385
Khamanīyaṃ	74, 221, 306, 351, 431, 498-9	Khādi	294, 389	Khurabhaṇḍaṃ	347-8
Khamamānaṃ	393	Khāditāṃ	389	Khuramuṇḍaṃ	489, 490
Khamāno	393	Khāyitāni	148	Khettaṃ	208-9
Khamā ca	495	Khāraṃ	350	Khette	339
Khamāpanā	86	Khārikājamissaṃ	42-3	Khepitā	250-1, 264
Khamāpiyamānā	68, 87	Khittacittassa	442	Kheme	136
Khamāpiyamānena	68, 87	Khittacittāpi	432	Kheḷaṃ	418
Khamāpetabbo	68, 87	Khittacitto	162-3, 225-6, 423	Kheḷamallako	65-6, 79, 84
Khamāpetunti	68, 87	Khittāvedanadassane	477	Kho (350)	33-4-5-6-7-8-9, 40-1-2-5-6, 51-2-4-5, 99, 109, 116-7, 167, 193-4, 205, 431, 449, 492-3-4-7-8, 500-2-3-4-5
Khamāpentī	68, 87	Khippaṃ	494	Khottha	121
Khamāpeyya	68	Khippaṇca	120	Kho pana	129, 205, 308, 480, 495
Khamātabbaṃ	68, 87	Khippameva	10-1	Kho panassa	97-8
Khamātuṃ	68, 87	Khipitasaddaṃ	185-6, 245-6	Khomāṃ	73, 133, 394, 429
Khameyya	87	Khiyyantassa	194, 213	Khomapilotikā	411
Khamo	109	Khiyyantānaṃ	55-6, 76, 105, 110, 192-3, 279, 485	Khomhi	10, 129
Khayāṃ	2	Khiyyati	103, 194, 213, 317, 337-8-9	Khosi	42, 272
Khayā	270-1	Khiyyanti	54-6, 68, 73-5-6, 89, 104-5-6-7-9, 118, 157-8-9, 302-3, 422, 436	Khvattha	265
Kharassarena	489, 490	Khiyyantiyā	213	Khvayyo	101-2
Kharā	285-8	Khilā	288	Khvassa	286, 492-3
Kharānaṃ	109, 418	Khīṇakolaṇṇo	120	Khvāyaṃ	309, 430
Khallakabaddhā	273-4	Khīṇā	20, 45, 269, 325	Khvāhaṃ	52-3, 143
Khallakā	288	Khīṇāsavo	269, 270	Khvettaṃ	57
Khalu	45, 339, 342	Khīyati	337	[Ga]	
Khāṇumpi	276	Khīyittha	72	Gaggaṃ	325
Khāda	389	Khīraṃ	342	Gaggarāya	430
Khādati	389, 500	Khīrena	341-2	Gaggassa	65, 166
Khādanti	305, 336, 500	Khīrodakībhūtā	498	Gaggena	166
Khādaniyaṃ	3-6-7, 48, 108-9, 306-7, 316-7, 324, 334, 340-1-4, 404	Khujaṃ	126	Gaggo	166, 191
Khādaniyatthaṃ	292-3	Khujaṇca	138	Gaggo nāma	165
Khādaniyampi	305, 314, 335, 347	Khujo	444, 477	Gaṅgā	325, 350
Khādaniyassa	37	Khuddaṃ	315-6	Gaṅgāya	325
Khādaniye	292-3, 427, 430	Khuddakaṃ	385	Gaccha (16)	39, 130, 143, 310, 334, 380-1
Khādaniyena	49, 306, 312-7,	Khuddakāni	190		

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhanko
[Ga]	
Gacchati (25)	48, 303, 370-1-5-7-8, 386-7, 453
Gacchatu	388
Gacchatha	4, 42-3, 103, 265, 347
Gacchantā	103, 276, 305
Gacchantim	777
Gacchanti	57, 104, 337, 500
Gacchantīti	338
Gacchanto	213-8, 378
Gacchare	191
Gacchassa	115
Gacchasīti	340
Gacchassu	115
Gacchānanda	111, 417
Gacchāma	5, 53-4, 267, 340
Gacchāmaharū	340
Gacchāmi	12, 23, 48, 98, 115-6, 320, 333
Gacchāvuso	57, 60-1, 170-1, 232, 369, 370-1
Gacchāhīti	263
Gacchissāmi	408
Gaccheyyam	143
Gaccheyya	319, 395-6-7
Gaccheyyāham	284-5
Gaccheyyum	160-1
Gajaṅgalam nāma	287
Gaṇam	53-4
Gaṇaṅgaṇūpāhanā	272
Gaṇanam	108
Gaṇanupagam	288-9
Gaṇapaṇḍakapattato	138
Gaṇapūraṇe	200-3-4, 477
Gaṇamajjhe	141-2
Gaṇasmā	500
Gaṇassa	104
Gaṇim	428
Gaṇikam	326-7-8, 377-8
Gaṇikā	326-7-8, 377-8
Gaṇikāya	372-8, 378

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhanko
[Ga]	
Gaṇetabbāti	158
Gaṇetum	158
Gaṇetvā	301, 398
Gaṇena	74, 124, 285-8
Gaṇesupi	279
Gaṇo	137
Gaṇṭhikam	58, 77
Gaṇḍikāpi	477
Gaṇḍī	477
Gaṇḍusakaraṇamattena	352
Gaṇḍo	101, 130-1-2
Gaṇhantā	118
Gaṇhanti	64, 165, 207, 227
Gaṇhāmi	40, 379
Gaṇhāhīti	269, 381
Gaṇhimsu	164, 227
Gaṇhimsupi	206
Gaṇheyāma	123
Gatam	48, 340
Gatanti	23, 302, 333
Gatassa	371
Gati	375-6, 407
Gateti	267, 341
Gattam	59, 65, 78
Gattato	59, 65, 78, 83
Gattāni	405
Gattānipi	159
Gantabbam	58, 63, 77, 81, 111, 204-5-6, 245
Gantabbavāra	189
Gantabbo	161, 187-8-9, 247-8-9
Gantum	194-9, 205-6, 342, 380, 413, 484
Gantukāmā	325
Gantukāme	325
Gantukāmo	211, 406
Gantunti	189, 207-8
Gantvā	249
Gandhakatham	276
Gandhasampannam	39

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhanko
[Ga]	
Gandhā	28, 44, 271-2, 350
Gandhālepaṇi	299
Gandhesupi	45
Gandho	297
Gabbhapātanam	134
Gabbhavīsūpasampadā-	
nujānanā	129
Gabbhaviso	129
Gabbhassa	378, 389
Gabbhaseyyā	332
Gabbhini	487
Gabbhinimhi	488
Gabbhinī	378, 488
Gabbhinihi	378
Gambhīram	7, 8
Gambhīre	54
Gambhīro	5, 7
Gamanāgamana-	
sampannam	49, 50
Gamikabhattam	406
Gamikādinissaya-	
vatthūni	128
Gamikābhisaṅkhāro	328-9
Gamissatha	160
Gamissanti	111
Gamissasīti	280, 369, 370
Gamissāma	111
Gamissāmi	369, 370-1-2-3
Gamissāmāti	492-3
Gammo	14
Gayā	137
Gayākassapo	31, 43
Gayāyam	43
Gayāsīsam	43
Gayāsīse	43-5
Garahito	213-4
Garum	143, 501
Garu	32-3, 129
Garukam	93-4-7, 112-3-4, 501-4
Garukarissati	143
Garukarissatha	143
Garukā	501-2-4
Garuko	209, 210-1, 412, 429

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ga]		[Ga]		[Ga]	
Garudhammaṃ	61-6, 80-5, 200-2	Gāmake	301	Gilānabhesajjāṃ	102, 199, 201, 406
Garuparikkhāraṃ	421	Gāmañca	148-9	Gilānassa	261, 304, 407
Garubhaṇḍaṃ	421	Gāmato	49, 220, 499	Gilānasseva	320
Garuvacanametāṃ	141	Gāmasahassesu	265	Gilānā	198, 201, 261, 311
Galagaṇḍi	126	Gāmassa	150	Gilānāhi	311, 378
Galagaṇḍī	126, 138, 444	Gāmasīmā	150, 191	Gilānānaṃ	291, 303
Galati	296-8-9, 400	Gāmasīmādi	150	Gilānāmhīti	311
Gavaṃ	137	Gāmikasahassānaṃ	266	Gilānupaṭṭhāka-	
Gavampati	25	Gāmikasahassāni	265	bhattaṃ	102, 199, 407-8
Gavāghātaṇaṃ	268	Gāmikasahassesu	267	Gilānupaṭṭhākassa	128, 418
Gavassadhaṇahārino	496	Gāmūpacārañca	148-9	Gilānupaṭṭhākānaṃ	161, 225, 408, 420
Gavesantā	30	Gāmo	63, 81, 207, 301	Gilāne	102
Gavesanti	118	Gāyamaṇo	48	Gilānena	161, 225
Gaveseyyātha	31	Gāyassu	49	Gilāno	63, 86, 196, 280, 310, 429
Gaveseyyāmāti	31	Gāyi	491-2	Gilānoti	309, 417
Gahapatayo	322-3	Gāravo	69, 70, 87	Gilānomhīti	280
Gahapatiṃ	337-8, 340, 384	Gārayhaṃ	330	Gihidānaṃ	428
Gahapati	22, 337-8-9, 340, 382-6, 504	Gāvīnaṃ	279	Gihivikataṃ	283
Gahapaticīvaraṃ	392-4	Gāvun	208-9	Gihisaṃsaggehi	443, 456-7
Gahapatinti	336	Gāhake	423	Gihisaṃsaṭṭho	443, 456
Gahapatipariṣaṃ	322	Gāhāpetabbo	130	Gihisahāyake	25-6
Gahapatissa	22, 338, 341, 380-5	Gāhāpetvā	130, 343	Gihī	273, 295, 400, 468
Gahitañca	379	Gāhāpessati	381	Gītaṃ	343, 491
Gahitañcassa	379	Gāhetunti	298	Gīte	377
Gahitā	123	Gāḷhabandhanaṃ	489, 490	Gīvāyapi	279
Gahito	57-8	Gijjhakūṭasmiṃ	288	Gīveyyakampi	401
Gahetabbaṃ	279	Gijjhakūṭe	139, 143, 265	Gīhīnaṃ	289
Gahetabbo	57, 76, 111	Gijjhakūṭo	265	Guṇaṅguṇā	289
Gahetum	129, 411	Giñjakāvasathe	327	Guṇaṅguṇupāhanaṃ	285
Gahetvā	39, 59, 60-6, 76-7-8-9, 306, 311	Gimhaṃ	110	Guṇaṅguṇupāhanāti	274
Gahessanti	279	Gimhampi	192-3	Guṇe	269
Gāthāya	10, 46-9, 55, 509	Gimhiko	21	Guttaṃ	285
Gāthāyo	5, 7, 48, 495-7	Giribbaṃ	55	Guttāguttañca	397
Gāthāhi	11, 316, 324, 344, 408	Gilānaṃ	92, 161, 378, 417	Gumbaṃ	491
Gāmaṃ	58, 63, 77, 82, 99, 100, 150-8, 307, 402	Gilānakā	429	Gumbiye	491
Gāmakathaṃ	276	Gilānañātakā	263	Guhaṃ	145, 396
Gāmakāvāsaṃ	414-5-6	Gilānabhataṃ	102, 199, 201, 406-8		

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhanko**[Ga]**

Guhaṃ vā	336
Guhā	73, 133, 194-8
Guḷaṃ	303, 318, 350
Guḷakaraṇaṃ	303
Guḷakumbhaṃ	318
Guḷakumbhapūrehi	318
Guḷakumbho	318
Guḷatthikena	342
Guḷādi-anujānaṃ	303
Guḷe	313
Guḷehi	319
Guḷo	303, 319, 342
Guḷodakanti	320
Guḷotveva	303
Gūthaṃ	298-9, 350
Gerukaṃ	294
Gerukaparikkamma-	
katā	60-5, 79, 84
Gokaṇḍakahaṭṭā	285-7-8
Gogaṇaṃ	137
Gocammaṃ	282
Gocammāni	281
Gocammehi	289
Gocarakusalo	406
Gocare	430
Goṭṭhaphalaṃ	293
Gotamaṃ	45, 328, 340
Gotama	3, 13, 116, 306, 324, 344
Gotamake	401
Gotamatittaṃ nāma	325
Gotamassa	334, 343
Gotamadvāraṃ	324
Gotamadvāraṃ nāma	325
Gotamī	504
Gotame	55
Gotamo	12, 45, 54, 306, 324, 343
Gotamoti	315
Gottena	129
Godhāmukhanti	309

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhanko**[Ga]**

Gonakaṃ	280
Gonako	281
Gonisādikaṃ	336
Gopālakasatāni	341
Gopālakā	212
Gorasaṃ	350

[Gha]

Ghaṃsiyanti	296
Ghaṭeṭṭi	302, 319
Ghaṭehi	307
Ghatapānena	428
Gharaṃ	310-1
Gharaṇī	381-2
Gharadinnakābādho	299
Gharāvāsatho	314-5
Gharāvāsā	286
Ghare	301-2
Ghātakaṃ	477
Ghātāpeyyāpi	388
Ghātāpessati	489
Ghānaṃ	44
Ghānaviññāṇaṃ	44
Ghānaviññeyyā	271
Ghānasamphassapaccayā	44
Ghānasamphasso	44
Ghānasamimpi	45
Ghoravisassa	33
Ghoraviso	32
Ghositārāme	480

[Ca]

Ca (141)	3, 11, 17, 498
Cakkhuṃ (2)	15-6
Cakkhu (1)	44
Cakkhukaraṇī (1)	14
Cakkhunā (2)	11, 324
Cakkhumanto (3)	23, 48, 267
Cakkhurogābādho (1)	294
Cakkhuviññāṇaṃ (1)	44
Cakkhuviññāṇeṭṭi (1)	45
Cakkhuviññeyyā (1)	271

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhanko**[Ca]**

Cakkhusamphassa-	
paccayā (1)	45
Cakkhusamphassepi (1)	45
Cakkhusamphasso (1)	44
Cakkhusamimpi (1)	45
Caṅkamantānaṃ (1)	245
Caṅkamanti (1)	275
Caṅkamamāne (1)	275
Caṅkamamānesu (1)	275
Caṅkamā (1)	21
Caṅkami (1)	41
Caṅkameyyanti (1)	41
Caṅkamo (6)	194-8, 268
Caṇḍassa (1)	33
Caṇḍettha (2)	32-3
Caṇḍo (1)	389
Caṇḍoṃ (1)	388
Catasso (1)	337
Catugguṇaṃ (1)	403
Catutayo (2)	191, 263
Catutthaṃ (1)	401
Catutthassa (1)	142
Catutthāhaṃ (1)	402
Catuttho (4)	48, 151, 322, 337
Catudoṇikaṃ (2)	337-8
Catuddisā (6)	5, 22, 34-5, 490-1
Catudhā (2)	490-1
Catunnaṃ (7)	167-8, 228-9, 230, 325-6
Catupañcaparā (1)	191
Catumahāpadesa (1)	348
Catumāsaṃ (1)	411
Catuyojanikā (1)	145
Catuyojanikāpi (1)	144
Caturaṅginim (4)	338, 487-8-9
Caturaṅginīyā (2)	338-9
Caturaṅginī (1)	488
Caturaṅgulaṃ (4)	58, 64, 77, 84
Caturaṅgala-	
vittathaṃ (1)	412
Caturo (1)	376
Catuvaggakaraṇaṅce(1)	440

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ca]		[Ca]		[Ca]	
Catuvaggehi (1)	476	Carantu (3)	105-5-7	Cārikam (33)	11-2, 27, 499
Catuvaggo (4)	414-5, 439, 476	Carante (1)	157	Cārikā (2)	193-4
Catuvāsati	477	Caramāno (25)	12, 45, 115, 500	Cārikāpaṭikkhepādi (1)	192
Catūsu (2)	16, 404	Carahi (3)	46, 143, 417	Cālitechī (1)	294
Catūhapañcāham (1)	127	Caritabbo (1)	213	Cālīni (1)	349
Catūhi (3)	155, 231, 437	Carituṃ (2)	42, 267	Cāvetabbo (3)	161-3, 225
Cattāri (7)	133-4-5, 151, 255, 298, 382	Caritvā (5)	51-2, 109, 406, 495	Cāventi (1)	276
Cattārimāni	150, 224	Carissati (1)	42	Cāvessāma (1)	161-3, 225
Cattārisahassāni (1)	382	Carissatha (1)	407	Cāham (5)	48, 51-2, 317, 379
Cattāro (26)	5, 21-5, 228	Carissanti (6)	53-6-7, 76, 192-3	Cicciṭayati (1)	320
Cattāropi (1)	35	Carissantīti (1)	193	Ḍiṇṇena (1)	407
Cattena (1)	373	Carissāmāti (3)	42, 53, 72	Citakam (1)	491
Candanam (1)	294	Carissāmīti (1)	72	Cittam (13)	14, 21, 37, 500
Cando (1)	344	Carukesupi (1)	294	Cittakam (1)	280
Caparam (4)	99, 100-1, 322	Care (1)	496	Cittako (1)	281
Campam (1)	431	Careyya (1)	496	Cittanti (1)	498
Campā (1)	430	Cassa (3)	302, 389, 500	Cittarūpam (1)	316
Campāyam (3)	265, 430, 476	Cāgo (1)	15	Cittassa (1)	498
Campeyyakkhandha-		Cācamam (1)	510	Cittāni (2)	45-323
ko (2)	475-9	Cāṭiyā	212, 219	Cittena (2)	345, 500
Cammam (1)	116	Cāti (2)	308, 495	Citrā (2)	273-4
Cammakkhandha-		Cātuddasa (1)	264	Citre (1)	282
ko (2)	288-9	Cātuddasike (1)	259	Cintayati (1)	375
Cammañca (2)	32-3	Cātuddasiko (1)	150	Ciram (5)	55, 134, 300, 408, 494
Cammattaraṇānu-		Cātuddase (4)	139, 140-2, 253	Ciramdiṭṭhā (1)	490
ññāsi (1)	289	Cātuddaso (2)	184, 244	Cirapaṭikā (1)	42
Cammavaddhehi (2)	283-9	Cātuddisassa (1)	421	Cirampi (1)	42
Cammavinaddhāni (1)	283	Cātuddīpiko (1)	404	Cirassāpi (1)	414
Cammāni (2)	285-8	Cātuddīpo (1)	429	Cirasseva (1)	269
Cammenāti (1)	282	Cātupannaraso (1)	191	Cirena (2)	134, 300
Cammesu (2)	15-6	Cātumahārājikā (1)	17	Cīvaram (58)	58-9, 66, 428
Cammonaddhāni (1)	283	Cātumahārājikanam (1)	17	Cīvara-apalibodho (2)	373-4
Caram (1)	496	Cātumāsiniyā (4)	218, 216-2-3	Cīvarakkhandhaka	377
Cara (2)	17-8	Cānudhammam (1)	330	Cīvarakkhandhako (2)	427-9
Carati (6)	28, 46-7, 51-2, 406	Cāpi (1)	219	Cīvaraguttiyā (1)	410
Caratīti (1)	46	Cābhivadanti (1)	46	Cīvarañca (1)	428
Caratha (4)	27, 42-3, 54	Cāyam (3)	14, 255, 319	Cīvaranidhakam (1)	396
Carantam (2)	50-2			Cīvaranidhakassa (1)	396
Carantassa (1)	70			Cīvaranidhako (1)	396
Carantānam (3)	312-3-4			Cīvarapaṭiggaha-	
Caranti (9)	50-4, 193			kam (2)	395-6
Carantīti (1)	55				

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhanko
[Ca]	
Cīvarapaṭiggāha-	
kassa (1)	396
Cīvarapaṭiggāhakā (1)	396
Cīvarapaṭiggāhako (1)	396
Cīvarapaṭivīsaṃ (4)	369, 370-1, 398
Cīvarapaṭivīso (4)	369, 398, 416, 420
Cīvarapaṭivī-	
soti (3)	369-70-1
Cīvarapalibodho (1)	373
Cīvarapaṇḍapātasenā-	
sanagilānapaccayabhe-	
sajjaparikkhāraṃ (1)	346
Cīvarabhaṇḍikāṃ (1)	415
Cīvarabhājanāṃ (2)	397-8
Cīvarabhājakassa	398
Cīvarabhājakānaṃ (1)	398
Cīvarabhājako (1)	398
Cīvarabhāgaṃ (1)	415
Cīvarabhāgo (1)	416
Cīvarabhisiṃ (2)	401-2
Cīvaramātikā (1)	429
Cīvarampi (2)	159, 276
Cīvararajjuṃ (8)	59, 61, 84
Cīvararajjuntī (1)	399
Cīvaravaṃsaṃ (9)	59, 61, 399
Cīvaravicāraṇa-	
mattena (1)	352
Cīvarasahassāni (2)	392-3
Cīvarassa (1)	147
Cīvarāni (10)	148, 293, 416
Cīvarānīpi (2)	145, 159
Cīvarāniṣsa (1)	147
Cīvarānīti (1)	414
Cīvarāsaṃ (8)	362-3-9
Cīvarāsā (9)	363-4, 374
Cīvarāsāya (5)	362-3-6
Cīvaruppādo (1)	352
Cīvare (4)	401-2, 427
Cīvarehi (3)	351, 401-2
Cuṇṇaṃ (5)	59, 64, 349
Cuṇṇajālininti (1)	294
Cuṇṇāni (1)	294

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhanko
[Ca]	
Cuṇṇena (1)	160
Cuṇṇehi (1)	294
Cuditako (1)	264
Cudito (2)	256-7
Cupaṭṭhahi (1)	428
Cupeto (1)	49
Cuto (1)	510
Cullaṃ (1)	399
Ce (88)	73, 109, 111, 499
Cetasā (11)	36-7, 500
Cetasāpi (1)	37
Cetaso (10)	139, 140, 499
Cetiye (2)	45, 401
Cetentīti (1)	303
Cetessati (1)	303
Cetessanti (1)	303
Cetoparivitakka-	
maññāya (11)	36-7, 500
Cepi (2)	191, 271
Ceva (18)	102-3, 511
Coca (1)	350
Cocapānaṃ (1)	344
Codako (2)	256, 264
Codanamhi (1)	191
Codanā (1)	191
Codanāvattu (1)	156
Codanāvattusmiṃ (1)	157
Codeti (2)	261, 445
Codetunti (1)	253
Codenti (2)	55, 154
Codeyya (1)	154
Codessati (11)	261
Coram (2)	105-6
Corakathaṃ (1)	276
Corantarāyo (2)	152, 252
Corā (7)	104, 165, 413
Corāpi (2)	305, 336
Corikaṃ (1)	105
Corikāya (2)	301-2
Corehi (1)	207

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhanko
[Ca]	
Coro (4)	105-6, 137, 219
Coḷaṃ (1)	350
Coḷakaṃ (4)	60-5, 79, 84
[Cha]	
Cha (4)	89, 137, 394-9
Cha-asīti (1)	191
Chakaṇaṃ (2)	294, 349
Chakaṇena (1)	428
Chakaṇenapi (1)	398
Chakkaṃ (1)	362
Chakke (1)	375
Chacattārīsāti (1)	264
Chaṭṭhānāni (1)	270
Chaṭṭho (2)	86, 349
Chaḍḍaniya-	
dhammaṃ (2)	381-2
Chaḍḍetabbaṃ (4)	60-5, 79, 84
Chaḍḍeti (3)	222, 319, 499
Chaḍḍeyya (2)	220-2
Chaḍḍesi (1)	378
Chaḍḍehīti (1)	378
Chattimsāti (1)	479
Chatte (1)	219
Chandaṃ (1)	163
Chandadāne	
pavāraṇā (1)	264
Chandadāne (1)	264
Chandampi (1)	164, 227
Chandaso (1)	344
Chandahārakassa (1)	64
Chandahārako (2)	163-4
Chandā (1)	483
Chandāgatiṃ (3)	395-6-7
Chandārahānaṃ (1)	437
Chande (2)	163-4
Chando (3)	163-4, 511
Channavuti (1)	429
Chabbaggiyā (21)	118, 155, 223, 295, 402
Chabbaggiyehi (2)	118, 155
Chamāyaṃ (1)	159

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhāṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhāṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhāṅko
[Cha]		[Cha]		[Ja]	
Chamāya (2)	399, 428	Chetvā (1)	116	Jantāgharam (6)	59, 64, 83, 195-7
Chamāsikam (3)	337-8-9	Chedanam (1)	374	Jantāgharapī-	
Chayimā (1)	89	Chedanamattena (1)	352	ṭham (5)	59, 64-5, 78, 83
Chayimāni (1)	436	Chedāpitarim (1)	206	Jantāgharasālā (2)	195-7
Chayojanikā (1)	145	Chedāpetabbā (2)	62, 81	Jantāgharā (4)	59, 64, 78, 83
Chayojanikāpi (1)	144	Chedāpetvā (3)	277, 8-9	Jantāghare (4)	59, 64, 78, 83
Chavakuṭikā (1)	219	[Ja]		Jantuno (1)	510
Chavakuṭikāya (1)	212	Jaṅgheyakampi (1)	401	Jantū (2)	285-8
Chavaḍḍhakā (1)	212	Jaññā (2)	189, 249	Jambu (2)	137, 350
Chavatthu (1)	350	Jaṅmissam (2)	42-3	Jambudīpo (1)	39
Chaviṃ (1)	116	Jaṅḷam (8)	32-9, 42, 343-4	Jambupānam (1)	344
Chavi (1)	309	Jaṅḷakā (1)	101	Jambuphalam (1)	39
Chaviñca (1)	33	Jaṅḷasatānam (2)	32, 42	Jambuyā (1)	39
Chavidosābādho (1)	299	Jaṅḷasatehi (2)	42-3	Jarādubbalam (1)	126
Chavivaṇṇo (2)	51-2	Jaṅḷasahassam (1)	54	Jarādubbalo (1)	127, 224, 444
Chasu (1)	351	Jaṅḷassa (12)	32-6, 41, 343-4	Jarāndhamūga-	
Chahaṅgchi (7)	94-6-7, 113-5	Jaṅḷā (6)	31-3, 40-2-3	badhiram (1)	138
Chahi (6)	94-6-7, 113-4	Jaṅḷānam (2)	40-41	Jarāya (1)	44
Chāyā (2)	115, 133	Jaṅḷe (2)	42-3	Jātam (2)	131-2
Chārikam (1)	298	Jaṅḷeche (1)	41	Jātarūparajataṃ (1)	342
Chārikampi (1)	303	Jaṅḷo (12)	32-9, 43, 342-4	Jātarūparajatapāṭigga-	
Chiddameva (1)	429	Jaṅḷi (1)	137	haṇā(1)	117
Chiddo (1)	403	Jaṅḷukamattesupi (1)	405	Jātassare (1)	150
Chindati (1)	116	Jatu (1)	349	Jātassaro (1)	150
Chinditunti (1)	298	Jatumayam (1)	295	Jātāni (1)	265
Chinditvā (2)	490-1	Jatūni (1)	293	Jāti (4)	20, 45, 129, 269
Chindeyyāma (1)	494	Jatūhi (1)	293	Jātiyā (4)	44, 101, 278, 339
Chindeyyāmāti (1)	494	Janam (1)	386	Jāṭisu (1)	326
Chinnakam (2)	401, 412	Janapadakatham (1)	276	Jātesu (1)	509
Chinnakanti (1)	412	Janapadacārikam (1)	263	Jāto (2)	109, 388
Chinnakāni (1)	412	Janapadañca (2)	487, 495	Jānam (3)	109, 191, 334
Chinnaggāni (1)	500	Janapadā (2)	287, 314	Jānamyeva (1)	107
Chinnāni (2)	277, 281	Janapade (18)	128, 206, 259, 394, 431	Jānantāpi (4)	74, 221, 304, 348
Chinniriyāpatham (1)	126	Janapadepi (1)	393	Jānanti (31)	89, 161, 172, 233, 483
Chinniriyāpathe (1)	127	Janapadesu (1)	288	Jānapadā (3)	26, 335, 393
Chinniriyāpatho (1)	444	Janapado ca (3)	489, 492-3	Jānapadānampi (2)	480-1
Chinne (1)	374	Janā (6)	166, 228-9, 230, 415	Jānapadepi (1)	481
Chupanti (1)	279	Janāti (1)	325	Jānamānena (1)	142
Chupitabbam (1)	280	Jano (1)	325	Jānamāno (1)	142
Chupeyya (1)	280			Jānarc (1)	428

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ja]	
Jānāti (17)	28, 98, 171, 411, 510
Jānātha (1)	378
Jānāthāti (2)	42-3
Jānāma (1)	107
Jānāmi (2)	255-6
Jānāsi (2)	255, 386
Jānāhi (2)	338, 383
Jānāhīti (2)	310, 334
Jāniṃsu (2)	172, 233
Jānitabbaṃ (1)	141
Jānitabbo (3)	501-2-3
Jānitabboti (1)	504
Jānissati (2)	378, 489
Jānissāma (1)	333
Jānissāmi (1)	141
Jāneyyaṃ (2)	501-3
Jāneyya (5)	312-3, 395-6
Jānayyāsi (1)	334
Jāyati (1)	357
Jāyanti (1)	303
Jāyantīti (1)	303
Jāyissati (1)	408
Jāyetha (1)	376
Jigucchāmi (1)	331
Jighacchāya (1)	109
Jiṇṇā (1)	407
Jitamha (1)	327
Jinadassanaṃ (1)	374
Jinavaro (1)	510
Jinasantike (1)	476
Jinasāsaneti (1)	511
Jinobravi (1)	478
Jiridanti (1)	334
Jivhā (2)	44, 104
Jivhāyapi (1)	45
Jivhāviññāṇaṃ (1)	44
Jivhāviññeyyā (1)	271
Jivhāsamphassa- paccayā (1)	44
Jivhāsamphasso (1)	44

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ja]	
Jīrati (1)	400
Jīranti (1)	428
Jīvaṃ (3)	192-3, 277
Jīvakam (15)	101, 381, 390-2-3
Jīvakavatthu (1)	377
Jīvakassa (11)	103, 379, 386, 390-3
Jīvakāti (2)	391-2
Jīvakena (1)	388
Jīvako (17)	102, 379, 386, 393, 428
Jīvakoti nāmaṃ (1)	379
Jīvakopi (1)	102
Jīvati (2)	378, 411
Jīvatīti (2)	379, 428
Jīvasaññino (1)	277
Jīvikāyāti (1)	380
Jīvitam (2)	493-4
Jīvitantarāyo (2)	252
Jīvitanti (2)	23, 389
Jīvitahetupi (1)	334
Jīvitā (4)	121, 134, 334, 495
Jīvitum (1)	134
Jīveyyam (1)	120
Jīveyya (1)	108
Juṇhaṃ (1)	261
Juṇhe (5)	193, 260-1-2-3
Je (7)	311, 327, 381, 404-6
Jegucchaṃ (3)	387, 406-7
Jegucchitāya (1)	330-1
Jegucchī (3)	330-1, 418
Jeguccho (1)	313
Jetavanaṃ (2)	221, 351
Jetavane (11)	116, 279, 290, 351, 500
[Jha]	
Jhānaṃ (1)	135
Jhānassa (1)	142
Jhānānaṃ (1)	142

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ña]	
Ñātakā (4)	164, 191, 209, 227
Ñātakādiggahaṇa- kathā (2)	164, 227
Ñātakena (1)	219
Ñātako (2)	206, 219
Ñātabbo (1)	165
Ñātamanussā- naṃ (2)	333, 345
Ñātamanusso (1)	345
Ñatti (19)	71, 132, 149, 336, 507
Ñatticatutthe (2)	437-8
Ñatticatutthena (1)	70
Ñattidutiye (2)	437-8
Ñattiyā (1)	476
Ñattivipannaṃ (1)	476
Ñattivipannampi (1)	436
Ñatvā (2)	46, 476
Ñāṇaṃ (2)	20, 45
Ñāṇavisaye (1)	54
Ñāṇena (3)	23-4, 346
Ñātikathaṃ (1)	276
Ñāti vā (1)	491
Ñātīnaṃ (2)	101, 345
Ñātīhi (1)	345
Ñāto (1)	385
Ñāpetabbā (2)	228-9
Ñāpetabbo (29)	223, 232, 336, 395, 507
[Tha]	
Thapitā (2)	253-4
Thapitoti (1)	37
Thapetabbaṃ (2)	66, 84
Thapetabbā (5)	60-5, 79, 84, 253
Thapetabbo (3)	60, 79, 84
Thapeti (5)	254-5, 261-3, 437
Thapetum (1)	253
Thapetunti (1)	398
Thapetvā (9)	148, 258, 344, 476, 491
Thapetvāna (1)	476

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Tha]		[Ta]		[Ta]	
Ṭhapentīti (1)	253	Taṃ (126)	4, 15, 36, 40, 51, 62, 70, 81, 101, 131, 147, 201, 231, 254, 260, 292, 481, 508	Tajjanīyakamma- paṭippassaddhikathā	470
Ṭhapemi (3)	253-5-6	Taṃ upaḍḍhāmalakam	389	Tajjanīyakammavivā- dakathā	466
Ṭhapemīti (1)	255	Taṃkāraṇā	142	Tajjanīyakammāra- hassa	448-9, 450-1-3
Ṭhapeyyaṃ (1)	401	Taṃ kālaṃ	388	Tajjanīyassa	459, 460-1-2, 470-1-2
Ṭhapeyya (1)	253	Taṃ kissahetu	485	Tajjenti	153-4-5, 191
Ṭhapeyyanti (2)	401-2	Taṃ kho pana	342	Taṅca	129
Ṭhapesi (2)	25, 492	Taṃ catuttho	440	Taṅca kho	129
Ṭhapesīti (1)	255	Taṃ cīvaraṃ	402	Taṅcāhaṃ	47
Ṭhapesāmāti (1)	259	Taṃdasamo	441	Taṅce	304-5, 349, 353
Ṭhānaṃ (1)	330	Taṃpaṅcamo	441	Taṅṅeva	296
Ṭhānā (3)	161-3, 225	Taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ	306	Taṅḍulathikena	342
Ṭhānāni (1)	315	Taṃ bhante	450	Taṅḍulampi	304, 314, 335, 341-7
Ṭhānārahaṃ (1)	150	Taṃ bhikkhuṃ	506	Taṅḍulo	342
Ṭhānārahāni (1)	415	Taṃyeva	75, 98	Taṅhakkhayādhi- muttassa	271
Ṭhānārahena (3)	431, 481, 506	Taṃvīso	442	Taṅhakkhayā- dhitutto	270-1
Ṭhānārahenāti (1)	506	Taṃvūsitassa	510	Taṅhā	1, 15
Ṭhāne (2)	348, 350	Taṃsiveyyakaṃ	390-2	Taṅhākkhayo	5, 7
Ṭhānehi (1)	233	Takaṃ	293	Taṅhākkhaye	12
Ṭhitāṃ (8)	271, 311, 345, 418, 489	Takapaṇṇim	293	Taṅhānirodhā	1
Ṭhitakova (2)	495-7	Takapattim	293	Taṅhānirodho	1
Ṭhitacatuttho (1)	440	Takkasilā	379	Taṅhāpaccayā	1
Ṭhitapaṅcamo (1)	441	Takkasilāyaṃ	379	Taṅhāya	15
Ṭhitavīso (1)	442	Takkasilāya	379, 380	Tatiyaṃ	157, 401
Ṭhitassa (1)	443	Takkasilāṃ	428	Tatiyabhāṇavāro	190
Ṭhitā (5)	34, 321-4, 488, 504	Tagaraṃ	294	Tatiyampi	9, 13, 53, 71-2, 98-9, 115-6, 132-3, 141, 223-8, 230, 329, 333, 344, 493-5
Ṭhitāti (1)	382	Taggha	433, 498-9	Tatiyassa	142
Ṭhito (10)	51, 306, 313, 486, 509	Tacarajanaṃ	399	Tatiyāhaṃ	402
Ṭhitoti (2)	387, 418	Tajjanīniyassena	478	Tatiyo	48, 151, 218, 322-8
[Da]		Tajjanīyaṃ	62-7, 80-5-6, 201-2-3, 478-9	Tato	36-7-8-9, 308, 316, 324, 335, 342, 411-5-6, 496
Daṃsantipi (1)	207	Tajjanīyakammaṃ	448-9, 451-2-3-4-5-6-9, 460- 1-2-3-6-7, 470-1-2	Tato tato	284
Daṃsamakasavātāta- sarīsapasampha- ssānaṃ(1)	109	Tajjanīyakammakato	453- 4-5-6-9, 460, 471-2	Tatonidānaṃ	482-3-4
Dayhantipi (1)	148	Tajjanīyakammakathā	453	Tattha (44)	33, 73, 99, 133, 147, 156, 323, 370, 406, 471, 496, 504-5
Dākaṃ (1)	347				
Dākaṅca (2)	346-7				
Dākapiṭṭhaṃ (1)	350				
Dākaraṃ (1)	344				
Dākehi (1)	347				

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhanko**[Ta]**

Tatthapi	415, 453-4-5-6-7-8-9, 460-1-2-3-4-5-6
Tatthadhammena	478
Tattheva	36-7, 110, 130-8, 162-3, 194, 225, 336, 389, 396, 484-5, 510
Tatthevantaradhāyi	10
Tatthevantaradhāyīti	28
Tatra (57)	5, 43-5, 115-6, 151, 165-8, 194, 208-9, 210, 348, 457, 462, 500
Tatra kho	325
Tatratṭho	466-7-8-9, 170-1-2-3-4-5-9
Tatratatrābhinandinī	15
Tatrasudam	310
Tatrāyam	58, 63, 77, 81
Tatrima	152, 287
Tatrupāyāya	99, 100
Tathā (22)	13-4, 42, 53, 116, 260, 327, 374, 457, 476, 501-3
Tathāgataṃ	13, 406, 408
Tathāgatasāvaka	6, 312, 332, 390, 405
Tathāgatasāvaka	vā 319
Tathāgata	vā 319
Tathāgatā	4, 55, 74, 116, 221, 304, 348
Tathāgatāti	392, 405
Tathāgatānaṃ	74, 221, 304
Tathāgatena	14, 345, 502-3-4
Tathāgatenāti	502-3-4
Tathāgato	13, 14, 51, 53, 111, 398, 428, 476
Tathā tathā	12, 494
Tathāddhānaṃ	138
Tathārūpaṃ	22, 32
Tathārūpanaṃ	46, 339, 342
Tathā hi pana	327

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhanko**[Ta]**

Tathā hime	329
Tathā hime kho	328
Tathūpamaṃ	6, 8, 9
Tattheva	130-8, 192, 219, 374, 428, 478, 481-2, 509
Tatthevajjhottharanti	191
Tadaggena	317-8
Tadanugāyanti	343
Tadanucchavikaṃ	57
Tadanuttaraṃ	13-4, 269
Tadanubhāsanti	343
Tadanulomikaṃ	57
Tadanussarantiyā	408
Tadapi	304
Tadavasari (24)	31, 45, 115-6, 156, 194, 277, 304-8-9, 310-4, 320-1-9, 342, 500
Tadavasaruṃ	430, 505
Tadavasese	17-8
Tadahu (32)	193, 227-8-9, 230-1, 241-2, 250-1-2-8, 349
Tadahupaṭṭiggahitaṃ	349
Tadahupavāraṇāya	241-2-3-4-7, 250-1-2-3-5-8
Tadahuposathe (28)	146, 152-6-8, 164-5-6-7-8-9, 170, 187-8-9
Tadaheva	214-6-7, 353
Tadā	128, 169, 170, 190, 231-3, 314-5, 335, 381, 407, 476
Tadupādāya	129
Tadubhayaṃ	138, 447
Tadubhayena	291, 394
Tadūbhayaṃ	138
Tanti	68, 86, 141
Tantibaddho	430
Tantimaggam	219
Tantiyo	269
Tantissareti	269

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhanko**[Ta]**

Tapatam	344
Tapanīyā	332
Tapanīyāhaṃ	332
Tapassitāya	330-2
Tapassī	330-2
Tapassītu	332
Tapussabhallikā	4, 5
Tapussabhallikānaṃ	4
Tapussabhallike	4
Tappaccayā	169, 170, 220-1-2, 231-2-3, 499
Tamaham	332
Tamenaṃ	171-2, 369, 370-1, 445-6
Tamokhandhena	6, 7, 9
Tampi	14, 44, 261
Tambakā	289
Tambalohamayā	279
Tammūlakaṃ	478
Tamhā	373, 453-4-5-6-7-8-9, 460-1-2-3-4-5-6
Tamhāpi	453-4-5-6-9, 460-1-2
Tayā	39, 68, 312-7, 346
Tayidaṃ	325, 409
Tayo	21, 31, 53-4, 129, 137-8, 167, 229, 231, 259, 323, 374-5-6, 415, 489, 497
Tayoti	138
Taracchaṃ	314
Taracchamaṃsaṃ	341
Taracchamaṃsa-gandhena	314
Taracchā	314
Taranti	325
Tarantīnaṃ	279
Taranto	147
Taruṇaṃ	350
Taruṇapasanna	317
Taruṇapasannamahā-mattavatthu	316
Taruṇapasannassa	137

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ta]		[Ta]		[Ta]	
Taruṇapasannena	316	Tā	210-1, 324, 407	Tāhaṃ	51-2, 210-1
Taruṇapasanno	316-8	Tāta	109, 265, 490-2-3-4-5	Tikaṃ	358
Taruṇavaccho	345	Tātā	347	Tikanayato	244
Taruṇena	341-2	Tātāti	347	Tikasaṭāni	244
Taruṇo	281-3-4	Tādino	272	Tikicchanto	102
Tava	37, 46, 346	Tādisaṃ	383	Tikicchāmīti	380
Tasmā (24)	18-9, 46-7, 71-2, 99, 133-7, 141-4- 5-9, 166, 336, 396, 507	Tādisā	301-2	Tikicchāhi	101-2
Tasmāti	142	Tādisim	378	Tikicchāhīti	380-3-4-6
Tasmātiha	20, 151, 224, 269	Tādisena	388	Tikicchi	102-3
Tasmimpi	45	Tādiso	383-6-7, 509, 510	Tikicchitaṃ	428
Tasmim	72, 161, 253, 269, 297, 354-5-6-7-9, 362-5-6, 373, 479, 510	Tāni (26)	54, 99, 100, 140-8, 265-6-7, 291-2	Tikicchitum	102
Tasmimnyeva	22-3, 35-6-7- 8-9, 47, 267, 320, 425	Tāni	54, 99, 100, 140-8, 265-6-7, 291-2	Tikicchitunti	384-6
Tassaṃ	328	Tānipi	291	Tikicchissati	102
Tassa (117)	21, 33, 45, 51, 100, 128, 130, 150, 205, 306, 402, 460, 470, 500-7	Tāni soḷasa sahaṣṣāni	387	Tikicchissatīti	383-4-7
Tassa kho	310	Tāyaṃ	2, 325, 500	Tikoṭiparisuddhaṃ	335
Tassa ca	500	Tāya	13, 377-8	Tikkhattum	142, 488, 491
Tassatthāya	336	Tāyapi	13	Tikkhindriye	9, 10
Tassapāpiyasikāka- mmaṃ	448-9, 450-1-2-3	Tālaruṇāni	277	Tiguṇā	372
Tassapāpiyasikākammā- rahassa	448-9, 450-1-2	Tālaruṇe	277	Ticivaraṃ	402, 411
Tassa vatthussa	506	Tālapattapādūkā	278	Ticivaraṇca	419
Tassā (32)	33, 134, 171, 346, 408, 480-7-8	Tālapattapādūkādayo	277	Ticivaranti	250, 411, 443
Tassādheyyaṃ	156	Tālaveḷutiṇaṃ	288	Ticivare	412
Tassāyaṃ	268	Tālavatthukatā	332	Ticivarena	147-8-9, 374, 401-2
Tassāyeva	15	Tālisam	294	Tiṭṭhati	2, 116, 137, 266
Tassā rattiyo	404	Tālo	135	Tiṭṭhatu	488
Tassāhaṃ	49	Tāva	41-2, 53, 146-7, 260-6, 289, 312, 337-8-9, 341, 410	Tiṭṭhanti	302, 335
Tassuddānaṃ	136-7, 190, 219, 349, 476, 510	Tāvatake	117	Tiṭṭhāhīti	130, 501-3
Tasseva	414	Tāvatiṃsaṃ	39, 40	Tiṇacuṇṇehipi	294-5
Tahim	138, 375-6	Tāvatiṃsaparisanti	327	Tiṇaṇḍupakaṃ	301
		Tāvatiṃsā	17, 327	Tiṇapādukaṃ	278
		Tāvade	137, 429	Tiṇapādukā	297
		Tāvadeva	52-3, 133, 507	Tiṇasantāraḱaṃ	32
		Tāvāhaṃ	16, 263	Tiṇasantārahāraḱanti	399
		Tāsaṃ	210-1, 324	Tiṇasantārahāraḱo	399
		Tāsu	326	Tiṇasalākaṃ	134
		Tāsveva	326	Tiṇāni	192-3, 500
				Tiṇṇaṃ	32, 167, 229, 230, 284, 292, 304
				Tiṇṇavicikicchā	18, 27, 267

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ta]	
Tiṇṇavicikiccho	17, 23, 47, 320
Tiṇṇā	325
Tiṇṇānaṃ	168
Tiṇṇehi	49
Tittirapattikā	273-4
Titthāyatanāṃ	75, 98
Titthāyatanā	100-1
Titthiyadhajam	422
Titthiyapakkantakacatuttho	440
Titthiyapakkantakapañcamo	441
Titthiyapakkantakavīso	441
Titthiyapakkantakassa	190, 250
Titthiyapakkantakāpi	423
Titthiyapakkantakakupajjhāyena	124
Titthiyapakkantakako	120, 162-3, 225-6, 424
Titthiyasamādānaṃ	222-3, 421
Titthiyasāvakanāṃ	256
Titthiyā	125, 190, 212, 340, 477
Titthiyānaṃ	256
Titthiyesupi	68, 87, 118
Titthena	325
Tiparivaṭṭam	16
Tipumayā	279
Tipusīsañca	289
Tibbacchande	100
Tibbānaṃ	106, 418
Timaṇḍalaṃ	58, 77
Tiyojanaparamaṃ	145
Tiracchānakatham	276
Tiracchānagataṃ	477
Tiracchānagatacatuttho	440
Tiracchānagatapañcamo	441
Tiracchānagatavattu	441
Tiracchānagatavīso	441
Tiracchānagatassa	250
Tiracchānagatāpi	423
Tiracchānagatāyapi	134

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ta]	
Tiracchānagatupajjhāyena	124
Tiracchānagato	121, 162-3, 225-6, 424, 477
Tiriṭṭakam	422
Tirokaraṇiyaṃ	387
Tilakakkam	350
Tilakanti	298
Tilakaṇṇena	298
Tilakhādānī	350
Tilampi	304
Tilā	306
Tile	306-7
Tivaggenapi	74
Timsa	374
Timsamattā	30, 351
Timsā	137
Tigho	336
Tiṇi	297, 375, 390
Tīre	1, 308, 430
Tīretvā	263, 377
Tīhi	29, 42, 70, 115-6, 155, 168, 223, 231, 385, 437
Tasmiṃtu	479
Tucchaṃ	220-1-2, 499
Tucchā	334
Tuṭṭhassa	4
Tuṇhassa (19)	71-2, 99, 132-3-6, 144-5-6-7-8-9
Tuṇhikā	190
Tuṇhī (22)	71-2, 99, 133, 140-1
Tuṇhībhāvena (13)	48, 306, 311, 321-4-6, 333
Tuṇhībhūtā	46
Tunnaṃ	404
Tumbaṃ	350
Tumbāni	297
Tumhākam	394-5, 407, 496
Tumhākañca	325

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ta]	
Tumhākampi	485
Tumhākamyeva	415
Tumhādisānaṃ	333
Tumhe (30)	14, 31, 55, 71, 143-8, 164-5, 221-7
Tumhe ca	485
Tumhepi	27
Tumhehi	485
Tuyham	383
Tuyhameva	382
Tuyheva	414
Tulayitvā	153-4, 398
Tusitā	17
Tūriyehi	21
Tūlatittirameṇḍajā	288
Tūlapuṇṇikā	273-4
Tūlikam	280
Tūlikā	281
Te (207)	5, 11-8, 21, 33-4-7, 40-1-2
Tekaṭulayāgunti	304
Tekaṭulayāguyā	304
Tecivarikā	351
Tejam	32-3
Tejasā	32-3-4
Tejoti	33-4
Tejodhātuṃ	32
Tejodhātusukusalo	33
Tete	495
Tedānime	430
Te'dha	192
Tena (212)	1, 17, 75, 110, 328, 393, 499, 505
Tena kho pana samayena (70)	70-1, 129, 220-3, 486
Tena ca	328, 329, 330-1-9
Tenañjalim	6, 46, 488, 506
Tenattamano	492

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ta]	
Tena samayena	220
Tena hi (28)	22, 70, 115, 300, 381, 501-6
Tenāhaṃ	335, 389, 493
Tenupasaṅkamatu	486
Tenupasaṅkamim	52
Tenupa- saṅkamimsu (23)	4, 34, 221, 335, 507
Tenupasaṅkami (103)	3, 5, 12, 35-9, 276, 309, 400, 501
Tepi (8)	42, 52, 401-2, 447, 498
Te bhikkhū	404-5-6
Temāsaṃ	193-4
Temasaccayena	221, 351
Temetabbā	59, 64, 78, 83
Temetvā	60-5, 79, 293, 410
Terasa	130, 151, 255
Telaṃ	73, 133, 290-1-7
Tele	297
Telakanti	296
Telatthikena	342
Telapajjotaṃ	23, 48, 267
Telapadīpaṃ	321
Telapadīpo	21, 321
Telaparibhogena	292
Telapākanti	297
Telapāke	297
Telapākesu	350
Telabhājanaṃ	297
Telampi	305, 314, 341-7, 355
Telāni	297
Tevācikaṃ	250-4
Tevāciko	23
Tesaṃ (81)	10, 40-3, 50, 192, 504-5
Tesaṅca	51-3
Tesaṭṭhi	289, 346, 409, 496
Tesu	31, 117, 267, 501-3-4-5
Tesūpasammati	496

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ta]	
Tehi (58)	50, 147, 160, 240, 499
Tosetvā	398
Tyāyaṃ	282
Tyāhaṃ	209, 210, 407
Tvaṃ (65)	11-3, 33-6, 108, 371, 408, 501
Tvaṃ ceva	389
Tvaṃyeva	39, 40
Tvaṅca	343
Tvaṅceva	494
Tvamasi	28
Tveva (31)	35, 42, 129, 165, 206
Tvevāhaṃ	342
[Tha]	
Thaketabbā (5)	61-6, 79, 80-5
Thakenti (1)	104
Thambhaṃ (1)	321
Thambhe (1)	387
Thavikaṃsabaddha- kaṃ (1)	350
Thavikāyopi (2)	302, 319
Thavikāhipi (1)	411
Thullakacchābādha (1)	293
Thullakacchābādho (1)	410
Thullakacchu (2)	294, 410
Thullakacchumu- khaṃ (1)	429
Thullakumārikā- gocaro (2)	99, 100
Thullakumārī (1)	209
Thullaccayaṃ (4)	255-6-7, 264
Thullaccaya- diṭṭhino (2)	257-8
Thullaccayavatthu- kādi (1)	257
Thullaccayassa (13)	180-1- 2-3-5-6
Thullaccayassāti (1)	310
Thullaccayena (1)	256
Thūṇaṃ nāma (1)	287
Thūlaṃ (1)	334
Thetabbhaṃ (1)	104
Theyyapakkanto (1)	138

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Tha]	
Theyyasaṃvāsakaṃ (1)	477
Theyyasaṃvāsaka- catuttho (1)	440
Theyyasaṃvāsaka- pañcama (1)	441
Theyyasaṃvāsaka- vatthu (1)	120
Theyyasaṃvāsaka- vīso (1)	441
Theyyasaṃvāsa- kassa (2)	190, 250
Theyyasaṃvāsakāpi (1)	423
Theyyasaṃvāsa- kupajjhāyena (1)	124
Theyyasaṃvāsako (6)	120, 162-3, 225-6, 424
Theyyasaṅkhātaṃ (1)	134
Theraṃ (2)	156-7
Therassa (3)	129, 141, 425
Therā (6)	118, 129, 141-7, 414-5
Therānaṃ (2)	118, 129
Therādhikaṃ (2)	155-6
Therāpi (1)	275
There (4)	59, 64, 78, 83, 415
Therena (9)	152-7-9
Theresu (2)	223-4
Theresu ca (1)	510
Therehi (1)	147
Thero (7)	116, 156-7-8, 168
Theroti (1)	129
Thevakaṃ (1)	399
Theve (4)	62-7, 81-6
Thokaṃ (1)	316
Thokaṃ thokaṃ (1)	317
Thokatarā (20)	173-5-6- 7-8-9, 180-1-2-3
Thokā (1)	191
Thokikā (1)	263
[Da]	
Dakakoṭṭhaṃ (1)	350
Dakkhanti (2)	6, 7, 8
Dakkhantīti (3)	23, 48, 267

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Da]	
Dakkhā (1)	347
Dakkhiṇajānu- maṇḍalaṃ (1)	6
Dakkhiṇato (2)	490-1
Dakkhiṇamādise (1)	324
Dakkhiṇā (4)	61-6, 80-5
Dakkhiṇāgiriṃ (1)	111-1
Dakkhiṇāgiri (1)	400
Dakkhiṇāgirisimī (2)	111, 400
Dakkhiṇāya (2)	271, 287
Dakkhiṇena (3)	489, 491-3
Dakkhitukāmo (1)	265
Dakkhissati (1)	285
Dakkhissatīti (1)	265
Dakkho (2)	99, 100
Dajjahaṃ (2)	206, 327
Dajjahi (1)	311
Dajjeyyātha (1)	327
Dajjeyyāma (1)	501
Dajjeyyāsīti (1)	381
Daṭṭhabbaṃ (2)	20, 270
Daṭṭho (1)	298
Daṭṭhukāmoti (1)	380
Daṭṭhabbā (1)	478
Daḍḍhaṃ (1)	207
Daḍḍhaṃ vā (1)	374
Daḍḍhānīpi (1)	148
Daṇḍakathālakanti (1)	399
Daṇḍakammaṃ (1)	117
Daṇḍakamma- vatthu (2)	117-8
Daṇḍabhayā (1)	345
Daṇḍoti (1)	345
Datvā (16)	58, 63-4, 77-8, 82-3, 319
Datippamoditā (1)	408
Dadanti (1)	429
Dadamāne (1)	412
Dadāti (2)	315, 408
Dade (1)	89
Dadeyya (4)	99, 166, 352, 477
Dadeyyāti (7)	61-7, 80-5, 494

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Da]	
Dadeyyanti (3)	50, 306, 390
Dantaṃ (1)	285
Dantakaṭṭhaṃ (4)	58, 63, 77, 82
Dantakaṭṭhampi (1)	118
Dantakaṭṭhena (1)	160
Dantakāsāvāni (1)	400
Dantamayaṃ (1)	295
Dantehi (1)	48
Danto (2)	48-9
Damakā (1)	305
Damma (3)	101, 161, 163
Dammīti (6)	50, 300-8, 328, 427, 494
Daliddo (1)	487
Dasa (3)	117, 137, 315
Dasakkhattu (1)	390
Dasadhammavidū (1)	49
Dasabalo (1)	49
Dasabhi (1)	49
Dasamaṃ (1)	403
Dasamo (1)	510
Dasayime (1)	315
Dasavaggaṃ (1)	282
Dasavaggakaraṇaṅce(1)	441
Dasavaggikā (1)	476
Dasavaggena (1)	74
Dasavaggo (2)	439, 476
Dasavassaṃ (1)	67
Dasavassamaḥ (3)	75, 88-9
Dasavassamaḥāti (3)	75, 88-9
Dasavassena (3)	75-6, 111
Dasavasso (6)	94-5-6-7-8
Dasavāso (1)	49
Dasasataparivāro (1)	49
Dassati (1)	388
Dassatīti (2)	381-2
Dassatha (2)	72-3
Dassanti (1)	89
Dassanaṃ (5)	16, 46, 263, 339, 342
Dassanavasena (1)	111

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Da]	
Dassanakāmā (1)	346
Dassanāya (13)	221, 266, 285, 305-6, 326-8-9, 340, 351, 407
Dassanāyāti (2)	340, 351
Dassaniyaṃ (1)	377
Dassaniyā (4)	301-2, 377-8
Dassaniyo (2)	49, 282
Dassanena (3)	23, 312, 346
Dasassa (1)	315
Dasasahassi- lokadhātu (1)	17
Dasahaṅgehi (2)	119
Dasānisamaṃsā (1)	315
Dasānisamaṃse (1)	407
Dasāhaparamaṃ (1)	403
Dassāma (5)	392-3-4-5
Dassāmīti (2)	307, 389
Dassitanti (1)	302
Dasseti (2)	33-4
Dassetvā (2)	266, 307
Dassesi (3)	288, 385-7
Dassēhīti (1)	266
Dahati (1)	296
Daharako (2)	380-1
Daharānaṃ (3)	326-7, 407
Dahare (1)	119
Dahosi (1)	225
Daḥāya (3)	489, 490
Daḥikaraṇamattena	352
Daḥikammanti	404
Dātabbaṃ (16)	58-9, 62-3-4-5, 77-8, 81-2-3, 333, 419, 505
Dātabbanti	307, 505
Dātabbā (20)	58-9, 63-4-5, 77-8, 82-3, 161-2-5, 184-5, 225
Dātabbo (23)	58, 62-3, 77, 81-2-9, 90-2-3-7

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Da]		[Da]		[Da]	
Dātabboti	398, 416	Dāsañca	382	Dinnanti	33
Dātuṃ (24)	79, 111, 134, 161-3-4-5, 194-5-6	Dāsavattu	107	Dinnā	161, 225
Dātukāmo	300, 402-3, 412	Dāsassa	337-8-9	Dinnāya	109, 225-7
Dātunti (10)	89, 254-5, 317, 394-5-8-9, 406, 420	Dāsassapi	339	Dinne	163, 398
Dānaṃ	99, 250-1, 166, 333, 352, 408, 505	Dāsā	102	Dinno	163, 319
Dānakathaṃ	22, 47, 333, 267, 320, 340-6	Dāsānaṃ	382	Dinnoti	300
Dānañca	194-5-6-7-8-9	Dāsiṃ	208-9, 311, 378, 381, 404-5-6	Dinnaṃ	292
Dānāni	392-3	Dāsiñca	382	Dibbaṃ	408
Dānāyaṃ	272	Dāsiyā	311	Dibbā	28
Dānāhaṃ	73, 213	Dāsī	378, 382, 404	Dibbāni	316
Dāni (12)	5, 7, 8, 55, 134, 213, 266, 382-3, 390-2-4	Dāse	341	Dibbena	11, 323
Dāne	333	Dāso	102-7, 138, 340, 382-6-8-9	Divasaṃ	383, 403
Dāpesi	70, 381	Dāsoti	384-6	Divasaṇānatta	244
Dāyaṃ	497	Diguṇaṃ	402-3-4	Divasabhāgo	133
Dāyakā	219, 310	Diguṇā	272, 403	Divassa	329
Dāyako	194	Diṭṭhadhammasukhavi-		Divā	49, 66, 307
Dāyajjaṃ	115	hāraṃanuyutto	486, 495	Divāvihāraṃ	36-7
Dāyajjabhāṇavāro	127	Diṭṭhadhammā	18, 267	Disaṃgataṃ	369, 371
Dāyapālaṃ	497	Diṭṭhadhammike	265	Disaṃgamikā	160
Dāyapāla	497	Diṭṭhadhammo (4)	17, 23, 47, 320	Disaṃgamiko	369, 371
Dāyapālassa	497	Diṭṭhāni (1)	326	Disā	63, 110, 381
Dāyapālo	497	Diṭṭhiṃ	155, 255, 459, 470-9	Disāpāmomokkhā	380, 387
Dāraṃaṃ 107, 110-6, 378-9		Diṭṭhi (1)	446	Disāpāmomokkho	379
Dāraṃasaddaṃ	109	Diṭṭhigataṃ (11)	61, 80, 92, 220-4	Disāya	287
Dāraṃasaddo	109	Diṭṭhiñca (2)	504-5	Disāsu	407
Dāraṃkā 108, 110, 301, 347		Diṭṭhinti	136	Dissatīti	22
Dāraṃkānaṃ	108	Diṭṭhimpī	155	Dissanti	75, 104, 488
Dāraṃke	108, 301	Diṭṭhivipanna 91-2-6, 112-4		Disvā	33, 274, 479
Dāraṃko	107-9, 110, 138, 378	Diṭṭhivipattinti	255	Disvāna (37)	10, 303, 497
Dārikā	301	Diṭṭhivipattiyā	255	Disvānassa	21, 50
Dārikāya	301	Diṭṭhivipattīti	255	Dīghaṃ	490-4
Dāsāṃ 107, 208-9, 388-9		Diṭṭhiyā (16)	101, 226, 466, 477	Dīghadasāni	422
Dāsakammakara-		Diṭṭhena	223-9, 264	Dīghanti	494
porisaṃ	337	Diṭṭheva	13, 269	Dīghapuppaphaṇadasā	429
Dāsakammakara-		Diṭṭho	23, 338, 385	Dīghamaddhānaṃ	325-6
porisassa	337-8	Dinnaṃ	333, 391, 494	Dīgharattaṃ	4, 393, 410
				Dīgharattampi	334
				Dīghāgamo	2
				Dīghāvuraṃ	489, 491
				Dīghāvu	489, 494

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Da]		[Da]		[Da]	
Dīghāvu ca	494	Dukkhehi	44	Dubbhikkhe	305-9
Dīghāvuvatthu	487	Dukkho	14	Dummuno	28, 33, 121
Dīghāvubhāṇavāro	495	Duggatassa	301-2	Durakkhātadhammā	192-3
Dīghāvussa	490-3	Duggatānaṃ	301, 388	Durānubodho	5, 7
Dīghāvūti	489	Duggatiṃ	322	Durānusiṭṭhā	130
Dīghīti	488, 490	Duggandho	294	Durāvasānaṃ	109
Dīghīti nāma	487	Duggandham	399	Duruttānaṃ	109
Dīghītissa	487, 493	Duggahitaṃ	426-7	Duropayo	309
Dīpim	314	Duccoḷā	148	Dulladdham	317
Dīpikaṃ	350	Duccoḷo	413	Dullabhapiṇḍe	335
Dīpikā	288	Duṭṭhagahaṇiko	299	Dullabho	134
Dīpicamma-parikkhaṭā	274	Duṭṭhullaṃ	502-4	Duvaggenapi	74
Dīpidhammaṃ	281	Duṭṭhullā	503	Duvassāpi	74
Dīpicchāpo	282	Duṭṭhena	388	Duvassohaṃ	74
Dīpeti	501-4	Dutiyaṃ	134, 390, 499	Duviññāpaye	9, 10
Dīpesu	407	Dutiyabhāṇavāro	250	Duve	476
Dīpo	191	Dutiyampi (21)	7, 115, 492	Duvepi	476
Dukkaṭaṃ (15)	142, 466, 473	Dutiyaṃsa	142	Dussacālininti	294
Dukkaṭaḍḍhiṇo	257	Dutiyāhaṃ	402	Dussati	276
Dukkaṭassa (72)	69, 177, 295, 335, 418	Dutiyena	384	Dussayugaṃ	389, 390-2
Dukkaṭassāti (32)	68, 400, 505	Dutiyo	47, 190, 453	Dussayugasata-	
Dukkaṭānaṃ	292, 305	Duddasaṃ	5, 8	sahassānaṃ	389, 390-2
Dukkaṭeṇa	256	Duddaso	5, 7	Dussayugasatānaṃ	389, 392
Dukkaraṃ	137, 345	Dunnivatthā	56, 76, 137	Dussayugasahassānaṃ	389, 390-2
Dukkarakārikāya	13	Dunnisārito	443, 477	Dussayugānaṃ	389, 392
Dukkhaṃ (10)	14, 116, 409	Dupaṭṭaṃ	403	Dussasse	335
Dukkhakkhandhassa	1, 2	Duppaññā	75, 89	Dussānaṃ	389, 392, 413
Dukkhanirodhaṃ	15, 325	Duppañño	91, 114	Dussīlassa	322
Dukkhanirodha-		Dupparihāraṃ	310	Dussīlā	107
gāminiyā	325	Duppārutā	56, 76	Dussīlo	322
Dukkhanirodha-		Dupposatāya	57	Dūtaṃ	129, 193-4-5-9, 200-6, 265, 300, 387-9, 480-1
gāminī	15, 325	Dubbaṇṇaṃ	70, 398	Dūteyyakammesu	510
Dukkhanirodhassa	325	Dubbaṇṇā	290-1	Dūraṃ	158, 492
Dukkhasamudayaṃ	15	Dubbaṇṇe	290-1	Dūrato	12, 21, 52-4, 274, 308-9, 318, 327, 340, 430, 488, 490-7
Dukkhasamudayaṃsa	325	Dubbaṇṇo	70, 386	Dūre	20, 191
Dukkhasa	17, 107, 326	Dubbharatāya	57		
Dukkha	14, 108, 276	Dubbhāsitaṃ	255-8		
Dukkhaṇaṃ	109, 418	Dubbhāsitaḍḍhiṇo	257-8		
Dukkhaṇi	295	Dubbhāsitena	256		
Dukkhi	28, 121	Dubbhikkhaṃ	305		

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhāṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhāṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhāṅko
[Da]		[Da]		[Da]	
Dūsetha	119	Devānamindo	35-7-8, 48-9	Dosassa	270-1, 331
Dūsesi	119	Devānubhāvaṃ	17	Dosā	484
Dūsesum	110, 123	Devi	488	Dosāgatim	395-6-7
Deti	99, 227, 315, 337-8, 343-7, 352, 449, 451-3	Deviyo	382-3	Dosābhisanno	390-1
Detha	102-8-9, 301, 378	Devī	115	Dosārito	444
Dethāti	301, 342, 394-5	Deve	212, 351	Dohaṭṭho	487
Denti	88-9, 305, 312-4, 347, 414-5, 425	Devena	17, 495	Dohaḷo	488
Dentena	164, 227	Devo	382-3-4-6-7-8-9, 494	Doḷasakapeyyāla-	
Dentehi	250-1	Desaṃ	4	mukhāni	376
Dento	315	Desanā	20-1	Dvaṅgulā	310
Dema	209	Desaye	510	Dvattimsete	478
Demāti	414-5	Desassu	78-9	Dvākāre	9, 10
Demi	208	Desitaṃ	267, 374, 415	Dvādasa	376
Deyyadhammaṃ	381-2	Desiyamāne	23	Dvādasanahutā	46
Deyyadhammo	382	Desetabbā	170, 484	Dvādasanahutānaṃ	46-7
Deyyadhammoti	384-6	Desetabbāti	484	Dvādasanahutehi	46
Devaṃ	4, 383, 495	Desetabbo	169	Dvādasākāraṃ	16
Deva	103-4, 300-1, 378-9, 382-3-4-7, 488-9, 491-5	Deseti	46, 328-9, 330-1, 340	Dvādhiṭṭhitaṃ	426
Devatā	4, 10-1, 37-8, 323-4, 409, 410	Desetuṃ	51-2	Dvāraṃ	6, 8, 9, 21, 346
Devatānukampito	324	Desetu	6, 7	Dvārakoṭṭhakā	391
Devatāyo	323	Desetha	27	Dvārampi	104
Devadatto	155	Desenti	169	Dvārā	10
Devamanussaloke	46	Desemi	13-4, 332	Dvārena	324-5, 388-9
Devamanussānaṃ	27, 45, 339	Deseyyaṃ	5, 7, 10-1	Dvāresu	388
Devavajjā nāma	388	Deseyya	141-2, 169	Dvāsattati	138
Devasikaṃ	142, 190	Deseyyāti	48	Dvinnāṃ	32, 168, 230, 305
Devassa	382-3-4, 493-5	Desessāma	74, 221, 430	Dvīhatīhā	219
Devassapi	301	Desessāmi	141	Dvīhatīhaṃ	215-6-7-8
Devā	17, 327	Desessāmīti	21, 31	Dvīhākārehi	221
Devāti	301, 338, 378, 382- 3-6, 489, 490-2-4	Deso	58-9, 63-4, 77-8, 82-3, 168, 230	Dvīhi	43, 74, 155, 168, 231, 304, 437
Devānaṃ	17	Dehi	23, 109, 115, 316, 327, 386-7, 493-4, 505	Dvīsu	213-4, 416
Devānamindaṃ	49	Dehīti	164-5, 301-7-8, 315-6, 318-9, 339, 343-7, 425	Dve (35)	14
		Domanassehi	44	Dve-upasampadā-	
		Dovārikaṃ	378, 380	pekkhādivatthu	129
		Dovārika	378, 380-1	Dveko	191, 263
		Dovāriko	378, 380-1	Dveti	394
		Dosagginā	44	Dvedhā	134, 208
				Dvepaṇṇāsa	219
				Dvemā	192, 224, 485, 508
				Dveme	14, 150, 373
				Dveye	165

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Da]	
Dvevācikaṃ	250-1-2-3
Dvevācika	5
Dvevācikaḍipavāraṇā	250
Dvevācikaḡā	253-4
[Dha]	
Dhajaḡandhaṃ	105
Dhajaḡandho	105
Dhañṇaphalārasaṃ	344
Dhañṇassa	377-8
Dhañṇāgāraṃ	377-8
Dhaniyā	106
Dhanuṃ	342
Dhamānisaṃthataḡatta	70
Dhamānisaṃthata- gattā	290-1
Dhamānisaṃthata- gattāti	290-1
Dhamānisaṃthata- gatte	290-1
Dhamānisaṃthata- gatto	70, 386-7
Dhammaṃ (35)	5
Dhammaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi	98, 115
Dhammaṃ vā	501-3
Dhammakathaṃ	199,
	200-1-2
Dhammakathā	61-6, 80-5
Dhammakathikehi	251
Dhammakammaṃ	447-8-9,
	450-1-2
Dhammakammanti	448
Dhammacakkaṃ	12-7
Dhammacakke	17
Dhammacakkhuṃ (11)	16
Dhammacāriṇo	104, 120
Dhammaṇca	5, 23, 48,
	194-5-6-7-8-9, 267,
	320, 333, 340, 506
Dhammato	92-3-6-7,
	480-1, 509
Dhammattā	435
Dhammadesanā	22-3-47,
	267, 230
Dhammadesanāya	6
Dhammadesanāyāti	7, 10
Dhammadharā	483-4
Dhammadharo	160, 171-2,
	480-1-3

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Dha]	
Dhammapati- rūpakena (25)	434
Dhammapatirūpāni	476
Dhammapariyāyaṃ	51-3
Dhammamayaṃ	6-8-9
Dhammameva ca	476
Dhammavāditova	504
Dhammavādino (15)	466- 7-8
Dhammavinayaṃ	51-2
Dhammavinaye (10)	57, 73-6
Dhammavinayo	26
Dhammasaṇṇino (11)	172- 3-4
Dhammassa (8)	6, 7, 101
Dhammassavanāya	35-6, 139, 140
Dhammassavanāyāti	35-6
Dhammassāmī	486, 495
Dhammā (8)	2, 44, 51
Dhammāti	3
Dhammānaṃ (5)	141-2, 330
Dhammiṃ (56)	29, 50-7
Dhammiṃ kathaṃ	57
Dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā	68
Dhammikaṃ	150
Dhammikā	508
Dhammikānaṃ	485
Dhammikena	481
Dhammikenamhi	506
Dhammiyā (29)	17, 50, 300
Dhammiyāyamaṇe	486
Dhamme	13
Dhammena (29)	3, 55, 470
Dhammeneva	476
Dhammesu	12
Dhammesupi	45
Dhammehi	132
Dhammo (28)	5, 42, 140
Dhammoti	501
Dhātā	316
Dhātīnaṃ	378
Dhārayāmi	99
Dhārayāmiṭi (17)	71, 147, 397

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Dha]	
Dhārā	337
Dhāruḡhena	341
Dhāretabbaṃ	412
Dhāretabbā	272
Dhāretabbāni	296
Dhāretunti	276
Dhāretu	5
Dhāretha	167
Dhārethāti	167
Dhārenti	272
Dhāreyya	48
Dhāressantīti	402
Dhāressasi	422
Dhāressāmi	141
Dhārechi	167
Dhārechīti	167
Dhītaṃ	208
Dhītaṃca	495
Dhītā	301
Dhītuyā	196
Dhīraṃ	496
Dhīro	49
Dhutassa	57
Dhuttā	165
Dhuvaṃ	429
Dhuvakārā	427
Dhuvaṭṭhāniyā	279
Dhuvanahānaṃ	285
Dhuvanāvā	145
Dhavabhattenāti	34
Dhuvayāguṃ	406
Dhuvasinā	289
Dhuvasetu	145
Dhūpāyatipi (Sī)	266
Dhūmaṃ	296
Dhūmaṇca	350
Dhūmanettathavikanti	296
Dhūmanettanti	296
Dhūmanettāni	296
Dhūmasarikkhakāya	350

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Dha]		[Na]		[Na]	
Dhūmāyatipi	266	Na ca karaṇīyaṃ	436	Nandiyo (2)	497-8
Dhenusatāni	341	Na ca pana	334	Nandirāgasahagatā	15
Dhotam	186	Naccagītavāditavisūka-		Nande	116
Dhotakhāṇukhaṭakhaṭā	288	dassanā	117	Na nivattāmīti	389
Dhotahattham	315	Nacirasseva (10)	13, 127, 378, 487	Nanu (13)	129, 214, 385, 407
Dhovatūti	37	Nacce (2)	377-8	Nanu kho (2)	129, 349
Dhovanam	488	Nacchambhati	509	Na panassa	364
Dhovanañca	489	Nacchādentī	291	Napabbājetabba-	
Dhovanamattena	352	Najjā (2)	1, 41	dvattiṃsavāra (2)	126-7
Dhovanā	374	Naṭṭham vā	373	Napi (2)	165-6
Dhovitabbam	62	Naṭṭhānīpi	148	Na pucchanti	304
Dhovitvā (10)	58, 64, 222	Nattamālakasāvam	292	Nappahoti	412
Dhoviyaṇṭūti	488	Nattā	213	Nappahonti	429
Dhoviyaṇṭhāti	62	Nattāram	213	Namati (2)	6-7
Dhoveyyanti	37	Natthayye (2)	310, 406	Namanti	323
Dhoveyyāsīti	67	Natthi (19)	3, 185, 272, 375, 480	Namassamāno	4
[Na]		Natthidāni (2)	325-6	Namhi (3)	480-1, 506
Nam (1)	107, 255, 324, 485, 510	Natthīti (2)	131-2	Nayakammānaṃ	479
Na (260)	6, 51, 150, 205, 307, 402, 510	Natthum	296	Nayato (2)	137, 376
Nakkhattānaṃ	344	Natthu	296	Nayanti	55
Nakkhamati (21)	71, 144, 262, 352, 420	Natthukammanti	296	Nayamānānaṃ	55
Nakkhamaniyo (4)	296	Natthukammena (2)	382, 428	Nayā	137
Nakhapitṭhikāya	399	Natthukaraṇinti	296	Nayāvidhi	375
Na khamanti	87	Natthukaraṇiyo	296	Nayidaṃ (3)	18, 267, 390
Nakhena (2)	383-9	Natthukaraṇī (2)	296, 350	Nayimassa (2)	38, 379
Na kho (3)	172, 311-7	Natthuto	381	Nayimā	38
Na kho metam	492	Na tveva (3)	33, 129, 283	Nayime (4)	105-6-7, 495
Nagantabbavāra	187	Na tvevāham	505	Nayissatīti	55
Nagaraṃ	323	Nadiyā (6)	150, 279, 325, 407	Naye	479
Nagarakatham	276	Nadī (3)	150, 287, 325	Nayena	43
Nagaradvāraṃ	21	Nadīkassapo (2)	31, 42	Narapatī	286
Nagaramhā (2)	388, 487	Nadīnaṃ	344	Navam (2)	158-9
Nagarassa (2)	490-1	Nadīnimittam	144	Navakā	147
Naggā (4)	125-6, 407, 429	Nadīpāram	413	Navakena (6)	167, 223, 230
Naggiyam (3)	406-7, 421	Nadīpārasīmam	145	Navañca (2)	306-7
Naggo (3)	101, 137, 421	Nadīpārasīmā	145	Na vadeyyam	385
Naṅgalena (2)	337-8	Nandimukhiyā (2)	141-2	Nānītam (6)	73, 133, 290, 303
Na ca (11)	67, 315, 477	Nandiyam (2)	497-9	Navamaṃ	403
				Navamo (2)	127, 475
				Navassa	141

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhanko
[Na]	
Navā (13)	59, 141, 190, 306
Navāya	211
Nave (2)	306-7
Navettha	376
Navesu	510
Navo (4)	51-2, 167, 230
Nasi (4)	130, 432
Na sukarāni	379
Na sukarā	380
Nassa	119
Nassati (23)	6, 364, 375
Nassantipi	148
Nassantete (12)	180, 241
Nassarati	158
Nassari	191
Nahātaṃ	391
Nahātena (4)	59, 83
Nahānaṃ (5)	64, 83, 402
Nahānagarukā (3)	285-7-8
Nahāne	430
Nahāpitakamme	347
Nahāpitapubbena	348
Nahāpitapubbo	347
Nahāpito	350
Nahāpessāmāti	417
Nahāyatu	391
Nahāyanti	407
Nahāyi	391
Nahāyitukāmo (4)	59, 83
Nahāyitvā (2)	337-8
Nahāyissati	391
Na hi (2)	494-5
Naḷamayaṃ	295
Nākāmā (7)	184, 244, 414
Nāgaṃ	285, 308
Nāgacchatīti	37
Nāgaccheyyāti	36-7
Nāgamāsi	37
Nāgamitthāti	394
Nāgamentānaṃ	394

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhanko
[Na]	
Nāgamesāgamesuṃ	428
Nāgamesuṃ	394
Nāgayoniyā	120-1
Nāgarājā	3-4, 32-3
Nāgarājassa	33
Nāgassa	33-4, 120, 500
Nāgā	313
Nāgena	32-3, 500
Nāgo	33-4, 120, 308
Nāgoti	496
Nāccāsanne	58, 77
Nāññaṃ	496
Nāññaṃtra	374
Nāṭaputtaṃ	328-9
Nāṭaputto	328-9
Nātikā	327
Nātikālena	100
Nātike	328
Nātidivā	100
Nātidūre	77, 85
Nātisithilā	269
Nāddasaṃ	315, 346
Nāddasa	314
Nādhimattaṃ	69, 87-8
Nādhimattā	69, 87-8
Nādhimatto	69, 87-8
Nānā	498
Nānājanapadā	28
Nānattakathaṃ	276
Nānādisā	28
Nānābhesajjehi	381-8, 390
Nānāsaṃvāsaṃ	477
Nānāsaṃvāsakaṃ	485
Nānāsaṃvāsaka- catuttho	440
Nānāsaṃvāsaka- diṭṭhiṃ	187, 247
Nānāsaṃvāsaka- pañcamo	441
Nānāsaṃvāsaka- bhūmiyo	485
Nānāsaṃvāsakavīso	442
Nānāsaṃvāsakā (7)	188, 248, 477, 485

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhanko
[Na]	
Nānāsaṃvāsakādīhi	187
Nānāsaṃvāsake	187, 246-7
Nānāsimāyaṭhita- catuttho	440
Nānāsimāyaṭhita- pañcamo	441
Nānāsimāyaṭhitavīso	442
Nānāsimāya	477
Nānupajjhāyenaṃti	129
Nānupādāya	268
Nānūvattantaṃ	478
Nāparaṃ	20, 45, 269
Nāpi	42
Nābhiniṣidanti	283
Nābhiruhi	283
Nābhivitaranti	187, 247
Nāmaṃ	17, 129, 489
Nāma (71)	6, 109, 214, 491-5
Nāmagottaṃ	46, 171
Nāmaggena	158
Nāmarūpaṃ	1, 2
Nāmarūpanirodhā	1
Nāmarūpanirodho	1
Nāmarūpapaccayā	1
Nāmime	222
Nāmeti	375
Nāmena	13
Nāmha	483
Nāmhākaṃ	179, 239, 240
Nāyaṃ	5, 7, 8, 38, 494
Nāyako	32, 42
Nāyakoti	289
Nāroceti	226-7
Nālaṃ (5)	69, 418, 484
Nālaṃ paṇāmetuṃ	88
Nāvam	325
Nāvā	219
Nāvāya	41
Nāvikkatā	418
Nāvikkareyya	141
Nāvikkareyyāti	142
Nāvuso	118

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Na]		[Na]		[Na]	
Nāsaṃ	494	Nikkhipatha	307	Niṭṭhitā	2, 101, 132, 183,
Nāsakkhimsu (9)	12, 152,	Nikkhipathāti	490		243, 511
	250, 351, 387	Nikkhipanti	148, 294	Niṭṭhitāni	135
Nāsacchinnaṃ	126	Nikkhipantena (8)	59, 79,	Niṭṭhito (30)	73, 126,
Nāsacchinno	126, 444		84		289, 408, 511
Nāsaṃ	374	Nikkhipāya	414	Niṭṭhubhitvā	381
Nāsanañca	375-6	Nikkhipitabbaṃ (16)	59, 84	Nidahati	396
Nāsanantikā	353	Nikkhipitabbā	60, 79, 84	Nidahitabbaṃ	58, 64,
Nāsanantiko (21)	354, 360,	Nikkhipitabbo (10)	59,		77, 82
	370-5		77-9, 84	Nidahitabbo	59, 64, 77, 83
Nāsayi	428	Nikkhipitvā	306, 413,	Nidānaṃ	137, 151
Nāsā	138		491-8	Nidāne (45)	29, 116, 214,
Nāsetabbo	120	Nikkhipimhā	148		309, 400, 417
Nāsetuṃ	119	Nikkhepaṃ	22	Niddā	21
Nāsetvā	257	Nikkhepāyāmi	413	Niddaṃ	121, 409, 410
Nāssa	12, 314-5, 346	Nigacchati	322	Nidhiṃ	209
Nāhaṃ (12)	68, 102,	Nigaṇṭhaṃ	328-9	Nidhi	219
	319, 478	Nigaṇṭhasāvako	328	Nipakaṃ	496
Nāhosi	30	Nigaṇṭhā	329, 333	Nipajjhāhīti	385
Nāliyāvāpakena	347	Nigaṇṭhānaṃ	333	Nipajji	311
Nikāmayamāno	270	Nigaṇṭhe	329	Nipajjitunti	384-5
Nikujjitaṃ	23, 48, 267	Nigaṇṭhesupi	333	Nipajjisāmīti	429
Nikujjitaṃ vā	320	Nigaṇṭho	328-9	Nipajjeyyāsi	385
Nikkasāvo	3	Nigamaṃ	150	Nipati	311
Nikkhantassa	391	Nigamakathaṃ	276	Nipatitvā (8)	5, 266, 493
Nikkhantā	121	Nigamasīmā	150	Nipannāti	311
Nikkhantiṃ	122	Nigamassa	150	Nipannāsīti	311
Nikkhante	121, 401-2	Nigamo	278	Nipātetvā	381-4
Nikkhamantena	59, 64,	Niggahaṃ	509	Nipātesuṃ	417
	78, 83	Niggahānañca	136	Nipuṇaṃ	6, 7, 8
Nikkhami	325	Nigrodhārāme	115	Nipuṇo	5, 7
Nikkhamitabbaṃ	59, 64	Niccaṃ	19, 316	Nipakkaṃ	29
Nikkhamitvā	3, 266	Niccā	19	Nippaci	388
Nikkhamissati	324	Niccāresi	389	Nippacitvā	381
Nikkhāmetvā	489, 491	Niṭṭhamettha	408	Nippacissāmi	387
Nikkhāmenti	276, 294	Niṭṭhānaṃ	374	Nippaceyyaṃ	388
Nikkhāmente	276, 294	Niṭṭhāna	375	Nippati	388
Nikkhāmemāti	276, 294	Niṭṭhānantikā	353	Nippatitoti	388
Nikkhittacīvarā	404	Niṭṭhānantiko (18)	354,	Nippateyyanti	487
Nikkhittacīvare	404-6		364, 371	Nippurisehi	21
Nikkhittacīvaro	404	Niṭṭhāne	375		
Nikkhittā	411	Niṭṭhitāṃ (40)	34, 81, 179,		
			236, 341, 405		

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Na]		[Na]		[Na]	
Nibbakosampi	212	Niyassakamma-		Nisinnaparisāya	189, 190,
Nibbakosepi	396	paṭippassaddhikathā	472		249, 250
Nibbattañca	350	Niyassakamma-		Nisinnassa (6)	22, 265, 346
Nibbattabījaṃ	309	vivādakathā	468	Nisinā	146
Nibbānaṃ	5, 7	Niyassakammā-		Nisinnā	328, 405, 505-7
Nibbānāya	14	rahassa (6)	448, 451-3	Nisinnā kho	506
Nibbāhi	492-3	Niyassassa	463, 472	Nisinnāya	264
Nibbāhetvā	493	Niyyādetvā	389	Nisinne	321-4-7
Nibbidāya	21	Niyyāsi	326-9, 340	Nisinnessu	223-4
Nibbindaṃ	20, 45	Niyyāsum	326	Nisinnehi	224
Nibbindati	20, 45	Nirayaṃ	322	Nisinnō (21)	22, 104, 317,
Nibbuto	12	Nirujjhanti	1		342, 484, 501-8
Nibbematiko	169, 170,	Nirupadhiraṃ	286	Nisinnō kho	392-3, 481
	231-2-3	Nirodhaṃ	22-3, 47, 267	Nisinnoti	39
Nimantanaṃ	73, 133	Nirodhadhammanti (7)	18,	Nisīda	21, 265
Nimantitā	317-8		267, 320	Nisīdati	337-8
Nimantitena	318	Nirodho (6)	1, 51-3	Nisīdatipi	266
Nimantito	307, 316-7	Nivattantena	58, 77	Nisīdatha	31
Nimantitoti	327	Nivattāpetīti	388	Nisīdanaṃ	186, 246, 410-1
Nimanteti	208-9	Nivattissatīti	63, 82	Nisīdanapaccattha-	
Nimantenti	209	Nivatteyi	389	raṇaṃ (7)	60, 83-4
Nimittaṃ	269, 374	Nivatto	389	Nisīdananti	410-1
Nimittakatena	352	Nivātesu	72, 102-8	Nisīdanti	140, 159
Nimittā	144-6	Nivāretabbo	58	Nisīdāpetvā	29, 98,
Nimittāni	488	Nivāremi	33		115, 131
Nimitte	144-6	Nivāsaṃ	430	Nisīdiṃsu (14)	46, 266,
Nimittehi	144-6-7	Nivāsaṇaṃ (8)	58, 78, 82-3		340, 498, 507
Nimujjanti	137	Nivāsetabbo	422	Nisīdi (65)	13, 115, 306,
Nimujjantipi	41	Nivāsetvā (26)	24, 115,		393, 402, 505
Nimujjitvā	266		274, 302, 405, 495	Nisīditabbaṃ (6)	59, 83,
Nimmānaratī	17	Nivisi	301		168, 486
Nimmitāti	41	Nisevanaṃ (13)	49, 115,	Nisīditabbanti	486
Nimbakasāvaṃ	292		301, 334	Nisīditvā (13)	57, 72, 98,
Nimbapaṇṇaṃ	293	Nivesanadvāraṃ	21		163, 231
Niyassaṃ (9)	62, 85, 203,	Nivesanāni	332	Nisīdissati	39, 40
	479	Nisajja	13, 497-8	Nisīdissatīti	12
Niyassakammaṃ (14)	448,	Nisajja kho	482-3-6	Nisīdissanti	140, 484
	451, 472	Nisadaṃ	292	Nisīdissāma	483
Niyassakammakato	457,	Nisadapotakanti	292	Nissamsayaṃ (12)	40, 301,
	463, 472	Nisāmema	141		491, 504
Niyassakammakathā	456	Nisinnaṃ (15)	22, 143,	Nissaggi	374
Niyassakamma-			268, 334, 404, 498	Nissaggiyena	352
paṭippassaddhi	463	Nisinnaṃ kho	326	Nissajje	479

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Na]		[Na]		[Na]	
Nissajjetā	478	Nīlālaṅkāra	326	Nerañjarāya	1, 41
Nissayaṃ (7)	76, 111, 128, 138	Nīvāretabbo	77	Neva (18)	12, 159, 220, 293, 501
Nissayakaraṇīyo	128	Nīhaṭaṃ	307, 335	Neva khamanti	87
Nissayadāyako	128	Nīhara	68, 87	Neva khamāpentī	87
Nissayappaṭippassaddhi- kathā	89	Nīharāpetabbo	62, 81	Nevajjhagā	13
Nissayappaṭippassaddhi- yo	89	Nīharitabbo	62, 81	Neva sammāvattanti	68, 86
Nissayamuccanaka- kathā	111	Nīharitvā (10)	60, 83, 378, 491	Nevassa (8)	271, 358, 375
Nissayā	74, 133	Nīharissati	407	Nevāhaṃ	71
Nissaye	73-4	Nīhātuma	418	Nevimaṃ (18)	354, 372
Nissayo (13)	89, 96, 111, 138	Nīhārabhatto	18	Nesaṃ (6)	140, 313, 352
Nissaraṇānaṃ	142	Nu (72)	3, 108, 269, 403, 507	Nesā	431, 480-1, 506
Nissāya (12)	53, 76, 111, 133, 321	Nu kho (36)	4, 11, 143, 291, 317, 451	Neso	480-1, 506
Nissāraṇaṃ	443, 510	Nu kho taṃ	450	Nesohamaṃsi	20
Nissāraṇā	443	Nu khoti	185-6	No (53)	4, 101, 222, 327, 400, 499
Nissārito	510	Nu khomhi	129	No ce	161, 418
Nissāreti	443	Nukkhipeyya	510	No hetama	14, 19, 269
Nissīmaṃ (12)	184, 244, 375, 413, 485	Nupanayhanti	496	Nhāruṃ	116
Nissīmagataṃ	375	Nupavadanti	509	Nhāruṅca	32-3
Nissīmagatānaṃ	285-8	Numodati	374	[Pa]	
Nissīmaṭṭho	353, 374	Nūna (6)	36, 266, 346	Paṃsu	374
Nissīme	375	Ne	28, 54	Paṃsukūlakato	412
Nihataṃ	507	Nekkhammaṃ	271	Paṃsukitaṃ	399
Nihatā	507	Nekkhammādhimutto	270	Paṃsukitāni	159
Nihato	27, 507	Nekkhammānaṃ	142	Paṃsukūlaṃ 37-8, 137, 394	
Nihantā	6	Nekkhamme	22, 47, 167, 320	Paṃsukūlacāvaraṃ	73, 133
Nihitānīhitaṅca	396	Negamassa	384	Paṃsukūlampi	394
Nihumaṅko	3	Negamo	377-8, 384, 428	Paṃsukūlāni	394-5
Nicaṃ (10)	58, 78, 84	Netama (18)	20, 109, 224, 312, 416, 422	Paṃsukūlāya	394-5
Nicaṃkatvā	65, 82-4	Nettāraṃ (19)	62, 201, 459, 465, 475	Paṃsukūlikā	351
Nicā	323	Nettāraṃ vatteyya	86	Paṃsukūliko	392
Nicānaṃ	323	Netvā	378-9	Paṃsukūle	404
Nītā	496	Netvāna	55	Paṃsukūlena	353
Nīlapītaṅca	429	Nenti	55	Paṃsukehipi	294-5
Nīlavaṇṇā	236	Netha	164-5, 227	Pakatañṇuno	430
Nīlavatthā	326	Nema	105-6-7	Pakatañṇunoti	476
Nīlavaddhikā	273	Nerañjarāyaṃ	33	Pakatattaṃ	428
Nīlā	34, 288, 326			Pakatattassa	443, 477
				Pakatatto	392

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhānko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhānko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhānko
	[Pa]		[Pa]		[Pa]
Pakatiyāpi	302	Pakkham	139	Paccakkhantima-	
Pakaraṇe (45)	29, 50-6, 70, 103-4, 110-1-5-6	Pakkhagaṇanam	157	ummattā	477
Pakāsitaṃ	478	Pakkhagaṇana-		Paccakkhātakacatuṭtho	440
Pakāsitā	477	mattampime	157	Paccakkhātakaviṣo	441
Pakāsitaṃ	5, 7, 8	Pakkhasaṅkantesupi	76, 89	Paccakkhātakassa	249
Pakāsito	23, 48, 267, 320	Pakkhasaṅkanto	89	Paccakkhātakāpi	423
Pakāseti	46, 276, 339	Pakkhassa	139, 140-2	Paccakkhātako	162-3, 225-6
Pakāsetha	27	Pakkhassāti	157	Paccakkhātanta-	
Pakāseyya	141-2	Pakkhahataṃ	126	vattu	477
Pakāsesi	22, 47, 320	Pakkhahatañceva	138	Paccakkhāto	383-4
Pakāsessāmi	141	Pakkhahato	127, 444	Paccagge	5
Pakkaṃ	297, 304-5, 335, 399	Pakkhāti	480-1	Paccattaraṇaṃ	410
Pakkanto	39, 89, 111, 137, 341, 477, 501	Pakkhāyanti	110	Paccattaraṇanti	411
Pakkanti	305	Pakkhāletvā	321	Paccatthikā	227, 509
Pakkantesupi	76, 89	Pakkhālesi	13, 497-8	Paccatthikānaṃ	401
Pakkamati (34)	162-4, 214-5-6-7-8-9, 225, 353	Pakkhikaṃ	73, 133	Paccatthikānañca	509
Pakkamananti	374	Pakkhitto	320	Paccantaṃ	103
Pakkamanantikā	353, 375	Pakkhipante	303	Paccantamaṃ	336
Pakkamanantiko	353-4, 375	Pakkhipantīti	303	Paccantimā	287
Pakkamanti	396	Pakkhipitabbaṃ	297	Paccantime	121, 478-9
Pakkamantipi	68, 87, 118, 423	Pakkhipitvā	33, 378	Paccantimesu	288
Pakkamimsu	134, 147, 221, 267, 323-7	Pakkhe	480-1, 429	Paccanto	103
Pakkamitabbaṃ	62-7, 81-6, 207-8-9, 210-1	Paguṇaṃ	10	Paccabyatta	52-3
Pakkamitabbā	63, 81, 193	Paguṇo	386-7, 509	Paccabhāsi	10
Pakkamitabbāti	194	Pageva	199, 200-1-2-3- 4-5, 291	Paccayā	413
Pakkamitaṃ	111, 263	Paggaṇhāpetvā	29, 98, 115, 131	Paccayānaṃ	2
Pakkamitunti	400	Paggayha	334	Paccaye	292-3
Pakkamissanti vā	501	Paggahārahoti	509, 510	Paccavekkhantassa	23-4
Pakkameyya	193	Paggahena	335	Paccassosi	144, 269, 300, 378, 383, 492
Pakkameyyuṃ	263	Paggahetvā	57, 72-6, 98, 223-5-9, 230-1	Paccasomaṃ	103, 405
Pakkā	104	Paggahesu	136	Paccāgacchanto	270
Pakkāpi	303	Pacanti	136	Paccāgacchi	111
Pakkāmi (61)	11-2, 24-5, 43-5-8, 103, 111-5	Pacitabbaṃ	62-7, 81-6	Paccāgañchi	157, 339, 377, 387, 400, 415
Pakkosati	381	Pacitabbanti	297	Paccāgantabbaṃ	111
		Pacitaṃ	399	Paccāgantvā	98, 135-6
		Pacitunti	305	Paccāropeyya	478
		Pacitvā	304	Paccāharati	390
		Paciyethāti	62-7, 81-6	Paccāsīsitaṃ	504
		Paceyysāti	86-77	Paccāsīsitaṃ	504

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhanko**[Pa]**

Paccuggantvā	13, 58, 64, 77, 82, 260, 430, 479
Paccuggamaṇaṃ	345
Paccuṭṭhānaṃ	483-4
Paccuṭṭhāya	21, 108-9, 121, 276, 286, 323, 336, 491
Paccuṭṭhāsi	41, 325
Paccuṭṭheyyāma	501
Paccuṭṭhesuṃ	501
Paccupaṭṭhātabbo	12
Paccupaṭṭhitaṃ	498
Paccupaṭṭhito	36-7
Paccūsasamaṃ	21, 108, 121, 276, 286, 323, 336, 491
Paccekapuṭṭhassa	141
Paccessaṃ	354, 375-6
Paccessaṃ paccassanti	351- 5-6-7-9, 362-6, 372-3
Paccassanti (16)	354-5-6- 7-8-9, 361-2-3-4
Paccorohitvā	326-7-9, 340
Pacchato	59, 64, 78, 83
Pacchā (13)	130-4, 149, 150, 220-2, 259, 272, 394-5
Pacchānipātī	492
Pacchābhāraṃ	489, 490
Pacchābhattaṃ	495
Pacchāsamaṇaṃ	58, 77
Pacchāsamaṇena	24, 58, 62, 77, 81, 274, 417
Pacchāsamaṇo	81
Pacchimaṃ	2, 193-4, 321, 412, 429
Pacchimako	404
Pacchimā	61-6, 79, 85

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhanko**[Pa]**

Pacchimābhimukhā	321
Pacchimāya	271, 287
Pacchimikā	192, 216-7-8-9
Pacchimikāya	216-7-8
Pacchime	402
Pacchimo	414-5
Pajaṃ	46, 339
Pajā	5, 7
Pajānāti	2
Pajānātīti	20, 45
Pajānissati	37
Pajāpati	30
Pajāya	5, 7, 16, 319
Pajjaṃ	298, 350
Pajjalatipi	266
Pajjali	32-3
Pajjotaṃ	388
Pajjotassa	389, 428
Pajjotena	390-2
Pajjoto	387-8-9, 390
Pajjhāyati	509
Pañca (31)	40-1-3-7-8, 89, 101, 137, 151, 228
Pañcakadasavāro	113
Pañcakā	374
Pañcake	374
Pañcakena	353
Pañcannaṃ	32, 42, 141, 199, 205, 228-9, 230, 302
Pañcabhesajjakathā	290
Pañcamaṃ	383-4-5
Pañcamattāni	41, 314
Pañcamattehi	318
Pañcamandāmukhisatāni	43
Pañcamī	89
Pañcamo	48, 73, 151, 288, 322
Pañcayojanikā	145
Pañcayojanikāpi	144
Pañcavaggakaraṇaṇce	440
Pañcavaggiko	476

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhanko**[Pa]**

Pañcavaggiyakathā	10
Pañcavaggiyā	11-2-4-6, 20
Pañcavaggiyānaṃ	11, 20
Pañcavaggiye	11-3
Pañcavaggo	439, 479
Pañcavassāni	111
Pañcavasso	113-4-5
Pañca vā	238, 241-2-3
Pañcavārā	468, 474-5
Pañcavidhā	376
Pañcavidho	476
Pañcaviśatikā	183
Pañcasaraṅghā	439
Pañcasatānissa	345
Pañcahaṅgehi (17)	69, 70, 87-8, 90-1-2-3-4, 111
Pañcahi	21, 69, 70, 87-8, 90-1-2-3, 101
Pañcātireke	374
Pañcābādhavattu	101
Pañcābādhā	137
Pañcāhikam	499
Pañcimā	89
Pañcime	151, 322, 409, 410-3
Pañcupādānakkhandhāpi	14
Pañjalikaṃ	491
Pañjaliko	4, 491
Paññattaṃ (21)	110-1-6, 129, 143-4-6, 155-6, 166
Paññattā	258-9, 485
Paññattāni	140, 281, 321
Paññatte (23)	13, 21, 49, 115, 143, 266-8, 301-2-6
Paññapetabbaṃ (14)	58-9, 60-3-5-6, 77-8-9, 82
Paññapetabbanti	159
Paññapetabbo	60-5, 84
Paññapeti	214-5-8, 222, 266, 499

Paḍānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Pa]	
Paññāpetvā	32, 168, 230
Paññāpeyya	159, 220-1
Paññāpesi	13, 430, 497
Paññāpessāma	221
Paññāpessāmāti	74, 304, 348
Paññāpessāmi	141
Paññāvanto	75, 89
Paññāvantoti	89, 92-6
Paññāvā	112-4
Paññā	16
Paññākkhandhe	90-1-5
Paññākkhandhena	90-1-4-5, 112-3
Paññāyati (13)	39, 214-5-6-7-8, 258-9, 290-1
Paññāyissati	111
Paññāyissatīti	379
Paññāyissāmi	486, 495
Paññāyeyyāti	290-1
Paññāsa	137
Paññāsagihisahāyaka	27
Paññāsamatā	26-7
Paññāsamatte	26
Paññāsajjanikā	388
Paññāsāya	377
Pañño	479
Pañham	509
Pañhamanupaghātikam	509
Paṭalikaṃ	280
Paṭalika	281
Paṭākam	333
Paṭi	27
Paṭikam	280
Paṭikacceva	21, 73-4, 154, 253, 385-8, 487
Paṭikatā	257-8
Paṭikarivā	70, 171, 232
Paṭikarissati	233
Paṭikarissatīti	170
Paṭikarissasi	135-6
Paṭikarissāma	232

Paḍānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Pa]	
Paṭikarissāmāti	171
Paṭikarissāmi	223-8-9, 230-1-2
Paṭikarissāmīti	135-6, 169, 170, 446
Paṭikareyyum	172
Paṭikaroṭi	136
Paṭikaroṭha	433
Paṭikarohi	136, 171-2, 445-6-8
Paṭikassati	448-9, 450-1-2-3
Paṭikassanaṃ	200-2
Paṭikassanārahaṃ	452
Paṭikassanārahacatuttho	442
Paṭikassanārahā	202
Paṭikassanāraho	61-7, 80-5, 200
Paṭikasceyya	442
Paṭikasceyyāti	61-7, 80-5
Paṭikā	281
Paṭikātabbaṃ	483
Paṭikātabbā	445-6-8, 478
Paṭikāturaṃ	171, 458, 469, 483
Paṭikuṭṭhakatampi	436
Paṭikūlaṃ	406-7
Paṭikūlanti	387
Paṭikūlāti	74
Paṭikūloti	313
Paṭikkantena	50-2
Paṭikkamaṃ	320
Paṭikkamati	99, 100, 118, 220-2, 499
Paṭikkamatīti	418
Paṭikkamantaṃ	418
Paṭikkamanti	168
Paṭikkami	51-2
Paṭikkamīti	68, 87
Paṭikkameyya	220-1
Paṭikkosaṃ	477
Paṭikkosana	442-3, 477
Paṭikkosanti	155, 437

Paḍānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Pa]	
Paṭikkositunti	154
Paṭikkhittanti	310
Paṭikkhittā	257, 477
Paṭikkhittāti	277
Paṭikkhittoti	305
Paṭikkhipanti	307-9
Paṭikkhipāmi	70, 335
Paṭikkhipi	288, 350, 476
Paṭiggaṇhatha	307-9, 315-7, 342-3-9
Paṭiggaṇhanti	4, 169, 307-9, 315, 342-3-7
Paṭiggaṇhāti	299
Paṭiggaṇhātu (12)	4, 5, 307, 315, 343-7-8, 382, 392-3
Paṭiggaṇhāma	317
Paṭiggaṇhāmāti	317
Paṭiggaṇheyya	4, 22-3, 47, 267, 315, 346
Paṭiggaṇheyyum	346
Paṭiggahaṃ	350
Paṭiggahāpetum	298
Paṭiggahāpetvā	308
Paṭiggahati	428
Paṭiggahitaṃ	292, 318, 335
Paṭiggahitā	407
Paṭiggahitādi-anujānanā	307
Paṭiggahituntī	306
Paṭiggahissanti	346
Paṭiggahe	381
Paṭiggahetabbaṃ	12, 58, 62-3-4, 77, 81-2, 260
Paṭiggahetabbāti	170
Paṭiggahetabbānīti	298
Paṭiggahetabbo	62, 81
Paṭiggahetabboti	299
Paṭiggahetvā (18)	5, 58-9, 63-4, 77-8, 88, 290-1-2
Paṭiggahesi	5, 13, 50, 328, 392-4, 410, 430, 497
Paṭiggahesīti	387

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Pa]		[Pa]		[Pa]	
Paṭiggaho	299	Paṭipajjitabbaṃ	116, 231-2	Paṭibalena (35)	71, 99,
Paṭiggāhakaṃ	395	Paṭipajjitabbanti (16)	155,		140-4, 152, 170,
Paṭicayaṃ	270		168, 205, 251-2-9,		251, 507
Paṭicayo	272		264, 297, 300, 336	Paṭibalo (9)	92-3, 254,
Paṭicodetha	55	Paṭipadā	14-5-6, 42, 325		317, 418, 487
Paṭicca	9, 388	Paṭipadāya	13, 325	Paṭibāhati	349
Paṭiccakammanti	334	Paṭipanno	54	Paṭibāhāya	323
Paṭiccasamuppādam	1, 2	Paṭipavesetvā	387	Paṭibāhāyāti	323
Paṭicchannaṃ	23, 48, 267	Paṭipassambhi	284	Paṭibāhitabbanti	505
Paṭicchādani	350	Paṭipāṭim	314-5, 335, 346	Paṭibāhitabbā	59, 64, 78, 83
Paṭicchādaniyaṃ	310	Paṭipāṭi	314-5, 350	Paṭibāheyya	505
Paṭicchādaniyanti	299	Paṭipādeyyaṃ	316	Paṭibujjhanti	409, 410
Paṭicchādaniyena	299	Paṭipādesi	495	Paṭibujjhivā	121
Paṭicchādaniyenāti	310	Paṭipuggalo	12	Paṭibhaṃsu	5, 7
Paṭicchādetvā	59, 64, 78,	Paṭipucchanti	74, 221, 304	Paṭibhāti	482
	83, 282	Paṭipucchā	449, 478	Paṭibhāti notī	482
Paṭicchādentena	58, 77	Paṭipucchākaraṇīyaṃ	448-9	Paṭibhātu	286
Paṭijānanti	222, 423	Paṭipucchi	56, 214, 282,	Paṭibhānaṃ	315
Paṭijānāti	162-3-4, 225-6-7		309, 312-8, 417	Paṭibhānamassa	316
Paṭijānāsi	12	Paṭipucchitvā	300	Paṭibhāneyyakā	347
Paṭiññāya	478, 499	Paṭipucchissāmīti	315, 346	Paṭibhāneyyake	347
Paṭiññāyakaṇīyaṃ	448-9	Paṭipassaddhaṃ	459,	Paṭimānetha	4
Paṭidesemi	231		460-1-2-3-4-5-6	Paṭimuṅcāti	301
Paṭidesemīti	169	Paṭipassaddhiṃ (13)	459,	Paṭimuṅcivā	58, 77
Paṭinivattitvā	309		460-1-2-3, 471-5	Paṭiyattaṃ	317
Paṭinivāsaṇaṃ	58, 63-4,	Paṭipassaddhi-		Paṭiyādāpetvā (15)	48, 306,
	77, 82	makkhāsi	479		315, 327, 334, 340, 404
Paṭinissaggo	15	Paṭipassaddho	430	Paṭiyādetabbam	59, 64,
Paṭinissajjati	136	Paṭipassambhi	294,		78, 83
Paṭinissajji	459		304-8, 329	Paṭiyādetūti	315, 348
Paṭinissajjituṃ	470	Paṭipassambhenti (14)		Paṭiyādetvā	120
Paṭinissajjissasi	136		459, 465, 470-2-4-5	Paṭiyādenti	316
Paṭinissajjissāmīti	136, 447	Paṭipassambhema	465	Paṭiyādeyyaṃ	315, 346
Paṭinissajjjetam	445-8	Paṭipassambhe-		Paṭiyādeyyanti	314-5, 346
Paṭinissajjjetā	446-8	māti (13)	459, 462-6,	Paṭiyādehīti	315, 346, 391
Paṭinissajjeyyanti	445		471-5	Paṭilabhanti	187, 246-7
Paṭinissajjchi	136	Paṭipassambheyyanti	62-7,	Paṭilabhitvā	187, 246, 300
Paṭipajjati	136		81-6, 201-3	Paṭilabheyyaṃ	120
Paṭipajjamānā	13-4	Paṭipassambhesi	23	Paṭivaṭṭesīti	326-7
Paṭipajjāmīti	318-9,				
	501-3-4-5				

Paḍānukkamo	Piṭṭhāṅko
[Pa]	
Paṭivattesi	326
Paṭivasati	50, 121, 337-8, 347, 379, 478-9
Paṭivasatīti	489
Paṭivasantaṃ	489
Paṭivasanti	31
Paṭivasanto	489
Paṭivijjha	269
Paṭivijjhi	269
Paṭividdhaṃ	325
Paṭivissake	302
Paṭivīsaṃ	420
Paṭivīso	37, 428
Paṭivekkhi	312
Paṭivekkhinti	312
Paṭivedemīti	266
Paṭivedayi	428
Paṭivedeyyanti	378
Paṭivedesi	47
Paṭivedehīti	311, 378
Paṭivedho	20-1
Paṭisaṃharitvā	4
Paṭisaṅkhāpi	307-9
Paṭisañcikkhato	6, 7
Paṭisatena	378
Paṭisammodati	286
Paṭisammodi	306
Paṭisammoditum	74, 221, 305, 351, 431
Paṭisallānasārappam	50
Paṭisallānasārappanti	49
Paṭisallānā	29, 289, 290, 335
Paṭisallīnassa	5, 28-9, 139, 140-3, 268, 284, 290, 335, 499
Paṭisāmeti	58-9, 63-4, 77-8, 82-3, 222, 302, 499
Paṭisāmeyya	220-2
Paṭiyāyanīyāni	303
Paṭisāraṇīyam	62-7, 80-1- 5-6, 201-2-3, 479

Paḍānukkamo	Piṭṭhāṅko
[Pa]	
Paṭisāraṇīyakammaṃ	(15) 448, 467, 473
Paṭisāraṇīyakamma- kato	457, 464, 473
Paṭisāraṇīyakamma- kathā	457
Paṭisāraṇīyakamma- paṭippassaddhi- kathā	464, 473
Paṭisāraṇīyakamma- vivādakathā	468
Paṭisāraṇīyakammā- rahassa	448-9, 450-1-2-3
Paṭisāraṇīyassa	464, 473
Paṭisevati	134
Paṭisevāti	134
Paṭisevitabbo	134
Paṭisevitā	418
Paṭisevitvā	134
Paṭisotagāmiṃ	6, 7, 8
Paṭissavadukkaṭāpatti	213
Paṭissave	214-5-6-7-8
Paṭissuṇiṃ	385
Paṭissuṇi	385
Paṭissuṇitvā (18)	111, 323, 417
Paṭissuto	213-4-5-6-7-8, 300
Paṭissutvā (16)	285, 301, 378, 383-6, 494
Paṭihanati	315
Paṭiharanti	125, 395
Paṭiharum	428
Paṭolakasāvam	292
Paṭolapaṇṇam	293
Paṭhamam (33)	1, 10, 50, 78, 395, 428, 499
Paṭhamakammaṃ	328
Paṭhamataram (12)	39, 77, 83, 131, 259
Paṭhamabhāṇavāro	393
Paṭhamassa	142
Paṭhamābhisambuddho	1, 4
Paṭhame	402

Paḍānukkamo	Piṭṭhāṅko
[Pa]	
Paṭhamena	509
Paṭhamo	47, 136, 151-5, 303, 322, 495
Paṭṭhapessāmi	141
Paṇavena	486, 490
Paṇāmañca	263
Paṇāmanā	86, 137
Paṇāmitakathā	68
Paṇāmitā	68, 87
Paṇāmitena	68, 87
Paṇāmito	68, 87
Paṇāmetabbo	68-9, 86-7
Paṇāmetum	68-9, 86-8, 137
Paṇāmetvā	6, 46, 488, 509
Paṇāmenti	68, 87
Paṇāmento	69, 70, 88, 121
Paṇāmemi	68, 86
Paṇāmeyya	68-9, 87
Paṇidhāya	32
Paṇītam (14)	10, 20, 306, 334, 344, 404, 429
Paṇītataro	35-6
Paṇītassa	305-6
Paṇītā	20
Paṇītānam	72, 346
Paṇītāni	409
Paṇītena	25, 49, 306, 312-7, 324, 334, 341-2-4, 405
Paṇīto	5, 7
Paṇḍaka	119
Paṇḍakagocaro	99, 100
Paṇḍakacatattho	440
Paṇḍakapañcamo	441
Paṇḍakavattho	119
Paṇḍakavīso	441
Paṇḍakassa	190, 250, 442
Paṇḍakāpi	423
Paṇḍakāpi ca	477
Paṇḍakupajjhāyena	124

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Pa]		[Pa]		[Pa]	
Paṇḍako (9)	138, 225, 477	Pattarajanam	399	Panassā	198, 203
Paṇḍitajātiyo	324	Pattarasam	344	Panānanda	403
Paṇḍitavedaniyo	5, 7	Pattā	412	Panāniccam	19
Paṇḍitā	75, 89, 483-4	Pattikāva	326-7	Panāyam	5, 7
Paṇḍitābhāsā	496	Pattikova	340	Panāyasmato	51-2
Paṇḍitāya	404-5	Patte	5, 33, 317, 399	Panāyasmante	141
Paṇḍito (12)	10, 160, 255, 495, 510	Pattepi	319	Panāyasmanto	141
Paṇḍupalāso	134	Patto (15)	58, 83-4, 130	Panāyasmā	155, 268-9
Paṇḍumattikāyapi	398	Patthayātā	316	Panāyyā	193
Paṇḍurogābādho	299, 387	Pattharanti	399	Panāham	256
Paṇṇam	349	Patthinnam	400	Panidam	15-6
Paṇṇāni	293	Patthinnena	428	Panidhekacce	272
Paṇṇehi	292	Pathamam	397	Panime	157
Patitthāpito	321	Pathaviyam	6, 492	Panctam	74, 221, 270, 305, 351
Patitthāpetūti	194	Pathavīti	143	Pannarasam	376
Patitthāpetvā	321	Padam	47	Pannarasavidhi	376
Patitthitā	269	Padakkhiṇam (27)	10, 24, 48, 103, 323, 377, 404, 491	Pannarasiko	150
Patitā	295, 491	Padakkhiṇā	377-8	Pannarase	139, 140-2, 253
Patirūpam	208, 311, 390, 492-3	Padamasokam	52-3	Pannaraso	167, 184-5, 191, 244-5
Patirūpakena	476	Padasaddam	185-6, 245-6	Papatake	283
Patirūpanti	57, 76	Padā	478	Papphoṭvā	60-5-6, 79, 84
Patirūpe	423	Padīpam	168, 230, 276	Pabujjhivā	21
Patirūpena	478	Padīpakaraṇe	382	Pabbajanti	13-4, 105-6-7
Patirūpo	128	Padīpo	159	Pabbajapādukam	278
Pattam (12)	58, 84, 186, 246	Padumāni	9, 10	Pabbajapādukā	279
Pattakallam (32)	71, 99, 140, 167, 228, 251, 395, 419, 507	Paduminiyam	9	Pabbajāhi	213
Pattacīvaram (22)	12, 59, 84, 470, 497	Padesam	41	Pabbajitam	107
Pattacīvaranti	68, 87	Padese	41, 323-4	Pabbajitā	104, 275, 495
Pattacīvaramādāya (22)	24, 48, 50, 311, 340, 419, 501	Padeso	41	Pabbajitānam	134
Pattacīvare	419	Padhānapahittam	11	Pabbajitum	284
Pattacīvarena	126	Padhānavibbhanto	12-3-4	Pabbajite	72-3, 116
Pattadhammo	12-7-8, 25-7, 47, 267, 320	Padhūpāyati	320	Pabbajitena	14, 348
Pattapariyāpannam	58, 77	Padhūpāyatipi	266	Pabbajito (14)	11, 52, 105, 348
Pattamhi	34	Padhūpāyi	32-3	Pabbajitoti	25, 73
		Pana (224)	3, 17, 161, 253, 305, 389, 505	Pabbajitomhīti	134
		Panaññānipi	292-3	Pabbajitosīti	134
		Panamhi	487	Pabbajitvā	109
		Panassa (19)	62, 201, 363-9	Pabbajissatīti	73
				Pabbajissasi	73, 108

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhanko
[Pa]	
Pabbajissāmi	73, 213
Pabbajum	137
Pabbajeyyam	102
Pabbajeyya	108
Pabbajeyyan'ti	264
Pabbajeyyāma	102-4
Pabbajjam (15)	17-8, 42-3, 54, 70-3, 98, 102-4, 268
Pabbajjanti	269
Pabbajjā	26, 73, 133, 267
Pabbajjāpekkhā	28
Pabbajjāpekkhe	28
Pabbajjābhisankhāro	284
Pabbajjāya	108
Pabbajjāyāti	21
Pabbajjāraddha	288
Pabbajitum	268
Pabbajito	272
Pabbatanimittam	144
Pabbatamuddhaniṭṭhito	6, 8, 9
Pabbate	139, 143-4, 265-8-9, 283
Pabbato	265, 271, 288
Pabbavāto	297
Pabbājanīyam	62-7, 80-5-6, 201-3
Pabbājanīyakammaṃ	448-453-7, 463-8, 473
Pabbājanīyakamma-kato	457, 463, 473
Pabbājanīyakamma-kathā	457
Pabbājanīyakamma-paṭippassaddhi-kathā	463, 473
Pabbājanīyakamma-vivādakathā	468
Pabbājanīya paṭisāro	478
Pabbājanīyakammā-rahassa	448, 451-3
Pabbājanīyassa	463, 473
Pabbājitaṃ	54
Pabbājitaṇi	54

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhanko
[Pa]	
Pabbāje	479
Pabbājetabbo	29, 104-7, 110-5-6, 135-6
Pabbājeti	104
Pabbājetum	70, 110
Pabbājetvā	135-6
Pabbājetha	29
Pabbājemi	70
Pabbājeyya	103-7, 110-6
Pabbājeyyan'ti	72
Pabbājeyyum	103-4, 116
Pabbājesi	116, 284
Pabbājesum	72, 103-4-8
Pabbājessati	28
Pabbājessanti	103-7, 213
Pabbājehi	70, 115
Pabbāram	299, 300
Pabbārā	350
Pabhāvitametanti	14
Pamajjitabbarṃ	59, 65, 83
Pamajjitabbā	60-5, 79, 84
Pamajjitvā	59, 61-4-6, 78-9, 83-4
Pamattesu	30
Pamatto	162-4, 227
Pamādādhikaraṇam	322
Pamukhametaṃ	141
Pamukho	32, 42
Pamuñcantu	10
Pamuṭṭhamhi	137
Pamuṭṭhā	307
Pamuditāya	408
Pametuṃ	509
Pamodatīti	408
Payirupāsati	362-9
Payirupāsatha	265
Payirupāsivā	307
Payirupāsissam	363-7-9
Payirupāsissanti	363-5-6-8
Payirupāseyyanti	47

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhanko
[Pa]	
Param	90-1-4-5, 152, 322, 406-7, 411
Parakkamanti	209, 210
Paradattabhojinam	115
Paranimmitavasavattī	17
Paramam	4
Paramāya	143, 377-8
Paramena	332
Paralokavajjabhaya-dassāvīne	9, 10
Parājitamha	327
Parāmasitvā	59, 60-4-6, 77-9, 83-4, 493
Parikathā	374
Parikathākātēna	352
Parikkammaṃ	59, 62-4-5, 78, 81-3
Parikkhayam	380
Parikkhāraḥolaṃ	411
Parikkhāraḥolaṅkanti	411
Parikkhāraḥolaṅanti	411
Parikkhāro	62-3, 81-2
Parikkhipitvā	3
Parikkhīṇabhavasāñño-jano	270
Pariggaṇhanti	323
Pariggaṇhantiyo	323
Pariggahetvā	276, 294, 312
Pariggahetvāpi	311
Paricaritukāmā	40
Paricāritvā	40
Paricārakoti	49
Paricārayamānassa	21
Paricārayamāno	21
Paricarimhā	30
Paricārenti	30
Paricārentesu	30
Pariccattāni	311-2
Parijanam	21
Parijanassapi	21
Pariññātanti	15
Pariñāmam	319, 386-7

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Pa]		[Pa]		[Pa]	
Pariṇāmeti	316	Paribhaṇḍaṃ	374, 412	Pariyādinno	33-4
Pariṇāmentaṃ	388	Paribhaṇḍakaraṇa-		Pariyādiyanti	271
Pariṇāmeyyāti	62-7, 80-6, 201-2	mattena	352	Pariyādiyitvā	33
Parittaṃ	380, 395	Paribhāvetvā	390	Pariyādiyissati	33, 385
Parittaṇca	252	Paribhāsati	117, 457, 468-9	Pariyādiyeyyanti	32
Paridassatīti	286	Paribhijjati	399	Pariyāpuṇitvā	160-1
Paridevasokasamāpannā	23	Paribhuñjatha	334	Pariyāpuṇitvāna	157
Paridevehi	44	Paribhuñjatha	307-9	Pariyāpuṇissanti	196-8
Paridhovi	417	Paribhuñjathāti	315, 342-3-7	Pariyāyaṃ	285
Parinetvā	489, 491	Paribhuñjantassa	292-3	Pariyāyena	330-2, 342, 505
Parinenti	490	Paribhuñjanti	309, 312-4-6	Pariyāyo	330-2
Parinento	490	Paribhuñjantīti	318, 335	Pariyesanti	325
Paripākamanvāya	378, 489	Paribhuñjāti	39	Pariyesante	325
Paripātimsupi	206	Paribhuñjāmaṃ	312	Pariyesamāno	407
Paripātentī	314	Paribhuñjāhīti	39	Pariyesitabbaṃ	101
Paripātentipi	207	Paribhuñji	5, 312	Pariyesitabbanti	342
Paripātesī	493	Paribhuñjitabbaṃ	304, 312-4, 335	Pariyesituṃ	342
Paripucchaṃ	278	Paribhuñjitabbā	318, 336, 407	Pariyesissāmi	199, 201-3-5
Paripucchāya	63, 82, 100	Paribhuñjitabbāni	303, 348	Pariyeseyyanti	380
Paripucchitabbā	260	Paribhuñjitabbānīti	348	Pariyogāḷhadhammā	18, 267
Paripucchitabbo	59, 78	Paribhuñjituṃ	23-4, 292-3, 306, 337	Pariyogāḷhadhammo	17, 23, 47, 320
Paripucchitukāmo	59, 78	Paribhuñjitunti	290-1-8, 303-4	Pariyodātasippā	347
Paripuṇṇaṃ	130-2, 411, 429	Paribhuñjitvā	36-7, 312-4	Pariyodāto	11, 51-2
Paripuṇṇakosa-		Paribhuñjissanti	312-3-7-8	Pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ	27, 46, 339
koṭṭhāgāro	487	Paribhuñjissāmi	272	Pariyositāya	253
Paripuṇṇavīsati-		Paribhuñjeyya	292, 304-5, 312-4, 318, 335-6	Parivasanti	145
vassosi	130-2	Paribhuttaṃ	312, 408	Parivāre	136
Paripuṇṇassa	132-3	Paribhuttassa	407	Parivāretvā	32
Paripphositvā	60-5, 79, 84	Paribhutto	319	Parivārenti	305-7
Paribāhirā	262	Paribhojanīyaṃ (20)	159, 168, 185, 214-8, 220	Parivāsaṃ (13)	61-7, 80-5, 99, 448, 450-3
Paribbājakaṃ	52-4	Paribhojanīya-		Parivāsadānaṃ	200
Paribbājakacchannena	487-9	ghaṭaṃ	220-2, 499	Parivāsānuposatho	191
Paribbājakaparisāya	50	Parimaṇḍalaṃ	58, 77	Parivāsārahaṃ	448, 453
Paribbājakasātāni	53-4	Parimaddatūti	37	Parivāsārahasa	449, 452
Paribbājakasatchi	50	Parimaddeyyanti	37	Parivāsāraho	61-6, 80-5, 200
Paribbājakassa	51-3	Parimukhaṃ	32	Parivāso	98, 101
Paribbājakā	139	Parimuccissasi	120	Parivāssa	99
Paribbājake	50-3	Parimucceyyaṃ	120		
Paribbājakesu	139	Parimuṭṭhā	496		
Paribbājako	50-3	Pariyādinnarūpā	495		

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Pa]	
Parivitakko (15)	5, 28, 139, 284, 499
Parivisati	316, 337
Parivisā'ti	338
Parivisi	338
Parivuto	46
Pariveṇaṃ (18)	61-6, 80-5, 194-8, 214-8
Pariveṇena	310, 346
Parivesanā	328, 341
Parisaṃ	153-4, 322
Parisakāṇo	478
Parisagato	509
Parisakkati	117
Parisaṅkasi	256
Parisaṅkasīti	256
Parisaṅkāya	223-8-9, 230, 255-6
Parisadūsakaṃ	126
Parisadūsako	127, 444
Parisā	119, 191, 302
Parisāyaṃ	328
Parisāya (25)	141, 177, 190, 235-8, 302
Parisāsu	509
Parisuddhaṃ	27, 46, 339
Parisuddhakāya-samācāro	254-5
Parisuddhācī-samācāro	254-5
Parisuddhājīvo	254-5
Parisuddhāti	141
Parisuddho	11, 51-2, 132-3, 167-8
Parisuddhoti	167-8
Parissayāni	496
Parissāvanānīpi	302, 319
Parissāvanehi	411
Pariharanti	295-6
Pariharitabbaṃ	348
Pariharitum	292-3

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Pa]	
Pariharissamāti	53-4
Pariharissāmi	272
Parihareyya	348
Parihareyyum	333
Parihāpesi	102
Parihāyanti	6, 7
Parihāyissati	36-7
Parihāraṃ	101
Pare	5, 7, 496
Parena	131, 152-3
Parena vā	131
Paresampi	484
Paro	13, 152-3, 171-2
Paro vīsativaggo	476
Palāyantipi	104
Palāyittha	30
Palāyitvā	105-6-7
Palāyimhā	123
Palipanno	417
Palibodhā	373
Palibodhāpalibodha-kathā	373
Palibodhāpalibodhā	376
Palujjatīti	196-8
Pallaṅkaṃ	32, 280
Pallaṅkena	265, 492
Pallaṅko	281
Pallalāni	325
Pavakkhāmi	137
Pavattamaṃsaṃ	310, 334
Pavattamānesu	405
Pavattamāno	121
Pavattāro	343
Pavattitaṃ	17
Pavattite	17
Pavattetum	12
Pavaraṅca	390-2
Pavassissati	252
Pavāraṇaṃ	225-7, 231, 253-4-5-6-9, 261-3, 439, 476

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Pa]	
Pavāraṇakammaṃ	224
Pavāraṇakammāni	224
Pavāraṇahārako	225-7
Pavāraṇā (10)	223, 230, 264
Pavāraṇākkhandhaka	220
Pavāraṇākkhandhako	264
Pavāraṇāti	224, 253
Pavāraṇāya	226, 231, 240, 250, 260, 351
Pavāraṇāhārakassa	227
Pavāraṇāsaṅgahaṃ	262
Pavāraṇāsaṅgaha	261
Pavāraṇāsaṅgahassa	262
Pavāraṇāsaṅgahe	263
Pavāraṇāsaṅgaho	264
Pavārayamānassa	263
Pavārayamānesu	223-4
Pavārayamāno	232, 263
Pavārayeti	264
Pavāritamatte	234-5-6-8, 240-1-2-3
Pavāritā (12)	234-9, 243, 260
Pavāritānaṃ (14)	233-6, 241-3
Pavāritānampi	253
Pavāritena	307-9, 335
Pavārito	263, 307-9
Pavāriyamatte	237
Pavāriyamāne	233-4-7-8-9, 240-1, 261-3
Pavāretabbaṃ (36)	223, 238, 256, 261
Pavāretabbanti	253, 261-3
Pavāreti	227, 253
Pavāretum (11)	223, 238, 240, 250
Pavāretvā	259, 260-2-3
Pavārentā	263
Pavārenti (19)	235-9, 240-6, 253, 309

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhāṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhāṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhāṅko
[Pa]		[Pa]		[Pa]	
Pavārethāti	260	Pavedesi	492-3	Passati ca	506
Pavāremi	228-9, 230-2	Pavedhenti	272	Passatīti	324
Pavāreyya	223-5-7-8, 249, 250-3, 262	Pavuttaṃ	343	Passatu	309, 400
Pavāreyyāti	251-2-3-7-8-9	Pavutto	134	Passato	4
Pavāreyyāthāti	260	Pasataṃ	381	Passathayye	382
Pavāreyyāma	228-9	Pasatena	381	Passanti	184-5-6-7, 244-5-6-7
Pavāreyyāmāti	259, 260	Pasatthā	213-4	Passanto	223-8, 230
Pavāreyyūṃ	231	Pasatthāti	282	Passaddhakāyā	408
Pavāressuṃ	233	Pasannaṃ	110	Passaddhi	137, 479
Pavāressati	225, 251-2, 262-3	Pasannacittaṃ	22-3, 320	Passaddhiyā	479
Pavāressanti	484	Pasannacitte	47, 267	Passambhissati	408
Pavāressāma	262, 483	Pasannā	208, 311, 342	Passasi	135, 231, 400
Pavāressāmīti	263	Pasannānaṃ	57, 73-5, 109, 224	Passasati	169
Pavārechi	225	Pasannānañca	57	Passasetaṃ	431, 445, 480-1
Pavāhissata	41	Pasavati”ti	104	Passāma	107, 338
Pavāhetvā	42-3	Pasavāma	103	Passāmāti	383, 488
Paviṭṭhaṃ	32-3	Pasādaṃ	139	Passāmi	231, 319
Paviṭṭhā	405	Pasādanīyaṃ	285	Passāmīti	169, 425, 446
Paviṭṭho	51-2, 307	Pasādāya	57, 73-4-5, 109, 214, 222-4, 304, 310-2-8, 416, 422	Passāvaṃ	418
Paviṭṭhoti	370	Pasādessantīti	501	Passāvapādukaṃ	279
Pavivekaṃ	500	Pasādo	69, 70, 87-8, 345	Passāvampi	276, 294
Pavivekañca	271	Pasāritāṃ	6, 143-4, 268-9, 308, 325	Passāvopi	386-7
Pavivekādhimutto	270	Pasāritena	50-2	Passāhi	135
Pavivekānaṃ	142	Pasāreyya	6, 143-4, 268-9, 308, 325, 405	Passi ca	506-7
Pavisati	99, 100	Pasādeyyāti	345	Passituṃ	458, 469, 488-9
Pavisatūti	388	Pasuṃ	334	Passitunti	194-6-7-8-9
Pavisanti	289, 296, 402	Pasutaṃ	317-8	Passitvā	49, 104-5-7, 110, 185-6, 245-6, 281, 301-3-6, 347
Pavisantena	59, 64, 78, 83	Pasuraparibbājako	98	Passissati	233
Pavisimsu	405	Pasusamvāsaṃ	263	Passissasi	135
Pavisitabbāṃ	59, 64, 78, 83	Pasusamvāsaññeva	222	Passissāma	341
Pavisitabbo	63, 81, 283, 413	Pasenadissa	213-4	Passissāmāti	338-9
Pavisituṃ	117	Passaṃ	20, 45, 191	Passissāmīti	22, 135
Pavisitukāmo	58-9, 63-4, 77-8, 82-3	Passaṃyeva	107	Passe	6, 8, 9
Pavisitvā	32, 311, 321, 346, 380, 490-1, 494	Passa	490-2-3-4	Passena	384-5
Paviseyya	413	Passati	105, 135, 209, 214, 221-2, 306, 410, 499	Passesyaṃ	448
Pavedeti	46, 399			Passesya	220-2
				Passesyaṃti	445, 480-1, 490

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhanko
[Pa]	
Passeyyāti	22, 30
Passeyyātha	107, 494
Passeyyāsi	379
Pahātabbanti	15
Pahāya	496
Pahāsi	46
Pahi	429
Pahiṇāti	426
Pahiṇeyya	194-5-6-7-8-9, 200-1-2-3-4-5-6
Pahitaṃ	39, 390
Pahitattā	499
Pahitatto	269
Pahite	194-5-6-7-8-9, 200-1-2-3-4-5-6
Pahiteti	205
Pahiteyeva	206
Pahito	393
Pahiyyati	426
Pahīnaṃ	46
Pahīnā	332
Pahūtaṃ	36-7, 315, 343-7-8
Pahūtāya	315
Pahūtehi	343-7
Pākaṃ	305
Pākatikāni	291
Pāke	305
Pācittiyaṃ	255-6-7, 261
Pācittiyadiṭṭhino	257-8
Pācittiyanti	259
Pācittiyena	256
Pācinavaṃsadāya- gamanakathā	497
Pācinavaṃsadāye	497
Pācinavaṃsadāyo	497
Pāceti	315
Pācenti	305
Pāṭaṅkinti	280
Pāṭaligāmaṃ	321
Pāṭaligāmatthu	321
Pāṭaligāmikā	321-3

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhanko
[Pa]	
Pāṭaligāmikāpi	321
Pāṭaligāmike	321-2
Pāṭaligāmikesu	323
Pāṭaligāme	323
Pāṭaligāmo	321
Pāṭaliputtaṃ	323
Pāṭaliputtassa	323
Pāṭaliputte	415
Pāṭikāya	266
Pāṭidesanīyaṃ	255-6-7
Pāṭidesanīyadiṭṭhino	257-8
Pāṭidesanīyena	256
Pāṭipadikaṃ	73, 133
Pāṭipade	214-5-6-7-8
Pāṭipado	184-5, 191, 244-5
Pāṭiyekko	301
Pāṭekkaṃ	185-6-7, 245-6-7
Pāṭheyyakā	351
Pāṇaṃ	334
Pāṇakā	296
Pāṇake	385
Pāṇabhūtesu	4
Pāṇaharā	496
Pāṇaharānaṃ	109, 418
Pāṇātipātā	117, 282
Pāṇātipātī	119
Pāṇātipāte	282
Pāṇātipāto	282
Pāṇiṅca	494
Pāṇinā	37-8, 400
Pāṇupetaṃ	23, 48, 320, 333, 340
Pāṇupete	5, 267, 340
Pāṇe	192-3
Pāṇo	134
Pātabbaṃ	297
Pātarāsaṃ	389
Pātimokkha (32)	140-1-2-3, 145-6, 152-5-6, 160-1-7-8, 170-3-4- 5-6-7-8-9, 180-1, 507

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhanko
[Pa]	
Pātimokkhanti	141, 157
Pātimokkhāni	93-7-8, 112-3-4
Pātimokkhuddesaṃ	140, 156, 160-1
Pātimokkhuddesakena	155
Pātimokkhuddesako	155
Pātimokkhuddesā	151
Pātimokkhuddesā- nujānaṇā	140
Pātimokkhuddeso	142, 151
Pātimokkhuddesoti	151
Pātimokkhe	144, 158, 169, 172-3-4-5-6-7-8-9, 180-1-2-3
Pāṭiyā	399, 428
Pātuṃ	488-9
Pātu	2
Pātunti	296-7-9, 390, 488
Pātubhavanti	2
Pātubhūtaṃ	129
Pāturaḥosi	17, 21, 143-4, 268-9, 308, 405
Pāteyya	62-7, 81-6, 201-3
Pāteṭi	459, 460-1-2-3-4-5, 470-1-2-3-4-5
Pātheyyaṃ	342, 380
Pātheyyakena	350
Pādaṃ	134
Pādaṃ vā	134
Pādakaṭhalikaṃ	13
Pādakathalikaṃ	58-9, 64-5, 77-8, 82-3, 220-1-2, 260, 430, 497-9
Pādakhilābādho	276
Pādakhilo	276
Pādacchinnaṃ	126
Pādacchinno	126, 444
Pādātalesu	265
Pādato	417

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhānko
[Pa]	
Pāsādiko	49, 282
Pāsāde	21, 377
Pāsādo	73, 133, 194-5-6-7-8
Pāso	28
Pāham	394
Pāhetabbo	157, 160-1, 170-1, 232
Pāhesim	425
Pāhesi	42-3, 116, 129, 193-4, 205-6, 265, 300-7, 387-9, 390-3, 425, 480-1
Pāḷiguṇṭhimā	273-4
Pāḷibandham	400
Picunā	381-2
Piṇḍakam	333, 511
Piṇḍakena	207, 220-1-2 351, 497-8
Piṇḍapātam	36-7, 51-2
Piṇḍapātapattikkanto	495
Piṇḍapātikā	351
Piṇḍapāto	58, 62-4, 77, 81-2
Piṇḍāya (30)	50-1-2-6-7, 70-2-6, 109, 125-6, 157-8, 220-1-2, 274, 301-2-7, 312-3-4, 499
Piṇḍiyālopabhojanam	73, 133
Piṭakam	337-8
Piṭakānipi	319
Piṭṭhakhādanīyañca	346-7
Piṭṭhakhādanīyañcāti	347
Piṭṭhakhādanīyanti	347
Piṭṭhakhādanīyehi	347
Piṭṭhampi	303
Piṭṭhāni	294
Piṭṭhito	51-2-9, 78, 115, 274, 282, 314, 324
Piṭṭhito piṭṭhito	274
Piṭṭhimpi	274
Piṭṭhehi	292, 349

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhānko
[Pa]	
Pitaram	122
Pitarañca	25
Pitā	25, 115, 138, 219, 417, 492-3-4-5
Pitāti	379
Pitāputtakā	109
Pitu	177
Pitughātakacattuttho	440
Pitughātakapañcamo	441
Pitughātakavīso	441
Pitughātakassa	190, 250, 443
Pitughātakāpi	423
Pitughātakupajjhāyena	124
Pitughātako	122, 162-3, 225-6, 424
Pitucittam	57, 76
Pituno	23, 109, 495
Pituvacanam	492-3
Pitussa	205
Pipāsam	315
Pipāsāñca	316
Pipāsāya	109
Pippalim	293
Piyacakkhūhi	498
Piyavacanametam	141
Piyavādī	492
Piyehi	14
Pilindagāmam	301-2
Pilindagāmake	301-2
Pilindagāmakotipi	301
Pilindavaccham	300
Pilindavacchassa	296-7-8, 301
Pilindavaccho	299
Pilohikāya	353
Pivati	389, 500
Pivatu	304
Pivatūti	388
Pivanti	296
Pivatha	118
Pivassūti	389

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhānko
[Pa]	
Pivāmi	500
Pivi	294
Pivissatīti	387
Pivissatha	109
Pivitvā	297
Piveyya	297
Pisācā	219
Pisācillikā	212
Pisācchi	207
Piḷakā	294, 410
Piṭham	60-5, 78, 84, 266
Piṭhappamāṇenapi	281
Piṭhampi	276, 283
Piṭthe	281
Piṭhena	161-3, 225
Pitam	299, 310, 388
Pitakā	34
Pitavaṇṇā	326
Pitavatthā	326
Pitavaddhikā	273
Pitassa	58, 63, 77, 82
Pitā	288, 290, 315, 326, 386-7
Pītālankārā	326
Pīti	408
Pītimanāya	408
Pīlitā	138
Pīletvā	65, 79, 84
Puggalam	109, 153-4, 258
Puggalañca	259
Puggalasatthārā	374
Puggalassa	353, 427
Puggalā	374
Puggalikāya	348
Puggalikāni	348
Puggale	253
Puggalo	109, 129, 253-8-9, 443
Pucchati	300-1, 346, 369, 370-1-8
Pucchatīti	141

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Pa]		[Pa]		[Pa]	
Pucchanti	74, 130, 152-3-7, 187, 221, 247, 304, 348, 369, 370-1	Puttapemaṃ	116	Puratthimaṃ	321
Pucchante	131	Puttassa	196-8, 205, 337-8, 386	Puratthimā	61-6, 79, 85
Pucchāmi	46, 132	Puttassapi	339	Puratthimāya	271, 287
Pucchiṃsu	114-7, 307, 415	Puttā	27	Purāṇakulaputto	120
Pucchi	104, 302, 311, 378, 380, 425, 491	Putto	22, 116, 205, 339, 340, 382, 428, 493	Purāṇajaṭilehi	43-5-8-9
Pucchitabbā	160	Puthujjanā	409	Purāṇadutiyaikaṇca	25
Pucchitabbo	58-9, 64-5, 77-8, 82-3, 130, 152	Puthusaddo	496	Purāṇadutiyaikā	24-5
Pucchituṃ	51-2, 130, 152	Puthusilā	134	Purāṇadutiyaikāya	134
Pucchitukāmā	204	Puna (49)	98-9, 100-1, 111, 135-6-7, 173-4-5-6-7-9, 180-1-2-3, 473-9	Purāyaṃ	196-8
Pucchitukāmo	204	Puna caparaṃ	322	Purimaṃ	193-4
Pucchitunti	130, 153	Panadeva	111, 157, 263, 339, 350, 377, 387, 400, 415, 492	Purimāhi	35-6
Pucchito	509	Punabbhavābhiniḃbatti	332	Purimikā	192, 214-5-6-9
Pucchitvā	187, 247	Punabbhavoti	16, 325-6	Purimikāya	213-4-5-6
Pucchissanti	131, 407	Punā	376	Purisaṃ	103, 334
Pucchissāmi	199, 201-3-4-5, 407	Punānuññāsi	350	Purisadammasārathi	45, 339
Puccheyyaṃ	51-2	Punāpace	350	Purisantarena	280
Puccheyya	152	Pupphaṃ	382-3	Purisayuttaṃ	280
Puccheyyanti	132-3	Pupphadasāni	422	Purisayuttenapi	280
Puccheyyāti	153	Puppharajanaṃ	399	Purisassa	102, 150
Puñchitvā	491	Puppharasaṃ	344	Purisānaṃ	378
Puñchaṃ	383	Pubbakā	343	Purisāyuttasivikā	289
Puññaṃ	317-8, 344, 416	Pubbakiccaṃ	140	Puriso	6, 102-3, 105-6, 134, 143-4, 268-9, 308, 310, 325, 334, 378, 405
Puññaḃakāmā	408	Pubbaṇhasamayaṃ (22)	24, 48, 50, 115, 274, 281, 301-2-6, 311-6, 405, 495	Purisosi	130-1-2
Puññāni	268, 392-3	Pubbapetakathaṃ	276	Pure	381
Puṭapāli	288	Pubbānupubbakānaṃ	26	Purebhattaṃ	307, 335, 350
Puṭabaddhā	273-4	Pubbuṭṭhāyī	492	Purohitaṃ	488
Puṭabhedanaṃ	323	Pubbe	5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 14-5-6, 47-8, 259, 269, 308, 499, 500	Purohito	488-9
Puṭṭho	141	Pubbepi	304	Pūjayanti	324
Puṇḃarikāni	9, 10	Puram	12	Pūjitā	324
Puṇḃarīkīniyaṃ	9	Purakkhatvā	321	Pūjeyyāma	501
Puṇṇaji	25	Purato	4, 48, 59, 64, 78, 83, 115, 265, 387	Pūjesuṃ	501
Puṇṇo	121	Puratthābhimukho	321	Pūjessati	143
Puttaṃ	116, 338, 378, 386, 489, 494			Pūjessatha	143
Puttaṃva	324			Pūtimuttabhesaḃjaṃ	73, 133
Puttacittaṃ	57, 76			Pūrā	325
				Pūreti	337-8
				Pūretvā	302

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhanko**[Pa]**

Pūrento	317
Pūresi	338
Pekkhanā (sabbattha)	138
Pettikaṃ	495
Pemaṃ	69, 70, 87-8, 139
Peyyālamukhena	184, 244
Peyyālemeva	137
Pesalā	153-5, 253, 430
Pesalānaṃ	136
Pesito	510
Pesesi	137, 492-4
Pokkharatṭhaṃ	309, 335
Pokkharāṇiṃ	37-8, 308
Pokkharāṇiyā	308, 377, 430
Pokkharāṇī	38, 137, 195-6-7-8
Pokkharāṇīsātāni	377
Pokkharāṇīsahassāni	377
Potthakaṃ	422-9
Potthako	422
Potthanikaṃ	311
Potthujaniko	14
Ponobbhavikā	15
Porāṇaṃ	343
Porāṇakena	110
Posāpitoti	379
Posāvanikanti	382
Posetunti	378
Posethāti	379
Poso	324

[Pha]

Phalaṃ	39, 135, 309, 349
Phaggavakasāvaṃ	292
Phaṇaṃ	3, 138, 477
Phaṇadasāni	422
Phaṇahatthakaṃ	126
Phaṇahatthako	126, 444
Pharanti	290-1-2-3
Pharivā	345
Pharusam	400

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhanko**[Pha]**

Pharusā	295
Pharusācchinnacchi-	
bandhā	429
Phareyya	290-1
Phalakacīraṃ	421
Phalakā	429
Phalakhādanīyaṃ	305-6-9, 348
Phalakhādanīyanti	348
Phalañca	350
Phalamayaṃ	295
Phalati	295
Phalatumbanti	297
Phalarajananti	399
Phalarasaṃ	344
Phalāni	293
Phalikamayā	279
Phalikavaṇṇāyo	34
Phalikā	276, 289
Phalitā	298
Phalitāti	275
Phalītipāhanā	287
Phalehi	293
Phassanīrodhā	1
Phassanīrodho	1
Phassapaccayā	1
Phassā	272
Phasso	1
Phalīkasantāno	415
Phāṇitaṃ	290-1, 302-3
Phāṇitanti	73, 133
Phātiṃ	120
Phārusakapānaṃ	344
Phārusakā	350
Phāliyaṃtu	40, 137
Phāliyiṃsu	40-3
Phāliyiṃsanti	40
Phāletuṃ	40
Phāletunti	40
Phāletenti	336
Phālo	320

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhanko**[Pha]**

Phāsu (11)	128, 141-2, 304-8, 371-2-3-6, 430, 499
Phāsukaṃ	220-1-2, 351
Phāsukāmo	33
Phāsumhā	222
Phāsuvihāraṃ	128
Phāsuvihārapañcaka	371
Phāsuvihārapañcamaka	373
Phāsuvihārā	262
Phāsuvihāriko	371-2-3
Phāsuvihāro	261-2
Phitañca	377
Phitā	377-8
Phuto	268
Phuṭṭhaṃ	103
Phuṭṭhā	101, 291
Phuṭṭhānaṃ	290
Phuṭṭho	102, 345
Phoṭṭesu	327
Phoṭṭhabbā	28, 44, 271
Phoṭṭhabbesupi	45
Phositunti	298

[Ba]

Baddho	105
Baddhosi	28
Badhiraṃ	126
Badhiro	127, 444, 478
Bandhati	325
Bandhitunti	295, 399
Bandhanamattaṃ	283
Bandhanamattena	352
Bandhanasuttakaṃ	296
Bandhanasuttakanti	295
Bandhanā	134
Bandhano	374
Bandhanti	325
Bandhante	325
Bandhāpitanti	302
Bandhāpesi	302

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
	[Ba]		[Ba]		[Ba]
Banditvā	58, 77, 295, 308, 398, 489, 490	Bahujanahitāya	27	Bālo	156, 254, 456-7, 468, 477, 496
Bandhe	478	Bahujanā	377-8	Bāham	6, 143-4, 268-9, 308, 325, 405
Bandheyyaṃ	401-2	Bahuñca	103, 305-6, 379	Bāhantampi	401
Balaṃ	315	Bahutaraṃ	297, 305, 416	Bāhā	334
Balabhāvanā	408	Bahutarā (31)	172-3-4-5-6- 7-8-9, 180-1-2-3- 4-5, 219, 233-4-5	Bāhitapāpadhammo	3
Balañca	315, 478-9, 492-3-5	Bahudeva	286, 322	Bāhullāya	12-3-4, 74, 303-4, 401-2
Balavā	6, 143-4, 268-9, 308, 325, 405	Bahuno	489, 492-3, 500	Bāhullikā	302
Bahārāmakotṭhake	335	Bahunti	51-3	Bāhulliko	12-3
Bahi	305, 366, 375, 391	Bahuparikkhāro	420	Bājhatarāṃ	250, 280
Bahiddhā (17)	20, 214-5-6- 7-8-9, 354-5-6-7-9, 362-6, 372-5	Bahubhaṇḍo	420	Bimbisāraṃ	50, 104, 139, 265, 301, 378, 383-4-6
Bahidvāre	337-8	Bahumāyā	389	Bimbisārappamukhānaṃ	47
Bahinagare	489	Bahussutā	75, 89, 483-4	Bimbisārārājavatthu	382
Bahipi	281	Bahussuto (10)	92-6, 112-4, 160, 171, 191	Bimbisārassa (13)	49, 103-4, 139, 300-1, 338 382-3-6-7-9
Bahisīmagatassa (16)	354- 5-6-7-8-9, 360-1-3-4- 5-6-7-8-9, 372	Bahū (11)	41, 102, 191-2-3, 263, 308, 380	Bimbisārena	105-6-7
Bahisīmagato (12)	354-5- 6-7-9, 362-3-4-5-6, 372-3	Bahūnaṃ	389, 390-2	Bimbisārenāti	390
Bahisīme	375-6	Bahūni	392-3, 429	Bimbisāro (24)	45-6-7-8-9, 50, 101
Bahum (23)	51-3, 213-4, 288-297, 302-9, 314-7-8, 380-1-3-7, 415-6, 428	Bahūpakāro	384, 419, 420	Bilaṃ	293
Bahu	315-9	Bādhāyissāmi	28	Bilaṅgaṃ	293
Bahukato	345	Bārāṇasiṃ	310, 386, 490-1-4	Bilāni	490-1
Bahukaraṇīyāti	286	Bārāṇasiyaṃ	11, 17, 25, 30, 277, 310-4, 403-4, 487-9	Bījaṃ	350
Bahukaraṇīyo	101-2	Bārāṇasī	11-2, 77, 310, 487	Bījāni	348
Bahukāni	381-2	Bārāṇaseyyakaṃ	386	Buddhaṃ	98, 115
Bahukārā	11	Bārāṇaseyyakassa	386	Buddhaṃ saranaṃ	gacchāmi 98, 115
Bahukiccā	286	Bārāṇaseyyako	386-7	Buddhacakkhunā	9, 10
Bahukicco	101-2	Bāla-abyattavatthu	88	Buddhappamukhaṃ (14)	49, 312-4-5-6-7, 324, 334, 341-2-3-4-7, 405
Bahukehi	52-3	Bālakañceva	510	Buddhappamukhañca	383
Bahu ca	314	Bālakaloṇakagamana-		Buddhappamukhassa	48, 50, 306, 314, 328, 341
Bahucīvarake	213-4	kathā	497	Buddhappamukho	102, 307, 316-7, 327
Bahujanañca	377	Bālakaloṇakagāme	497	Buddhasaṃghaṃ	428
Bahujanasukhāya	27	Bālakaloṇakagāmo	497	Buddhassa	100-1, 119, 328-9, 334
		Bālā (11)	75, 88-9, 130-7-8, 156, 160-1, 405, 479	Buddhā	221, 304
		Bāle	160		
		Bālena	75, 98, 130		
		Bālehi	137		

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhanko

[Ba]

Buddhānaṃ	22-3, 47, 74, 221, 267, 284, 305, 320, 351
Buddhe	345
Buddhena	374
Buddho (28)	1, 45, 57, 68, 73-4-5, 89, 109, 139, 192, 214, 220-4, 265, 275, 290
Belaṭṭhaṃ	318, 320
Belaṭṭhakaccānavatthu	318
Belaṭṭhassa	320
Belaṭṭhasīsassa	293, 410
Belaṭṭho	318-9, 320
Bojjhaṅgabhāvanā	408
Bodhiṃ	11, 137
Bodhikathā	1, 2
Bodhirukkhamūlā	3
Bodhirukkhamule	1
Byagghaṃ	314
Byaggacammaṃ	281
Byaggacamma-pa- rikkhaṭṭā	274
Byañjanaṃ	51-3, 138, 477
Byañjanā	477
Byañjanupetā	508
Byañjanupetā ca	508
Byattassa	479
Byattā	75, 89, 483-4
Byattena (36)	71-2-5, 89, 99, 111-6, 130-1-2, 140- 4-6-8-9, 152-3, 165-7, 170, 223-8-9, 232-3, 251-2, 260-2
Byatto (10)	10-1, 156, 160, 171-2, 255, 480-1-3
Byapaneti	316
Byākaraṇārahaṃ	509
Byākarissati	407
Byākareyya	141
Byākareyyanti	269
Byākaronti	272, 330

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhanko

[Ba]

Byākāsi	54
Byādhipi	14
Byāharitabbaṃ	141
Brahmakāyikā	17
Brahmacariyaṃ (20)	17-8, 20-7, 42-3-5-6-7, 50-3-4-5, 105-6-7, 267-9, 283, 339, 407
Brahmacariyantarāyo	152, 252-3
Brahmacariyapariyo- sānaṃ	13-4, 269
Brahmacariyassa	208-9
Brahmacārino	104, 120, 324
Brahmacārayo	324
Brahmadattaṃ	488-9, 492
Brahmadattassa	488, 490-2-3-4
Brahmadatte	489
Brahmadattena	487
Brahmadatto	489, 491-3-5
Brahmadatto ca	494
Brahmadatto nāma	487
Brahmayācanakathā	5
Brahmaloke	6
Brahmavādaṃ	3
Brahmā	6, 7, 36, 137
Brahmāpi	36
Brahmānaṃ	7, 10
Brahme	7, 8, 9
Brahmunā	17
Brahmuno	6, 9
Brāhmaṇaṃ	70, 306, 315-6, 488
Brāhmaṇa	143, 307, 315
Brāhmaṇakārakā	3
Brāhmaṇagahapatikā	46
Brāhmaṇagaha- patikānaṃ	46-7
Brāhmaṇagahapatikehi	46
Brāhmaṇagāmo	287
Brāhmaṇaparisaṃ	322
Brāhmaṇabojaneti	56, 76
Brāhmaṇassa	2, 34, 70-2, 306-7, 314

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhanko

[Pha]

Brāhmaṇā	56, 76, 143, 343
Brāhmaṇena	17
Brāhmaṇesu	343-4
Brāhmaṇo (10)	3, 70-2, 137, 306-7, 314
Brūhi	46, 51-3

[Bha]

Bhaganti	394
Bhagandalaṃ	350
Bhagandalābādhaṃ	383, 428
Bhagandalābādho	309, 382
Bhagavatā (56)	3, 103, 209, 392, 415, 497
Bhagavati	54, 116
Bhagavato (174)	4, 110, 250, 318, 410, 500
Bhagavatopi	30
Bhagavantaṃ (94)	4, 17, 104, 221, 317, 401, 506
Bhagavantanti	330
Bhagavantaṃ vā	501
Bhagavantaṃyeva	266, 321
Bhagavantaṇaṃ	74, 221, 305, 351
Bhagavanto	74, 221
Bhagavā (133)	1, 2, 3, 115, 267, 314, 401, 500
Bhagavāti (20)	49, 318, 416
Bhagini	310
Bhaginiyo	211
Bhagini	206
Bhaguṃ	497
Bhagu	343, 415, 497
Bhaṅgaṃ	73, 133
Bhaṅgo	54, 64, 77, 82
Bhaṅgodakaṃ	350
Bhaṅgodakanti	297
Bhaggañcassa	500
Bhajeyyāma	501
Bhajesum	501

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Bha]		[Bha]		[Bha]	
Bhañjītabbā	104	Bhattampi	290, 386-7	Bhariatthāya	208-9
Bhañjissati	378	Bhattasmiṃ	430	Bharyā (5)	208, 340, 382
Bhaññamāne (5)	6, 45, 100	Bhattassāti	405	Bharyāya	337-8, 387
Bhaṭo	137	Bhattācchādakena	291	Bhavaṃ (8)	42, 306, 344
Bhaṇaṃ	509	Bhattānaṃ	72, 346	Bhavataṇhā	15, 325
Bhaṇati	196-8	Bhattāni	336, 415	Bhavati	375
Bhaṇanti	33	Bhatte	212, 427	Bhavanti	2
Bhaṇantehi	251	Bhattena	337-8	Bhavanto	42
Bhaṇamānassa	58, 77	Bhaddantassa	206	Bhavanīrodhā	1
Bhaṇamāno	58, 77	Bhaddantā (7)	103, 196, 317	Bhavanīrodho	1
Bhaṇe (21)	103, 301, 489, 494	Bhaddantānaṃ	206	Bhavanetti	325-6
Bhaṇe jīvaka	387	Bhaddanto	206	Bhavapaccayā	1
Bhaṇeti	378	Bhaddako	430	Bhavītabbaṃ	141
Bhaṇḍaṃ	30, 206	Bhaddamuttakaṃ	292	Bhavītabbanti	141
Bhaṇḍanti	206	Bhaddamuttakanti	294	Bhavissati (33)	4, 140, 373, 407, 484, 495
Bhaṇḍanaṃ (11)	254, 484, 507	Bhaddayuganti	54	Bhavissatīti (9)	161, 311, 411
Bhaṇḍanakāravatthu	259	Bhaddavatikaṃ	389	Bhavissatha	407
Bhaṇḍanakārakā (6)	259, 501	Bhaddavatikā nāma	388	Bhavissanti (6)	6, 108, 485
Bhaṇḍanakārakehi	499	Bhaddavatikāya	388	Bhavissanti (7, 8, 9)	405-7
Bhaṇḍanakāraako (7)	453, 478	Bhaddavaggiyā	30	Bhavissasi	389
Bhaṇḍanaajātā	485, 486	Bhaddasālamūlaṃ	500	Bhavissāma	262
Bhaṇḍanena	468, 495	Bhaddasālamūle	499	Bhavissāmāti	262
Bhaṇḍāgāraṃ	396-7, 428	Bhaddiyaṃ	278, 338-9	Bhavissāmi	169, 170, 231-2
Bhaṇḍāgāraṃ	396	Bhaddiyaṇagare	337-8	Bhavissāmīti	200-3-4
Bhaṇḍāgārikaṃ	397	Bhaddiyassa	17	Bhave	375
Bhaṇḍāgārikassa	397	Bhaddiyā	278, 340	Bhaveyyātha	495
Bhaṇḍāgāriko	397	Bhaddiye	339, 341	Bhaveyyāsi	384
Bhaṇḍāgāre	397	Bhaddiyo	137	Bhavo	1
Bhaṇḍikaṃ	308	Bhadraṃ	316, 339	Bhassakārakā (5)	259, 260, 505
Bhaṇḍitvā	107	Bhadraako	383-4	Bhassakārakehi	499
Bhaṇḍukammāya	101-7	Bhadraṇi	324-6, 339	Bhassakāraako (5)	453, 466
Bhaṇḍuko	138	Bhadrehi	326, 339	Bhāgaṃ	348, 394-5-8
Bhattaṃ (30)	34, 306, 341, 404-7	Bhante (136)	11, 107, 222, 316, 400, 505	Bhāganti	415-6
Bhattakālepi	158	Bhanteti (9)	143, 391, 404	Bhāgena	398
Bhattaggaṃ (7)	220, 314, 499	Bhayakathaṃ	276	Bhāgo	414
Bhattagge (8)	314, 483-6	Bhayamaṭṭito	33	Bhājanaṃ (5)	58, 77, 82
Bhattaggepi	56-7, 76	Bhayā	484	Bhājanañca	428
Bhattacchedaṃ	407	Bhayāgatiṃ	395-6-7	Bhājītabhājitañca	397
Bhattanti (13)	39, 324, 405	Bharyāṃ	208-9, 338, 387		
Bhattapaṭipāṭi	72, 346				

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhanko
[Bha]	
Bhājiyamāne	414
Bhājiyissanti	415-6
Bhājetabbam	427
Bhājetabbanti	398, 425, 505
Bhājetum	414
Bhājetukāmā	415-6
Bhājetunti	397
Bhājento	397
Bhāṇavāro	68, 101
Bhātaram	42
Bhātaro	43
Bhātā	206, 219
Bhātikā	414
Bhātukā	429
Bhātuno	42, 206
Bhātūnaṃ	43
Bhāradvājo	343
Bhāvanā	69, 70, 87-8
Bhāvetabbanti	16
Bhāsati	119, 509
Bhāsato	137
Bhāsanti	139, 152, 328-9
Bhāsassu	51-3
Bhāsim	10
Bhāsitaṃ (6)	16, 267, 479, 503
Bhāsitaḅbo	152
Bhāsitaḅbo'ti	140
Bhāsitaṃanubhāsanti	343
Bhāsitaṃsa	400, 495
Bhāsitaṃya	253-4
Bhāsitaṃ	152
Bhāsitaṃti	140, 286
Bhāsitaṃvā	57, 482-3, 497
Bhāseyya (20)	71, 132, 262, 352, 507
Bhikkhave (300)	13, 107, 217, 325, 472, 507
Bhikkhavoti (4)	18, 42-3, 54
Bhikkhāpaṇṇattiyā	427
Bhikkhāya	109

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhanko
[Bha]	
Bhikkhum (40)	50, 161, 231, 481, 506
Bhikkhu (125)	50, 169, 263, 359, 426, 485, 506
Bhikkhugaṇeṇa	510
Bhikkhugatiko (2)	206, 219
Bhikkhunā (77)	52, 111, 153, 228, 395, 408, 507
Bhikkhunim	119, 195-7-8
Bhikkhunigocarō	99, 100
Bhikkhunicatuttho	440
Bhikkhunidasamo	441
Bhikkhunidūsakacatuttho	440
Bhikkhunidūsakapaṇcamo	441
Bhikkhunidūsakavīso	442
Bhikkhunidūsakassa	190, 250, 443
Bhikkhunidūsakāpi	423
Bhikkhunidūsako (7)	119, 162, 226, 424
Bhikkhunipaṇcamo	440
Bhikkhuniyā (10)	190, 201, 256
Bhikkhuniyo (7)	195, 210, 427
Bhikkhunivīso	441
Bhikkhunisaṃghaṃ	195-7-8
Bhikkhunisaṃghassa	406-8
Bhikkhunisaṃghena	504
Bhikkhunī	201-2, 427
Bhikkhunīdūsakavatthu	123
Bhikkhunīdūsi	477
Bhikkhuno (69)	165, 294, 354, 369, 410, 464
Bhikkhunosāṃghena	465-6
Bhikkhu-	
paccatthikā	165, 227, 263
Bhikkhuparisā	141
Bhikkhusāṃghaṃ (20)	49, 214, 312, 405
Bhikkhusāṃghaṇca (6)	23, 267, 340
Bhikkhusāṃghato	504
Bhikkhusāṃghanti	383

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhanko
[Bha]	
Bhikkhusāṃghassa (8)	48, 272, 341, 392
Bhikkhusāṃghena (40)	43, 111, 324, 455, 473
Bhikkhusāṃghenāti (13)	48, 306, 340, 404
Bhikkhusāṃgho (10)	102, 344, 482
Bhikkhusāṃghoti	428
Bhikkhusāṃghopi	321
Bhikkhusatānaṃ	316
Bhikkhusatāni	343-4
Bhikkhusatehi (7)	314, 341-7
Bhikkhusatehīti	341, 345-7
Bhikkhusabhāgataṃ	127
Bhikkhusahassassa	45
Bhikkhusahassena	43-5-8
Bhikkhusu	509, 510
Bhikkhussa (11)	194, 200, 254, 477
Bhikkhū (229)	11, 50, 102, 200, 303, 400, 500-7
Bhikkhūti	74, 256, 312
Bhikkhūnaṃ (117)	11, 111, 200, 305, 400, 484
Bhikkhūpi	145
Bhikkhūsu (14)	70, 103, 223, 501-5
Bhikkhūhi (58)	74, 109, 221, 305, 414
Bhikkhūraṃ	50
Bhijjati	399, 425-9
Bhijjamaṇasamim	496
Bhijjimsu	268, 288
Bhijji	209
Bhijjittha	208
Bhijjitthāti	494
Bhittim	321
Bhitti	60-5, 79, 84
Bhindati	221-2

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Bha]		[Bha]		[Bha]	
Bhindanti	191	Bhusā	271	Bhojanassa	208, 305-6
Bhindāma	499	Bhusāgāre	348	Bhojanāni	208, 291, 406-9
Bhindeyya	220-2	Bhūtakālo	131-2	Bhojanīyaṃ (14)	36, 306, 404
Bhinnā	134	Bhūtapubbaṃ	487	Bhojanīyatthaṃ	292-3
Bhinne	486	Bhūmattharaṇaṃ	60-5, 79, 84	Bhojanīyassa	37
Bhinno	210-1, 482	Bhūmiṃ	23-4	Bhojanīye	292-3
Bhiyyo	496	Bhūmi (10)	60, 84, 285, 326, 340	Bhojanīyena (11)	25, 306, 405
Bhiyyobhāvāya	57, 73-5, 109, 224	Bhūmiyaṃ	295, 306	Bhojjetvā	324
Bhiyyoso	291, 333, 377-8	Bhūmiyā (10)	41, 84, 146, 348	Bhojessāmāti	341-2
Bhiyyosomattāya	266	Bhūsāpetvā	383	Bhojjayāgum	316-7-8
Bhisañca	308	Bhedakaṃ	477	Bhojjayāgu	316-7-8
Bhisā	308	Bhedagarukena	44	[Ma]	
Bhisibibbohanaṃ	60-5, 78-9, 83-8, 185, 245	Bhedagarukehi	482-3	Maṃ (41)	7, 167, 416, 506
Bhise	308	Bhedapurekkhārapanna-		Maṃsaṃ (3)	311, 334
Bhishi	308	rasakaṃ	180-3, 240-3	Maṃsanca (2)	32-3
Bhīto	121, 493	Bhedapurekkhārā (12)	180, 240-5	Maṃsapātiṃ	316-7
Bhujjissosi	130-1-2	Bhedeti	117	Maṃsapātisatāni	316-7
Bhuñjati	220-2, 499	Bhesajjaṃ (5)	290, 383, 429	Maṃsāni (3)	311, 336
Bhuñjatha	118, 317	Bhesajjakkhandhaka	290	Mañjunā	491
Bhuñjanti	53-6, 76, 320	Bhesajjakkhandha-		Maññati	510
Bhuñjamānānaṃ	56-7, 76	ko	349, 350	Maññatha	496
Bhuñjassūti	389	Bhesajjañceva	290	Maññasīti	494
Bhuñjāma	389	Bhesajjametaṃ	316	Maññittha	482-3
Bhuñjitukāmo	58, 64, 77, 82	Bhesajjasammatañca	290	Maññe	498
Bhuñjitvā (12)	35, 102, 406	Bhesajjasammatañi	290-1	Manti	71
Bhuñjissatha	109	Bhessajjānaṃ	302	Makkhaṃ	32
Bhuñjissanti	56-7, 76	Bhesajjāni (12)	208, 302, 407	Makkhañca	33
Bhuñjissāmi	73	Bhesajjānuññātabhāṇa-		Makkhitam	409
Bhuñjeyya	220-2	vāro	303	Makkhitanti	409
Bhuñjeyyaṃ	268	Bhesajjupaṭṭhakena	219	Makkhitā	282
Bhuttaṃ	290, 386-7	Bhesajje	427	Makkhiyati	409
Bhuttassa	308, 406	Bhesajjehi	291-2-3-4	Makkhiyanti	382-3
Bhuttāveseso	220-2, 499	Bho (22)	3, 45, 266, 306, 488	Makkhetvā	59, 83
Bhuttāviṃ (12)	25, 306, 405	Bhogam (8)	59, 78, 84	Magadhakhettaṃ	400
Bhuttāvinā	307-9, 335	Bhogakkhandhaṃ	322	Magadhamahāmattā	323
Bhuttāvissa	58, 64, 77, 82	Bhogajāniṃ	322	Magadhamahāmatte	324
Bhumma	17	Bhogā	121, 268	Magadhesu	6, 137
Bhummanāṃ	17	Bhoge	4, 121, 268	Maggam	22, 48, 408
		Bhogehi	3	Magganimittaṃ	144
		Bho Gotama	307		

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ma]		[Ma]		[Ma]	
Magganti	51-2	Maññeyyāsīti	333	Madhugoḷakena	315
Maggā	30, 380	Mañca	409	Madhunti	307
Maggena	39	Mañcake	311, 417	Madhupānaṃ (Sī, Syā)	344
Maggo	14	Mañcapaṭipādakā	60	Madhupiṇḍikañca	4
Maṅku	131	Mañcapīṭhaṃ	185, 245	Madhupiṇḍikañcāti	5
Maṅkubhūto	322	Mañcappamāṇenapi	281	Madhupiṇḍikāya	4
Maṅkū	130	Mañcamhi	276	Madhūkapānaṃ	344
Macchamaṃsaṃ	335	Mañce	281	Madhūkapuppharasam	344
Maccharaṃ	408	Mañcena	225	Manam	147
Macchavasam	291	Mañco	60, 84	Manamhi	147
Majjam	297	Mañjittḥā	34	Manasākāsi	1, 2
Majjañca	350	Mañjittḥikavaddhikā	273	Manasi	140
Majjanti	297	Mañjittḥena	429	Manasikaroma	140
Majjapakkhitaṃ	297	Mañjukā	347	Manasikārā	29-30
Majjapāyī	119	Mañjuka	347	Manasmimpi	45
Majjassa	297	Mañjena	161-3	Manassa	492
Majjāracamma-		Mañimayā	279	Manāpacārī	492
parikkhaṭā	274	Mañiveḷuriyā	289	Manujesu	10
Majjārī	288	Maṇḍape	168, 230	Manussa	55
Majjārū	285-8	Maṇḍapepi	396	Manussattaṃ	120
Majjhadesupa-		Maṇḍapo	195	Manussanāgopi	33
sampadam	476	Maṇḍalampi	400	Manussantarāyo	152
Majjhimam	2, 321	Matakacīvaraṃ	426	Manussamaṃsaṃ	312
Majjhimassa	141, 150	Mattam	418	Manussamaṃsa-	
Majjhimā	14, 323	Mattā	491	paṭikkhepakathā	310
Majjhimānaṃ	323	Mattāya	291, 378	Manussamaṃsameva	350
Majjhime	401	Mattikaṃ	294	Manussarāhasseyyakam	49
Majjhimesu	439	Mattikanti	298	Manussaviggahaṃ	134
Majjhimesu ca	510	Mattikā	59, 83	Manussasobhagyata-	
Majjhe	41, 403	Mattikāya	59, 78, 83	micchatā	316
Majjhekalyāṇam	27, 339	Matthakacchinno	135	Manussā (50)	49, 110, 490
Majjhena	399	Matthaluṅgaṃ	385	Manussānaṃ (19)	49, 57, 344
Maññatīti	266, 321	Matthaluṅgassa	385	Manusse	49
Maññatha	19, 31	Maddakucchi	190	Manussena	316
Maññathāti	323	Maddakucchimhi	143	Manussehi	250
Maññanti	42, 303	Maddanā	374	Manusso	491
Maññasi	269	Madhum	302	Manussosi	130
Maññasīti	390	Madhu	73	Mano	44
Maññittha	405	Madhugoḷakañca	315	Manokammaṃ	498
Maññissanti	42, 53	Madhugoḷakañcāti	315	Manoduccaritaṃ	332
Maññissasi	74			Manoduccaritassa	330
Maññe	21			Manoduccaritena	331

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ma]		[Ma]		[Ma]	
Manoramā	28	Mayhameva	333	Mahākappinavatthu	143
Manoviññāṇaṃ	44	Mayhampi (3)	7, 109, 498	Mahākappinassa (2)	143-4
Manoviññāṇepi	45	Mayhimāni	414	Mahākappino (3)	143-4, 502
Manoviññeyyā	271	Maranti (2)	312-3	Mahākassapaṃ	147
Manosamphassapaccayā	44	Maraṇakāle (3)	492-3-5	Mahākassapakaccānā	510
Manosamphassopi	45	Maraṇampi	14	Mahākassapassa (2)	129, 412
Manosamphasso	44	Maraṇā	322	Mahākassapo (3)	129, 147, 502
Manosucaritassa	331	Maraṇena	44	Mahākoṭṭhiko	502
Mantaṇāsu	509	Maricaṃ	293	Mahākhandhako (2)	136-8
Mantapadaṃ	343	Mariyādaṃ	401-2	Mahācammā	289
Mantayamānassa	497	Mariyādabaddhaṃ	400	Mahācammāni	281
Mantānaṃ	343	Marissāmi	385	Mahācundo	502, 510
Manthaṇca	4	Marissāmīti	488	Mahājanakāye (2)	36-7
Manthena	4	Malanti	46	Mahājanassa	385
Mandākiṇiṃ	308	Mallaṃ (2)	345-7	Mahājanassatthaca-	
Mandākiniyā	308	Mallassa (2)	346, 411	rodha	510
Mandāmukhiyo	41	Mallā	345	Mahājano	509
Mandāmukhiyopi	41	Mallo (4)	345-6-7, 411	Mahājāniyo	11
Mandāmukhisatāni	41	Mahagghāni (2)	381-2	Mahānāmaratta-	
Mamaṃ	333	Mahatā (10)	43-5-8, 314-8	vaddhikā	273
Mamaṃ vā	483	Mahatiṃ (3)	37-8, 322	Mahānāmo	137
Mama	19	Mahatiyā	50	Mahānubhāvātā (2)	312, 405
Mamaññeva	346	Mahatī	190	Mahānubhāvo (10)	33-5-6-7
Mamañca	428	Mahatthiko (2)	345, 509	Mahāpajāpati	504
Mamañceva	325	Mahatthesu	136	Mahāpañño	400
Mamatthāya	225	Mahaddhano	487	Mahāpuññosi	415
Mamassa	5	Mahantaṃ (5)	3, 146, 322, 410	Mahābandhanabaddhosi	28
Mayaṃ (92)	5, 410, 507	Mahantā (6)	34-5, 380-1	Mahābandhanamuttomhi	28
Mayaṃ pana	485	Mahapphalāṃ	333	Mahābhikkhu-	
Mayaṇca	102	Mahapphalanti	333	saṃgho (2)	146, 251
Mayaṇcamhā	146, 166-7, 228	Mahabbalo	487	Mahābhiso	428
Mayametena	486, 495	Mahallakaṃ	385	Mahābhogho	487
Mayamettha	496	Mahallako	385	Mahāmattaṃ (3)	300, 317, 338
Mayampi	108, 111, 378	Mahā (6)	3, 41, 343-4	Mahāmattakathaṃ	276
Mayā (38)	70, 116, 131, 140	Mahā-aggikkhandho	35-6	Mahāmattassa (2)	316-7
Mayā ca (2)	494-5	Mahākaccānaṃ	283	Mahāmattā	103-4
Mayāsi	379	Mahākaccāno (2)	283-7	Mahāmatte	103
Mayi	209	Mahākaccāyano	289	Mahāmattena	316
Mayhaṃ (15)	29, 38, 52, 139, 290	Mahākappinaṃ (2)	143-4	Mahāmatto (7)	104, 301, 316-7
Mayhaṇca	128			Mahāmatto'ti	317
				Mahāmuni	479

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ma]		[Ma]		[Ma]	
Mahāmegho	404	Mahesim	487	Mātughātakāpi	423
Mahāmeghoti	404	Mahesī	487-8	Mātughātakupajjhāyena	124
Mahāmoggallānaṃ	308	Mā (39)	3, 13	Mātughātako	112, 162
Mahāmoggallānassa	308	Mā agamāsi	369, 370	Mātupitu	477
Mahāmoggallāno	308	Mā kho	131-6	Mātuyā	23, 205
Mahāyañño	36	Māgadhaṃ	50, 104	Mānattam (11)	61-7
Mahāraṅganāma	429	Māgadhaṃ	49, 103	Mānatta-abbhānā	478
Mahāraṅgamahānāmā	288	Māgadhaṃ	55	Mānattadānaṃ	200-2
Mahāraṅgaradda-		Māgadhiḥkā	54-5	Mānattamabbheyya	477
vaddhiḥkā	277	Māgadhiḥkānaṃ	46-7	Mānattārahaṃ	448-9
Mahārajakkhe (2)	9, 10	Māgadhiḥkehi	46	Mānattārahacattuttho	442
Mahārañño	37	Māgadhenā	105-6	Mānattārahassa	449, 450
Mahārāja (2)	300-2	Māgadho (26)	45-6	Mānattārahā	202
Mahārājā	137	Māghāto	310	Mānattāraho	61-7
Mahārājāti	300	Māṇavakaṃ	491	Mānayanti	324
Mahārājāno (3)	5, 34-5	Māṇavaka	491-2	Mānaso	28, 375
Mahārogaṃ	428	Māṇavakavaṇṇaṃ	4, 48	Mānitā	324
Mahāvaggapāḷi	511	Māṇavakavaṇṇena	121-2	Mānusa	27-8
Mahāvaṇo	312	Māṇavako	49, 73	Māneyyāma	501
Mahāvanaṃ	328	Māṇavakoti	49	Mānesuṃ	501
Mahāvane	328	Māṇavo	137	Mānessati	143
Mahāvāhano	487	Mātāṅgaraññeva	496	Mānessatha	143
Mahāvijjito	487	Mātaraṃ	379	Māpetuṃ	323
Mahāvikaṭāni	298	Mātarañca	25	Māpenti	323
Mahāvīrā	55	Mātari	138	Māpenti”ti	323
Mahāsaddaṃ	336	Mātā	22-3	Māpesi	382
Mahāsaddā (3)	56-7, 76	Mātāpitaro	107-8	Māpehīti	382
Mahāsaddo (2)	276, 336	Mātāpitūnaṃ	107-8	Mā bhāyi	389
Mahāsamaṇa (10)	32-3-4- 5-6	Mātāpitūhi	107, 116	Māyasmantānaṃ	209
Mahāsamaṇassa	36-7	Mātikā	353, 427	Māyyo	105-6
Mahāsamaṇāti	40-1	Mātikādharo	160, 172	Māyidha	68, 86
Mahāsamaṇe	42-6	Mātike	136	Mārahathā	27
Mahāsamaṇo (16)	32-3	Mātu	477	Mārisā	4
Mahāsamaṇoti	51-3	Mātukucchismiṃ	129	Mārasenaṃ	2
Mahāsālā	287	Mātugāmassa	407	Māre	28
Mahāsedanti	297	Mātughātakacattuttho	440	Māretabbā	280
Mahicchatāya	57	Mātughātakapañcamo	441	Mārena	17
Mahiddhikatā	312, 405	Mātughātakavattu	121	Mārenti	276-9
Mahiddhiko (10)	33-5	Mātughātakavīso	441	Mārehi	137
Mahesakkhā	323	Mātughātakassa	190, 250	Mālam	301
Mahesakkhānaṃ	323				

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ma]		[Ma]		[Ma]	
Mālā	301	Mukhodakampi	118	Musalanti	294
Mālākathaṃ	276	Mukhodakena	160	Musā	334
Mālākita	301	Muggaṃ	303, 350	Musāvādā	117, 214
Mākākite	301	Muggatthikena	342	Musāvādino	107
Mālāgandhavilepanadhā- raṇamaṇḍanavibhūsa- naṭṭhānā	117	Muggampi	304	Musāvādī	119
Māvuso	71, 497	Muggā	303	Musāvādo	213-4
Māsatatāya	192	Muggo	342	Muhuttaṃ (9)	58, 266
Māsatthikena	342	Mucalindakathā	3	Muhuttēna	17, 388
Māsāni	314-5	Mucalindamūlā	4	Muḷālikaṅca	308
Māse	21, 98	Mucalindamūle	3	Muḷālikāyo	308-9
Māso	342	Mucalindo	3, 4	Muḷālikāhi	308
Māheva	41-2	Muccati	409, 410	Mūgaṃ	126
Māḷo	196-7	Mucceyyāti	409	Mūgabbataṃ	222-3
Migacammaṃ	285-8	Muñcatha	164, 227	Mūgabadhiraṃ	126
Migadāye (7)	11, 403	Muñcassu	492	Mūgabadhiraṃeva	138, 478
Migadāyo	2, 12	Muñcāpesi	302	Mūgabadhiro	127
Migaluddakā	212	Muñcitvā	492	Mūgasūkarā	140
Migavaṃ	492	Muñjapabbajahintālā	288	Mūgo	127, 478
Migāramātaraṃ	405-8	Muñjapādukaṃ	278	Mūlaṃ	326, 508
Migāramātā	404, 410	Muñjapādūkā	279	Mūlarajanaṃ	399
Migāramātuyā	213, 405	Muṭṭhassati	91, 114	Mūlā	477-8
Micchādīṭṭhi	255	Muṭṭhassatissa	409	Mūlādībhesajjakathā	292
Micchādīṭṭhiko	119	Muṭṭhassatī	409	Mūlāni	292, 388
Mittā	209, 211	Muṭṭhassatīnaṃ	409	Mūlāya (13)	61, 453
Mittehi	494	Muttaṃ	298	Mūlāyapaṭikassanā- rahaṃ	449, 451
Mithubhedāti	324	Muttakarīse	417	Mūlāyapaṭikassanā- rahassa	488, 453
Milāyanti	277-8	Muttaharītakaṃ	299, 350	Mūlāya paṭikassanā- raho	67, 85
Mukhaṃ (7)	59, 344	Muttā	27	Mūlāya paṭikasseyyāti	85
Mukhato	54, 381	Muttāhaṃ	27-8	Mūle	349
Mukhadvārikaṃ	118	Mutti	15	Mūlehi	292
Mukhanti	344	Muttēna	373	Mūḷhassa	23, 267
Mukhapuñchana- coḷaṃ	410-1	Muttehi	48	Me (159)	5, 507
Mukhapuñchana- coḷakanti	411	Mutto	48	Megho	137, 350
Mukhapuñchanacoḷanti	411	Mudīgaṃ	21	Meṇḍakaṃ	338, 342
Mukhametaṃ	141	Mudindriye	9, 10	Meṇḍakassa	388, 341
Mukhasattīhi	486	Muducittaṃ	22, 320	Meṇḍako	337, 350
Mukhāyāmaṃ	496	Muducitte	47, 267	Meṇḍavisāṇa- vaddhikā	273-4
Mukhī	137	Muddikapānaṃ	344		
Mukhodakaṃ	58, 82	Muddhani	296		
		Muddhanitelanattu	350		

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhanko
[Ma]	
Metam	155, 493
Metanti	46
Metabbā	133
Mettam	498
Mettacitto	418
Mettena	345
Methunam	134
Methuno	134
Medhagā	496
Medhāviniyā	404-5
Medhāvino	325, 484
Medhāvī	10, 483
Meso	20
Mokkhañca	390-2
Mokkhacikāya	386
Mokkhasīti	28
Moggallānassa	53
Moggallāno	52-3
Moghapurisa	73, 421
Moghapurisassa	42, 309
Moghapurisā (10)	57, 495
Moghapurisānam	57
Moghapuriso	309
Mocapānam	344
Mocamadhumuddika-	
sālukam	350
Mocetunti	298
Mocetvā	298
Moragū	285-8
Moracitrā	288
Morapiñchapani-	
sibbitā	273-4
Mohagginā	44
Mohassa	270, 331
Mohā	484
Mohāgatim	395-7
Moliḡalle	119
Myāyam	5, 282
[Ya]	
Yam (42)	4, 19, 49, 53, 129
Yamkālam	388

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhanko
[Ya]	
Yamkiñci	16-7-8, 22-3, 47, 51-3, 267, 379, 381-2
Yagghe	344
Yajataṃ	344
Yañca	116, 392, 476, 504
Yaññadeva	322
Yaññā	46, 344
Yatatto	3
Yatindriyam	285
Yato	2, 16, 146, 365-6, 392-3
Yato ca	507
Yato ca kho	506
Yattha	26, 41, 118
Yatthassa	145, 161-8, 230-1, 306, 341, 406
Yatthassu	188-9, 248-9
Yatra	33-5-6-7-8-9, 41, 312, 381-2
Yatra hi nāma	6, 311-2, 381-2, 400
Yathayimā	41
Yathayime	340
Yathā	6, 8, 9, 12, 33-5-6-7- 8-9, 40-1-2, 53, 141, 272, 338, 345, 405-7, 485-9, 492-8-9, 501, 510
Yathākatham	52, 221
Yathā ca	510
Yathāñāyam	137
Yathāñāyena	219
Yathāṭṭhāne	60-5-6, 79, 84
Yathāṭṭhakārī	136
Yathādiṭṭham	23-4
Yathādhammam	256-7-8, 261-3
Yathādhammo	109, 190, 250, 280, 297, 303, 318, 335, 402, 503
Yathānusiṭṭham	13-4
Yathāpaññattam	60-5-6, 79, 84
Yathāparisā	190

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhanko
[Ya]	
Yathāparisāya	143
Yathāpi	6, 8, 9
Yathābhirantam	11, 30, 43-5, 111, 115-6, 156, 193, 277, 303-8-9, 310- 4-8, 321-7, 339, 341- 5-7-8, 400-1-3, 500
Yathābhūtam	16, 20, 418
Yathā yathā	12, 267, 494
Yathā yathāham	283
Yathāyasantā	260
Yathāviditam	23-4
Yathāvihāram	405
Yathāvuddham	483-4
Yathāvuddhanti	398
Yathāsukham	32, 303
Yathāham	267
Yadaggena	317
Yadapi	304
Yadā	2, 22, 47, 58, 169, 170, 229, 231-2-3, 267-9, 314-5, 320, 335, 381, 407, 491
Yadāyasmantānam	167, 220, 260
Yadi (32)	52-3, 71-2
Yadidam	5, 7, 74, 151, 224, 435
Yadeko	500
Yannūna	102, 139, 384
Yannūnāham (42)	10-1, 22, 41-2
Yamakathavikanti	296
Yamakanatthukaraṇinti	269
Yamataggi	343
Yamayena	230
Yamaham	445-6, 480-1
Yamāyasa	496
Yamidam	44-5
Yampi	389
Yampiccham	14
Yamettha	333
Yasam	21-2-3
Yasassa	21-2

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Ya]**

Yaso	21, 137, 350
Yasojo	336
Yasmā	18-9
Yasmiṃ	41, 59, 65, 78, 83, 297, 323-4, 506-7-8, 510
Yasmiṃvā yasmiṃ vā	482
Yassa (32)	71-2, 99, 100-1
Yassatthāya	13-4, 269
Yassadāni	321-3
Yassāyasmato	71-2, 99, 111, 132-3, 144-5-6-7- 8-9, 352, 396-7-8, 420, 507
Yassussadā	3
Yā	22-3, 47, 70, 147-8, 150, 320-4, 408
Yākāci	20
Yāguṃ	58, 63, 77, 82, 108-9, 118, 315-6, 348
Yāgu	58, 63, 77, 82, 108-9, 315-6, 350, 407
Yāguṇca	315-6
Yāgunti	348
Yāgupānampi	118, 347
Yāgupānc	483-4
Yāgupi	290, 386-7
Yāgumadhugolaḷakā- nujānā	314
Yāguyā	315, 427, 430
Yāguyā ca	315
Yāguyāti	315
Yāguyo	336
Yāgūti	304, 348
Yācati	72, 99, 132-3-5-6, 459, 460-1-2-3-4-5, 470-1-2-3-4-5
Yācanabahulā	102
Yācamānena	138
Yācasīti	406-7-8
Yācāpetabbo	131
Yācāmi	72, 99, 131-2
Yācāmīti	392, 405-8

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Ya]**

Yācim	71
Yācimsu	102-4-8
Yāci	72-3, 98, 103, 135, 213, 428-9
Yācitakena	125
Yācitabbo	72, 99, 395-6-7
Yācite	479
Yācitena	72
Yācitenapi	138
Yācitvā	395-6-7
Yāciyamānena	128
Yāceyyāma	384
Yājeyyāṃ	386
Yāti	375-6
Yānaṃ	280-9, 326, 339
Yānakatham	276
Yānassa	326-7-9, 340
Yānā	326-7-9, 340
Yānāni	326, 339
Yāni	99, 100, 140, 292-3, 335, 405-6, 411, 510
Yānipi	291
Yānugghātena	280
Yānena	80, 326-7-9, 340
Yānchi	340
Yāpanīyaṃ	74, 221, 306, 151, 431, 497-8
Yāpetum	335, 401-2
Yāmaṃ	1, 2
Yāmakālikāṃ	349
Yāmakālikena	349
Yāmā	17
Yāmātikkante	349
Yāmānaṃ	17
Yāme	401-2
Yāyaṃ	15
Yāya	39, 42
Yāyanti	280
Yāyitabbāṃ	280
Yāyeyya	280

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Ya]**

Yāva	108, 127, 146, 156-7, 164-5, 194, 213, 227, 261, 307, 331, 337-8, 341, 381-2-9, 392, 410-4-5, 495
Yāvakālikena	349
Yāvakīvaṇca	16
Yāvajīvaṃ	63-7, 73, 81, 111, 133-4-5, 284, 292-3, 406-7, 417-8
Yāvajīvikāṃ	349, 406
Yāvatake	117
Yāvatakesu	510
Yāvataṭṭiyaṃ	141
Yāvata	143-4, 323
Yāvaticā	141, 326-7-9, 340, 427, 437
Yāvadattaṃ	208, 305-6-8, 317-9, 404, 491
Yāvadattaṇca	374
Yāvadattanti	317
Yāvadattacīvaraṃ	352
Yāvadatto	319
Yāvabrahmalokā	17
Yāvassa	337-9
Yāvahāṃ	164-5, 227, 261-6
Yāvicchanti	406
Yāhaṃ	311
Yiṭṭhe	46-7
Yugaṃ	326-7
Yugena	326-7
Yujjati	477
Yutto	492-4
Yuddhakathaṃ	276
Yuddhābhinandino	103
Yūthā	500
Yūsapiṇḍapātenāti	392
Ye (44)	10-1, 27, 50-2- 3-5-6, 68, 73-5, 89, 101, 105-6-7, 138, 193

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhanko**[Ya]**

Yekeci	20
Ye te	75, 310
Ye te bhikkhū	68, 89, 485
Yena (132)	3, 4, 5, 6, 11-2, 21-2, 34-5-6-7-8-9, 42
Yenajja	324
Yenāyasmato	324
Yenāyasmā	42-3, 51, 265, 300-8, 315, 335, 345-6
Yenāyasmā ca	497
Yenāhaṃ	35-6, 406
Yepi	343-7, 401-2
Yepime	430
Yepissa	303
Yebhuyyena	250-1
Yesam	150, 307, 346
Yesamidam	343
Yehi	327
Yo (103)	3, 4, 14-5, 49
Yo kho	449, 450
Yo ca tattha cīva- ruppādo	352
Yojanam	379, 380
Yojanesu	351
Yojaye	219
Yojāpetvā	326, 339
Yojetvā	429
Yojchi	492-4
Yodhā	104
Yodhānam	103
Yoniso	29, 30, 136
Yo nu kho	450-1, 449
Yoham	317, 390, 492-3
Yvāyam	28, 439
Yvāham	492-3

[Ra]

Rakkhati	137
Rakkhanti	409, 410
Rakkhitavanasaṅḍe	499
Rakkhitavanasāṅḍo	500
Rakkheyya	137

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhanko**[Ra]**

Rajanam	22-3, 47, 62-7, 81, 86, 267, 399, 400
Rajanakumbhinti	399
Rajanakolambam	399
Rajanaghaṅṅanti	399
Rajanadoṅṅikanti	399
Rajananipakkam	294
Rajanabhājanam	399
Rajanāni	399
Rajanuḷḷukam	399
Rajanti	398-9
Rajantena	62-7, 81, 86
Rajitabbam	62-7, 81, 86
Rajiyethāti	62, 67, 81, 86
Rajetum	400
Rajena	60-5, 79, 84
Rajeyyāsīti	67, 86
Rajjam	265
Rajjuyā	489, 490
Rajjo	47
Raṅṅjeti	509
Raṅṅā	105-6-7, 302, 390-2
Raṅṅomhi	389
Raṅṅo	49, 103-4, 139, 213-4, 265, 300-1, 312-3, 338-9, 382-3-4-6- 7-8-9, 428
Raṅṅopi	301
Raṅṅham	496
Rattacittāpi	279
Rattim	49, 50, 66, 80-5, 322, 377-8, 401-2
Ratti	61, 108, 250-1, 323
Rattiyam	121
Rattiyā (31)	1, 21, 33-4-5- 6-7-8-9, 48, 108-9, 276, 286, 306, 311-5-6, 323-7, 334-6, 340-1- 4-6-8, 401-2, 491
Rattiyo	301

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhanko**[Ra]**

Rattisatānīti	301
Rattīsu	41, 401-2
Rattūparatā	343
Rattūparato	343
Rate	46
Ratham	492-4
Rathattharam	281
Rathasatchi	329
Rathikam	334, 489, 490
Rathikā	334, 489, 490
Ratho	492-4
Ramatī	500
Ramittha	46
Rasaṅṅjanam	294
Rasavatī	196-8
Rasasampannam	39
Rasā	28, 44, 271-2
Rase	46
Rasesu	46
Rasesupi	45
Raso	297
Rassam	490-2-3-4
Rassanti	494-5
Raho	190
Rahogatassa	5, 28-9, 139, 140-3, 268, 284, 290, 335, 499
Raho ca	498
Rāgagginā	44
Rāgadosapareteti	5, 7, 8
Rāgarattā	6, 7, 8
Rāgassa	270-1, 331
Rājakatham	276
Rājajicca	102
Rājakumāram	397, 382-3
Rājakumārassa	378-9, 382-3
Rājakumāro	378-9, 382-3
Rājakulāni	379

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ra]		[Ra]		[Ra]	
Rājagahaṃ (25)	45-8-9, 111, 147, 157, 274, 303- 4-5-6-9, 318, 320, 339, 377, 380-2-6- 7-9, 400-1, 428	Rāmaputtoti	11	Rocemīti	51-2, 505
Rājagahako	377-8, 384, 428	Rāhulaṃ	115-6	Rocesi	11
Rājagahassa	383-4	Rāhula	115, 503-4	Rocesīti	51-2
Rājagahaseṭṭhivatthu	383	Rāhulamātā	115	Rocchi	504
Rājagahā	318	Rāhulavatthu	115	Rojam	345-7
Rājagahe (33)	45, 50-1-2, 70-2, 108, 110-5, 139, 143-7, 156, 190-2-3, 265, 277, 299, 304-8-9, 310, 320-1, 377-8, 392, 400-1, 415, 428-9	Rāhule	116	Roja	345-6-7
Rājaṅga	312-3	Rāhulo	115-6, 503, 511	Rojamallavatthu	345
Rājantarāyo	152, 252	Riñcati	509	Rojassa	346, 411
Rājabhaṭam	104	Riñcanti	278	Rojo	345-6-7, 411
Rājabhaṭavatthu	103	Riñcissanti	278	Rodati	301
Rājabhaṭā	123	Rittam	220-1-2, 499	Rodatīti	301
Rājabhaṭe	104	Rukkhaggesu	192-3	Roditvā	491
Rājabhaṭo	104, 130-1-2	Rukkhanimittam	144	Rodanti	108, 110
Rājamahāmattānaṃ	256, 323	Rukkhamūlampi	212	Rodantiyeva	109
Rājā (34)	45-6-7-8-9, 50, 101-2-3-4, 137-9, 193, 213-9, 263-5, 288, 299, 312-3, 337-8-9, 344, 377, 382-3-4-6-7-8-9, 390	Rukkhamūlasenā- sanam	73, 133	Ropitāni	348
Rājānaṃ	50, 104, 139, 265, 301, 377, 383-4-6-7-8	Rukkhamūle	30, 168, 230, 280, 318	Ropiyanti	348
Rājāno	104, 165, 209, 227	Rukkhamūlepi	396	[La]	
Rājāyatanakathā	4	Rukkhaṇḍabhiyā	212	Lakkhaṇakasā	477
Rājāyatanañca	137	Rukkhasusire	212	Lakkhaṇā	138
Rājāyatanamūlā	5	Rukkhasmiṃ	277	Lakkhaṇāhatam	106, 126
Rājāyatanamūle	4	Ruciñca	504-5	Lakkhaṇāhatavatthu	106
Rājāva	496	Ruciya	100-1	Lakkhaṇāhato	106, 127, 444
Rājapaṭṭhānaṃ	378	Ruccittha	209, 210-1	Lagganti	293, 410
Rājūnaṃ	193, 256, 323, 495	Ruhati	442-3, 477, 498	Laggeti	302
Rāmaputtassa	11	Ruhirena	138	Laggenti	399
Rāmaputto	11	Ruḷho	312	Lacchasi	488
		Rūpaṃ	18-9, 20, 108	Lajjim	127
		Rūpasmimpi	20	Lajjino	56, 483-4
		Rūpā	28, 44, 271-2	Lajjī	160, 171-2, 480-1-3
		Rūpāni	23, 48, 267	Lajjīnaṃ	136
		Rūpikā	289	Laṭṭhi	137
		Rūpiyamayaṃ	295-6	Laṭṭhivane	45
		Rūpiyamayā	279	Laddham	302
		Rūpe	18, 46	Laddham laddham	302
		Rūpesu	46	Lapitam	502-3
		Rūpesupi	45	Lapitāya	253-4
		Reṇuhatāya	41	Labbhati	19, 314-5
		Revatassa	425	Labbhamaṇāya	135-6
		Revato	425-9, 503, 510	Labbhā	105-6-7-8, 494

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhanko**[La]**

Labbhetha	18-9
Labhati 14, 362-3-4-5-6-7-8	
Labhate	408
Labhanti 139, 153-4-5, 208	
Labhāma	351
Labhiṃsu 208, 305, 394-5	
Labhitvā	333, 480-1
Labhimhā	306
Labhissāma	314-5
Labhissāmi	314-5
Labhetha 161-3-4-5, 170-1, 225-7, 232, 260, 496	
Labheyyaṃ	17, 42
Labheyyāma 18, 26-7, 42-3, 54, 266	
Labheyyāhaṃ	17, 24, 42
Layena	17
Lasikāya	293, 410
Lahuṃ lahuṃ	259
Lahukaṃ	93-4-7-8, 112-3-4, 502-3-4
Lahukā	502-3-4
Lahukāya 62-7, 80-6, 201-2	
Lahucittakatā	111
Lahuñca	379
Lahuparikkhāraṃ	421
Lahuparivattaṃ	208-9
Lahubhaṇḍaṃ	421
Lahūti	57, 76
Lābhasakkārasilokaṃ	270
Lābhasakkāro	36-7
Lābhā	317-8, 498
Lābhī	302
Likhi	137
Likhitakaṃ	106, 126
Likhitakavatthu	105
Likhitako	105-6, 127, 444, 477
Likhitasīpadī	138
Liṅgasamvāsakā	191, 264

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhanko**[La]**

Liṅgādiddassana	185, 245
Licchavibhāṇavāra	328
Licchavī	326-7-8-9, 350
Licchavīnaṃ	326-7
Licchavīparisaṃ	327
Licchavīvatthu	326
Lujjanti	412, 429
Luddakā	314
Luvakacamma- carikkhaṭṭā	274
Lūkhaṃ	70
Lūkhacīvaro	148, 413
Lūkhapaṇītasappāya	219
Lūkhassa	208, 305-6
Lūkhā	290-1
Lūkhāni	291
Lūkhāyaṃ	381-2
Lūkhe	290
Lūkho	70, 137, 386-7
Lekhaṃ	108
Leṇaṃ	299, 300
Lokaṃ 9, 10, 45, 322, 339	
Lokakkhāyikaṃ	276
Lokavidū	45, 339
Lokasmiṃ	12
Lokasminti	17
Lokassa	290-1
Lokāti	3
Lokānukampāya	27
Loke 4, 5, 7, 8, 9, 12-6-7, 20, 49, 50-2, 286, 319	
Loko	6
Loṇaṃ	342-9
Loṇatthikena	342
Loṇampi	305, 314, 335, 341-7
Loṇasakkharikāya	298
Loṇasovīraṃ	304
Loṇāni	293
Loṇchi	293

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhanko**[La]**

Lomaṃ (19) 62-7, 81-6, 201-3, 456, 460-1-2-3- 4-5, 470-1-2-3-4-5	
Lomaṃ pāteyya	67, 86
Lomahaṭṭhajāto	320
Lomāni	265
Lohatumbaṃ	297
Lohamayaṃ	295
Lohitaṃ 54, 298, 429	
Lohitakavaddhikā	273
Lohitañca	350
Lohitavaṇṇā	326
Lohitavatthā	326
Lohitā	326
Lohitālaṅkāra	326
Lohitikā	34, 288
Lohituppādaṃ	477
Lohituppādakacatuṭṭho	440
Lohituppādakapañcama	441
Lohituppādakassa	190, 250, 443
Lohituppādakāpi	423
Lohituppādako	123, 162-3, 226, 424, 477
Lohituppādakupajjhā- yena	124
Lohituppādakavīso	442
Lohitena 268, 282, 382-3	
Loṇīca	350

[Va]

Vamsadā	510
Vakkhatīti	345
Vakkhanti 210-1, 408	
Vakkhāmi 209, 210-1	
Vakkhāmīti	51-3
Vaggaṃ 151, 224, 398	
Vaggakammaṃ 434-6, 466- 7-8-9, 470-1-2-3-4-5-6-8	
Vaggakammañca	476
Vaggakammanti 467, 471-2	
Vaggameva	478

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Va]		[Va]		[Va]	
Vaggasaññino	173-6-7, 237	Vacchatarimpi	279	Vattabbañca	138
Vaggā (37)	172, 453, 475	Vacchatarī	280	Vattabbā	259, 260
Vaggādhammena	478	Vacchāmi	76	Vattabbo	29, 98, 115, 131-5-6, 169, 231
Vaggāpi	478	Vacchāmīti	76	Vattamānāya	486
Vaggāvaggasaññi- pannarasakaṃ	177	Vajanti	509	Vattāmi	498
Vaggāvaggasaññi- pannarasaka	176	Vajasatthā	219	Vattāro	272
Vaggikaṃ	476	Vajādisu	211	Vattitabbaṃ	58, 63-8, 77, 81-6
Vaggena	147, 154, 163-5, 225-7-8	Vaje	211	Vattissantīti	68
Vaggehi	453-4-5-6-7-8-9, 460-1-2-3-4-5-6	Vajjanīyakammaṃ	449, 450	Vatteyya	62-7-8, 81-6, 201-3
Vaṅgantaputtaṃ	74	Vajjanīyapuggala- sandassanā	189, 249	Vatteyyanti	498
Vaṅgantaputto	74	Vajjinaṃ	323	Vatthaṃ	22-3, 47, 267
Vacaṃ	292	Vaṭṭim	296	Vatthakathaṃ	276
Vacattaṃ	292	Vaṭṭi	374	Vatthabbaṃ	111-2-3-4-5, 128, 131-2
Vacanaṃ	209, 210-1	Vaḍḍhamānsaṃ	298	Vatthāni	25, 98, 115, 267-8, 283
Vacanapathānaṃ	109	Vaṇatelaṃ	350	Vatthim	315-6
Vacanāya	256-9	Vaṇatelanti	298	Vatthikammaṃ	310
Vacaniyā	164-5, 227-8-9, 260	Vaṇapatikammanti	298	Vatthikammaṃ vā	310
Vacaniyāti	172	Vaṇabandhanacoḷanti	298	Vatthikammañca	350
Vacaniyo	57, 72-6, 98, 131-5-6, 161-3-7-8-9, 170, 223-5, 230-1, 225-6-7-8-9, 261-3, 419	Vaṇabandhanacoḷena	298	Vatthum	76, 111, 128, 208-9, 258, 508
Vacanena	171-2	Vaṇippatho	323	Vatthu	137, 258-9, 64, 274, 476
Vacīkammaṃ	485-6, 498	Vaṇo	298, 310	Vatthu ca	258
Vacīduccaritaṃ	332	Vaṇṇaṃ	57, 315, 328-9	Vatthuñca	259
Vacīduccaritassa	330-1	Vaṇṇaṇca	315	Vatthuddāne	219
Vacīduccaritena	331	Vaṇṇapokkharatāya	377-8	Vatthumhi	138
Vaco	509, 510	Vaṇṇanibhāhi	35-6	Vatthuvibhūtakaraṇāti	191
Vaccakuṭi	61-6, 80-5, 194-5-7	Vaṇṇavādī	421	Vatthusu	510
Vaccaghaṭaṃ	220-1-2	Vaṇṇasampannaṃ	39, 40	Vatthusmim	506-7-8
Vaccaghaṭaṃ vā	499	Vaṇṇavaṇṇaṃ	398	Vatthussa	507
Vaccapādukaṃ	279	Vaṇṇitaṃ	316, 419	Vatthū	350, 376, 429
Vaccamaggaṃ	309	Vaṇṇemīti	392-4	Vatthūni	138, 191, 219, 264, 289, 323, 479
Vacce	303	Vaṇṇo	297	Vatthūhi	501-2-3-4
Vacchakaṃ	282	Vata	6, 17, 21, 32-3, 47, 50-2, 266, 311-2-7, 327, 405, 488, 495-8	Vatvā	12, 169, 170, 231-2-3
Vacchakassa	282	Vatāyaṃ	49	Vatvāna	6, 7
Vacchako	281	Vattati	459, 460-1-2-3-4-5, 470-1-2-3-4-5-9	Vadatu	230
Vacchagiddhinī	282	Vattatīti	156-7	Vadanti	369, 370-1
		Vattanā	510	Vadantu	223-8-9
		Vattanti	68, 137		

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhanko
[Va]	
Vadamāno	330-1-2
Vadāmi	44, 71-2, 130-1-2-3, 505
Vadāmīti	342
Vadeti	157, 369, 370-1
Vadenti	118
Vadeyya	3, 255-6, 263, 330-1-2
Vadeyyuṃ	260
Vadeyyu	509
Vadehi	98, 115-6, 285, 392, 406
Vadehīti	29, 258-9
Vaddhikā	288
Vadhitā	282, 334
Vadhena	153-4-5
Vanaṭṭham	309, 335
Vananimittam	144
Vanasaṇḍam	30-4-5-6
Vanasaṇḍe	33-4-5-6
Vanasaṇḍo	30
Vane	339
Vaneti	500
Vantaṃ	418
Vantena	373
Vanda	285
Vandati	287
Vandaṭīti	285
Vandāpetvā	29, 98, 115, 131
Vanditvā	57, 72-6, 98
Vapayanti	2
Vappassa	17
Vappo	137
Vammikam	487-8-9
Vammikanimittam	144
Vammikā	488
Vayañcassānupassati	271
Vayañcassānupassatīti	272
Vayāham	498
Varam	30, 116, 389, 392, 428-9
Varametaṃ	382
Varāni	405-6-7-8

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhanko
[Va]	
Varānīti	408
Vare	289
Vasaṃ	349
Vasati	118, 374
Vasanti	161, 194, 213, 415
Vasāni	291
Vasimsu	351
Vasi	110, 213, 414-6
Vasitabbarṃ	161
Vasittha	221, 351
Vasitvā	215-6-7-8
Vasimhā	221-2, 351
Vasissanti	484
Vasissāma	483
Vasissāmi	128, 371-2-3
Vasurṃ	374
Vasena	498
Vaseyyam	213-4
Vaseyya	127
Vaseyyāma	32, 220-1-2
Vaseyyuṃ	161
Vaschi	291
Vassaṃ	110, 137, 161, 192-3-4, 204, 211-2-3-4, 220-1-2, 259, 261-2, 351, 414-5, 429
Vassaṃvuṭṭha- saṃghassa	427
Vassaṃvuṭṭhassa	284
Vassaṃvuṭṭhā	194, 213, 221, 263, 305-6, 351, 407, 414
Vassaṃvuṭṭhānam	221-3, 259, 351, 425
Vassaṃvuṭṭho	29, 39, 370-1, 415-6, 423
Vassaṃvuṭṭhoka- puṇṇehi	374
Vassaṃvuṭṭhomhi	369, 370-1
Vassacchedassa	207-8-9, 210-1
Vassacchedassāti	207
Vassati	404
Vassante	212, 351

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhanko
[Va]	
Vassampi	192-3
Vassānam	284, 379, 411
Vassāni	137-9
Vassāne	192
Vassāvāsaṃ	192-3, 213-4
Vassāvāsabhāṇavāro	206
Vassāvāso	192, 213-4- 5-6-7-8-9
Vassikasāṅketam	413
Vassikasāṅgikam	406-8, 429
Vassikasāṅgikā	408
Vassikasāṅgikāti	411
Vassike	21
Vassiko	21
Vassuposatho	191
Vassūpagataṃ	208-9
Vassūpagatā	206-7-8
Vassūpagatānam	207
Vassūpagato	171, 210-1
Vassūpagamaṃ	211
Vassūpanāyikam	192
Vassūpanāyi- kkhandhako	218-9
Vassūpanāyikā	192
Vassūpanāyikāti	192
Vassūpanāyikanūjananā	192
Vassūpanāyikāya	193, 211, 351
Vā (152)	6, 9, 17
Vākacīram	421-9
Vācam	220-1, 499
Vācāgocarabhāṇino	496
Vācāya	57, 68, 76, 87, 161-3, 225
Vācītanuvācenti	343
Vāñijā	4, 5
Vāñijānam	4
Vāñije	4
Vātam	315-6
Vātapānā	61-6, 79, 80-5
Vātapāncsu	302

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Va]		[Va]		[Va]	
Vātapānchi	121	Vāso	111	Vigarahi	57, 68, 73-4-5, 89, 109, 214, 224, 275-9, 304-9, 312-8, 348, 416, 421, 486
Vātavuṭṭhi	271	Vāssa	61-6, 80-5, 199, 200	Vigarahitvā	57, 68, 73-5-6, 89, 109, 214, 222-4, 275, 303-4, 310-2-8, 348, 416, 422, 486
Vātā	61-6, 79, 80-5	Vāssā	201-2	Viggahaṃ	254-5, 486, 495
Vātābādho	297	Vāhaṃ	143	Viggahena	486, 495
Vāṅṅi	19, 199, 201-3-4-5, 264-9, 316-7, 403	Vāhanañca	487-9, 492-3-5	Viggaho	482-3-4, 506-7-8
Vātireke	374	Vāhanāgāresu	388	Vighātaṃ	272
Vātena	272	Vāhanena	388	Vighāsādasatāni	314
Vādaṃ	75, 98	Vāḷa-ulūkapakkaṇṇa	429	Vighāsādā	319
Vādānuvādo	330	Vāḷakambalaṃ	421	Vighāsādanam	319
Vāditaṃ	491	Vāḷantarāyo	152, 252	Vighāsāde	319
Vādite	377-8	Vāḷā	219	Vicakkhaṇo	478, 509
Vādesi	491-2	Vāḷehi	206-7	Vicara	7, 8, 9
Vādesīti	491	Vikaṭaṇṇa	350	Vicāraṇaṇca	374
Vādechīti	491	Vikaṇṇam	412	Vicinathāti	388
Vāmako	343	Vikaṇṇo	412, 429	Vicinantā	107
Vāmadevo	343	Vikatikaṃ	280	Vicinanti	185-6, 245-6
Vāmanaṃ	126, 138	Vikatikā	281	Vicinitvā	60-5, 79, 84, 185-6, 246
Vāmano	444, 477	Vikappetabbanti	412	Vicchikā	288
Vāmena	493	Vikappetabbānīti	411	Vicchikāḷikā	273-4
Vāyanti	61-6, 79, 80-5	Vikappetuṃ	411	Vijanataṃ	49, 50
Vāyamantassa	155	Vikappetunti	412	Vijānatanti	55
Vāyamituṃ	155	Vikalake	398	Vijānanti	496
Vāyame	191	Vikāram	381-2-4-6-7	Vijānāti	137
Vārā	376	Vikālabhojanā	117, 343	Vijānāthāti	137
Vāreyyam	196-8	Vikāle	147, 292, 303, 349, 406	Vijāneyya	376
Vāresi	497	Vikālepi	349	Vijayi	378, 489
Vāsaṃ	324, 406	Vikāsika	298, 350	Vijāyissatīti	382-3
Vāsabhagāmake	476	Vikesikaṃ	21	Vijitaṃ	47, 496
Vāsabhagāmahānavāro	444	Vikkhāletvā	308	Vijitasāṅgāma	7, 8, 9
Vāsamaḡāme	430	Vikkhipāpetvā		Vijite	337-8
Vāsabhagāmo	430	(paṭisodhakānaṃ mati)	260	Vijjati	12, 272, 297, 478
Vāsetṭho	343	Vikkheḷikaṃ	21	Vijjā	15-6
Vāsetu	336	Vigatakathaṃkathā	18, 25-7, 267	Vijjācaraṇasampanno	45, 339
Vāsetvā	304-5	Vigatakathaṃkatho	17, 23, 47, 320		
Vāsetunti	305	Vigatavalāhakaṃ	4		
Vāsenti	305, 336	Vigato	28		
Vāseyyanti	489				
Vāsesi	489				

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Va]	
Vijjhāpetuṃ	40
Vijjhāpetunti	40
Vijjhāyantu	41, 137
Vijjhāyimsu	41-3
Vijjhāyissanti	41
Viññattibahulā	102
Viññāṇaṃ	1, 2, 19, 129
Viññāṇanirodhā	1
Viññāṇanirodho	1
Viññāṇapaccayā	1, 2
Viññāṇasmimpi	20
Viññāṇe	19
Viññāṇaniyā	286
Viññāpeti	57-8, 68, 76, 87, 161-3, 225
Viññāpetvā	56-7, 76, 304
Viññāpentassa	443
Viññāpesinti	312
Viññāpesīti	312
Viññutaṃ	379, 489
Viññū	490
Viññūnaṃ	256
Viññūparisaṃ	509
Viṭabhiyā	219
Vitudaṅtā	486
Vitthāyanti	130
Vitthāyi	131
Vitthāretabbaṃ	360
Vitthārena	51-2, 93-7-8, 112-3-4, 152-7, 160-1, 400, 495
Vitthāreneva	15
Vitthenti	138
Viditadhammā	18, 25-7, 267
Viditadhammo	17, 23, 47, 320
Vidito	23-4
Viditvā	2, 5, 9, 33, 48, 74, 286, 304-6, 311, 321-4, 5-6, 334, 340-1-4, 404, 500
Vidū	496
Viddham	4

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Va]	
Vidhavāgocaro	99, 100
Vidhunitvā	282
Vidhūpayāṃ	2
Vinaṭṭhaṃ vā	373
Vinayaṃ	152-3-4, 191, 251, 501
Vinayakammaṃ	448, 450-1-2
Vinayakammanti	448-9
Vinayaṅca	506
Vinayatajjanā	191
Vinayato	480-1
Vinayadharapaṅca- mena	287-8
Vinayadharā	483-4
Vinayadharehi	251
Vinayadharo	161, 171-2, 480-1-3
Vinayapurekkhārātā	223
Vinayamhi	136
Vinayasaṅgāhino	172-3-4- 5-6-7, 233-4-5-7
Vinayā	436, 476
Vinayāya	330-1-2
Vinaye	136-7
Vinayo	4, 152-3, 503
Vinayoti	501
Vinassa	119
Vinassati	6
Vinassante te	180-1-2-3-5-6, 240-1-2-3-5-6
Vinasseyyuṃ	100
Vinā	166, 388, 482-3-4
Vināmetvā	384
Vināyako	32, 42
Vinicchayesu	509
Vinicchinantehi	251
Vinipātaṃ	322
Viniveṭhetvā	4, 387
Vinīvaraṇacittaṃ	22-3, 320
Vinīvaraṇacitte	47, 267
Vineti	315

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Va]	
Vineti	328-9, 330-1-2, 340
Vinetaṃ	92-3-7
Vinodāpetabbaṃ	61-6, 80-5
Vinodāpessāmi	199, 202
Vinodetabbaṃ	61, 80-5
Vinodetaṃ	92-6
Vipattibyādhike	479
Vipannaṅca	476
Vipariṇāmadhammaṃ	19
Vipāceti	194, 213, 303, 317
Vipācentassa	194, 213
Vipācentānaṃ	55-6, 76, 105-7, 110, 140, 192-3, 279, 303, 485
Vipācenti (40)	54-6, 68, 73-5-6
Vipācentiyā	213
Vippakataṃ	373
Vippakatacīvaraṃ	355-6-7, 360-1-2
Vippakata	376, 413
Vippakate	375
Vippakatasamādāya	
pannarasaka	360
Vippaṭṭisāro	313
Vippamuttaṃ	272
Vippamuttehi	48-9
Vippamutto	48-9
Vippayogo	14
Vippalapati	490
Vippalapantiyo	21
Vippalapāmi	490
Vippasannāni	11, 51
Vibbhantaṃ	103
Vibbhantesupi	76, 89
Vibbhanto	19
Vibbhamati	135-6, 162-3-4, 225-6, 423-4
Vibbhamantipi	68, 87, 118, 423
Vibbhama	103, 135

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Va]		[Va]		[Va]	
Vibbhamissanti vā	501	Virajam	16-7-8, 22-3, 47, 51-3, 267, 320, 408	Vivittaṅca	511
Vibbhamissāmi	102	Virajjati	20, 45	Viveko	4
Vibbhamissāmiti	73	Viratā	343	Vivecāpetabbaṃ	61-6, 80-5
Vibhaṅgakovido	510	Virato	343	Vivecāpessāmi	200-2
Vibhaṅgā	510	Viraddhikovido	509	Vivecetabbaṃ	61-6, 80-5
Vibhajjissāmi	141	Virameyyāma	103-4	Vivecetum	92-3-7
Vibhattā	191	Virāgatā	4	Vivecessāmi	200-2
Vibhavataṅhā	15	Virāgā	20, 45	Visaṃ	299
Vibhāyati	108	Virāgo	5, 7	Visaṃvādeti	214
Vibhāyissati	251	Viritto	391	Visaṃvādessati	213
Vibhāyissatīti	251	Virittomhi	391	Visaṃvādessasi	214
Vibhāvessatīti	490	Viruḷhim	57, 76, 430	Visajja	325
Vibhītakaraṃ	293	Viruḷhiyā	135	Visamaṃ	296
Vimano	382	Virecanaṃ	299, 310, 390-1	Visayha	509
Vimanoṣīti	382	Virecanañceva	350	Visākharaṃ	404-5-8, 410
Vimalenānubuddhaṃ	6, 8, 9	Virecessati	391	Visākhā	404-5, 410, 505
Vimalo	25	Virecessatīti	390-1	Visākhābhāṇavāro	408
Vimuccati	20, 45, 268, 271	Vilumpantipi	207	Visākhāya	213, 405
Vimuccīmsu	20, 45	Vilumpamānānaṃ	496	Visākhē	405-6-7-8, 505
Vimucci	23	Vilokitena	50-2	Visākhēti	406
Vimuttacittassa	271	Vivaṭṭampi	401	Visāṇaṃ	350
Vimuttamiti	20, 45	Vivadati	466-7-8-9, 470-1-2-3-4-5-9	Visāṇamayaraṃ	295
Vimuttasmiṃ	20, 45	Vivadanti	129, 138, 147	Visāṇena	298
Vimuttassa	272	Vivarīmsu	21	Visāṇesupi	279
Vimuttiṃ	30	Vivari	346	Visārado	322, 509
Vimutti	16, 29	Vivaritabbā	61-6, 80-5	Visikhākatharaṃ	276
Vimuttakkhandhe	90-1-5	Vivarissāmi	141	Visibbesum	41
Vimuttakkhandhena	90-1- 4-5, 111-2-3	Vivareyya	23, 48, 141-2, 267	Visujjhītukāmena	142
Vimuttiñāṇa-		Vivādakārakā	259, 260, 501-3-4-5	Visuddhānaṃ	258
dassanakkhandhe	90-1-5	Vivādakārakehi	499	Visuddhānaṅca	259
Vimuttiñāṇa-		Vivādakārako	453-4-5-6, 466	Visuddhāpekkhena	141
dassanakkhandhena	90-1- 4-5, 111-2-3	Vivādan'ti	254-5, 486, 495	Visuddhāpekkhenāti	142
Vimuttisukha-		Vivādapattidassane	510	Visuddhiyāti	143
paṭisaṃvedī	1, 3, 4	Vivādāpannā	485	Visuddhena	11, 323
Vimutte	54	Vivādena	486, 495	Visuddho	143
Vimutto	12, 270	Vivādo	482-3-4, 506-7-8	Vissajjituntī	154
Vimokkhaṃ	135	Vivittam	505	Vissajjeti	302
Vimokkhānaṃ	142			Vissajjetum	130
Viya	32			Vissajjetūti	38
Viyattāya	404-5			Vissajjenti	153-4
Viyākaraṃ	509				

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Va]	
Vissajjeyyanti	38
Vissatṭhāya	286
Vissatṭho	51
Vissaram	121
Vissaramakāsi	121
Vissarivā	300
Vissāsam	41
Vissāsagāhādhiṭṭhāsi	429
Vissāsā	425
Vissāsikaṭṭhāne	492
Vihara	32-4
Viharatam	261-2
Viharati (48)	1, 4, 5, 41-3-5, 59
Viharatu	486, 495
Viharathāti	498-9
Viharantā	57, 76
Viharanti	53-6, 76, 102, 117, 138, 156, 160-6, 228-9, 231, 268-9, 314, 415, 486, 497
Viharante	9, 10-1
Viharāma	53
Viharāmāti	498-9
Viharāmi	500
Viharāmīti	498
Viharitvā	11, 43-5, 111-5-6, 156, 193, 277, 303-8-9, 310-4-8, 321-7, 339, 341-5-7-8, 400-1-3-4, 500
Viharissathāti	13-4
Viharissanti	56-7, 76, 117, 275
Viharissantīti	56
Viharantīti	57
Vihareyya	49
Vihareyyanti	500
Vihareyyātha	275
Vihāyissati	406
Vihāram	59, 65, 78, 83, 145, 194, 214-5-6-7-8, 310, 336, 345-6, 396, 405

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Va]	
Vihāram vā	336
Vihāracārikam	281, 302
Vihārapacchāyāyam	266
Vihārassa	336
Vihārā	266, 302
Vihāre	59, 60-5, 78-9, 83-4, 309, 311, 417
Vihārena	310, 346
Vihāremu	33
Vihāro	59, 60-5, 73-8-9, 83-4, 133, 145, 194-5-7-8, 206, 219, 268, 309, 336, 346, 397, 417
Vihāsim	499
Vihāsi	34-5-6-7-8-9, 269
Vihimsasaññī	10
Vihetṭhiyatīti	32-3
Vihetṭhentā	192-3
Vihetṭhentīti	277
Vihetṭheyya	32-3
Vihetṭheyyum	104, 313
Vihetṭhesīti	32-3
Vihesāti	5, 7
Vīṇam	21, 288
Vīṇaṅca	491-2
Vīṇāya	269
Vītamalam	16-7-8, 22-3, 47, 51-3, 267, 320
Vītarāgattā	270-1
Vītarāgā	409
Vītadosattā	270-1
Vītamohattā	270-1
Vītināmeti	215-6-7-8, 354-5-6-7-9, 362-6, 372
Vītināmetvā	286
Vītisāretvā	3, 46, 51-2, 306, 324, 343
Vīthikusalo	406
Vīmaṃsāya	99, 100
Vīmaṃsitvā	429

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Va]	
Vīra	7, 8, 9
Vīriyasamataṃ	269
Vīriyārambhassa	57, 421
Vīriyārambhāya	421
Vīsati	476
Vīsativaggakaraṇam	442
Vīsativaggakaraṇañce	441
Vīsativaggo	439
Vīsativassova	109
Vīso	476
Vuccati	141, 437, 508
Vuccanti	141
Vuccamānā	109, 481-2
Vuccamāno	75, 98, 261
Vuḍḍhim	75, 430
Vuḍḍhatarassa	505
Vuḍḍhataresu	509, 510
Vuḍḍhapabbajitam	348
Vuḍḍhapabbajitavattu	347
Vuḍḍhapabbajitassa	347
Vuḍḍhapabbajito	347-8
Vuttam	138, 208-9
Vuttavādino	330
Vuttā	210
Vutte	7, 11-2-3, 49, 70, 163-5, 225, 312, 333, 481-6, 490
Vutto	141-2, 211, 261, 272
Vuṭṭham	304-5, 335
Vuṭṭhahitvā	3, 4, 5, 169, 232
Vuṭṭhā	222
Vuṭṭhāti	298, 337-8
Vuṭṭhātukāmena	142
Vuṭṭhānam	92-6
Vuṭṭhānapadassa	510
Vuṭṭhānamassa	63-7, 81-6, 417-8
Vuṭṭhāpetabbo	397
Vuṭṭhāpenti	397, 428
Vuṭṭhāpeyya	397
Vuṭṭhāpeyyāthāti	378
Vuṭṭhāpessāmāti	378

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Va]		[Va]		[Va]	
Vuṭṭhāpesi	378	Veṭhanam	422	Velāyam	2, 3, 4, 286,
Vuṭṭhāya	58	Veṭhetvā	311		325, 500
Vuṭṭhāsi	207, 211-9, 493	Vetanam	337-8-9	Vesārajappattā	18, 25-7,
Vuṭṭhāsiti	493	Vedanaṭṭassa	442		267
Vuṭṭhāsinti	493	Vedanaṭṭāpi	423	Vesārajjappatto	17, 23, 47,
Vuṭṭhāhīti	171-2	Vedanaṭṭo	162-3, 225-6, 423		320
Vuṭṭhitā	141, 191	Vedanā	1, 18, 20	Vesālim	327, 333, 377, 401
Vuṭṭhitāya	175-6-7-8-9,	Vedanānam	109, 418	Vesālikā	326
	182-3, 236-8, 240-1-2	Vedanānirodhā	1	Vesāliyam	328, 334-9, 377,
Vuṭṭhiti	510	Vedanānirodho	1		401-3, 428
Vuṭṭhite	58-9, 63-4,	Vedanāpaccayā	1	Vesāliyā	326
	77-8, 82-3	Vedanāya	18	Vesālī	335, 377-8, 401
Vuṭṭhito	29, 290, 335	Vedanāyapi	20	Vesiyā	407
Vuddhim	76	Vedantagū	3	Vesiyāgocaro	99, 100
Vuyhanti	145	Vedayitam	44-5	Vesiyāhi	407
Vuyhamāne	42-3	Vediyissāmi	408	Vesī	30, 209, 219
Vusitam	20, 45, 269	Vedissāmi	141	Vessāmitto	343
Vusitabrahmacariyo	3	Vedissāmīti	141	Vehāsam	41, 266, 477
Vusitavā	269, 270	Vedhati	509	Veḷutaruṇāni	278
Vūpakaṭṭho	269, 500	Vedhabyāya	54	Veḷutaruṇe	278
Vūpakāsāpetabbo	61-6, 80-5	Venayiko	331-2	Veḷupattapādukāyo	278
Vūpakāsāpetum	92-6	Venayiko	330	Veḷumayam	295
Vūpakāsāpessāmi	199, 201	Vepullam	57, 76, 430	Veḷuriyamayā	279
Vūpakāsetabbo	61-6, 80-5	Vematikapannarasaka	177-	Veḷuvanam	49, 50-4, 305
Vūpakāsetum	92-6		8, 239	Veḷuvane	192, 304-9,
Vūpakāsessāmi	199, 201	Vematikā	177-8, 185-6,		320, 377
Vūpasantam	495		191, 238, 245-6	Vo	4, 30, 151, 223-4,
Vūpasamāya	506-7	Vematiko	169, 170, 191,		349, 352, 417, 498-9
Vūpasametum	486		231-2-3, 263	Vodakam	59, 64-5,
Vūpasameyya	495	Vematī	263		77-8, 82-3
Vūpasameyyāmāti	501	Veyyākaraṇam	141	Voropetabbo	134
Vūḷham	207	Veyyākaraṇasmim	16,	Voropeti	134
Vūḷho	41, 147, 207		20, 45	Voropetvā	134
Vūḷhodakena	219	Veyyāvaccam	30-8	Voropeyyam	495
Ve	4, 55, 344	Veyyāvacco	62, 81	Voropeyyāmāti	334
Vejjam	379, 380-3-4-6-7-8	Veram	492-3-4-5	Voropeyyum	495
Vejjassa	379	Veramaṇim	117	Voropesi	121
Vejjā	297, 380-1-3-4-7	Veramaṇi	117	Volokento	9, 10
Vejjāhi	383-4	Veramaṇī	117, 213-4, 282	Volokesi	7
Vejjo	309, 379, 380-1-3-4	Verā	490-2-3-4-5-6	Vohārike	104
Vejjoti	380	Verāni	496		
		Verena	490-2-3-4-5-6		

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Sa]	
Samkaddhitvā	491
Samkampi	17
Samkilesam	22, 47, 267, 320
Samkhittā	468-9, 470-3-4-5
Samkhittena	14, 51-2, 151-2-7, 160-1, 400, 495
Samgopeti	410
Samgham	72, 98-9, 107, 115-6, 131-2-3, 194-7-8, 223, 257-8, 476
Samghakammaṃ	143, 165-6, 483-5
Samghakaraṇiyena	206
Samghañca	476
Samghanavakam	156
Samghanānākaraṇam	506-7-8
Samghanānākaraṇanti	482-3-4
Samghappatto	162-4, 226-7
Samghapavāraṇā-dippabheda	228
Samghabhataṃ	73, 133
Samghabhataṃpi	118
Samghabhedakacatuttho	440
Samghabhedakapañcamo	441
Samghabhedakavāso	442
Samghabhedakassa	190, 250, 443
Samghabhedakāpi	423
Samghabhedakupajjhāyena	162
Samghabhedako	123, 162-3, 225-6, 424, 477
Samghabheda	210
Samghabhedāya	210
Samghabhede	209
Samghabhedo	209, 211, 482-3-4, 506-7-8
Samghamajjhe	130-1, 141-2, 152-3-4-5, 161-3, 225, 253-8, 442, 486, 495-7
Samgharāji	482-3-4, 506-7-8
Samghava-vatthānam	482-3-4, 506-7-8

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Sa]	
Samghassa (53)	71-2, 99, 100
Samghasāmaggiṃ	506-7-8
Samghasāmaggiyā	191, 507
Samghasāmaggiyāti	191, 250
Samghasāmaggiyoti	508
Samghasāmaggi	508
Samghasāmaggi	508
Samghasmiṃ	496
Samghassevetam	425
Samghāṭim	401-2
Samghāṭi	59, 65, 78, 83, 130, 403
Samghāṭiyā	412-3
Samghāṭiyo	58, 63, 77, 82
Samghādisesam	255-6-7
Samghādisesadiṭṭhino	257
Samghādisesā	255
Samghādisesese	151
Samghādisesesena	256
Samghārāmaṃ	117
Samghārāmo	118
Samghikāni	348, 414-5-6
Samghikāya	348
Samghupaṭṭhākā	310
Samghupaṭṭhākoti	194
Samghuposathādippabheda	166
Samghe	229, 230-1, 259, 260, 345, 453-4-5-6, 466-7, 486, 499, 501-3-4-5
Samghena (53)	62-7, 71-2
Samghepi	138
Samgho (76)	61-2-7, 71-2, 80-1-5-6, 99
Samghoti	414-5
Samyamassa	382
Samyamo	4
Samvaḍḍhāni	9, 10
Samvattati	14-8-9

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Sa]	
Samvatteyya	18
Samvaraṃ	137
Samvarabhayaṃ	250
Samvareyyāsi	231
Samvareyyāsīti	169
Samvareyyam	120
Samvāse	135-6
Samvāseti	136
Samviggo	320
Samvijjati	399
Samvijjanti	268
Samvidahitānīti	400
Samvidahituntī	400
Samvidahitvā	400
Samvidhātum	99, 100, 418
Samvutadvāro	346
Samvejeyyanti	42
Samsaṭṭham	292
Samsaritam	325
Samsāmetvā	221, 285, 431, 495, 501
Samsitam	326
Samharatha	347
Samharantā	347
Samharāma	388
Samhariṃsu	347
Sa-uttaracchadam	281
Sa-upāhanā	275, 283
Sa-upāhanena	283
Sakam	21, 398, 498
Sakañca	509
Sakaṭaparivaṭṭam	335
Sakaṭasatehi	318
Sakaṭesu	314, 335, 341
Sakadāgāmiphale	407
Sakabhavanā	3
Sakaraṇī	219
Sakaraṇīyo	214-6-7-8
Sakavaṇṇam	4
Sakāya	12, 143, 171-2

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Sa]		[Sa]		[Sa]	
Sakāṭirekabhāgena	428	Sakyaputto	45, 51-2, 213-4, 307, 339, 342, 415-6	Saṅgaro	345
Sakim	190, 391	Sakyamuni	429	Saṅgahetabbo	63, 82, 160
Sakideva	40-1	Sakkhissasi	384	Saṅgāyantehi	251
Sakimpi	141	Sakhī	488	Saṅgāyanāhetum	136-7
Sake	121, 327, 344-7, 417, 509	Sagahaṭṭhā	191	Saṅgīti	133
Sakena	398	Sagahaṭṭhāya	155	Saṅgharantena	58, 64, 77, 82
Sakuntakā	192-3	Sagāravasappatissādhi- vacanametaṃ	141	Saṅgharittabbam	58, 64, 77, 82
Sakkaṃ	49, 116	Sagāravā	57, 76, 275	Saṅghāṭi	282
Sakkaccaṃ	282, 315	Sagāravo	509, 510	Saṅghāṭiyā	282, 353
Sakkarimsu	500	Sagaṇaṃ	58, 63, 77, 82	Saṅghātaṃ	192-3
Sakkarissati	143	Saggaṃ	322	Saṅghātanikaṃ	100-1
Sakkarissatha	143	Saggakathaṃ	22, 47, 267, 320	Sacajja	123
Sakkareyyāma	501	Saggamhi	408	Sacassa	220-1, 499
Sakkassa	115	Saggā	318	Sacā	123
Sakkā	268, 387-8	Sakanto	98, 100, 101	Sacāhaṃ	125-6, 213, 315, 346, 488-9, 495
Sakkāre	378	Saṅkamaṇiyā	279	Sacīvarāni	414
Sakke	115	Saṅkamanti	68, 87, 118	Sacc (83)	11-2, 32-3-6
Sakko	35-7-8, 48-9, 116, 137	Saṅkami	75, 98	Saccaṃ	56-7, 68, 73-5-6, 89, 109, 214, 223, 275, 303, 310-8, 413-6, 486
Sakkoti	283	Saṅkampeyya	271	Saccaṃ kira	39, 486
Sakkonti	40, 130, 401-2	Saṅkaraṃ	345	Saccakathā	325
Sakkopi	35-8, 280	Saṅkasāyissanti	192-3	Saccakālo	131-2
Sakkoma	40	Saṅkāraṃ	60-5, 79, 84	Saccavādino	104, 121
Sakkomahaṃ	384-5	Saṅkarakūṭe	378	Saccāhaṃ	385
Sakkomi	51-2, 102, 189, 249, 385	Saṅkhaṃ	303	Sacchikatā	29
Sakyakulā	45, 51-2, 339, 342	Saṅkhanābhimayanti	295-6	Sacchikatvā	13-4, 46, 269, 339
Sakyaputtaṃ	214	Saṅkhalikhitam	67, 283	Sacchikarothāti	30
Sakyaputtassa	110-9, 307, 416	Saṅkhāto	428	Sacchikātabbanti	16
Sakyaputtiyā	52-6, 72-6, 102-4-5-6-7-9, 140, 157, 192-3, 303, 312-3, 485	Saṅkhāranirodhā	1	Sacchinna-iriyāpatham	138
Sakyaputtiyānam	110	Saṅkhāranirodho	1	Sajāṭiyā	121
Sakyaputtiyesu	72, 102- 4-5-6-7-8	Saṅkhārapaccayā	1, 2	Sajotibhūtam	32-3
Sakyaputtana	213	Saṅkhārā	1, 2, 19, 20	Sajotibhūtaṇam	32-3
		Saṅkhāresu	19	Sajjukam	57, 160-1, 170-1, 191, 232
		Saṅkhāresupi	20	Sajjulasam	293
		Saṅgaṇikāya	57	Sajjhāyasaddam	185, 245
		Saṅgaṇheyyum	160	Sañcayam	53-4
		Saṅgati	496		
		Saṅgaram	345		

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhanko
[Sa]	
Sañcayassa	54
Sañcayāni	54
Sañcaye	50-5
Sañcayo	50-3
Sañcicca	134, 155, 162-4, 191-3, 219, 227, 334
Sañchinnena	353, 374
Sañjānamānena	142
Sañjānamāno	142
Sañjāyi	41
Saññatānam	315
Saññate	324
Saññapanañca	509
Saññā	18-9, 20
Saññāpetum	14
Saññāpetunti	495
Saññāyapi	20
Saṭṭhiyojaniko	388
Saṅṭhapesum	12
Saṅṭhātum	13
Saṅṭhāsi	21
Saṅhehi	294
Satasahassam	386
Satasahassanti	386
Satasahassenāti	327
Satim	32, 152, 300
Sati	292-3-8, 478
Sativinayam	449, 450-1-2-3
Sativinayārahām	452
Sativinayārahassa	448-9, 450-1-2
Satimā	496
Sato	47
Satta	244, 337-8, 377- 8-9, 478
Sattakkhattum	3
Sattatikasatāni	184
Sattannam	141, 194, 205, 379
Sattabbhantarā	150
Sattamam	383-4-5
Sattamāse	384-5

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhanko
[Sa]	
Sattamo	101, 374
Sattarasavaggiyā	108
Sattavassikam	382
Sattavassika-ābādham	428
Sattavassiko	380-3
Sattasattavidhā	375
Sattahatthikañca	272
Sattā	6
Sattāham	1, 3, 4, 194- 5-6-7-8-9, 200- 1-2-3-4-5-6, 215-6-7-8, 349
Sattāhakarāṇiyānujā- nanā	193
Sattāhakarāṇiyena	194- 6-7-8-9, 200- 1-2-3-4-5-6, 215-6-7-8-9
Sattāhakālaṅkato	10
Sattāhakālikam	161, 171, 349
Sattāhakālikena	349
Sattāhanāgatā	219
Sattāhaparamam	303
Sattāhameva	55
Sattāhavaddalikā	3
Sattāhassa	3, 4, 5, 55, 385
Sattāhātikkante	349
Sattāhena	350
Sattāhehi	385
Satte	9, 10
Sattesu	9
Sattoti	272
Sattham	310, 350
Satthakammam	309, 310
Satthakammanti	298
Satthakammam vā	310
Satthakammaṇḍikkhepa- kathā	309
Satthari	275
Satthalūkham	401

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhanko
[Sa]	
Satthavāha	7, 8, 9
Satthavāhena	479
Satthā	11-2, 45-7, 51-2-4, 266, 275, 339, 406, 497
Satthāti	53-4
Satthu	263
Satthuno	100-1
Satthupaṭikuṭṭham	476
Satthusāsana	436
Satthusāsane	17, 23- 4-5-7, 47, 267, 320, 333, 340-6
Satthena	211
Sadā	324
Sadisā	395, 428
Sadisānam	395
Sadiso	12
Sadevakam	45, 339
Sadevakasmim	12
Sadevake	16, 319
Sadevamanussam	46, 339
Sadevamanussāya	16, 319
Saddam	17
Saddamanussāvesum	17
Saddā	28, 44, 271-2
Sadde	46
Saddesu	46
Saddesupi	45
Saddo	17, 55
Saddham	10, 110, 138
Saddhammena	55
Saddhā	208, 342
Saddhāmatkam	270
Saddhāyam	311
Saddhāya	484
Saddhāyāpatti	510
Saddhim (51)	3, 41-2-4-5, 428-3-4, 496
Saddhivihārim	92-3-6-7

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Sa]		[Sa]		[Sa]	
Saddhivihārikam 67-9, 70-4		Santharivā 321		Sannipatitunti 140-7	
Saddhivihārikamhi 57, 63-4		Sandassitā 321-6-7, 404-411		Sannipatitehi 140	
Saddhivihārikavattam 67		Sandassito 103-4,		Sannipatito 146, 251-2	
Saddhivihārikassa 63-4-5-		116, 139, 300, 343, 392		Sannipateyyunti 139	
6-7-8, 75		Sandasseti 314, 326		Sannipatitvā 139, 140-7,	
Saddhivihārikena 58, 61-2-		Sandassetum 418		259, 262, 432	
8, 417		Sandassetvā 25, 50, 144,		Sannipātānujānā 139	
Saddhivihāriko 57, 63-4-		306, 312-7, 322-8, 334,		Sannipātāpetvā 56, 214,	
5-6-7-8-9, 74, 417		341-2-7, 497-9		265, 282-4, 309,	
Saddho 91-5, 112-4		Sandassesi 103-4, 116,		312-8, 417, 494	
Sanantano 496		139, 300, 321-7, 343,		Sannivattam 215-6-7-8	
Santarim 131-2		392-3, 404, 410		Sannivatto 194-5-6-7-8-9,	
Santacittassa 272		Sandahatha 405		500-1-2-3-4-6	
Santappitā 319		Sandiṭṭhā 220-1, 259, 261-1		Sannisajjampi 276	
Santappetvā 25, 49, 306,		Sandiṭṭhānam 480-1		Sannisinnā 328-9	
312-5-7-9,		Sandiṭṭhe 480-1		Sannisīdāma 499	
324-8, 334, 341-2-3-		Sandiṭṭho 411		Sannetabbam 59, 64, 78, 83	
4-7, 405		Sandhāgāre 328-9		Sapajāpatikam 489, 490	
Santappesi 319, 342		Sandhāya 494		Sapajāpatikā 30	
Santappehīti 319		Sandhāvitam 325		Sapajāpatiko 487-9	
Santamanūpadhīkam 47		Sannaddham 487-8-9		Sapattasamvāsaññeva 222	
Santamānasam 285		Sannaddhā 488		Sapathañca 494	
Santaruttarena 413		Sannayhitvā 487		Sapadānam 301-2	
Santā 140		Sanniṭṭhānam 376		Sapariso 303	
Santāti 141		Sanniṭṭhānañca 374-5		Sappatissā 57, 76, 275	
Santānakam 60-5, 79, 84		Sanniṭṭhānantikā 354		Sappāyakārī 418	
Santim 141		Sanniṭṭhānantiko 354-5-6-		Sappāyāni 208, 406-7	
Santi 6, 7, 27, 104, 130-		7-8-9, 360-1-2-3-4-5-		Sappāyāsappāyam 418	
1-2-4, 227, 312-3, 342		7-8-9, 370-1-2-5		Sappāye 418	
Santike (59) 17-8, 20, 42-3		Sannidhi 374		Sappim 302, 381-2-7-8	
Santindriyam 285		Sannidhikātena 352		Sappi 73, 133, 290-1, 303,	
Santī 141-2		Sannidhikārakam 303		342, 381-2-7-8	
Santuṭṭhassa 57, 421		Sannipatātha 161-3-5, 225		Sappitthikena 342	
Santuṭṭhā 56		Sannipatanti 173-4-5-6-7-8		Sappinā 381-8	
Santuṭṭhi 392-4		-9, 180-1-2-3-4, 233-4-		Sappurisā 70	
Santuṭṭhi 428		5-6-7-8-9, 240-1-2-3-4		Sabbam (24) 16-7-8, 21-2-3,	
Sante 423		Sannipatimsu 172, 233,		44-7, 51-3, 102, 117,	
Santettha 497		415-6		138, 141, 267, 298,	
Santehi 49		Sannipatitabbam 262, 507		320, 344-8, 384-6,	
Santo 5, 7, 49		Sannipatitā 328-9		410-2, 504	
		Sannipatitum 190			

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhanko
[Sa]	
Sabbakaṇhā	273
Sabbakaṇhāni	422
Sabbakammakaro	476
Sabbakammesu	439, 476
Sabbakālaṃ	151
Sabbacetasā	141
Sabbaññujinagocare	136
Sabbañca	147
Sabbañjaho	12
Sabbaññupavaro	476
Sabbattha	476
Sabbatthakaṃ	300, 338
Sabbadhi	49
Sabbanīlikā	272-3
Sabbanīlikāni	422
Sabbapaccantimesu	287-8
Sabbapāsehi	27-8
Sabbapītakāni	422
Sabbapītikā	272-3
Sabbamañjīṭṭhakāni	422
Sabbamiñjīṭṭhikā	272-3
Sabbamañjēṭṭhikā (ka)	272
Sabbamahānāmarattā	273
Sabbamahānāmarattāni	422
Sabbamahāraṅgarattā	273
Sabbamahāraṅgarattāni	422
Sabbarattim	499
Sabbarattiyo	21
Sabbalohitakāni	422
Sabbalohitikā	272-3
Sabbavidūhamasmi	12
Sabbasaṅkhārasamatho	5, 7
Sabbasantharim	321
Sabbasantharisantharim	321
Sabbasippāni	489
Sabbasovaṇṇamayo	302
Sabbā	2, 143, 150, 191
Sabbāni	411, 496
Sabbābhibhū	12

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhanko
[Sa]	
Sabbāya	175-6-7-8-9, 183, 236, 240-3
Sabbālaṅkāraṃ	383
Sabbūpadhipaṭṭinissaggo	5, 7
Sabbe	55, 137, 351, 376
Sabbepime	108
Sabbeva	42, 53-4, 129, 140-1, 489
Sabbesaṃ	505
Sabbesu	12
Sabbeheva	43-5-8, 147, 161, 224, 261-2, 318, 507
Sabbo	118, 150, 170-1, 191, 232, 233, 263, 307, 378
Sabbopi	309
Sabyañjanaṃ	27, 46, 339
Sabrahmakāṃ	46, 339
Sabrahmake	16, 319
Sabrahmacāriṇaṃ	99
Sabrahmacāriṇaṃ	100, 256
Sabrahmacārihi	498
Sabhāgaṃ	169, 170-1, 232-3
Sabhāgavuttikā	275
Sabhāgavuttino	57, 76
Sabhāgā	170, 232
Sabhāgāya	233
Sabhāvapātukammāya	121
Sabhikkhukā	187-8-9, 247-8-9
Sabhikkhuko	188-9, 248-9
Samakāṃ	420-5, 505
Samakāṃpi ca	511
Samaggaṃ	151, 190, 224, 476
Samaggakammaṃ	434-6-7- 8-9, 466-7-8-9, 470-1-2-3-4-5
Samaggakammanti	466-7-8, 470-1-3-4-5
Samaggatā	435
Samagganti	151, 224

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhanko
[Sa]	
Samaggasaññino	172-4-5-6, 233-4-5-6
Samaggā (28)	220-1-2, 351, 453-4-5-6-7- 8-9, 460-1-2-3-4-5- 6-8-9, 470-1-2- 3-4-5-8, 498
Samaggāpi	478
Samaggānaṃ	143, 258, 261-2
Samaggānañca	259
Samaggehi	453-4-5-6-9, 460-1-2
Samaggo	449, 450-1-2-3
Samaggo vā	485
Samaṅgībhūtaṃ	21
Samacāriṇo	104, 120
Samajano	496
Samaṇaṃ	328-9, 340
Samaṇa	115, 497
Samaṇaparisaṃ	322
Samaṇasārappaṃ	401
Samaṇassa	334, 343
Samaṇā (19)	55-6, 72-6, 102-4-5-6-7-9, 140, 157, 192-3, 302, 312-3, 414, 485
Samaṇānaṃ	110
Samaṇe	55
Samaṇena	17, 409
Samaṇesu	72, 102-4-5-6-7-8
Samaṇo	12, 45, 54, 324-8-9, 330-1- 2-3-4-9, 340-2
Samaṇopi	343
Samaṇḍalī	374
Samaṇḍalīkate	374
Samaṇḍalīkatena	353
Samataṃ	269
Samatikkamo	4
Samattimsakkhutthum	391

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhānko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhānko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhānko
[Sa]		[Sa]		[Sa]	
Samattimsavireccanaṃ	428	Samāpannoti	42	Samānavassikaṃ	250-1-2
Samattimsāya	391	Samādapitā	321-6-7, 404, 411	Samānavassikāya	253-4
Samatittikā	325	Samādapito	103-4, 116, 139, 300, 343, 392	Samānalābhā	427
Samanuggāhitvā	261-3	Samādapetabbariṃ	348	Samānasamvāsam	144-9, 485
Samanubhāsivitā (sī)	261	Samādapetā	90-1-4-5	Samānasamvāsaka- diṭṭhiṃ	187, 246-7
Samanupassitum	19	Samādapeti	333	Samānasamvāsaka- bhūmiyo	485
Samanuyuñjitvā	261-3	Samādapetum	418	Samānasamvāsakassa	443
Samantacakkhu	6, 8, 9	Samādapetvā	25, 50, 144, 306, 312-7, 322-8, 334, 341-2-7, 497-9	Samānasamvāsakā	189, 249
Samantato	6, 8, 9, 403	Samādapeyya	348	Samānasamvāsake	187, 247
Samantā	41, 144, 150, 379, 380	Samādapesi	103-4, 116, 139, 300, 321-6-7, 343-8, 392, 404, 410	Samānasamvāsasimā	149
Samannāgataṃ	69, 70, 88, 119, 377, 395-6-7	Samādapesīti	282	Samānasamvāsasimā	144-8-9, 150
Samannāgatassa	117, 411	Samādapessati	282	Samānasamvāsāya	144
Samannāgatā	377-8	Samādapessasi	348	Samānasimā	147
Samannāgatena	90-1-2-3- 4-5-6-7, 111-2-3-4-5	Samādāya	354-5-6-7, 361-2, 375-6	Samānasimāya	443
Samannāgato	69, 87-8, 90-1-4-5-9, 100, 111-2-3, 418	Samādāyachakkaṃ	357	Samānā	222, 275, 382, 495
Samannāharanti	266	Samādāyachakka	356	Samānācariyakena	418
Samannāharāma	141	Samādāyapannara- sakaṃ	362	Samānācariyako	418
Sammappitassa	21	Samādāyapannarasa- kādi	360	Samānupajjhāyakena	417
Samayaṃ	32	Samādāyavārasadisam	360	Samānupajjhāyako	417-8
Samaye	269	Samādāyasattakaṃ	355	Samāno	328-9, 340, 383-6-9
Samayena (150)	1, 3, 20-1, 36-7, 40-1-8, 50-4-5-6, 68, 70-1-2-3-4-5-6, 86-7-8-9, 99, 100	Samādiyitabbariṃ	223, 421	Samārakaṃ	46, 339
Samalehi	6, 89	Samādiyitukāmā	205	Samārake	16, 319
Samasamā (26)	173-4-5-6-7	Samādiyeyya	223	Samānījitaṃ	6, 143-4, 268-9, 308, 325, 405
Samā	263	Samādiyissanti	222	Samānījitena	50-2
Samāgañchi	134, 494	Samādhiṃ	135	Samānījeyya	6, 143-4, 268-9, 308, 325, 405
Samāgantvā	425	Samādhikkhandhe	90-1-5	Samiddhā	47-8
Samāpajjitvā	32	Samādhikkhandhena	90-1-4, 112-3	Samiddho	47-8
Samāpattiriṃ	135	Samādhimā	3, 4, 5, 276	Samihitaṃ	343
Samāpattiyā	331	Samādhīyissati	408	Samīrati	272
Samāpattīnaṃ	142	Samādhīnaṃ	142	Samuggaho	510
Samāpannā	50-2	Samānacchanda	108	Samuggahāto	146-9
Samāpanno	162-4, 227			Samuttejita	321-6-7, 404, 411
				Samuttejito	103-4, 116, 139, 300, 343, 392
				Samuttejetum	418

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhanko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhanko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhanko
[Sa]		[Sa]		[Sa]	
Samuttejtvā	25, 50, 144, 306, 312-7, 322-8, 334, 341-2-7, 497-9	Sampattam	425	Sambahule	195-7-8, 209, 476
Samuttejesi	103-4, 116, 139, 300, 321-6-7, 343, 392, 404, 410	Sampannaṃ	476	Sambahulehi	41, 268
Samudayaṃ	22-3, 47, 267	Sampayogo	14	Sambahulā	394
Samudayadhammaṃ	16-7-8, 22-3, 47, 51-3, 267, 320	Samparāyike	265	Sambādhassa	310
Samudayo	1, 2	Samparikiṇṇaṃ	378	Sambādhā	286
Samudācaratha	13	Samparikiṇṇanti	378	Sambādhe	309, 310
Samudācaranti	13	Samparivattakaṃ	62-7, 81-6, 400	Sambuddhena	477-8
Samuddakkhāyikathaṃ	278	Sampavāretvā	25, 49, 306, 312-5-7, 324-8, 334, 341-2-3-4-7, 405	Sambodhāya	14
Samudde	152, 191	Sampavāresi	342	Sambhattā	220-1, 259, 261-2
Samuddo	150	Sampavedhi	17	Sambhattānaṃ	480-1
Samūhataṃ	146	Sampavedheyya	271	Sambhatte	480-1
Samūhatā	326	Sampahaṃsitā	321-6-7, 404, 411	Sambhatto	411
Samūhato	149	Sampahaṃsito	103-4, 116, 139, 300, 343, 392	Sambhavanti	1
Samūhanati	146-9	Sampahaṃsetuṃ	418	Sambhāraṅca	350
Samūhanantena	149	Sampahaṃsetvā	25, 50, 144, 306, 312-7, 322-8, 334, 341-2-7, 497-9	Sambhārasedanti	297
Samūhanitvā	146	Sampahaṃsesi	103-4, 116, 139, 300, 321-6-7, 343, 392, 404, 410	Sambhāvetuṃ	351
Samūhane	190	Sampahulānaṃ	400	Sambhāvesi	341, 389
Samūhaneyya	146	Sampahule	401	Sambhindanti	150
Samūhantabbam	146	Sampahulā	415	Sambhinditabbā	150
Samūhantabbā	149	Sampassantā	53, 498	Sambhindeyya	150
Samūhantabbo	149	Sampassamānā	406-7-8	Sambhuṇāti	354-5-6-7-9, 362-6, 373
Same	269	Sampassamānena	407	Sambhoge	135-6
Sameti	500	Sampādenti	336	Sambhoti	375
Samodakaṃ	10	Sampādetvā	311	Samma	488
Samodhānagato	89	Sampādehīti	57, 76	Sammajjati	214-8, 221-2, 499
Sampakampi	17	Sambandhitvā	384	Sammajjāpetvā	337-8
Sampakampeyya	271	Sambahulā (46)	147, 156	Sammajjitabbam	61-6, 80-5, 158
Sampajānamusāvā-		Sambahulānaṃ	129	Sammajjitabbā	60-1-5-6, 79, 84-5
dassa	141-2	Sambahulāpi	476	Sammajjitabbo	58-9, 61- 3-4-6-7-8, 80-2-3-5
Sampajānamusāvāde	142	Sambahulāhi	211	Sammajjitunti	158
Sampajānamusāvādo	141			Sammajjitvā	168, 230
Sampajānassa	410			Sammajjissantīti	158
Sampajānā	409			Sammajjeyya	220-2
Sampadhūpāyati	320			Sammataṃ	147
Sampajjalitvā	32-3			Sammata	144-8, 150-3-4
Sampaṭipāṭetvā	385			Sammataṇi	145

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Sa]		[Sa]		[Sa]	
Sammati (Syā)	144	Sammāvāyāmo	14-5	Sayamānaṃ	417
Sammatena	131	Sammāsaṅkappo	14-5	Saraṃ	325
Sammatenapi	153-4	Sammāsati	14-5	Sarajā	61-6, 79, 80-5
Sammato	145, 336, 396-7-8	Sammāsamādhi	14-5	Saraṇaṃ	5, 23, 48, 98, 115-6, 267, 320, 333, 340-1
Sammadañña	270	Sammāsambuddhaṃ	284	Saraṇaṅgateti	5
Sammadeva	13-4, 22-3, 47, 267-9	Sammāsambuddhan”ti	328-9, 346	Saraṇagamehi	29, 70, 115-6
Sammaddantā	192-3	Sammāsambuddhassa	6	Saraṇagatan”ti	320
Sammanitabbo (ka)	131, 396	Sammāsambuddhena	390	Sarati	158, 165-6-9, 232
Sammanti	490-2-6	Sammāsambuddho	12-3-4, 45-7, 328-9, 339, 340-6	Saratipi	165-6
Sammanti”ti	494-6	Sammāsambodhiṃ	16	Saratūti	383-9
Sammannati	144-5-8, 336, 396-7-8	Sammukhā	449, 478	Sarabhaññapariyosāne	286
Sammannanti	144-5	Sammukhākaraṇīyaṃ	449	Saramānena	141
Sammannantena	149, 150	Sammukhībhūtā	477	Saramānenāti	142
Sammannitabbaṃ	131, 152-3	Sammukhībhūte	209, 253	Saramāno	141
Sammannitabbā	144-5-9, 336	Sammukhībhūtena	397, 414, 421-7	Saramānoti	142
Sammannitabbāni	146	Sammukhe	143-4, 269	Saravatī	269
Sammannitabbo	131, 149, 152-3, 195-7	Sammutiṃ	337	Sarasīti	70
Sammannitum	144, 395-7	Sammuti	144-5-7-8, 336, 396-7-8	Sarājikāya	302
Sammannitunti	145, 150	Sammutin”ti	337	Sarāma	37
Sammannitvā	336	Sammutiya	336	Sarāmīti	70
Sammanne	190	Sammūlho	322	Sarāvakesupi	294
Sammanneyya	144-5-6-8, 336, 395-6-7-8	Sammodanīyaṃ	3, 46, 51-2, 306, 324, 343	Sari	191, 264
Sammappaññāya	20	Sammodamānā	220-1-2, 351, 498	Sarikkhakāya	350
Sammappadhānā	29, 30	Sammodamānānaṃ	261-2	Sarīraṃ	491
Sammā (40)	17-8, 42-3, 54-8, 62-3-7-8, 77	Sammodiṃ	52	Sarīrabandhanena	134
Sammā-ājīvo	14-5	Sammodiṃsu	46, 324	Sarīsapantarāyo	152, 252
Sammākammanto	14-5	Sammodi	3, 51, 343	Sarīsapā	219
Sammādiṭṭhi	14-5	Sammodikāya	486	Sarīsapēhi	207
Sammāvattanā	58, 63, 77, 81	Sayaṃ	12-3-4, 46, 269, 339	Sare	191
Sammāvattantaṃ	68, 87	Sayanakathaṃ	276	Sarena	286-9, 491
Sammāvattanto	68, 87	Sayanāni	289	Sareyya	166
Sammāvattitabbaṃ	77	Sayanigharaṃ	196-7	Salākam	158
Sammāvattēyya	67, 86	Sayanesu	72, 102-8	Salākaṭṭhāniṃ	349
Sammāvācā	14-5	Sayanti	72, 102-8	Salākaṭṭhāniyanti	295
				Salākabhattaṃ	73, 133
				Salākā	349
				Salākodhanī (sī, syā)	349
				Sallakattova	479
				Sallakkhantena	12

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[Sa]

Sallakkhetvā	60-5, 79, 84, 381-2-4-6-7
Sallapimsu	220
Sallapimhā	222
Sallapeyyāma	220-1
Sallavatī nāma	287
Sallekhassa	57, 421
Savanam	375
Savanantikā	353
Savanantiko	354-5-6-7-9, 362-6, 375
Savanasīmātikamā	376
Savarabhayaṃ	152
Savarā	191
Savarchi	264
Sassamaṇabrāhmaṇim	46, 339
Sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā	16, 319
Sassu	382
Saha (15)	48-9, 166, 312, 354-5-6-7-9, 373-5-6, 476
Sahatthā (14)	25, 49, 306, 312-5-7, 324-8, 334, 342-3-4-7, 405
Sahadhammikam	75, 98
Sahadhammiko	330
Sahampatim	7, 10
Sahampati	6, 7, 36, 137
Sahampatissa	6
Sahasā	493
Sahassathavikam	337-9
Sahassāni	382
Sahāyam	496
Sahāyakā	30, 54, 108
Sahāyo	345, 411, 488
Sahitum	487
Sahubbhāraṭṭhamī	375
Sahubbhārāti	353
Sahetudhammam	2

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[Sa]

Salāyatanam	1
Salāyatananirodhā	1
Salāyatananirodho	1
Salāyatanapaccayā	1
Sa (33)	5, 7, 14, 26
Sākacchantehi	251
Sākiyo	101
Sāketam	380
Sāketā	123
Sāketukaṇṭhitā	374
Sākete	351, 380, 402-3
Sākham	38
Sākhā	38
Sākhābhaṅgam	500
Sāgataṃ	266
Sāgata	266
Sāgato	265-6, 288
Sāgamā	476
Sāgaro	344
Sātakā	382-3
Sāṇam	73, 133, 394
Sātisāro	69, 70, 88, 448-9
Sāttham	27, 46, 339
Sādītabbam	342
Sādītabbo	416
Sādītum	288, 342
Sādiyanti	394
Sādiyantena	394
Sādiyatu	392
Sādiyitum	394
Sādiyitunti	343
Sādiyimsu	343
Sādiyissanti	415
Sādiyissasi	415-6
Sādiyissāmīti	415-6
Sādiyīti	416
Sādiyeyya	416
Sādhāvuso	260-3

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[Sa]

Sādhu (24)	46, 70, 101-2- 3-4, 116, 139, 266
Sādhukam	58-9, 60-2-3-4-5- 6-7-8-9, 81-2-4-6, 140-1
Sādhuvihāri	496
Sādhu sādhu	70
Sāpattikā	253
Sāpattikena	168-9, 231-2, 253
Sāpateyyam	386
Sāpateyyaṅca	102, 384-6
Sāpi	42
Sāpekkho	373
Sāmaṃ	56-7, 76, 118, 120, 152, 298, 304-5-6, 338
Sāmaṃpākā	350
Sāmaṃpāko	305
Sāmaṇyeva	22
Sāmaggiṃ	476, 480-1
Sāmaggiyā	134-6
Sāmaggī	143-4, 184-5, 190, 244-5, 511
Sāmaṅca	42-3
Sāmaṇeram	119, 195-8
Sāmaṇeracattuttho	440
Sāmaṇerapaṅcamo	440
Sāmaṇerapabbajjam	115-6
Sāmaṇeravīso	441
Sāmaṇerassa	117, 190-4-9, 204-5, 249, 256, 442
Sāmaṇerā	110-6-7-8
Sāmaṇerānam	117-8, 398
Sāmaṇerim	195-7-8
Sāmaṇerikā	477
Sāmaṇericattuttho	440
Sāmaṇeripaṅcamo	440
Sāmaṇeriyā	190-4-8-9, 204-5, 249, 256, 442

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Sa]		[Sa]		[Sa]	
Sāmaṇeriyo	195-7-8	Sālavatim	378	Sāssa	257-8
Sāmaṇerivīso	441	Sālavatikāya	428	Sāhāraṃ	327
Sāmaṇerī	204-5, 477	Sālavatīyā	378	Sāhūti	57, 76
Sāmaṇere	116-8, 195-7-8	Sālavatī nāma	378	Sikkham	162-3, 205, 225-6, 249, 423, 441
Sāmaṇerena	198	Sālūkapānaṃ	344	Sikkhamānaṃ	195-7-8
Sāmaṇerchi	117	Sālohito vā	491	Sikkhamānā	203, 477
Sāmaṇero	90-1-2-3-4-5-6-7, 116-8-9, 162-3, 203- 4, 225-6, 420, 477	Sāva	17-8, 42-3, 54	Sikkhamānāya	189, 194- 8-9, 205, 249, 256, 442
Sāmantā	160-1, 170-1, 232, 259, 310, 491	Sāvakaṃ	333	Sikkhamānāyo	195-7-8
Sāmanto	169	Sāvakattaṃ	333	Sikkhamānacatuttho	440
Sāmi	104, 339	Sāvakayugaṃ	54	Sikkhamānadasamo	441
Sāmikassa	387	Sāvakā	268	Sikkhamānapañcako	440
Sāmiso	303	Sāvakānaṃ	74, 221, 304, 348	Sikkhamānavīso	441
Sāmī	419, 424	Sāvakā	328-9, 330-1, 340	Sikkhassūti	379, 491
Sāmīcikammaṃ	483-4, 501	Sāvakopi	266	Sikkhā	138, 203
Sāmuksāsikā	47, 267, 320	Sāvakohamasmi	47, 266	Sikkhākāmā	56, 483-4
Sāmuddaṃ	293	Sāvakohasmīti	47	Sikkhākāmo	160, 171-2, 480-1-3
Sāyaṃ	38, 405	Sāvattim	123, 351, 414-9, 501-3-4-5	Sikkhāpaccakkhāta- kassa	190, 442
Sāyanhasamayāṃ	29, 284, 290, 335	Sāvatti	116, 193-4, 221, 279, 308, 348, 351, 404, 500-1-5, 510	Sikkhāpadaṃ	74, 221, 304, 348, 402
Sāraṇīyaṃ	46, 51, 306, 324, 343	Sāvattiyaṃ	116, 194, 220, 290, 303-8-9, 348, 350-1, 404, 416, 500	Sikkhāpadakathā	117
Sārato	270	Sāvattiyā	213	Sikkhāpadāni	117, 140
Sārādike	349	Sāvattihī	407-8	Sikkhāpetuṃ	93-7
Sārādikena	290-1	Sāvasesaṃ	502-3-4	Sikkhāya	92-3-7
Sāriputtaṃ	52-3, 115, 308	Sāvasesā	502-3-4	Sikkhāsamādānaṃ	203-6
Sāriputta	70, 115, 308, 501-2-5	Sāvassa	129	Sikkhi	489
Sāriputtamoggallānā	50-3-4	Sāvīkā	408	Sikkhitabbaṃ	117
Sāriputtamoggallāne	54	Sāvittī	344	Sikkhitabbanti	151, 224
Sāriputtassa	51, 116, 308, 402-3, 425	Sāvetabbaṃ	151-5	Sikkhituṃ	117
Sāriputtana	425	Sāvetvā	46	Sikkhitunti	379, 491
Sāriputto	50-1-2, 70, 116, 308, 402-3, 505	Sāvanti	155	Sikkhissati	108
Sāriputto ca	510	Sāveyya	155	Sikkheyya	108
Sāriputtopi	51	Sāsanaṃ	137, 284	Sikkheyanti	379
Sārīkānaṃ	109, 418	Sāsanaḍhāraṇe	136	Singiveraṃ	292
		Sāsapakuttaṅga	350	Singīnikkhasavaṇṇo	48-9
		Sāsapakuttēna	298	Singhātakāṃ	334, 490

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhanko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhanko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhanko
[Sa]		[Sa]		[Sa]	
Siṅghāṭakabaddham	400	Site	59	Silavisuddhiyā	509
Siṅghāṭakena	334, 348, 490	Sitena	64, 78, 83	Silasampanno	322
Siṅghāṭakam	489	Sitenapi	212	Silasampadāya	322
Sittham	381	Sīpadim	126	Silasampadāyāti	322
Sindhavam	293	Sīpadiko	444	Silena	511
Siniddho	390	Sīpadī	127, 477	Silūpapannā	408
Sinehati	428	Sīmam	144-5-7-8-9, 190, 401-2	Sīsam	12, 104, 337-8, 493-4
Sinehētva	390	Sīmaṭṭho	353, 374	Sīsacchavim	384-5
Sinehessati	390	Sīmantarikaṃ	150	Sīsacchinno	134
Sinnam	58, 64, 77, 82	Sīmā	144-5-7-8-9, 190, 375, 477	Sīsato	417
Sippam	379, 491	Sīmatikkantikā	353	Sīsamayā	279
Sippassa	275, 379	Sīmātikantiko	354-5-6-7-9, 362-6, 372-5	Sīsābādham	382
Sibbinim	384-5	Sīmānujānanā	144	Sīsābādho	380-3
Sibbitva	385-7	Sīmāsammuti	144	Sīsābhitāpo	296
Sibbetunti	295	Sīmāya	144 148, 150, 427	Sīse	301, 401
Siyā	140-1, 270, 496	Sīmāyo	144	Sīsepi	402
Siyāpi	208-9, 262	Sīmokkantikaḥpeyyāla	184, 244	Sīham	314, 334
Sirasā	5, 42-3-7, 54, 266, 285-6, 493	Sīlam	137	Sīha	328-9, 330-1-2-3
Silam	37-8	Sīlakatham	22, 47, 267, 320	Sīhadhammam	281
Silā	137-8	Sīlakkhandhe	90-1-4	Sīhadhammaparikkhaṭā	274
Silāti	38	Sīlakkhandhena	90-1-4, 111-2-3	Sīhañca	350
Sivikaṃ	280	Sīlato	509	Sīhabyagghañca	350
Sivikāya	265	Sīlabbataparāmāsam	270	Sīhabyagghā	288
Siveyyam	428	Sīlavato	322	Sīhabhāṇavāro	337
Siveyyañca	428	Sīlavantettha	324	Sīhamamsam	314
Siveyyakam	389	Sīlavanto	104, 121	Sīhamamsagandhena	314
Sītam	3, 59, 64, 78, 83, 401-2	Sīlavā	322	Sīhasenāpativatthu	328
Sītakālo	61-6, 80-5	Sīlavipannassa	322	Sīhassa	328-9, 333-4
Sītabhīrukā	401-2	Sīlavipanno	91-2-6, 102, 114, 322	Sīhā	314
Sītavane	268-9	Sīlavipattim	255	Sīhena	334
Sītavātaduddinī	3	Sīlavipatti	255	Sīho	328-9, 333-4
Sītassa	109	Sīlavipattiyā	255	Su-uddiṭṭham	173-4-5-6-7- 8-9, 180-1-2-3
Sītāyo	337-8			Sukaram	267
Sītālukā	401-2			Sukarā	335, 342, 495
Sītāloḷi	299			Sukarāni	379
Sītāsu	41, 401-2			Sukham	4, 19, 44-5, 310-5, 408, 410, 499
Sītim	405-5			Sukhañca	108
Sītibhūtosmi	12				
Sītudakā	428				

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhanko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhanko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhanko
[Sa]		[Sa]		[Sa]	
Sukhatthikena	316	Suṇātha	137	Suddho	49, 443
Sukhanti	4	Suṇisaṃ	339	Suddhodanaṃ	116
Sukhasamācārā	72, 102-8, 120	Suṇisā	340, 382	Suddhodanassa	115
Sukhasīlā	72, 108, 120	Suṇisāya	337-8-9	Suddhodano	116
Sukhā	4, 115	Suṇisāyapi	339	Sudhammikā	478
Sukhāni	316	Suṇeyya	11	Sudhīti	286
Sukhāya	27	Suṇoma	140	Sunakhamamsaṃ	313
Sukhāyāti	4, 393, 410	Suṇomāti	141	Sunakho	313, 350
Sukhāvahaṃ	408	Sutaṃ 29, 31, 256, 329, 333		Sunidhāvassakāravatthu	323
Sukhāvaho	136	Sutadhammassa	4	Sunidhāvasathāgāraṃ	350
Sukhīniyā	408	Sutanti	256	Sunissārīto	443, 477
Sukhīnī	408	Suttantikehi	251	Supaññattaṃ	183
Sukhumaṃ	20	Suttalukhaṃ	412	Supaññatto	136
Sukhumā	20, 309	Sutavā	20, 45	Supatī	409, 410
Sukhumālo	21, 120, 265, 272	Sutasāṅkāya	264	Supannaṃ	21
Sukho	4	Sutena	151, 223-8-9, 230, 255-6	Supasso	313
Sugataṅgulena	412	Sutoyeva	284	Supinaṃ	409
Sugatassa	408	Suttaṃ	350	Supinantena	409, 492
Sugatiṃ	322	Suttakena	295	Suposatāya	57
Sugatena	316	Suttantaṃ	196-8, 251	Suppaññattaṃ	245
Sugato	6, 7, 45-9, 339	Suttante	137	Suppavattinī	93-7-8, 112-3-4
Sugatoti	391	Suttanto	196-8	Suppavāritā	234-5-6-7- 8-9, 240-1-2-3
Suggahitaṃ	426-7	Suttamokiri	429	Suppatiṭṭhe	45
Suggahitāni	286	Suttaso 93-7-8, 112-3-4-5		Suppiṅca	350
Succhavilomajāto	312	Suttā	412	Suppiyaṃ	310-1-2
Succhavilomajātoti	312	Sutto	162-4, 226	Suppiyaṅca	312
Suññāgāraṃ	323	Sutvā	17, 51-3, 185-6, 245-6, 256, 476, 504-5	Suppiyabhāṇavāro	314
Suññāgāre	135	Sutvāna 109, 336, 491, 497		Suppiyassa	311
Suñño	405	Sudaṃ	5, 43-5, 115-6, 194, 227, 304-8-9, 310, 320-5-7-8, 348, 401- 3-4, 487, 499, 500	Suppiyā	311-2
Suṭṭhu	310, 379, 389	Sudiṭṭho	385	Suppiyā ca	310
Suṇa	504-5	Sududdasaṃ	5, 7, 22-3	Suppiyāti	311
Suṇanti	184-5-6, 191, 244-5-6	Suddhaṃ	47, 233, 267	Suppiyāya	310
Suṇantu	6, 8, 9, 167, 228-9, 260	Suddhassa	477	Suppiyo	311
Suṇasi	131-2	Suddhānaṃ	154, 253	Suppiyo ca	310-2
Suṇāti	146, 209, 210-1, 354-5-6-7-9, 362-5-6, 375, 426	Suddhikammaṅca	191	Subāhu	25
Suṇātu (30)	71-2, 99			Subharatāya	57
				Subhikkhaṅca	377
				Subhikkhā	335, 377-8

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhanko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhanko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhanko
[Sa]		[Sa]		[Sa]	
Subhūme	487-8-9	Sūpabhiñjanakam	337-8	Senāsanaguttiyā	410
Subhojanāni	72, 102-8	Sūpabhiñjarakam	337	Senāsanacārikam	268, 276, 293-4, 309, 403-9, 417
Sumanasikatāni	286	Sūpampi	56-7, 76	Senāsanampi	276
Sumanamanaso	33	Sūpāni	336	Senāsane	128, 427, 505
Sumedha	6, 8, 9	Sūrakatham	276	Senāsanena	207
Suram	491	Sūriyassa	487-8-9	Seniyam	50, 104, 139, 265, 301, 377, 383-4-6
Surāmerayamajjapamāda- tṭhānā	117	Sūriyuggamanakāle	488	Seniyassa	49, 103-4, 139, 300-1, 338-9, 382-3-6-7-9
Suladdham	317-8, 498	Sūriyova	2	Seniyena	105-6-7, 390
Sulabhapiṇḍā	335	Sekkhena	23-4, 346	Seniyo	45-6-7-8-9, 50, 101-2-3-4, 139, 193, 265, 300, 337-8-9, 377, 383-4-6-7-9
Suvaṇṇam	208-9, 302	Seṭṭhañca	390-2	Senisitāni	291
Suvaṇṇanti	302	Seṭṭhānuseṭṭhinam	25	Seyyathāpi	6, 23, 34-5-6, 47-8, 56, 76, 125, 134-5, 140-3-4, 212, 267-8-9, 271- 3-4, 282, 295-6, 308-9, 320-3-5, 345-6, 422
Suvaṇṇapādukānam	2	Seṭṭhim	384	Seyyathāpi nāma	6, 9, 22-3, 134, 143-4, 308, 325, 345, 400-5
Suvaṇṇapādukāyo	21	Seṭṭhi	22, 382-3-4-5-6, 428	Seyyathidam	14-5, 22, 47, 267, 276, 290-1, 302, 320, 333, 340-3-6
Suvaṇṇapādukāhi	22	Seṭṭhiputto	21, 265, 387	Seyyampi	266
Suvaṇṇamālā	301-2	Seṭṭhibhariyam	380-1	Seyyoti	42-3
Suvaṇṇamālāya	302	Seṭṭhibhariyā	381-2	Selamaye	5
Suvikkhālitam	308	Seṭṭhibhariyāya	380-1-2	Sele	6, 8, 9
Suviññāpaye	9, 10	Seṭṭhibhariyāvattu	380	Selo	271-2
Suvinicchitāni	93-7-8, 112-3-4	Seṭṭhimhi	24	Sevitabbā	14
Suvibhattāni	93-7-8, 112-3-4	Seṭṭhissa	22, 380-3-4-5-6	Sesā	109, 110
Suvisuddham	16	Setakaṇṇikam nāma	287	So (189)	3, 510
Susaṃvutindriyo	509	Seti	417		
Susambudho	5, 7, 8	Setum	325		
Susammaṭṭham	245	Sutughāto	74, 221, 304		
Susassā	335	Sedam	350		
Susānam	21, 63, 81, 394-5	Sedakammanti	297		
Susikkhitosi	380	Senam	338, 487-8-9		
Susire	219	Senā	488, 492		
Susukāvasam	292	Senākatham	276		
Sussūsimṣu	14	Senānāyakā	103-4		
Sussūsisanti	209, 210, 211	Senānāyake	103		
Sūkaravasam	292	Senāpatim	334		
Sūkarasūnam	294	Senāpati	328-9, 334		
Sūpaṭṭhitam	185, 245	Senāpatinā	334		
Sūpaṭṭho	418	Senāpatissa	328-9, 333-4		
Sūpadhāritāni	286	Senāya	338-9, 494		
		Senāsanam	109, 207, 214- 5-6-7-8, 221, 409, 410, 495, 501-5, 511		

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Sa]		[Sa]		[Ha]	
Sokanudaṁ	408	Soratā	495	Hatthapādacchinno	126, 444
Sokaparidevadukkha-		Sovaggikaṁ	408	Hatthapādā	477
domanassupāyāsā	1	Sovaṇṇamayā	50, 295-6	Hatthapādā	138
Sokāvatiṇṇaṁ	6, 8, 9	Sovaṇṇamayā	279	Hatthappattaṁ	21
Sokehi	44	Sovīraṅga	350	Hatthavaṭṭakanti	280
So ca	481	Sosārīto	443-4	Hatthavilaṅghakena	220-1, 499
Soṇaṁ	265-8-9, 272, 284	Sosikāpi	130	Hatthavikārena	220-1, 499
Soṇa	265-8-9, 272, 284	Soso	101, 130-1-2	Hatthā	138
Soṇakoḷivisavatthu	265	Sohaṁ	99, 102	Hatthācariyaṁ	491
Soṇattherassa	289	Soḷasa	478	Hatthācariyassa	491
Soṇassa	265-7-8-9, 284	Soḷasasahassāni	382-7	Hatthi-assisunakhāhi(sī)	350
Soṇo	265-7-8-9, 272, 283-8-9	Soḷasete	478	Hatthi-assā	350
Soṇḍāya	308, 500	Svākāre	9, 10	Hatthikaḷabhehi	500
Sotaṁ	13-4, 44, 209, 210-1	Svākāte	73, 275, 495	Hatthicchāpehi	500
Sotañjanaṁ	294	Svākāto	17-8, 42-3, 54, 105-6-7	Hatthicchāpehī	500
Sotabbaṁ	169, 170-3-7-8-9, 180, 303	Svāgataṁ	308	Hatthināgassa	500
Sotavanto	10	Svāgatā	510	Hatthināgo	500
Sotaviññāṇaṁ	44	Svāgatāni	93-7-8, 112-3-4	Hatthinikaṁ	389
Sotaviññeyyā	271	Svātanāya	36-7, 48, 306, 311-6-7, 326-7, 333, 340-1-3-4, 404	Hatthinikā	388
Sotasamphassapaccayā	44	Svādhiṭṭhitaṁ	426-7	Hatthinikāya	388
Sotasamphasso	44	Svāyaṁ	38	Hatthiniyo	500
Sotasmimpi	45	Sve	299, 488	Hatthinīhi	500
Sotāpattiphale	407			Hatthino	500
Soturaṁ	194-5-6-7-8-9	[Ha]		Hatthibhaṇḍe	119
Sodako	58, 63, 77, 82	Haññeyyāma	123	Hatthimaṁsaṁ	312-3
Sodetabbo	59	Haṭṭhā	312, 392-3, 405	Hatthimaṁsādi-	
Sodhāpeti	299	Haṭṭho	22, 31-8	paṭikkhepakathā	312
Sodhāpemi	300	Hatā	34, 492-3	Hatthisālaṁ	388, 491
Sodhetabbo	65, 78, 83	Hatāti	495	Hatthisālāyaṁ	491
Sodheti	315-6	Hatopi	478	Hatthī	312
Sodhetvā	60-5-6, 79, 84	Hatthagatā	337-9	Hatthīhi	500
Sodhentena	59, 65, 78, 83	Hatthacchinnāṁ	126	Hatthe	342, 411, 425-6, 494
Sopi	157, 308	Hatthacchinno	126, 444	Hatthena	59, 60-1-3-4-6, 77-8-9, 83, 295-6, 493
So bhikkhu	486	Hatthacchinnā	126, 444	Hatthesu	4, 125-6
Sobhetha	275, 495	Hatthatharaṁ	281	Hanantipi	207
Somhi	102, 499, 500	Hatthaparāmaṁsaṁ	485-6	Hanāma	105
		Hatthapādacchinnaṁ	126	Haniṁsu	123
				Hantabbo	105

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ha]		[Ha]		[Ha]	
Hantvā	314	Hāyati	314-5	Heṭṭhāpīṭṭhaṃ	59, 60-4-6, 77-9, 83-4
Handa	105-6-7, 129, 275, 311, 378, 381-9, 491, 501-6-7	Hāyissatīti	382	Heṭṭhāmañcaṃ	59, 60-4-6, 77-9, 83-4
Handassa (25)	453, 475	Hi (101)	6, 477, 505	Hetuṃ	51-3
Handimaṃ	301	Hiṅguṃ	293	Hetuppabhavā	51-3
Hammiyaṃ	73, 133, 145, 194-5-6-7-8, 396	Hiṅgujatuṃ	293	Hemantaṃ	110
Hammiyaṃ vā	336	Hiṅgusipāṭikaṃ	293	Hemantampi	192-3
Hara	163, 225	Hitāya	4, 27, 393, 410	Hemantikāsu	41, 401-2
Haratha	317	Hidaṃ	18	Hemantiko	21
Haranti	305, 336	Hintālapādukaṃ	278	Hotabbaṃ	58, 77, 81
Harāpetvā	307	Hintālapādukā	279	Hoti (214)	3, 109, 387, 458, 510
Harāpeyyaṃti	307, 311, 343	Hi pana	327	Hotidha	509
Harāyati	121-2	Himapātasamaye	41, 401-2	Hotīti	1, 46, 74, 88, 141-2-4, 300-4-8, 333-9, 342, 449, 450-1-2
Haritatthāya	134	Hime	328-9	Hotu	18-9, 51-3, 102, 382-4-6, 392
Haritāni	192-3	Hiyyo	37	Hotunti	389
Haritvā	306	Hiraññaṃ	208-9, 272, 342, 380-3-7	Hotūti	383
Harītakaṃ	293	Hirimā	91-5, 112-4	Hotha	164-5, 227, 261-6, 480-1
Harītakī	39	Hirī	69, 70, 87-8	Honti (42)	4, 484
Hareyyanti	414	Hissa	141-2, 509	Hontu	19, 480-1
Halaṃ	5, 7, 8	Hīnaṃ	20	Hontete	477
Haliddiṃ	292	Hīnā	20	Hosi	261
Have	2	Hīnāyāvattitvā	23-4, 268	Hohi	57, 76
Hasamānakaṃ	272	Hīno	14	Hotīti	57
Hāpeti	509	Hūmhuṅkajātiko	3		
Hāyaṃ	385	Hute	46-7		
		Hupeyyāvusoti	12		
		Heṭṭhā	375, 479, 457		
		Heṭṭhāpāsādaṃ	21		

Iti Mahāvaggapāliya lakkhitabbapadānaṃ

Anukkamaṇikā samattā.